



**eBooks
Teach**

This Novel Provide It

Team's



My Wife's Boss

Introduction.
20 years earlier.....

On the early cold morning of June, 15 year old Seanokeng staggered out of her hut grunting holding her bump and a pair of scissors, she'd managed to hide it from everyone and she wasn't about to fail on the last minute.

She finally reached the pit latrine and sat aiming inside as she started pushing, she tore as the head popped out but she quickly flinched closing her legs clamping the baby's neck. Blood dropped all over and she noticed how difficult it would be to conceal her actions, she stepped out of the toilet with the baby's head still hanging downwards...

She sat in front of the toilet and dropped the baby on the ground then she cut the cord and took a minute recovering.

The baby began crying but she quickly covered his mouth and wrapped him with her jersey.

She walked past 3 yards and paused staring at a

meter deep trash pit in one of the neighbor's yards then she swung back and tossed the baby inside as the jersey flew on the air. The baby's head hit a broken glass of Mayonnaise causing serious bleeding as Seanokeng made her way back home....

Later that cold morning the owner of the yard approached the pit with a dust bin and tossed trash over the baby, she paused frowning and threw away the bin in shock then she jumped in the pit where she raked away the trash from his face.

Her heart pounded as she looked around trying to get herself together, the baby was cold and didn't appear to be breathing...

She quickly took off her jersey, covered him and stepped out holding him closer to her chest...

Meanwhile her neighbor approached the fence holding a rake and stared at her....

Neighbor: Uhu Ma Kay, what are you doing in there?

Ma Kay: (panting) Call the police and the ambulance! I found a baby

Neighbor: (threw the rake and jumped the fence) Hee?! Is she breathing?

Ma Kay: (looking at the baby's dic) Uhm it's a boy and he has a cut on the forehead but I think he is still alive (listened to his breathing) I don't think he will make it mariga a heletse mo go ene, he is very cold and it seems he has been here for a while.

Neighbor: (dialed the police looking around) Who could have done this? I haven't seen any pregnant woman around here, have you?

Ma Kay: (patting the baby) No...

Voice: (on speakerphone) Thank you for calling Maun Police Station, may I help you?

At Seanokeng's home...

A while later Seanokeng's mother walked out with a chamber pot making her way to the toilet where she noticed the soil had been dug, she brushed it off and emptied her chamber then she noticed there were blood stains that someone had attempted to clean up. It seemed way too much to be menstruation but then there wasn't any logical explanation, she brushed it off again and stepped out.

As she passed there was coughing coming from the children's hut then she turned back and pushed the door open, to her surprise her oldest was lying on the bed.

Her: (frowned) Ufu! Ga wa ya skwelee?

Sea: (grunted and turned pulling the sheet over) I'm not feeling

well Her: What's wrong?

Sea: I have period pains

Her: (held her waits and raised her eyebrows)

Seanokeng i am an adult, ke mogolo ha o mpona
ke le ha. You can't fool me. Is there anything
you want to tell me? Why are you sick all the time?
And you gained
way too much weight, don't think for a minute i
haven't noticed that.What's going on?

Seanokeng tearfully stared at her clueless mother as she angrily raised her voice...

Her: Can't you see this poverty ne ngwanaka? (lost the anger and got emotional) You should make a future for yourself because you know all these is not your inheritance ngwanaka, it's your little sister's inheritance. We always talk about this, you of all people should pass at school. I don't expect you to be home at this time when others are at school, Children like you can not afford to fail at school. (took a deep breath) O moimana? Mpolelela ngwanaka... {are you pregnant my girl?}

Sea: (tearfully) Gake

moimana {I'm not

pregnant} Her: (sighed)

Should I call your

father?

Sea: (Heart skipped as tears dropped) No. (sniffed shaking her head) Mama... (bravely) Mama you don't know who pa-

Male Voice:

(interrupted) Ko-ko

{knock-knock} Her:

(walking out) Ke eta...

Surprised Sea's mother frowned looking at the three police officers who were accompanied by four people from the neighborhood as they murmured and pointed on the ground....

Officer:

Dumela

mma Sea's

mother:

Dumela rra

Officer: Reta re setse mothala morago {we are following shoe prints}

Sea's mother: (looked around) What tracks? Was there a breaking in somewhere? Mme kana nkabe ntswa e bogotse bosigo..

Meanwhile Sea's father stepped out of the house and paused looking at the officers, his heart skipped as he coughed and spat on the ground then he covered it with the soil and lit the cigarette

approaching the officers.

He could feel his throat drying and his joints we getting cold with every step he took...

Sea's father:

Bo ntate

Officers:

(nodded)

Morena...

Sea's mother: (turned to him)

Gatwe go latilwe mothala wa

legodu Sea's father: (relieved)

Shoe prints?

Officers: It's actually not a thief's tracks we are following, there was a baby found that side.. He was thrown in a pit and it appears to be a new born, the tracks led us here...

Sea's mother: (shocked) What?

Sea's father: (equally shocked) what? What do you mean?

Sea's mother: There is nobody here who is pregnant, I'm not pregnant.. I have 2 daughters only, the oldest is just 15 and the youngest is 12.

Neighbor: Au bagaetsho leha ntse gotwee! Akere me mothala ke yo...(pointing at the shoe prints)

Kana mothala o oa yaka? Akere ke o o tsamaa hela jaana ke ole o helela ko ntu ele?

Officer: (followed the prints) She is right,

these are the same tracks we have been

following... Sea's father: (followed the officer)

It's Sea's shoes kana jang mosadi a

segaetsho?

Meanwhile Sea peaked through the window as her heart pounded, she swallowed and quickly shoved her clothes in the bag then she jumped through the back window and fell on the ground.

Sea: (grinning holding her pubic area) Ishhi...
Mmawee... Ish... Jo

She took a minute to gather her strength and jumped the fence.

In front of the house her parents, the officers and neighbors followed the tracks to her doorstep...

Sea's mother: (shook her head) Ka

modimo ke ene, i saw blood at the

toilet... Sea's father: (angrily) Why

am i hearing this now?

Sea's mother: I didn't think it was anything serious... (turned to them) Where is the baby?

Officer: He has been rushed to the hospital, he is in a critical condition... We don't know if he will make it.

Sea's father: (smiled) It's a boy?

Sea's mother: How can she not tell us this? Of course we would be angry at first but to throw away a baby? (loudly) Sea? Sea wee??

She pushed the door open and stared at the empty house...

Sea's mother: She ran away, she was just here....

At the hospital....

Later that afternoon Sea's parents waited by the chairs as a nurse approached them...

Nurse: (smiled) Please follow me...

They followed her inside...

Sea's mother: How is the little boy?

Nurse: He will survive but his health might be-you know

Sea's father: Might be what?

Nurse: He might be weak but if you take care of him he will be fine. Where is the mother?

Sea's mother: We still haven't found her, the police are helping us look for her.

Both parents smiled as they stared at the innocent little boy lying in a cot. The midwife opened a file and took out a pen...

Midwife: Dumelang gape botsadi, Can we fill in his papers before we go any further?

Sea's father: (smiled and touched the little boy's fingers) Hello boy I am proud of you okay?

Midwife: What is the boy's name?

Sea's mother:

Tefelo Rampha

Sea's father: (smiled caressing the baby's cheek) Tefelo...

Midwife: (writing down) Tefelo.Rampha.

This was an introduction, the real story begins tomorrow. The first insert will be posted at 10:00 am and the following one will be posted at 11:00pm, this will be our schedule during weekdays. (2 inserts per day at at 10 am and 11:00pm)We won't be posting on weekends. We humbly ask you to always remember to Like the inserts and drop a comment below. The fun continues at the group (click 'Groups' on the page you'll be directed to the group if you haven't joined it yet). At the group you are free to post whatever you want as long as it's about the story, interact and enjoy different posts from other readers..

My

Wife's

Boss

#1

At Tefelo's home...

Tefelo approached the two donkeys tied to a tree and poured them water, he untied them and smacked their thighs whistling then he walked away fixing his overalls...

His grandfather walked out of the house holding a saddle...

Him: Are we going back together? There are calves I want us to brand

Tefelo: I won't go this time, i heard there is a security company hiring at the mall. I want to check on them

Him: Being a security guard is better than taking care of the cattle? Rearing of animals is the best thing you can ever do for yourself.

Tefelo: I know but i need money-

Him: (annoyed) Tota o bata ke tshwa dinamane le mang? O ganelela eng mo Maun? We have a lot of work over there and the kraal needs fixing.

Tefelo: (softly) I'll go and fix the kraal by myself next weekend...

Him: I want you to come with me so that you can bring your mother's sour milk, her bucket is almost empty. Her customers have increased

Tefelo: I'll collect it tomorrow because today i want to drop off my application.

His grandfather shook his head and put the saddle on the donkey as Tefelo dusted his feet and walked in his house.

He sat on the shaky bed and rubbed his head frustratedly then he reached for his envelope and slid out his CV. He stared at his form five certificate for a minute, he got E in every subject except the C in English. For someone who never missed lessons or troubled teachers even after a year he still didn't understand why he never performed better.

The door opened and his grandmother walked in...

Her: Fello?

Tefelo: (put the papers back inside and put the envelope down) Maa?

Her: (smiled sympathetically) How are you?

Tefelo: (faked a smile

and got up) I'm fine

Her: Please sit

down...

He slowly sat down and rested his forehead on his hands swallowing a huge painful lump...

Her: I heard Botswana Defense Force is recruiting

Tefelo: (swallowed and sighed) I saw their post on the newspaper yesterday, they have a minimum academic qualification and i don't qualify. Koore ke goletse mo lehumeng ibile ke tile go swela mo go lone

Her: (tearfully) I rebuke the spirit of giving up. So what if you don't qualify for the force? you can still find a job. I heard there is a new security company opening yesterday, there was a woman buying sour milk from me at the mall and she told me all these because she was reading a newspaper, you should go and ask about it. Anything that pays you is money my boy, money is money.

Tefelo: (sighed hopefully) True, money is money. I was planning to go there, i want to bath first...o seka wa ntshia I'll help you carry the milk bucket.

Her: (smiled) I'll manage, girls

shouldn't see you carrying a bucket
of madila Tefelo: (laughed) Uh girls
want money, gake bate go tsenngwa
stress

Her: (laughed) Ao se
tshabele kgakala the

Tefelo: (stood up and
grabbed a bucket) Uh

Her: (laughed) Alright son, I'm leaving... Golo ho
khopha haale re bantsi bare rekisang madila gake
rekise jaaka pele

Tefelo: Ntate said you have a lot of customers and i
should go get madila for you

Her: Don't mind him, he just wanted your
company at the farm. He doesn't understand that
things have changed nowadays. See you later

Tefelo: Bye...

She stepped out as Tefelo prepared himself...

At Maun old mall...

A customer approached the old ladies selling sour
milk, they each opened the buckets. Dissatisfied
she passed others and went to Tefelo's
grandmother. Her sour milk was clean and thick...

Customer: Madila

a mante jang

nkuku Tefelo's

grandmother:

Thank you..

Customer: I need 8 cups...

She handed her container and waited as Ma Sea poured the milk and gave her an extra cup...

Customer: (smiled) Thank you...

A young man approached in white sneakers and a green camouflage trousers that sculpted his sexy legs, his black long sleeve muscle top hugged his body as a navy blue nike duffle bag hung on his shoulder, he scanned the old ladies and smiled looking at Tefelo's grandmother...

Her: (smiled) Bamokotsing, Is that you?

Him: (laughed) Ma Tee stop calling me that, I'm grown passed that name.. My name is Nathan

Her: (laughed) You will never grow pass that name, how is your mother and Ma Kay?

Nathan: I haven't been home yet, i just arrived in Maun and thought I'd pass by to ask for Tefelo's number ke te ke mo cheke

Her: Tefelo doesn't have a phone

Nathan: Ao banna, mthaka o o tshela jang asena phone, o kae ene?

Her: He should be around the mall, he was going to enquire about the security company he wants to apply to.

Nathan: Okay, I'll check on him later.

Her: How is school going? Na o tsena kae?

Nathan: At the University of Botswana. It's going well... (handed her P100) Ale nketshe lebelo mo allowanceseng gongwe e taa nna ntsinyana

Her: (laughed) Atsile go oketsega

ngwanaka.... Thank you my boy, God

bless you... Nathan: You're welcome...

(closing his wallet) Have a nice day...

Her: You too...

He shoved his wallet in the back pocket and turned

away as a young lady walked past him with admiration...

At Nathan's home...

Later on Nathan walked in as his mother was watching TV. He dropped his duffle bag and headed to the kitchen...

Nathan: (opened the fridge) What did you cook?

Her: Nate the goa dumedisiwa, when last did you see me?

Nathan: (grabbed an apple and took

a bite) Where is everyone? Papa o

kae? Her: He is in the bedroom, don't

disturb him-

Nate: (loudly) Thaema wee?

Her: (angrily) Nate the o thodia monna wame o robetse, na oa tagiwa? What are you smoking at the city?

Nate: (chewing) Hee ibile o nkgakolotse, search my bag. I bought you handbag ya sekgarebe.

His mother jumped for his duffle bag as he roughly knocked on his parents bedroom door...

Nate: Sthae wee?

Him: (yawning) Wa nthodia the monna, when did you arrive?

Nate: Just now... (sat on the bed) The rra nkadime koloi ya gago ke cheka mongwe

Him: I'm not borrowing you my car because you're refusing to get a license and you never fuel the car.

Nate: I'll fuel it, i have allowance.

Him: Borrow me P200

Nate: Ae Papa, you never pay me. Next time i ask for my money you'll be asking me why i make you pay when you haven't made me pay for sending me to school.

Him: I have changed now... I'm a new creature, mpha P200 my boy... Nate: I don't have money

Him: Forget my car then

Nate: (quickly took out his wallet) I was kidding. (grabbed the car keys)

ke a vaa Him: Shap...

Nathan walked in the living room as his mother was moving her things from the old bag to the new handbag...

Her: Thank you, o thusitse ngwana a molekane ame.. Is this your father's t-shirt? Nathan: No, ke ya ga T4.

Her: Why are you even friends with him?

Nathan: Mama don't start... Ke tata ke tswala gate gake boa oska nkomanya.

He hurried out carrying his bag and unlocked the car.

Minutes later he drove out of the yard and slowed down for a girl who smiled and walked over. She blushed as Nate rolled down the window.

Nathan: (smiled) Kimmy, hi...

Kimberly: (blushed) Hey... (leaned by the car) Gaborone is treating you well ka bona... Nathan: Wa reng?

Kimberly: You don't want to check on me akere?

Nathan: (smiled and stretched his hand out groping her butt) How are you? Kimberly: I'm good... Wa

nchiela the

Nathan: Gake shie akere

ke go kopile favor o

ganne.. Kimberly: What favor?

Nathan: (smiled looking

in her eyes) You

know... Kimberly: I

don't want your friend

Nathan: Gake gane but akere o ka ntirela favor hela, I'll do you a favor if you do this for me.

Kimberly: Favor?

Nathan: Just do it and I'll make it worth it, you'll visit me in

Gaborone Kimberly: Promise?

Nathan: (crossed his fingers)

Serious, you'll visit me.

Kimberly: Okay...

Nathan: (took out his phone) What's your number?

At Tefelo's home....

Later that afternoon Tefelo walked in his house and sat on the bed taking off his shoes then he heard the hooter, he walked outside and smiled as Nathan parked the car and jumped out...

Tefelo: Ago dumetse metsi a toropo laiteaka, koore gao ba je ke wena hela, i hope you're using condoms Nathan: (laughed and bumped shoulders)

O similotse, wa reng mester

Tefelo: (laughed) Sure sure...

Nathan: (threw him with a

plastic of t-shirts) Tsaa

laiteaka Tefelo: Thanks...

He tried on the other t-shirt and looked at himself...

Nate: O kae Kimberly?

Tefelo: Uh Kimberly mona ke ithobogile ka ene, i don't think I'm her type... I don't think she even knows i exist.

Nate: Do you have a phone? Le wena gongwe gaona phone, you can't get girls if you don't have a phone. Santse o ise o je sepe?

Tefelo: (laughed ashamed) I had sex before wa reng ne monna

Nate: Wa yaka, i saw Kimberly at the mall and she asked me about you, ask her out omo je

Tefelo: (speechlessly staring at him) Seriously, why am i friends with you? Ke mo je hela

mothoho jalo? Nate: You want a relationship?

Tefelo: I wouldn't do that to a woman, how is she supposed to feel after?

Nate: Who gives a shit what she feels?... (punched him) Stop being emotional with everything... (gave him his second phone) Use this phone, i bought you a sim card. At least send her a message... I think i have her number if she hasn't changed it, i long got it kere ke te ke go e neele

Tefelo: (inserted the sim card) Thanks, I'll call her later

Nate: Wena monna... You're too slow. Kare Kimberly asked me about you, she was even blushing... Call her. Maybe she was just afraid of you..

Tefelo:
You
think?

Tefelo:
Trust
me..

They both sat in the car as Tefelo dialed Kimberly's number...

Kimberly: Hello?

Tefelo: (heart
pounding) Hi, it's

Tefelo.. Kimberly: Hi

Tefelo: Um. (Nate signaled him to ask her for a meeting) Um.. Can we meet and talk?

Kimberly: Sure, where?

Tefelo: Um. In front of Maun senior school

Kimberly: I'll be there in 30 minutes

Tefelo: Thanks..

He hung up and covered his mouth in shock, his hands were shaking in disbelief...

Tefelo: It was
easier than I
thought... Nate:
Areng?

Tefelo: I have to bath....

He grabbed the new t-shirts and ran inside the house, Nate took a deep breath and walked in...

Nate: So how have you been?

Tefelo: (brushing his teeth) Good I think I'll get hired as a security guard. I spoke to the supervisor and i think he liked me. He said he will call me tomorrow.

Nate: That's good. Have you considered writing again? I mean if you pick your grades you might qualify for the force

and be a
soldier. Tefelo:
I'll look into
it...

He finished bathing and they walked out

At Maun Senior School....

Later on Nate pulled over in front of Kimberly as
Tefelo's heart pounded, he swallowed as Kim
jumped in the back and slammed the door.

Kim:

Hi

guys

Nate:

Hi...

Tefelo: Hey,

how are

you? Kim:

I'm good...

There was silence as Nate drove the car...

Nate: I'm going to park by the
river and give you guys a
minute. Kim: Sure

Minutes later Nate parked under the tree and
stepped out...

Nate: Ke eta...

They both watched him as he disappeared in to the
trees.

Tefelo's heart pounded even more... He wanted to
say something but he didn't know what exactly...

Kimberly: Aren't
you coming this
side? Tefelo:
Sure.. Alright....

He jumped in the back and closed the door but he

could barely keep eye contact as Kimberly stared in his eyes....

Tefelo: (looked in her eyes) I love you. I always loved you from way back since-

Kimberly unzipped his pants then he grabbed her hands...

Tefelo: (confused) What are you doing?

Kim: (smiled) Relax. (laughed mockingly) are you a virgin?

Tefelo: (quickly let go) No... I'm not...

She unzipped his pants and put her hand in his underwear as he breathed heavily clenching his Jaws...

Kim: (smiled) Wow... Okay...

She leaned over opening her mouth and
#Removed.....

Explicit content will be posted at the group. Please
like and leave a comment.

My Wife's

Boss #2

In the car...

-with her experience, from his grunt, speed and
depth Kimberly could tell he was cumming, she
quickly moved off as Tefelo grabbed her arm
tightly...

She shook her head and quickly put on her panties
as Tefelo took a deep breath wiping himself with
tissues...

Tefelo: Are you okay?

Kimberly: (angrily) Were you trying to get me pregnant? Tefelo: I was going to sto-

Kimberly: When? Have you even had sex before? Tefelo: Really Kim?

Kimberly: Don't call me Kim

Tefelo: I'm sorry for whatever i did, i don't know why you're angry because i would have stopped just befor-

Kimberly: (fixing her skirt) Whatever, just call your friend so we can go Tefelo: (zipping his trousers)

Kimmy-

Kimberly: (annoyed) Don't call me that, my name is Kimberly.

Tefelo: I'm sorry... (she kept quiet) So... Are you my girlfriend kanajang?

Kimberly: I am not your girlfriend and please don't go around telling people you slept with me, that would be an embarrassment. (Tefelo quietly stared at her) This is just between me and you le Nate

Tefelo: I don't understand, i though-

Kimberly: Kante what's going?

Tefelo: Nna kana ke a go rata and i want us to-

Kimberly: (laughed tying her braids) Seriously stop... I don't love you I'm just doing this for Nate

Tefelo: (confused) What do you mean?

Kimberly: I don't want you, you're not my type

and you can't afford me. We are different people
and we come from different backgrounds...
Please don't tell anyone i had sex with you.

Tefelo: (sighed and looked outside the window)
Okay

She fixed herself and glanced at him as he
quietly stared outside, his eyes were reddish
and she could tell he was clearly heartbroken.

A wave of guilt struck her and she sighed turning to
him.

Kim: I'm sorry, i didn't mean to sound rude but i don't want to lead you on for nothing, you're a good guy and all but gankake ka ratana le motho a robala mo 1 room gape asa bereke. I don't even know how you live without electricity ko galona-

Tefelo: (swallowed) I heard you the first time you don't have to repeat it or say more than that.

He stepped out and leaned against the car waiting for his friend, minutes later Nate showed up holding a drink. He smiled and stood next to him...

Nate: (lowered his voice) So? How was she?

Tefelo: (angrily annoyed) You're sick...
(opened the door) Take me home

Nate: (grabbed his arm pulling him aside) Tman listen-

Tefelo: (angrily pushed him back) Don't touch me, i don't need your help to get girls. What are you trying to prove? That you're rich and you can get every girl to do what you want?

Nate: (laughed in disbelief) Are you serious?

Tefelo: Nathan don't do that, if this is what this bullshit friendship is all about you can take your

charity somewhere else. Gake palelwe ke go ipatela ngwanyana

Nate: Ha ele gore gao palelwe ke eng o ne o palelwa ke go bata Kimberly re bala form five? I was trying to help you get laid, you should thank me. Did you even fuck her or you were afraid too? What is it with you? Is it low self-esteem or mommy issues? I'm sick of having a grumpy friend like you...stop acting like a 60 year old and live a little.

Cut this hair and look your age bruh. All these bullshit about girls wanting money is nonsense, girls want a nigga who takes care of himself. I guarantee you some will even give you money just for being their boyfriend.

Tefelo: I don't know who puts all these ideas in your head but you're sick... (walking backwards) And i don't want a woman, i need a fucking job. (tearfully) Next time you want to play Masitara foundation on me help me find a job instead of this...

Nate: (following him spreading his arms) So where are you going?

Tefelo: I'm walking back home, tsamaya le girlfriend ya gago. Kante what were you trying to achieve?

Nate: Seriously Tefelo we are too grown for this shit, Kimberly orelebile re omana ekare re banyana, can we go?

Tefelo: No and Kimberly is not who i thought she is, i lost interest in her. Keep her for yourself.

He turned around and walked away. Nate got in the car and reversed the car..

Kim: What's going on?

Nate: Shut up okay? The deal is off because you didn't do as promised, forget Gabs or us-this

Kim: I had sex with him

Nate: You rejected him! What did you say to him anyway?

Kim: He said he loved me, i thought he knew it was just sex so i told him i didn't want him, what was i supposed to do? Nna kana ke bata

wena gake bate Tefelo. Why should I do that with him just to be with you-

Nate: (stepped on the breaks and unlocked the doors) You broke the deal, get out...

Kim: What?

Nate: (opened the door) Out! Kim:

Nate

Nate: (staring at her) Should i put you out?

She stepped out then he closed the door and drove off leaving her in the mist of dust...

At Tefelo's house...

The next morning a phone call interrupted his sleep, he picked up and walked outside...

Tefelo: Hello

Nate: Ntse o ngadile

laiteaka? Tefelo:

(laughed) Foeseke

Nate: (laughed) I'm coming over

Tefelo: (laughed) O tile go nyela laiteaka...
(another call came through) Call me in 10
minutes, the security company is calling

Nate: Sure

Tefelo: (picked) Hello?

Voice: Tefelo Rampha, can you
pass by the office? Tefelo: (smiled)

Is it good news?

Voice: (laughed) Ee akere when you came to
give us your cell number the boss told you he
wanted you in the company.

Tefelo: (laughed) Thank you, bye

He hung up and aimed his urine on the tree trunk
as a police car drove through the gate, he zipped it
and approached as two officers stepped out of the
car...

Officer: Tefelo

Rampha? Tefelo:

Yes

Officer: Do you know

Kimberly Bakwena? Tefelo:

(panicked) No, Yes

Officer: Jump in the back of the car and think
about your answer on the way, while at it think
about what you are going to tell us about the
rape too.

Tefelo: I didn't rape her

Officer: Areye, tsena ko morago. (9t)

Like and leave a comment. Goodnight.

My Wife's

Boss #3

At Nathan's home...

Nathan washed the car with soap and grabbed the hose as a police car drove through the gate. His father walked out of the house sipping coffee and scratching his big round stomach...

Officer: (rubbed his hands respectively) Dumelarra, we are looking for Nathan Williams

Mr Williams : Why?

Officer: Well, a young woman by the name of Kimberly reported that Nathan and his friend drove her to the bush where Nathan's friend sexually assaulted her.

Mr Williams : (sipped and turned to his son) Nate?

Nate closed the tap and walked over wiping himself, it wasn't until he saw Tefelo in the back of the police car that he realized something was up...

Mr Williams : Do you know

Kimberly? Nate: (confused)

Yes, why?

Mr Williams : She says you drove her to the bush so that your friend can rape her.

Nate: Papa this is what happened-

Mr Williams : Don't answer any questions until you have a lawyer. (Nate kept quiet as his father took out his phone) Let me call someone, oseka wa araba epe potso lawyera esare o arabe...

Officer: We need him at the police station so that he can assist us in the investigations

Mr Williams : (with a phone on his ear) I heard you but he is not under arrest is he? Do you have a warrant of arrest? You didn't even mirandaze him

Officer: He is not under arrest, this is just questioning

Mr Williams : (staring at him) I just wanted to know so that I can be sure of what to say tomorrow if there is need for me to lodge a formal complaint, what's your name, tag ya gago e kae? How do i even know you're a police officer?

Thieves now pretend to be officers

Officer: Um... (took out his ID) I am constable Oratile Mahamba

Mr Williams : (ignored him and turned around with the phone still on his ear) Hello?.... This is Mr Williams, may i please talk to Mr Michael? Thank you...

He continued talking to the phone as Nate stared at Tefelo who was visibly shaking. Tefelo watched from the police car window as Nate's father spoke to the phone putting his arm his s's shoulder, he still didn't know who his father was or why his mother abandoned him but the relationship between Nathan and his father always brought

tears to his eyes. He couldn't understand much of his life but just the thought of his so called mother made him realize how hateful he can be...

Nate bent over dusting his pants legs and sneakers as his father hung up and turned to the police man.

Mr Williams: Constable uh-

Michael: Michael

Mr Williams : I'll be behind you ke tisa mosimanyana ko police station

Michael: Mogolo Nathan is a suspect and we are here to collect him, we cannot lose him whe-

Mr Williams : I hear you son but look at me, do i look like i lived so many decades just to help a suspect flee? I'll b behind you, he won't be of no use to you anyway because he won't say anything until his lawyer arrives.

Michael: (sighed) I expect to see him when we get there Mr Williams : I'm right behind you.

The police officers got in the car and waited as Mr Williams and Nathan got back in the house to get dressed, minutes later they both got in Mrs William's car and led the way as the police car followed them.

Minutes after Mrs Williams stepped out in her elegant gown with a phone on her ear...

Mrs Williams: (to the phone) Yes, no we need it cleaned right away.....

(listened) Um... No...bring your equipment here, i don't want to drive it. Thank you

She hung up and opened the doors inspecting the car for anything incriminating...

Interrogation room 2....

Officer2: Tell me about the events that happened yesterday leading to this complaint.

The lawyer leaned over whispering in Nate's ear then he responded back whispering before giving an answer...

Nate: I'll take the fifth amendment. Officer:

Nate-

Lawyer: I need time with my client to understand what is going on here, can you please give us minute?

Officer: Nathan if at all you did nothing wrong why do you need a lawyer?

Nathan: I have the right to an attorney don't i? I also have the right to remain silent, isn't it?

Officer: (stood up and grabbed his book) Gale serious, koore rona re mo Botswana lona le ko America mo CSI.

Lawyer: Just a minute

The officer walked out then Nathan looked around for a camera...

Nathan: Don't they have recoding devices?

Lawyer: Waii this is Botswana by the way you're doing good. Don't give him anything. There is no evidence proving you knew Tefelo was going to rape her, all you did was give them transport because you thought they were dating, you weren't even there when this happened.

Nathan: But this girl is lying, Tefelo didn't rape her

Lawyer: I don't care about Tefelo, he is not my responsibility here you're, i care about your status as my client on this case and that's my priority.

..... Proving beyond reasonable doubt that you didn't know Tefelo

was going to rape her. They have no reason to keep you here and they won't.

Interrogation room 1...

A police officer slid a book on the brown wooden table and sat back crossing his legs staring at Tefelo as he uncomfortably rubbed his hands together...

Him: It doesn't look good for you Tefelo. (shook his head) What did you say happened? We are getting a different story from your friend.

Tefelo: I called Kimberly and made an appointment with her, Nathan then drove us to the river where he left us to talk but we didn't talk for long. Kimberly started touching me and got on top of me, the whole thing happened with her in top of me, it didn't take long because it

was my first time and she did everything by herself. I was confused most of the time.

Him: (staring at him) Do you honestly expect me to believe a Motswana woman would do what you just told me? Le gone a guy of your age doesn't know how to touch a woman? Thwaahala the monna, toga ke nna serious. I'm not here to play.

Tefelo: I'm just telling you the truth, can i please go home?

Him: I can only hold you in a cell for 24 hours but go Friday so i can extend your time here so you can think about this in the black hole. Do you want to spend the whole weekend in a cell?

Tefelo: I have a job interview today at 10 and i have been unemployed since last year, please let me go. I didn't rape her, we had sex because she wanted it.

Him: wa go tswa ha ka mantaga ha o ka ntshamikisa. Nathan's lawyer is speaking for him gake itse gore wena o ikantse eng ka ekare o tsjwana lenna hela jaana. I'm very disappointed that someone of your status is hanging with the likes of Williams and the Bakwena's, they didn't allow their son to say one word to the police. Moshimanyana wa bone irile are oa bua ke ha gotwe a emele loyara Kimberly wa lona le ene rragwe o kelemile gore ngwana wa gagwe o beteletswa ibile police e dire ka pela, her parents are boiling and expecting answers from us if not we will be hearing about how Maun police officers are corrupt. Be careful how you behave because you're facing serious time, Wena o nosi hela jaana mme o gana go bua, do you know that we can cut you a deal if you admit that you raped her?

Tefelo: Deal ya eng? I didn't do anything bad, she touched me... If something she raped me because i wasn't even planning to have sex.

Him: (sighed annoyed) So she raped you? Do you know that the doctor's report shows she was used? Your semen was in there too, they took samples..

The door opened then a CSI officer walked in with a silver briefcase and placed it on the table then he opened it and put on his gloves...

Him: (grabbed an ear bud) Borra

Officer: Sure... (sighed) Things are getting serious Tefelo, he wants your DNA sample so that it can be compared to the person who raped Kimberly yesterday gape ha o bona jaanong re tsenya forensic detectivesitse gore go thwaahetse. It could have been better if you spoke to me but once we hand you over to the Criminal Investigation Department know that they are going to nail you.

Tefelo's heart pounded as he read the navy blue overall written FORENSICS, he had seen a couple of crime documentaries when he visited Nate before and he knew how serious it was getting..

Him: (walked over) Open your mouth

Tefelo opened his mouth, the forensics officer swabbed his mouth and closed his case then he walked out closing the door.

Officer: With your semen in her the Magistrate won't spare you, men rape and kill women so much no one listens to excuses so say goodbye to your freedom. I was trying to help you but you think you're clever.

Tefelo: (clenched his jaws) I don't know what to tell you anymore, i guess I'll go to jail.

Officer: If you can admit that Nathan knew you were planning to rape this girl you won't go down alone, you didn't have a car he did, it's not fair that you have to go down alone. He got you into this didn't he?

Tefelo: (rubbed his head) He got me into this, he planned all this

Officer: (writing down) Now you're talking... Who came up with the idea of raping her? What really happened?

Tefelo: What i mean is he told me Kim likes me and he drove me there, Kim told me she was doing him a favor by sleeping with me.

Officer: (sighed and closed the book) Back to square one again, (stood) good luck and you'll need that luck to survive the cells this weekend. Sleep with one eye open gare itse gore batho bare ba betswa ke eng mo diseleng. {we don't know know where people get bruises when they are in those cells}

The officer walked out and stepped back in again sticking his head in.

Him: By the way ha ere Monday I'll be charging you with Rape so you won't get out, from here you're going to Maun prison that's where you will wait for your trial. I tried to help you but you think you know too much.

He closed the door leaving him in the mild darkness of the interrogation room. Tefelo's eyes welled up as he laid his head on the table as tear drops fell on the desk...

Meanwhile in the reception Nathan walked out with

his lawyer and bumped into the officer who was interviewing Tefelo...

Nate: Sorry

Officer: (paused) Yeah

Nate: Did you release Tefelo?

Officer: No, maybe he will be out on Monday, we are working on keeping him here for the weekend.

Nate: (saddened) Thanks

He followed his lawyer out....

At Tefelo's home....

Mrs Williams drove through the gate as his grandmother sat in front of the house washing her sour milk buckets, she stepped out in her black heels and blue African print approaching as the old lady put more firewood and blew the fire with a bucket lid...

Mrs Williams: (raised her nose looking at the visible poverty) Ko-ko

Her: (rubbed the smoke off her eyes and clearly looked at her) Mma Williams. (smiled)
How are you?

Mrs Williams: Please tell your criminal son to stay away from my son, he is stupid and failed in everything but he won't pull down my son. I will work hard to prove my son had nothing to do with Tefelo raping that girl.

Her: What girl?

Mrs Williams: I don't know what Nate sees in this

rapist and I have been telling him to stay away from him since childhood o bakile ke gone a taa ntheetsang gompieno. Ha bona motho a lathwa ke mmagwe o itse gore ke sepadi, mmagwe sale a mmonyale mo maleng gore o useless

Her: I hope you didn't tell my grandson that his mother threw him away because we didn't say anything like that to him, you're a woman have a heart. It's enough that he doesn't understand why his mother abandoned him or who his father is please. Is he at the police station?

Mrs Williams: Tie your dog, nxa

She jumped in her car and drove off as the old lady, put out the fire with water and put on her shoes. Before walking out she knelt by the bed and took a short prayer then she locked the house and left.

At the police station...

Later that afternoon Tefelo's grandmother waited by the chairs as the leading officer approached...

Officer: Dumelang mma

Her: Hello son, i was just talking to other police men and they told me that i can't see Tefelo, please my son I'm begging you. I just want to see my grandson and make sure he is fine. Not that I don't trust the police, even if he comes in chains and tells me he is fine. I won't ask him anything.

Officer: I'm sorry, we can't let you see him.

Her: (tearfully rubbed her hands together) Son I'm begging you, please take me down there so i can just look at him while he is locked in, i just

want to see him.

Officer: (looked at his time) Nkuku tota ga gona ka ha nkago thusang kateng, no one is allowed to see the suspects when they are in police custody. I have to go.

He walked out of the police station rubbing her teary eyes and crossed the road to the tuckshop opposite Maun police station where she bought airtime with the coins from her milk and dialed her husband....

Him : Hello?

Her: (shaky voice) Tefelo has been arrested for rape... (tearfully) They won't let me see him but i heard the police beat people in the cells and deny it.

Him: Tefelo can't even face girls and he raped? That is impossible, Tefelo o tala thata, are you sure?

Her: (crying) And the Williams are angry, i hear they got their son a lawyer koore molato wa go wela ngwanangwanake mme ntse ke itse gore Tefelo ga kake a dira jalo. God please not this again, I lost my daughter i can't lose my grandson.

Him: I'm coming there, please don't cry like that BP e toga e tsoga. I'm on my way

Her: I just wanted to see him pelo yame ne e taa nna, ko a leng teng otshwere ke tala gatwe sale a thathelwa phakela..... (rubbing her tears)

There is a reason they don't want me to see him,

he is hungry maybe they beat him. I hear they beat people and make sure they don't get bruises so that no one believes they were beaten, Why is God doing this to me?

She paused talking and fell down...

Him: Hello? Hello?

The tuck shop lady rushed out of the tuckshop and lifted her head trying to wake her as people walked over...

Tuck shop lady: (panicked) Please call the ambulance...(picked the phone) Hello?

Him: What's going on?

Tuck shop lady: Mosadimogolo o wile, gaa tsoge we are waiting for the ambulance or the police .

He hung up and ran towards the donkeys grazing behind the hut.....

At the hospital...

Later that evening Tefelo's grandfather and aunt waited as a nurse called them over...

Aunt: Mxm this is why Seanokeng dumped him, i don't understand Tefelo. Koore he is a burden to everyone and now he lands my mother in the hospital

Him: Tefelo didn't do this, how can you of all people believe Tefelo is capable of raping? The

boy is afraid of his own shadow, girls used to beat him at school a nna leng dikgoka?

Aunt: (folded her arms) He better pray my mother survives this, kante ene rragwe ke mang? Maybe it's in his blood

Him: Sea ran away without explaining anything, being a teenager she was she thought she was going to jail, maybe she was afraid of me because I wasn't exactly the best father back then.

Aunt: Ago... Tefelo ke morwalo hela mo go rona. His mother should have ran away with him.

Him: Shhh....

They walked inside and sat down as a doctor put on his specs and greeted them...

Doctor: (Accent) Hello I'm doctor Mulenga.. Are you the spouse?

Nurse: (translating) Ke nna ngaka Mulenga, ake wena monna wa molwetse

Him: Yes

Doctor: Um... Your wife suffered a heart attack and she got here late, there

wasn't much we could do.

I'm sorry Aunt: (burst out

crying) Oh my God! Him:

Ke utule heart attack,

areng gape?

Nurse: (translating) Mosadimogolo o iteilwe ke heart attack mme o gorogile mo sepateleng leiti thata go sena gore ba bongaka ba ka dira eng.

Aunt: (walked out crying) Tefelo must remain there, ba seka ba mmolelagake mmate ko phithong ya ga mme, he killed my mother. He should have died in that pit, his mother knew there was something wrong with him ha o bona ne a mo latha jaana. Mxm....

The old man remained seated as his joints weakened, his lips dried and swallowed a lump almost cracking his throat.

Doctor: Please bring him a glass of water..

The nurse quickly walked out as the old man's eyes welled....

A WEEK LATER....

Like, comment and share.....

My Wife's

Boss #4

and #5

At Maun Magistrate Court...

Sitting on the dock with his hands cuffed Tefelo glanced at the courtroom, Kimberly's entire family

and Nathan's family were staring at him with hate. Their stares poked right through his heart, the Williams and a few other people he didn't know were also present, not a single person from the Rampha family was there for support... Well until his father opened the court room door and bowed at the Magistrate before taking a seat. With little hope he looked deep in his grandfather's soul and took comfort in his little smile...

Magistrate: Does the accused have anything to say? Bench clerk: A gonale sengwe se o batang go se bua?

Tefelo: (in Setswana) I was raised by my grandparents, they are the only parents i know. Last week my grandmother suffered a heart attack when she heard about my arrest, she will be buried on Saturday and I'd like to pay my last respect to her. She is the only mother i know. May the court grant me a bail.

She interpreted to the Magistrate who leaned forward writing, the court proceeded as Kimberly stared at him without a single cell of mercy, Nathan and Tefelo made eye contact but regret in Nate's eyes didn't make any difference to him.

Magistrate: The accused is granted bail on the condition that he pays cash bail of P2000 and provides 1 adult blood relative surety who shall bind himself with P2000, the accused shall report himself at Maun police station each second Friday between 07:30 hours and 16:30 hours.

Nathan sighed in relief as the old man wondered where he would get that amount in such a short period of time, the court called another case and Tefelo got up with chains on his hands and feet, Nathan swallowed a painful lump looking at the heavy chains on his friend as he took smaller steps, the sound of chains brought tears to his eyes as he leaned forward rubbing his eyes. His father squeezed his shoulder...

Outside the court room....

Later on Tefelo's father rushed out of court dialing the owner of a butchery...

Him: Hello?....

Businessman: Mr Rampha

Him: Yes its me, I need P2000 immediately, you will choose the cow later. My grandson has been given bail but if I don't pay today he will miss his grandmother's funeral.

Businessman: If it's that urgent I'll need 2 cows for P2000

Him: (saddened) Where did you see a cow going for P1000? Le ene P2000 ke gore ka ke thametswe please help me free my boy

Businessman: I don't need the cattle now that's wh-

Nathan caught up to the old man...

Nathan: (panting) Ntate i have P2000, is there a relative who earns P2000 per month who can be a surety?

Him: (hung up) No, this is a dysfunctional family.

His aunt qualifies but she doesn't like him, she won't free him.

Nathan: I'll talk to my aunt or grandmother, I'm sure they will sacrifice for him

Him: Try your grandmother first, Ma Kay is a generous woman.

Nathan: Okay, i have my father's car so I'll quickly collect the money and my grandmother's documents. I'll call you

Him: Thank you son

Nathan: (paused and stared at the old man) Its all my fault, Tefelo liked this girl since we were at a junior school but the girl liked me instead, i didn't want her because i respect my friendship with Tee and i didn't want to hurt his feelings. He couldn't get girls so i told this girl I'll take her to Gaborone if she agreed to sleep with him first, i showed her my room in UB, she couldn't resist it... It's a block called Las Vegas... It's like-

Him: (pat him on the shoulder and curved his lips down in relief) Its okay my boy, i understand... Boys always get in trouble for things like this.

Nathan: She rejected him and that pissed me off because he was angry at me so i also rejected her, she called me telling me we used her and she was going to report us. I should be in there with hi-

Him: Bamokotsing we don't have time, di ofisi dia tswala can we finish this so that the prison can release him today please.

Nathan: Okay, can i give
you a rid- Him: Hurry up

He turned around and jumped in the car then he skidded off as his father approached the old man...

Mr Williams:

Rampha?? Him:

(turned around)

yes

Mr Williams: My condolences, I'm sorry that you have to go through this alone without your wife.

Him: Re tshelala gone.

Mr Williams: What was Nate saying?

Him: Just boys things, he was apologizing. I told him not to worry about it.

Mr Williams: I see.. (his wife walked over) Can we give you a ride?

Him: (looked at the unfriendly wife) No, I'm actually waiting for someone. Thank you

Mrs Williams passed by without saying a word and got in the car then her husband followed her and they drove off...

At Maun Prison.....

Later that afternoon Tefelo and a few other prisoners were playing morabaraba under the tree...

Prisoner: (dropping stones in each hole) Xu xamanyane haka koronyane haka!

Prisoners: (Jumped celebrating) Shapa! { 'checkmate' }

Tefelo: (smiled picking his stones and shook them getting ready) Sticks wee.... Just wait... You wait...

Sticks: Go on I'm watching....

He dropped the stones and got his as the guys behind him clapped hands cheering. The game continued until Tefelo won, the guys bumped shoulders and walked towards their block taking off their tshirts and hung them on their shoulders...

Sticks: Do you think your old man will manage to get you out before the burial?

Tefelo: I'm not sure, he doesn't have money. It will take time before he can sell the cows but i know if Nathan has money he will definitely bail me out, he is a giving person and he always has my back but now that his mother doesn't like me he might choose to listen to them just so they can pay his lawyer so i truly don't know.

Sticks: Nna ke sure I'm going to be found guilty because i raped my girlfriend, i gave her money every month, took care of her but she refused to have sex with me so i forced myself on her kante she was looking for an exit, she reported me and now i hear she is marrying the guy she was cheating on me.

Tefelo: That's bad...

Sticks: (laughed) At least I'm paying for my mistakes, you on the other hand need to get out there and live a little.

Tefelo: Live a little... There is no life out there, i failed at school and now i missed my job interview, i was going to be a security guard.

Sticks: Forget being a security guard, they don't hire people with a criminal record

Tefelo: What? But i haven't been convicted yet

Sticks: Same thing, why not get a license and drive a taxi? I was a taxi man. I have a Corolla that i worked for, you pay it every month and after 2 years it's yours, that's how i got mine. Ibile permit yame e teng i can rent it to you so you can pay my child support every month, i have a 3 year old daughter.

Tefelo: Sounds great, I'm definitely going to get a driver's license and get back to you. Taxi e dira madi tota?

Sticks: That's the business you can trust, every day o goroga ka seshabogape gao chone. Le mosadi oa phatshima, ke ne ke bechetsa ntswa ele togela gompiono e ntsenye mo prison ka rape ya masepa mme she reached climax, mosadi ene gaa bata gogo bolaya o kago bolaya waitse

Tefelo: (laughed) O taa dira gore ke seka ka tshepa basadi, i still can't believe that girl says i raped her gake akanya gore ke bari jang? Mxm

Sticks: (laughed) Nna mme gake lele thata, ke mo jele gore a sale a rapaletse. I fucked her all night ke ipaa pelo for all the times she refused to have sex with me. You should have fucked her

Tefelo: I don't even know what the word fuck means

Sticks: Educate yourself and live a little, Nna mmagwe ngwanake ke mo jele gake makale a nthipotile. (they both laughed) Serious mesta, ne go setse hela gore kuku e kape molelo gone hale

Tefelo: (laughed) I'll understand one day when i set somebody's pussy on fire

Sticks: (laughed) Nna gaa nyewa

mo go nna the rra Tefelo: (laughed)

Sticks wa poka wena...

The guys fixed their light blankets and laid down

facing up...

Tefelo: (saw a flea crawling in Sticks' afro) Heee!
(laughed) Nta ke eo ! Sticks: (jumped scratching
his hair) kae?

They both jumped and dusted themselves as Jail
guards walked in...

Jail guard: Tefelo Rampha?

Tefelo: Sir

Jail guard: You're going home, get your stuff.

The laughing stopped as Sticks quietly watched his friend picking his t-shirt and followed the guards out. The loneliness struck from deep within...

Tefelo: (stepping
out) Shap Sticks:
(sighed) Sure...

At the Rampha's home.....

Later that evening the whole neighborhood gathered in the yard getting ready for the prayers... Close family and friends were sitting inside as the St John church members took their seats, the pastor took lead as other young family members prepared tea for everyone.

On the other side one of the family members bent down and jumped the fence with a long electric extension from the neighbors to light for everyone. Meanwhile a police car stopped at the gate, Tefelo jumped off as everyone turned and stared at him...

New officer: Cheers

da brother Tefelo:

Sure

New officer: (smiled) Re go kgwisitse bana re go dropper ka madisefe, nkabo re go togetse kgakala kwa wa ta ka dinao hela {This police car just turned girls off we should have left you a distance from here}

Tefelo: (laughed) Amme go nale le bana mo lesong? {what girls in a memorial service?}

New officer: (laughed) Baa gamolela malatsia ko dintshong, (shook two fingers) O bule matho da brother {Nowadays they come looking extra hot in gatherings like this, be on the lookout you might score something}

Tefelo: (laughed) Sure, thanks

He walked through the gate holding his t-shirt, it all seemed like a dream.... He had never seen so many people in their yard. It finally sunk that his grandmother was really gone...the songs being sung by the church members and everyone made the mood worse, he had only heard them from the Ditatolo radio program... They were sad songs that brought tears to his eyes but he kept a straight face as he sat at the back.

After the preaching the songs continued until the pastor dismissed merapelo and young women served tea.

Tefelo walked inside the house and greeted everyone...

Tefelo: (shook her hand) Dumelang..

Uncle's wife: (smiled) Fekena batho, you're so grown you even have beard, you even have a deep voice waitse go raa gore rea tsogala ha o bona bo Fekena ele banna ba ba kana, bona the gore o tiile jang ekare o monna hela sente

Tefelo: (laughed) Ke monna rakgadi

Uncle's wife: (laughed) Ago, monna wa eng yo ne a tshameka mantwanele bo Mosa

Tefelo: (smiled hopefully) Where is she?

Uncle's wife: She is making tea that side, i heard what happened with that girl waitse baago tholela motogolo. When i heard what happened i just said to myself rich people are vindictive, if only the judge knew who you're

Tefelo: I don't think I'll be free, I'm

ready to serve my time Her: No, God will fight for you

His aunt walked in and gave him the evil look as she laid on her mattress...

Tefelo: Let me go

check on Mosa Her:

Alright bye

He quietly walked out and wondered by the fire area looking for his cousin through the crowd and mild darkness then someone jumped on his back...

Mosa: (laughed) Feke the wa tura

Tefelo: (laughed and pushed her down) Fosek hologa mogo nna wa nkimela ka mahura

Mosa: (laughed and smacked him on the head) Gatwe o reipile Kimberly? Monyana yo nkare candle yoo wa go twaela waitse

Tefelo: You won't believe what happened, i still can't believe it's that easy to go to jail for a crime you didn't commit.

Mosa: How was jail?

Tefelo: It was tough, you sleep on the floor with a light blanket
Mosa: Didn't they beat you?

Tefelo: I kept to myself, i didn't want to give them the impression that i was weak

Mosa: (they both laughed)

shems sorry
Tefelo: I'm hungry, any leftovers?

Mosa: Sure, go sit down I'll bring you something to eat
Tefelo: Let me go

bath first, i smell prison

Mosa: (laughed) Shap...

He got in his house and took a bath, changed his clothes and stepped out with a bucket of water. As he passed the serving table he noticed a short young woman facing the other way sorting cups in a tray. He paused and admired her legs from behind then he walked slowly hoping to see her face but she grabbed the tray and walked away.

Tefelo: Man!

He took a deep breath and emptied the bucket by the fence then he walked around secretly searching for her but she was no way to be seen.

After moving around for a good 20 minutes he sat facing the serving table and took out his phone texting...

Tefelo: Thanks for the cash bail.

Nathan: Don't mention it, can

i come over? Tefelo: Let's

keep the distance.

Nathan: T4 I'm sorry

Tefelo: I know and i know you did what you did with good intentions but we come from different backgrounds that's why you will never understand me.

Nathan: I'm still trying to get Kimberly to drop the charges and I'm going to replace the job i made you lose.

Tefelo: Don't worry about it, I already figured

out my next move. Nathan: See you at the

graveyard tomorrow

Tefelo: Sure

A woman approached him and sat next to him..

Her: Hi

Tefelo:

Hi

Her: I'm sorry about your grandmother, you must have been really close

Tefelo: She is the only mother i know-Im sorry i didn't get your name... (shook her hand) My name is Tefelo

Her: My name-is-Segametsi, I'm from church...

Tefelo: (smiled) Kante go nale ma St john a mante jaana, you're beautiful

Her: (laughed) And he is a flirt... This is unbelievable.. Tefelo: Why aren't you wearing a long skirt and a headscarf? Her:

I was just passing, so is it true that you raped a girl?

Tefelo: (sighed) No, i wasn't raised like that but that's not what hurts me the most, i wanted my grandmother to be there when I succeed in life, she left too soon... There is so much I wanted to do for her. She was the best thing that ever happened to me. She was my motivator.

Her: Where is your mother? Tefelo: I don't have a mother

Her: what do you mean?

Tefelo: She is dead to me, she wasn't there for me when i needed her. Why should I care about her?

Her: What if she had reasons for leaving you? Do you think your mother just threw you in a pit for nothing? Life is full of cruelty that-

Tefelo: Wait, what? I was thrown
in a pit? When? Her: (stood) Okay,
i have to go. Bye

Tefelo: (grabbed her arm and pulled her back) I
asked you a question

She pushed his hand and disappeared into the
crowd as Tefelo wondered around looking for her
but failed to find her until he gave up. He went
back to his seat wondering who she was.

Tefelo: Did she just ditch me again?

The next morning the cars queued up and headed to the graveyard where Tefelo's grandmother was laid to rest, he searched the crowd with his eyes the entire time but the woman from the night before wasn't there not even the sexy girl whose face he didn't see....

6 MONTHS LATER.....

Join the group TWIM followers for more fun, click on the name to be added. Good night..

My Wife's

Boss #5

At the University of Botswana...

The combi stopped, Nathan stepped out and paid the driver as a Ledumang senior student stepped down fixing her skirt. She could barely

look at the adults in the combi as if they could
all see she is visiting a boy for the first time...

Nathan: (to the
driver) 2 Driver:
Sure

He gave him the change and drove off, Nathan handed Kaone his change from the P20 and held her hand as they crossed the football field walking towards UB. She shyly put the coins in her skirt pocket and fixed her school bag as they quietly walked.

Her hand was soft and Nathan struggled to control his wild imagination, he secretly looked down to make sure the tent wasn't up but just to be safe he put his other hand in the pocket while holding her with the other.

Nathan: (looked at her and squeezed her hand) Hey Kaone:

(blushed) Hey...

Nathan: Ithela o nthodia mo phoning gare kopana oa didimala, why?

Kaone: O ntira shy (smiled) Accent ya gago e mpolaya gore Nate, it's unique

Nathan: Go raya gore ha o ise o jole le motho wa ko Maun Kaone: (laughed) I told you you're my first boyfriend

Nathan: Oh trust me, i believe you
100%. O blank gore...

Kaone: (laughed and pushed him away) Are
you trying to say I'm boring?

Nathan: (smiled) Well I'd have to break the
cookie jar to know that, wouldn't i?

Kaone: I'm not ready yet

Nathan: It's cool I'm just saying, what course do
you want to do when you pass your Exams

Kaone: I want nursing

Nathan: Cool, you're going to look sexy in that uniform. How come most girls like being nurses?

Kaone: My mother is a nurse,
i love nurse Nathan: Alright..

They walked through the gate as she admired the fancy buildings, she had never been to UB and it was wow... He walked towards the bar and made her wait by the chairs.

Nathan: I'm buying something
kea boa utwa? Kaone: Okay

She waited outside, minutes later he walked out and held her hand as they walked to his block.

Nathan: I stay in Las Vegas mme go nna ma fourth year mo teng but nna ke nale le diconnection, next time when you check on me ota hela jaana, don't get lost

Kaone: These buildings are too many, i don't know where we are. Nathan: You'll get used to it..

Minutes later they ran up the stairs, sexy girls greeted Nathan hugging her as Kaone quietly watched. She was natural and they had fancy hairstyles and beautiful makeup, the student allowance made them glow.. She even questioned her relationship with Nathan, he was

handsome and he had the swag.He unlocked the door and let her in then he closed the door...

Nathan: This is it...

He stood in front of her and took down her school bag putting it on his bed then he hugged her softly, she hugged him as her beam received the signal.. He leaned back and French kissed her as she went along.

Nathan: (cleared his throat and moved his jeans from the bed) Have a seat...

Kaone: (pointed at a picture)

Who is that? Nathan: That's my boy, his name is Tefelo

Kaone: Do you share with him?

Nathan: No, he is in Maun.

Kaone: Okay, he is cute if he can cut his hair

Nathan: (they both laughed) Afro eo re nna re e lwela hela, malast ke hare jampelane ke sena go lathela kgang ya go cutter moriri.

There was a knock on the door, he opened the door a little and stuck his head out... 'Shit' he thought and quickly stepped out closing the door behind him. He grabbed her by the waist and French kissed her...

Nathan: Hey babe...

Her: Hi.. (suspiciously) why are you closing the door?

Nathan: I'm with my girlfriend

Her: Didn't you say you were leaving her?

Nathan: We are fighting, ene tota gake mmate I'm trying to find the best way to leave her. (kissed her) Wa reng babe? I'll come to your room later

Her: Nathan i feel like you're just using me for sex, every time i want to spend time with you o busy but when you want sex you make time for us

Nathan: Can we talk later, I'm kind of busy... (kissed her) I love you, go shap

Her: (tearfully) You're hurting me

Nathan: Kante ke reng ne mma? It's not like I didn't tell you i have a girlfriend.

Her: Nna one o mpatela eng jaanong? You're hurting me

Nathan: Babe if it was you would you want me to be rude to you? I'm not a heartless person, I'm trying to dumb her nicely, give me time...

Her: (rubbed her tears) Okay, go shap

Nathan: (rubbed her cheek and kissed her) I'm sorry, I'll check on you later.. I love you

Her: Love you more

She walked away then he got back in the room and took off his t-shirt so Kaone wouldn't smell her

perfume on him, he secretly grabbed the condoms he bought at the bar and slid them under the pillow as he leaned over kissing her then he squatted and took off her Grasshopper shoes. He put them aside and massaged her little feet perfectly fitted in pure white school socks then he French kissed her getting on top of her.

He slowly unbuttoned her shirt but she sniffed silently crying. He paused and looked in her eyes...

Nathan: (sat back) I'm sorry... I forgot you want to wait..

Kaone: (covered her face crying) That's not it... Is it true you want to leave me for her?

Nathan: (stood up rubbing his mouth) Wow. So you were eavesdropping? Why would you do that? Kaone: (crying)

Is it true?

Nathan: (sat down and held her smooth thigh) No babe of course not. I lied to her because you don't want to have sex with me, i am a man i need sex. I'm just trying to survive while waiting for you. If you weren't starving me i wouldn't have to do this. I need sex to think and concentrate nna ibile kea feila gakesa have sex. (held her hand) Can't you compromise for us? If you love me you got to understand... Look at you're doing to our relationship? I don't want to cheat but you are making me do it.

Still crying she unbuttoned her school shirt and slowly took off her vest then she laid on her back as

tears dropped on the corners of her eyes...

Kaone: (lifted her skirt up) You can have it...

He licked his lip and got on the bed kissing her
but then he paused and thoughtfully took it off...

Kaone: Did I do something wrong?

Nathan: (looking in her innocent face) No babe, you didn't... I... Let's wait, I'll break things off with her and wait for you. I don't want your first time to be like this, I'm sorry.

She smiled emotionally and jumped on his back giving him a big hug from the behind...

Kaone: I love you...

Nathan: I love you too... Give me a minute to bring this little guy down..

Kaone: (laughed looking at his D) It looks so hard, isn't it painful ha go gagametse thata jaana?

Nathan: (laughed) No, come this side and bring it down with your hand...

{explicit content removed}

At Maun Technical College...

Tefelo listened as the administration officer pointed on the pamphlet explaining their courses...

Tefelo: (pointed) Okay, i want Bricklaying but what if i want two courses? I don't want to know Bricklaying hela i want to know how to do the ceiling as well..

Her: (turned the pamphlet around) Then here is your course, roofing. Here are the forms

Tefelo: I'm not enrolling now, I'll come month end because i just started driving a taxi last week.

Her: But you can keep the forms and fill them when you are ready, toga di hela.

Tefelo: True, thanks

He stepped out of building taking the Corolla keys out of his pocket and unlocked the car, he neatly put the forms in his file and shoved it in shelf, he jumped in the car and started the car... Shawn Paul and Natasha's I'm still in love played as he reversed and drove out the gate...

He spotted a heavily pregnant woman and a roughly 16 year girl standing by the road and blew the horn, they stopped him and he turned as another car passed him...

Driver: (stuck her head out) Mxm bo taxi man koore ha motho a emisa le ema hela nkare le lona bo goromente...

Tefelo smiled and apologized with a signal as the customers got in and closed the door...

Girl:

Letsholatheb

eTefelo: Sure

He joined the road and drove off. Minutes later he slowed down at the traffic lights and rolled down the window nodding his head dancing to

the music, the pregnant woman grunted at the back and he turned the mirror looking at her...

Her: (breathing heavily) Lillian

the water broke Lillian: Jesus

Tefelo: What's going on? (the woman grunted pushing) Hee what's going on?

Lillian: O mo dithabing... We have been waiting there di taxi di heta ditsedi mme resa tshwara a special

Tefelo: Christ!

He hit the hazards and looked outside, the space between the cars was extremely small but he reversed and hit the horn going through the green light and cars as they hooted at him, he finally went through and stepped on the accelerator as the woman pushed grunting...

Tefelo: My sister ke ago kopa oska tsholela mo koloing

Lillian: (panicking) Ofenna the mma itshware, where will we get the money for the car wash? Please hold it...

Ofenna: (grinning spreading her legs)Iyooo....

Uh...uh...mmmmmmh...(pushing) Mhhhhhhh

Tefelo: (glanced on the mirror and as she took off her panties) Holy Christ lady can you not do that...

He overtook four car and hit hump...

Ofenna: (screaming) Mmeweeeeeee....

Lillian: (crying covering her eyes) Ofenna...

Ofenna: Lillian get the baby, she will fall and break her neck
Tefelo: (sweating) This is not happening.... It has to be a dream...

He made a turn in to the hospital gate and heard a baby crying in the back, he kept his face on the road and parked in the emergency parking then he jumped out and headed to the maternity ward.

Meanwhile Lillian bravely wrapped her niece with a blanket and wiped her face then she noticed Ofenna was closing her eyes 'sleeping'...

Lillian: (shook her) Ofenna? Wake up the nurses are coming with bed...

(smiled looking at the baby) How can you be tired mo koloing ya batho (she didn't respond)
Ofenna?

Totally unaware of the situation Lillian stepped out holding the baby as the nurse leaned in fixing her glove...

Nurse: Mma? (poked her) Mma? Heela get up and lay on the bed. Tota leabo le nnetseng ko malwapeng le utwa dithabi gompiono jaana o bontshitse monna wa taxi dilo tse di maswe. Mma wee?

The other nurse got the baby from Lillian as the other checked Ofenna's pulse..

Nurse: She doesn't

have pulse? Nurse:

what?

Lillian: (panicking) What does that mean?

Tefelo quickly grabbed her wrist and pulled her along as they followed the one holding the baby...

Lillian: (reluctantly sticking her feet to the ground) No, wait... What does she mean there is no pulse? (tearfully) What does she mean?

Tefelo: (faced her) Hey... Lillian? Let them attend her let's go make sure the baby is fine

Lillian: (tears dropping) No, wait... (screaming looking back as nurses surrounded the car)
OFENNA?? OFENNA??

Tefelo: Lillian??

She didn't want to listen and she was pulling back, Tefelo lifted her and walked inside an elevator with her then he closed it and put her down as tears fell uncontrollably, he walked over and hugged her as she cried hysterically.....

My Wife's

Boss #6

At Letsholathebe hospital...

Tefelo held Lillian's hand and led her in the ladies room where he turned the tap and brought her forward.....

Tefelo: Wash your face. o thape diata pele

She rubbed her eyes and leaned over washing her face as Tefelo watched her, she had several scars on her legs and although from her face she was clearly light skinned her legs weren't exactly that, her skin tone was bad. The only neat thing on her was her 'Lemang ka ditsela' hairstyle which her late sister had done the night before, it shaped her head beautifully and revealed her natural African beauty. Her clothes and the worn out flip-flops spoke a clear language, a language Tefelo understood way better than anyone.

She closed the tap and sighed calming down..

Lillian: Thanks for
everything Tefelo:

Sure

Lillian: I don't have money for the car wash, it's just my sister and i and her baby daddy long

dumped her. She doesn't work so i don't know what to do with your car.

Tefelo: Don't worry about it, i made a little money I'll take it to the car wash.

Lillian: (anxiously) I don't mean to be rude but i have to go make sure that the baby is fine and maybe that nurse made a mistake. I think i overreacted maybe she is fine.

Tefelo: Let's go...

They both walked out...

Tefelo: Take my phone and call your parents, i don't think your sister is okay, you might need support ya bagolo.

Lillian: Our mother passed away and she was never a nobody so no one really cares about us. When they see us walking through their gates their facial expressions change because they think we are there to ask for food.

Tefelo: I understand, so what are you going to do? Lillian: About what?

Tefelo: what if she is dead, what would be your next step? Lillian: I'll tell my uncles though we are not close

Tefelo: Okay..

The nurse called her over...

Tefelo: I'm going to lock the car, I'll be waiting for

you right here okay? Lillian: Okay..

She walked inside to talk to the doctor as Tefelo rushed out to lock the dirty car.

Minutes later he walked back and waited for her by the chairs, his phone rang...

Tefelo: Yeah?

Nate: (smiled) So listen to this-

Tefelo: You won't believe what happened to me

Nate: Reetsa

pele so this is what happened-

Tefelo: Reetsa monna, ema pele ka sex

Nate: (laughed) How do you know it's about sex?

Tefelo: What else do you ever talk about?

What is it about? Nate: Tsek bua ee

Tefelo: A woman delivered a

baby in my car- Nate: What the

fuck! Are you serious?

Tefelo: And she died too, right in the car. This is freaking me out... Nate: Get outta here? Is

her baby daddy going to wash the car?

Tefelo: (sighed) She doesn't have any, she was with her little sister... (smiled) Ngwananyana wa teng o monte gore mestaa, se mathonyana e kare

mpopi {and the little girl with her is so damn pretty, she has sexy doll eyes}

Nate: (laughed) Do you like her?

Tefelo: (sighed scratching his head) but go gonnye the monna {but she is way too young}

Nate: How old is she?

Tefelo: I'm not sure but she looks between 16 and 19

Nate: Ago o siame motho yoo akere le wena o ngwana kana o ja tandabala rra? {fuck that she is fine, it's not like you're getting old age pension}

Tefelo: (laughed) Why am i not surprised you of all people think like that

Nate: But seriously the age difference is okay, I mean let's say she is 16 or 17 and you're 20 that means ke 3-4 year difference, more like a 35 year old man dating a 32 year old, re kare yoo 35 o motona mogo yoo 32?

Tefelo: No

Nate: (smiled) Go for it

Tefelo: (laughed) Nate the monna you're a bad influence utwa yaaka o bua o tobeletsa gatwe' go for it' koore if you had a sibling they would be in prison because of you.

Nate: Oskare prison sena santse ke tshogile ka case ya ga Kimberly, I'll only relax if she dismisses the case

Tefelo: What did she say?

Nate: I'm trying to flirt with her and stuff but i don't think she is buying it, i asked her to drop the case and her response was that the court can hold her responsible for giving false information but i told she can just say we decided to solve it outside the court.

Tefelo: Is that positive though? Ke raya ka case ya rape?

Nate: I'll ask the lawyer about it but o a gana Kimberly, she is still bitter.

Tefelo: Let her be, I'll serve my time gape i think it's too late because the trial is on the 15th. Ke setse ke ikhansetse ka bonna ke amogetse seemo sengwe le sengwe se court eka se tisang. (saw Lillian walking out) Nate I'll call you back

Nate: Sure

He hung up and approached her as she sighed full of emotions...

Tefelo: Are you

okay? Lillian:

(teary) Yes...

Tears fell as Tefelo hugged her tightly for a moment then he led her to the chairs where they sat down...

Tefelo: What's going on?

Lillian: She is gone... But they won't discharge the baby with me because I'm under 18, they need an adult family member but like I said my family is one complicated family, re tseelwa ko tase ko ga rona. I don't know what I'm going to do to get my sister's daughter because if a family member takes her they are going to abuse her, that's why my sister raised me. Our aunt abused me and she fought for me until she had me, ke ne ke ruilwe ke ntshitswe mo sekolong ke bereka go belega ngwana ha auntie a ile tirong.

Tefelo: I'm sure we will work something out, (gave her his phone) Call them and let them know what happened, if they don't care about you ke gone go siameng because they will dump the baby with you and we will see what to do after, reta bona gore re dira jang.

Lillian looked in his eyes for a minute and swallowed wetting her dry throat, she didn't even know what to say... For a moment she was happy to hear what he said but then she was never that lucky...

Lillian: Why are you helping me? You don't know me
Tefelo: I don't know you but i know the situation you're in

Lillian: (looking at his expensive t-shirt and car keys) what do you know about needing, you're rich...

Tefelo: (laughed) I have never heard anyone say that about me... Bua gape ke ikutise (she laughed then he laughed) So what's next? How is the baby?

Lillian: She is fine, they asked me for her name I didn't know what to say. I told them to leave it blank while I think of a name, my mind is just all over

Tefelo: Call her Refilwe

Lillian: (smiled) I love it...I'll let them know when I get back inside by the way I'm remaining with the baby. I got my sister's phone from her bag so I'll send my relatives call backs

Tefelo: I'll send you airtime, give me the number.. (gave her the phone) Does the baby have everything?

Lillian: I think so, she started buying things early because she knew she didn't expect from anyone.

Tefelo: (he buzzed her) Alright, go raa gore kea go batela wena se sejewang hela kana bale neela dijo?

Lillian: (laughed) Motogo wa paente

Tefelo: (laughed) Wena o lebega o rata dijo motogo tabe bago rumotse Lillian: (smiled) Gake bate..

Tefelo: So Lilly do you know my name? Lillian: No

Tefelo: too bad

Lillian: Aren't you going to tell me?

Tefelo: (smiled looking in her eyes) No, call me Rragwe Fifi

Lillian: (laughed) Ke tile gogo bitsa ka ene until o mo itatola, ibile ke wena o mo neetseng leina leo {I'm going to call you by that until you deny her, it will be easy because you gave her the name.

Tefelo: (laughed and stood up) Let me get go get you airtime o bue le bagolo.. (grabbed her hand and pulled her up) Ema ka dinao motsetse

Lillian: (laughed blushing) Don't make me smile on the saddest day of my life, i feel guilty that i smiled

Tefelo: (hugged her) I'm sure she is proud of you for not thinking twice about taking care of your niece...

She took a deep breath lying her head on his chest then they let go of one another...

Tefelo:

Shap

Lillian:

Shap

They parted then she walked back inside....

At UB...

Nate stopped the combi and hugged Kaone then she got in the combi as he walked back to the entrance dialing Kimberly's number...

Kimberly: Hello?

Nate: Hey.. How are
you? Kimberly: What do
you want Nate? Nate: I
want you...

Kimberly: You know you're lying, both of you used
me.

Nate: Babe wee bona, I'm sending you bus fee
ote kwano re bue malastwe couldn't talk because
the issue was new and you were still angry.

Kimberly: No, bye and stop calling me before
people start saying I'm a liar or something.

She hung up, he hung up and begun a text chat
with Kaone while she was waiting in the traffic.

At the police station...

Later that afternoon a taxi stopped then Tefelo
stepped out...

Tefelo: Thanks Mrasta

Mrasta: Sure, how much did they charge you

Tefelo: P450, I only gave them P200 we agreed I'll pay the balance tomorrow. If it goes month end, I'll cover it before the end of the day tomorrow.

Mrasta: Those guys are understanding
Tefelo: Sure

He walked in the police station with his bail document and reported himself before getting another taxi to the mall...

At Letsholathebe hospital....

Later that afternoon Tefelo waited by the chairs as Lillian approached then he handed her the plastic, she leaned over and looked inside the plastic.

Lillian: Thanks for the bathing soap and face cloth... Wow le toothbrush okay...

Tefelo: I wasn't sure how long you will be here so i figured you might need them

Lillian: (laughed) Ao batho

even panties? Tefelo:

(laughed) I hope they fit...

Lillian: (hugged him) Thanks for everything... I'm glad it's your taxi that stopped for us today.

Tefelo: I'm glad i stopped for you. I left the car at the car wash earlier but I'm sure it's okay now so call me if you need transportation.

Lillian: Thanks, I'll keep you updated. My aunt and uncle said they will come bane ba bua ba ntathelela hela waitse gosa ipha sepe ke mathata.

Tefelo: I understand you're talking about, anyway re taa bua ka phone akere?

Lillian: Okay.

Tefelo: (handed her P20) Tsaya in case the baby needs anything, o nteletse ga ngwanake a thoka sengwe

Lillian: Okay...

He hugged her tightly and let her go then he walked away, she remained still and smiled looking at him from the back...

Lillian: Rragwe Refilwe?

He continued walking and only turned on her second call then they both laughed...

Lillian: You forgot...

Tefelo: (laughed) I didn't forget, you weren't saying it out loud... Lillian: (laughed) Bye

Tefelo: Go shap

mmagwe Fifi Lillian:

Go shap rragwe Fifi

They both laughed and parted.....

A WEEK LATER.....

Like for a Sunday bonus.

My Wife's

Boss #7

At Tefelo's home...

Lonely Rampha sat in front of the house sipping tea as memory took him back in the days when his wife cooked deliciously food and his daughters playing on the ground.

He had dreamt of his yard with a big house at his age but it never happened and his lovely wife was gone... He still couldn't understand what was wrong with Seanokeng but he was glad his last born moved out, he counted it as some form of peace.

Tefelo parked at the gate and left the music on as he opened and hurried inside holding a plastic bag, his grandfather again found himself wondering what the future was holding for his boy...

There was no doubt in his mind his grandson was innocent but he couldn't afford to hire a good lawyer, a mild pain struck him under the breast

then he leaned back gently kneading himself with one hand while holding the tea with another...

Tefelo: (smiled as he approached) I bought you coke
Him: (smiled and put the cup down) Ke seno sa marena?

Tefelo: (laughed) Yes...

He sat on the other chair and handed him the plastic...

Him: How is work going?

Tefelo: It's going well... (sighed) Do you think it's a good idea to tell Lillian that I'm on bail and my trial is tomorrow?

Him: Well, it seems like you really care about her and maybe she cares too, she has to know. It wouldn't be okay for her to learn about it in the newspaper.

Tefelo: I don't know how to start, she is a very young girl she might not understand and fear me thinking I'm a rapist.

Him: She sounds mature for her age to me, having relationships is mostly about taking risks. Tell her the truth so that you don't have to have a good memory about certain things, relationships formed on lies never last.

Tefelo: I'll let her know this evening..

Him: Tell her so she can help me pray for you, we need all the prayers we can get for your trial.

Tefelo: (stood) Yeah... I have to go i
left the car running Him: Bye

He jumped in the taxi and drove off....

At Lillian's home...

Meanwhile several young men worked together to take down the tent as young women loaded the pots and dishes on the car. One aunt walked over to 'supervise' everyone who was working...

Aunt: (pointing) Bring those pots this side...and you two... Carry those plates to my car.(the girls holding a heavy bowl rolled their eyes in secret) Please be careful with those plates i bought them in Zambia, they are top quality. (looked around at the children running around) Heela lona, selang dipampiri tseo diye mosimeng... (clapping) Areye-areye- siana-siana-

The two girls put the plates in her car and secretly walked out the gate...

Girl: Mosadi yo the o rata go roma...

Girl2: She is so bossy, if she was educated we would be in trouble

Girl: That's nothing if she was married to the president she would even send the ministers to wash her panties..

She looked around but it seemed everyone was busy as other youngsters pretended to be working,

she turned around and joined about 12 elders who had gathered inside with Lillian...

Uncle1: Family as we can see... Ofenna left behind her little sister and the new born baby, what do we do with them?

None of them offered as they looked around avoiding eye contact...

Uncle: Botho is too young to support herself or this baby, they are children. How old are you anyway?

Lillian: 17

Uncle: Uh setse ale modhana thata... Someone has to take these children

Aunt2: I could take them but as we know I'm not well, i go to the hospital every now and then

Aunt3: I also wish i could take them but i am self employed, i sell vegetables at the bus rank

Uncle3: Mma OP shouldn't we take them? Our grandchildren are just 2 plus Lillian is old enough to do most of the work for her niece

Aunt3: (evil eyed him) I have to see a doctor about my back, i don't know how that is going to happen. I'm too weak to take care of a baby, yoo kana ke botsetse hela jo bo duleng diata kana

Aunt: I'll take her, she has always been my daughter... I was staying with her before her sister got her.

Lillian: (softly) Can't i just remain here with my niece? It's not like I'm schooling, i long stopped schooling when I was young

Uncle: No, you're too young and how would you

support the baby if you're not working?

Lillian: I am on the program, i have a swiping card and the baby will be getting a card from OVC too, we will be fine.

Uncle: I forgot orphans get money every month but it's still not safe for you as a young girl.

Aunt: Don't listen to her, she is a child. We shouldn't even be discussing this in her presence...
(to her) Botho go pack your bags and put them in my car, we are leaving for Gumare

Lillian: I'm not going to Gumare, it's too far from Maun

Aunt: (angrily) Go and pack your bag, are you talking back at me? Naareo kgarebe Botho?

Lillian: (tearfully) I can take care of myself and the baby.

Uncle: (softly) Botho? Botho? Stop crying my girl... You don't have a choice, it will be reckless for us to abandon a 17 year old orphan with another orphan, what will people say?

Lillian: (crying loudly rubbing off her mucus) But i have been staying here, i don't wa-

Aunt: (angrily) Can we stop negotiating with Botho as if she is an adult? Go put your bag in the car and wait for me there. We are going, period.

She stepped out crying as the uncle's heart sunk, she packed her clothes crying and sat on the bed sending Tefelo a call me back.

In Tefelo's car...

Meanwhile Tefelo reached for the phone while driving and clicked on her message then he smiled and dialed her putting it on his ear...

Lillian: (sniffing) Hello?

Tefelo: (stopped smiling) Hey... Are you okay?

Lillian: (tears fell) I don't know why my life-I don't
- know- I

Tefelo: (he pulled over and switched off the
engine) Hey-hey...listen... Take a deep breath...
Try it, let's do it... (they both took a deep breath
as

she rubbed her eyes) What's going on? You can tell me anything and I'll fix it

Lillian: (crying again) You can't fix it.. Tefelo: Try me... Try me...

Lillian: The elders have decided that my aunt should take me, I'm going to Gumare... (his brain froze) This is the same woman Ofenna rescued me from, she was abusing me, she is the reason I wasn't going to school because I was babysitting her children and cooking for her family, she was selling my food in her tuck shop.

Tefelo: What food?

Lillian: The ones orphans get...

Tefelo: (sighed thoughtfully) Heish... What am i going to do?

Meanwhile the aunt entered the room holding the baby and snatched Lillian's phone...

Aunt: (switched it off) This is why you're talking back at grown-ups, phone ke ya eng ole monnye? Do you have boyfriends? I hope you're not sleeping around because I won't take another baggage, you and this baby are enough to crowd

my house. You need to get off the phone and act like a mother.. (handed her the baby) Ga ke ye go nna motsetse nna, ke go thusa hela, get in the car.

Lillian hung her bag on her shoulder and walked out holding her niece as the aunt looked around at the 'low standard' of living in that room...

Aunt: How do people live like this? No cooking gas no electricity and when I want to offer her a better life she has the audacity to talk back...
Mxm tanki wa motswana ke bladiful...

She walked outside and locked the door...

In Tefelo's car..

Confused by the sudden disconnection he dialed her number again...

Voice: This is a free announcement from Mascom, the subscriber you have dialed is not available-

He hung up before it could go straight to voicemail...

At Lillian's home...

Meanwhile Lillian watched from the back window as people packed things up then her uncle approached the car supporting himself with the

knobkerry...

Uncle: Gomotsega ngwanaka, i know life hasn't been fair on you. I know you haven't recovered from your mother's death and i know how difficult Maphoi is but you just have to go, boasa boya pele.. Before you know it you'll be able to be on your own. This is the painful part of death

in the family, it's really painful when children are moved and i know how relatives are.

Lillian: (crying) Malome nna gake bate go ya Gumare, Maphoi even took my phone and i don't understand why we are going so quick, my sister was just buried, can't we let a day pass before we can lock the houses and close the gate?

Uncle: Nowadays things have changed, a week is enough to mourn, people have jobs and lives to get back to. (sighed) tsamayang sente... Take care of this beautiful girl..

The uncle walked away as the aunt and her friend got in the car and drove off....

At Nate's home...

Later that evening Nate walked in and greeted his parents then he headed to his room where he put his bag down and threw himself on the bed...

His father walked in...

Williams: Are you okay?

Nate: I'm just exhausted from the bus travel... I have been sitting on the bus since morning

Williams: That's not it, what's going on?

Nate: I wish i knew what was going to happen at the trial tomorrow, i feel responsible for the situation Tefelo is in... (sat up and tearfully looked at his father) Tefelo finally has a girl he loves and he is excited about her... I'm kinda happy for him and he is doing things properly taking his time getting to know her but I don't know if it will last...

Williams: It's not your fault, Tefelo didn't have to sleep with Kimberly but he did... You didn't put a gun to his head.

Nate: You're missing the point.. (laid down) Never mind... I'm tired, let me get some sleep.

Williams: We will talk when you get up...

He walked outside then Nate received a message..

Kaone: Hope you arrived safely

Nate: Yes babe, sorry for not letting you know. I'm a bit stressed, will talk later.

Kaone: Your friend won't go to jail, stop stressing. Love you
Nate: Love you more

At Lillian's home...

Later that evening Tefelo slowly drove past Lillian's home and noticed there was no one there then he took out his phone and tried her phone but it was off. He sighed and sent her a message...

Tefelo: What happened to your phone? We need to talk.

He drove home for the evening. Later that night as he got in bed he grabbed the phone and sent yet another message.

Tefelo: I miss talking to you

Tefelo: (later around midnight) There is something i have been meaning to tell you, i am out on bail, i have been charged with Rape and my trial is tomorrow. I don't know what the future holds for me but I'd love it if you could be there. Whatever happens tomorrow i love you and i want you to understand that i didn't rape that girl, it's a long story. I wish we were talking it would be easy to explain but anyway if i go to prison I'd like it if you visited me. The court starts at 08:30 in court room number 2, please be there.

He sent the message and dozed off...

At Gumare....

A little after midnight Lillian finished cleaning the kitchen and passed by the living room where her cousins were watching movies...

Lillian: I'm going to sleep...

9 year old cousin: Ntirela

Oros pele Lillian: Go and
make it yourself wa loiwa

9 year old cousin: (screaming) MAMA?

Lillian walked back in the kitchen and brought her a glass of Oros then she hurried to her room as Refilwe begun crying, she got in the bed and fed him...

She sighed thinking about Tefelo, she knew he probably sent her a message and her heart broke, she felt like they were worlds apart yet she desperately needed to hear him assuring her she would be okay.

Tears dropped as she looked at little innocent Refilwe imagining her being overworked like she was, she couldn't bare the thought but she didn't know what to do It was beyond her....

At Tefelo's house....

The next morning on his trial Tefelo and his grandfather got in the car but before he could start the car his father held his arm...

Him: Let's pray...

They bowed their heads and took a short prayer...

At Nate's house...

He jumped off the bed and reached for his phone...

Nate: Shit... #'*:= ' "«°!

He stepped down the bed and almost slipped on the floor as he rushed to the bathroom to get ready for the court...

At Maun Magistrate Court....

Later that morning people filled the court as they took their seats, Tefelo and his father also walked in and took their seats...

Tefelo looked behind him searching the crowd for Lillian but she wasn't there and neither was his friend, he sighed and faced forward...

The police officer banged the door and the court rose as the Magistrate walked in wearing a black gown.

He sat down, the offer signaled then everyone sat, there was silence....

Almost as if God himself had just arrived. Tefelo's heart pounded as the files were placed on the table..... (9t). .

My Wife's

Boss #8

At Maun Magistrate Court...

Nate ran through the passage and paused at the door taking a deep breath then he opened the door and calmly walked in as the magistrate walked out to his chamber, Tefelo stepped out of the dock appearing nervous with dry lips as the police officer whispered something to him.

Nate passed through the crowd and sat next to Tefelo's grandfather...

Nate: What happened?

Tefelo: (shaky voice) He has been found guilty, the court is in recess. The magistrate is going to prepare a sentence..

Nate: (doubtfully) Are you sure?

Tefelo: They are translating i heard everything, he has been ordered not to leave, he is under escort...

Nate: (shook his head) This is bad...

Tefelo walked over and sat besides his father

then he fist bumped with Nate and leaned back.

Nate: Gatwe bare guilty?

Tefelo: (swallowed) Yeah... (looking around nervously) I want to run away, I can't go to prison for 10 years especially for something i didn't do. Kimberly is going to pay for this...

Rampha: (surprised) Tefelo? How can you talk like that?... You don't know what the judge is going to say

Nate: And running away will earn you a longer sentence, don't think like that..

Tefelo: (took out his phone and leaned over calling Lillian) Lillian le eneo timile phone

Nate: (looked around and whispered) If that phone rings in court you'll be charged...

Rampha: (snatched the phone from him) Can you please relax... (to Nate) Bring him water... They said 15 minutes.

Nate quickly walked out of court....

At Gumare....

After having a sleepless night caring for the newborn Lillian cleaned the rooms and did her cousin's laundry as instructed by her aunt.

As she was hanging clothes on the line she recognized an old friend of hers passing by and ran after her...

Lillian: Lala? Lala? Lala wee?

She ran through the gate and caught up to her as they hugged with big smiles...

Lala: Hey... Wow you have grown... Mma kante you have a fit body jaana ne wena? Ibile o mosweu, go monate golo ko Maun kwa hee

Lillian: (laughed) Mxm akere rakgadi o letshwenyo, that's why i have always been skinny it's not that I'm naturally skinny. The mma borrow me your phone, i want to call someone, auntie got my phone

Lala: Please tell me you're not the same Botho who allowed herself to be abused, you're way too grown past that stage, ele gore Maphoi o kago tseela phone bothogo hela jalo? {how do you let a an old woman take your phone that easy?}

Lillian: There was nothing i could do

Lala: Heelathe monyana! An old woman will never overpower me, I'll take back my phone be ke mo kgarametsa ago kanamela kwa eses!

Kante gone mme why are you back here? I hate your aunt because she made you drop out of school, hoo gone o ntenne clar

Lillian: I came because Ofenna passed away

Lala: So what Botho? Do you need your aunt to cook for you? I mean I'm sorry about your sister but seriously what do you need your aunt for? It's not like she buys you food, the government gives

you money every month...

Lillian: It's different, Ofenna left a newborn, she died after delivering

Lala: Heela, so what? As far as i know you raised your aunt's children from birth... O beile mosadi yo matsetse a bana ba gagwe bothe, there is nothing you don't know about newborns. It's funny, sometimes when a child is being abused they are being taught to be mature kana you can practically take care of your niece by yourself especially because you don't have stitches like a normal motsetse. It's even perfect that the baby will be taken care of by the government as an orphan too, that's like getting double pay and more food... The government of Botswana will

be like your husband or the father of your child while you're the housewife caring for the baby... (they both laughed) o mma botswana... Hane kele wena nkabo kesata mo Gumare. I could have refused...God knew what he was doing allowing this woman to teach you duties way over your age, she made you cook and taught you to do laundry, kaha oratang go dira washene ngwana wa ga Ofenna wa go nna clean gorr

Lillian: (laughed) Eish mma, i want her to have a better life waitse, gakena pelo ya go mo neela masika because I don't trust relatives.

Lala: Wena o tshwana le nna, when i have a child I'm going to make her my little doll i won't dump her with elders and go enjoy myself not knowing the welfare of my own child.

Lillian: I'm not parting with Refilwe, she is the only blood i have...

Lala: Go back to Maun, and find a job as a cleaner or a cook in preschools, they might accept her for a half price. Dilo tse you negotiate the mma gao ithoboge wena koore o matepe, nna jaana ke etile hela mono. I have a boyfriend in Maun and he is helping me find a job, gake robale ke tsena shop to shop looking for a job. Wena santse o boela mo Gumare rona re bata go lata dithabololo konte?

Lillian: I don't want to have bad luck for not obeying my parent's orders, ke toga ke tsenwa ke

dikgaba, pelo ya mogolo moloji

Lala: (laughed and handed her the phone) Ijoo ota ipona mma, toga enna ekare ke go ruta mokgwa o maswe..

Lillian laughed it off and slowly dialed Tefelo's number trying hard not to misspell it...

Lillian: I hope i didn't get it wrong...

She put the phone on her ear and desperately waited...

At Maun Magistrate Court..

Meanwhile Tefelo finished the bottle of water and handed it bac to Nate, he sighed and leaned over resting his head on the front chair...

Tefelo: (tearfully) I can't believe I'm going to jail, obviously he can't find me guilty and not punish me, right? What does the law say?

Nate: I don't know...

His phone vibrated then he grabbed it and walked out, a police officer immediately followed him out as he picked...

Tefelo: Hello?

Lillian: (relieved) Thank God it's you, my aunt took my-

Tefelo: Babe i need you to listen to me and please don't overreact, i need you to understand me as much as possible.

Lillian: You're scaring me

Tefelo: A long time ago I had sex with some girl and i promise you it was consensual but she somehow felt my friend and i were using her so she reported me for rape, i have been out on bail this whole time but today I'm in court and i have been found guilty for rape-

Lillian: (tearfully) Oh my God-

Tefelo: The court is in recess and when the magistrate comes back he will be delivering his sentence.

Lillian: Tefelo the rra tshameka sente wena, i have big problems and you're my only hope, if you want to dumb me just dumb me don't cook such horrible stories about going to jail. I know i am a burden an-

Tefelo: (loudly) Lillian? Ntheetsa... What did i say about being emotional?

Lillian: (crying) Tefelo what do you want me to think?

The officer signaled him to get back inside...

Tefelo: I have to go, i love you okay? I love you and please do your best to take care of Refilwe, i wanted to be there for her but here i am. If your aunt is as bad as you say then you have to think like a grown-up and make tough decisions for Fifi's sake. It's not just about you anymore.

Lillian: (crying) Tefelo koore o

serious ne rra? Tefelo: Bye, I

love you(hung up)

Lillian: Wait, what's your surname? (sighed) I

don't even know your family or any of your friends...

Lala: What's going on?

She covered her face crying loudly then Lala leaned over and hugged her.....

At Maun Magistrate Court.....

Tefelo sat in the dock curiously listening as the magistrate read his sentence, his grandfather listened desperately as the magistrate read the sections and penal codes of the constitution, it all seemed like unnecessary jargons...he just wanted to know how many years his boy would get..

Kimberly's heart pounded as she stared at Tefelo who was literally shaking, he kept swallowing and rubbing his dry cracking lips. She always knew he had feelings for her and the way he always feared her kind of touched her for the first time that day as he thought about his shyness. She didn't even know why she refused to drop the case because Nate wasn't charged which was the whole point of reporting.. Oh yeah it was to avoid getting in trouble for giving false information.

On the other side Nate rubbed his sweaty palms staring at the magistrate impatiently as he went on and on...

Magistrate: (continued) The accused is sentenced to a seven year imprisonment- (Tefelo's heart skipped as he shook his head, his grandfather got teary as Nate glared at Kimberly) With a suspended sentence of 3

years considering he is a first time offender-

Tefelo turned and looked at Kimberly with helplessness... From his face she got the spitting image of Jesus when he looked at Peter after denying him three times in front of everyone.

Tefelo: (Stood up talking to Kimberly) I loved you... I actually loved you and i don't think you'll ever find a man that will dream about you the way i did, I actually thought there was a wife in you.

Magistrate: Order! Order! I'll increase your sentence ha ele gore wa egalala. Get him out of my court

The magistrate left for his chamber as Tefelo turned around facing the wall, an officer cuffed him and escorted him out. Kimberly covered her mouth crying as her mother hugged her tightly while she cried.

Kimberly: (crying) Mama i am evil.... I'm going to be cursed forever, I'm a horrible person... I can't believe i really did this. (whispering)Mama he didn't rape me... I wanted to punish his friend because i thought he will be part of the case, it was never about Tefelo.

Her mother paused consoling her and smacked her across the face then she angrily walked out of the court room putting her handbag strap on her shoulder...

Her: (angrily) Nxla!

Kimberly staggered back almost falling but her father grabbed her...

Mr Bakwena: What's
going on? Kimberly:
(ashamed) Nothing...

She hurried outside holding her bleeding nose as her father followed her.

At Gumare....

Meanwhile Lillian clothed Refilwe as her cousins stood by the door...

9 year old: I'm going to tell mama that you didn't cook for us, I'm hungry
14 year old: (folding her arms with attitude) Where are you going?

Lilian: Banyana ke lona tswaa mo go nna, ija

14 year old: Rola phathaphatha yame, o bata go e utswa? {take off my flip-flops do you want to steal them?}

Lillian: (slipped off the flip-flops and put on her shoes) Mxm.Nka utswa phathaphata e lapileng yaana

She hung the bag on her shoulder and grabbed her baby then she walked out of the house as the children watched her.

As she walked out of the gate her aunt drove

through and stopped the car...

Aunt: (rolled down the
window) And then? Lillian: I'm
going to Maun

Aunt: With a week
old baby? Lillian: Yes

Aunt: (stepped out of the car) Heta o boe koo ka ngwana naare wa poka Botho? {Get back here with that baby are you mad Botho?}

Lillian: (angrily) Rakgadi oseka wa nthaa go poka, gake rate {Don't call me mad, dont}

Aunt: (grabbed her shoulder) I won't tell you again to get back inside

Lillian: (turned her head and looked at her hand on her shoulder) Ntsha letsogo la gago mo go nna {take your hand off my shoulder} , o seka wa ntshwara.... I didn't put my hands on you so don't put yours on mine

Aunt: Are you threatening me? Botho ke toga ke go kapa kana waaitsetota?

Lillian: Rakgadi hanka baa ngwana yo haatshe o taa raa batho ore gakena maitseo ka gore ke tago shudubela mo mmung o, ke lapile ke go ikoba because you think I'm a fool. I could be writing my form three this year but you made me leave school, o ka rua nna o ntira lekgoba but not my daughter, Refilwe will not be your children's slave. She will have a place called home, she will have a mother and a father, she will go to school and look healthy, you know why? Because i am a mother. (her aunt moved her hand from her shoulder) I'm going to turn around and walk out of your place and you'll not do anything about it if you know what's good for you.

She took a deep breath and took her first step of the journey as her aunt speechlessly watched her.....

Like and leave a comment, the next insert is at 11:30pm.

My Wife's Boss

#9

At Kimberly's home...

Her father stopped the car then her mother stepped out and slammed the door, her father sighed and looked back at her...

Him: I am really disappointed in you, you have embarrassed us and you have sinned against God for sending an innocent man to prison. We all believed you and pushed the police to send this man to prison and all along you never felt guilty?

Kimberly: (crying) Papa you wouldn't understand, you're a man. You can't understand

Him: Well your mother is a woman and she clearly doesn't understand
Kimberly: I felt they used me anyway I'm sorry.

Him: You have completely lost yourself since last year, I'm not surprised at all. You go to night parties and come home late, we hear you travel around the country.

Kimberly: I'm sorry... I'll talk to the police and tell the truth

Him: Don't talk to them just yet, i have to find

out what the punishment is.

Kimberly: Does it matter?

Him: It matters, i don't want you in
prison. Kimberly: Thanks Dad, um...

Will you talk to mum?

Him: She will need a minute to calm down but yeah
I'll talk to her.

They both got out and walked in the house....

At Lillian's home.

Later that day Lillian laid the baby on the bed and sighed looking around, she still couldn't believe her sister was gone, it seemed like just a day before they were lying together on the bed chatting until late.

She opened the windows and cleaned the house then she made fire and cooked, a neighbor who had observed her when she arrived earlier walked in through the gate as she was blowing the fire...

Her: Botho?

She got up rubbing her eyes and dusted her knees...

Lillian: Maa?

Her: I saw you arriving with a baby, what's

going on? I thought you were moving to your aunt's place

Lillian: That woman isn't friendly, I'll suffer with the baby until she is grown, the government will be supporting her. All i have to do is stay home and take care of her

Her: Well, I don't support staying home because you're too young for that, rona ke rona bare ithobogileng mo botshelong bare ka nna mo motseng. You have to go to school, it's not too late and you were a

brilliant student, I'm sure you can pass if you go to school and your things will be easy because you are an orphan. Your social worker can talk to the school management and you'll be admitted to go back to school.

Lillian: What about the baby? The problem is that I'm a mother now

Her: You don't have to school this year since she is too young, you can go next year when she is a bit old or you can discuss this with your social worker. I was just advertising you

Lillian: Yes I think I should just go and see her as soon as the baby is old enough to be carried around, she way too tiny now.

Her: I was just checking on you, your family surprised me by how they quickly finished leso le, it was as if they wanted to bury her and go back to their lives.

Lillian: I'm not even thinking about them. Her: Don't be afraid to ask if you need help

Lillian: Emma..don't you have a friend who owns a preschool? I'd like to work in a school so that they can get her too

Her: I'll ask around for you, I know a few ladies from church who have preschools.

Lillian: Thank you..

She walked away then got back inside...

At Kimberly's house....

Kimberly sat on the couch facing both her parents as her father spoke to the phone...

Him: (hung up) You can't tell the police you lied

Her mother: Why not? Should a man serve 4 years in prison for something he didn't do? How would she even sleep at night?

Kimberly: I want to tell them

Him: If you tell the police you lied they will charge you with giving false information and many other charges of wasting government resources, and you will go to prison, the magistrate will use you to prove a point to other women out there and Tefelo will sue you for false allegations and even sue the police department for false imprisonment, the court will definitely rule in his favor. There are so many consequences here

Her: Kimberly will just have to accept the consequences of her actions, she had a chance before this man was sent to prison but she kept quiet.

Kimberly: I can't go to prison...

Him: You're not going to prison baby okay?

Her: This is why Kimmy is like this, I can not live in peace knowing an innocent man is behind bars

Him: I'm sure you can, let's not discuss this.

(stood) I'm hungry...

He went to the bedroom.....

At Lillian's house...

Just before dark Lillian grabbed a bucket of warm water and headed to the bathing area behind the house...

It was an area she and her sister made with reeds preparing for her botsetse, their back neighbor's big screen wall gave them enough privacy as the reeds only covered both sides leaving only the front part as their door...

Lillian pulled an old sheet closing segotwana and took off her clothes to bath, the sheet fell off but the backside of the house blocked her giving her just enough so she continued bathing.

Meanwhile Nathan parked at the gate and walked in the yard holding a small plastic bag...

Nate: (knocked on the door) Ko-ko!!

Lillian: (washing the soap off her face) Ee, I'm coming...

Nathan walked around the house assuming she was lying behind the house and paused surprised as he stared at Lillian's body while

she washed the soap off her sexy body well
curved body.

His heart pounded as he froze staring at her until
she finished washing off the soap and opened her
eyes...

Lillian: (heart skipped as she covered her breasts and pubic area) Oh my God... Who are you? (reached for a towel and wrapped herself) What do you want?

For that split second she reached for a towel he managed to wash the lens....

Nathan: (swallowed) Um-(he had temporarily forgotten what he was there for) My name is Nathan, Tefelo's friend. He gave me directions and asked me to keep checking if you were here since you sent him a message on his way to prison that you were coming to Maun. He asked me to buy you and the baby something to eat.

Lillian: I didn't think he had a chance to read the message. Nathan: He did..

She stepped out and got the plastic..

Lillian: Thank you

Nathan: (staring at her) You're welcome...

She walked inside the house leaving him outside as he stared at her fireplace and black

pots...

Nathan: Can i come in and see the baby?

Kana o nale meila? Lillian: (laughed) No,
come in...

He stepped in and smiled looking at the baby lying on the bed, Lillian tightly fixed her towel as Nathan turned around and faced her...

Nathan: You're beautiful, now i understand why my boy is crazy about you.

Lillian: (shyly) Thank you

Nathan: (awkwardly) Sure... (there was silence as he stared at her) I have to go, bye

Lillian: Bye

He walked out then Lillian moved the curtains assuming he was walking a distance away but she met his face as he was getting back then she jumped and pretended to be fixing her curtain...

Nathan: Can i buy you a stove and a cooking gas? Lillian: Um.... Will Tefelo be okay with it?

Nathan: I honestly don't know but i don't like the way you're living here, you need a stove.. Do you have electricity?

Lillian: No

Nathan: Then I'm renting you a room with electricity, i can afford it every month.

Lillian: I don't know you that

much Nathan Nathan: What

do you want to know?

Lillian: Um-

Nathan: You can't live with a baby in these conditions
Lillian: Can i think about it?

Nathan: Sure, take my number and let me know what you decided.

She reached for the phone and saved his number..

Nathan:

Bye

Lillian:B

ye

He walked out and drove off.....

A WEEK LATER.. (9t)

My Wife's

Boss #10

At Mr William's Lodge...

The next morning Nathan stepped out of the car and closed the door fixing his baseball cap as the car lights blinked responding to his lock.

The waitress passing by smiled at him blushing as he winked her...

Nate: Hey

Waitress: Hi Mr Williams

Nate: (laughed) That's my father's name, it's Nate to you.. Waitress: (laughed) Hi Nate

They both laughed as he ran up the stairs heading to his father's office where there was no one.

He sat on his father's big chair and swung around reading one of the lodge's pamphlets then his father walked in...

Him: What are you doing here? I don't need noise while working

Nate: (put the pamphlet down and sighed taking off his cap) Have you ever had feelings for your friend's girlfriend? Kind of like a crush?

Him: (pushing him out of his chair) It's not a crush or feelings, it's just curiosity. Leave Tefelo's girlfriend alone. (sat down filling the whole chair with his body breathing heavily) Don't mess with a woman of a man that doesn't have anything except that very woman. He will kill you,

according to how you told me he likes this girl
you shouldn't be thinking like that.

Nate: (laughed) Do you seriously think I'd think
about his girlfriend like that? Why do you even
include her in this, it was a general question

Him: You said he asked you to check on her
yesterday, wabo o tswa gomo tswela pelo?

Nate: Papa i was just asking

Him: This thing is like when you and your friend get into a restaurant, he orders food and you order yours. The orders come... In this case your orders are Kaone and-what's her name?

Nate: Lilly

Him: Yeah, Tefelo is sitting across the table with his plate and you have yours but before you can taste yours you're already salivating over Tefelo's food because maybe it looks more spicier or something, he goes to wash his hands and you're remaining with his plate, are you going to pick a piece from his plate? And do you think he won't notice? How will he feel about you doing that?

What happens to your friendship after?

Prison changes people and you don't know how Tefelo is going to come out, that softness might just disappear in there and when he comes back to find out you slept with his girlfriend he will kill you.

Nate: (thoughtfully) I hear you but i

was just saying. Him: Don't lie to me

Nate: Okay, i saw her bathing... She has a very beautiful body and i got a little excited what man wouldn't? I know it's wrong and i won't cross that line, i respect my friendship with Tefelo. The only reason I didn't want Kimberly is because i knew he wanted her, if i can respect him for a girl who isn't his then i can definitely do it with his girlfriend.

Him: Good

Nate: (sighed) She uses firewood to cook and she has a newborn baby so i offered to buy her a stove and rent her a 1 room since she didn't have electricity just to help her out, i wasn't trying to seduce her or anything

Him: You should have asked Tefelo first just so he doesn't feel sidelined, i wouldn't be excited to find out that a friend of mine spoiled my girlfriend.

Nate: (sighed) I guess I'll ask him later, by the way i didn't get my pay this month

Him: You only get paid when you are in Maun working here
Nate: Can you advance me?

Him: No

Nate: (smiled) Dad please, i want to buy her the stove and pay her rent 3 months ahead if Tefelo agrees, 1 room ke bo P500 so if i can give her 1,500 and buy her a stove for P100 and a cooking gas e tona. Advance me ka P2, 500...you still owe me the P200 wa malast

Him: should i pay you your P200? I can pay you now...

Nate: (laughed) No, don't pay me. So wa reng jaanong ka advance?

Him: I'll give you... Please go talk to the restaurant manager about the new drinks he wants to add to the menu, apparently some American tourists suggested drinks and most Americans always ask for them only to be disappointed

Nate: (walking out) Alright...

He walked out...

At Lillian's home....

An insect fell on Refilwe's stomach as she laid peacefully on the bed, Lillian turned shaking her formula bottle and jumped tapping it away before it could bite her, she hit it with a shoe as the dust exploded from the floor of clay soil then she threw it outside.

After feeding her she laid her closer to the door where she could watch her and still do laundry then she sat in front of the house washing the baby's sheets as her friend arrived...

Lala: Hey... Doing laundry again?

Lillian: (laughed) Diphate tsa ngwana akere di thatswiwa phakela lephakela

Lala: (laughed) Okay... Nna mma i found a job in a tuckshop, it's better than staying home doing nothing...

Lillian: Yeah.. Hei mma kana i have a situation here, Tefelo's friend came here yesterday with fruits and wet wipes for the baby gotwe they are from Tefelo, he asked his friend to buy them akere ke go boleletse gore o ile prison?

Lala: Ee

Lillian: So when his friend arrived i was bathing ko segotwaneng kaha and i guess he didn't know i ws bathing and went there, jaanong ka ha ne a athame ka teng ke ipotsa gore motho o nkakanyetsa dilo kana jang, koore ke ha panicker mma a kgamiwa ke mahoko gosa nne sente hela le nna ke swaba gore o mponetse kana nekele shelee hela.

Lala: (laughed) Why did he stare though? Why not go away or something ija, o toga

ago bolaisa Tefelo wena

Lillian: Reetsa ke go jele story, so later on he looks around and tells me he wants to buy me a stove and cooking gas ha santse ke tsietsega a boa mpotsa ka motakase be ke bua gore gakena motakase ke ha are o mphirisetsa room because these conditions are not good for the baby.

The house one is tempting me because i get scared at night, ke a boiha go nna ke le one. So if i rent i won't be staying alone and this house has insects, what should I do?

Lala: What did Tefelo say?

Lillian: I wanted to ask him but ke motsetse kana and the baby is just too young to go around, she is barely 2 weeks old. I want to visit him in prison but I'm just alone with the baby go raya gore I'll visit him when the baby is old enough to get in combis ale bi 2 months bogolo.

Lala: If she wasn't so tiny i would remain with her, mathata o mmonyekana ke sale le ene hela?

Lillian: The mma do that, i won't be long. Le nna tota i want to ask Tefelo because i don't want to spoil our things

Lala: How long will he be in prison?

Lillian: 4 years (sighed discouraged) 4 years le ene o montsi. I haven't dated Tefelo and I don't even know gongwe he has a girlfriend somewhere. I don't know anything about him except that he seems like a good man that can be a good father to Refilwe.

Lala: Hei 4 years le ene o montsi, if you were his wife it would be easy.. Did you guys even have sex?

Lillian: No, we haven't even kissed. Lala:

(sighed) So ke crush?

Lillian: I guess

so Lala: But

just ask him

Lillian: Let me finish this and go check on him, i don't know his surname koore ha ese ke sendela tsala ya gagwe call back.

Lala: Yeah...

She finished washing and got ready for the prison visit.....

At prison....

Later that day Tefelo walked over in his jumpsuit, he didn't appear to be in distress but he had a bandage around his wrist, he pulled the chair and took a seat facing Nate...

Tefelo: Ya

mestaa

Nate: Sure

Tefelo: Did you manage to find Lillian?

Nate: Yeah, um... She said thank you. She stays all alone, is that safe?

Tefelo: I really don't know how to help her now that I'm locked in here, i was planning to go rent a house with her so we can take care of the baby together but-

Nate: Maybe I should assist her with rent money gape there is no electricity in that house, i can't imagine how she prepares formula at night in the dark. The roofing is terrible, it's just a mess. She boils the baby's water with firewood, imagine if it rains or if the wood is finished

Tefelo quietly thought about it and looked him in

the eyes...

Tefelo: Is she beautiful?

Nate: (swallowed uncomfortably looking back at him) what do you mean?

Tefelo: (staring at his eyes) Is my girlfriend beautiful? Did i choose right?

Nate: Yeah, she is. Way better than Kimberly and she seems mature.

Tefelo: Good, she is mine do you understand that? Nate: Man really?

Come on

Tefelo: Don't even think about it

Nate: I'm not thinking about it, I'm just helping you keep your family. I am half responsible for you being here, the least I can do is to make sure you don't lose your family while serving time. If I don't help her someone will, even if it's next year. Your relationship had not been properly established yet, not enough for her to stop living for a guy she barely knows.

Tefelo: (exhaled frustratedly) I don't feel comfortable about it, it's not that I don't trust you i just know how stupid a heart can be. I don't want you to be her hero, the more time you spend with her something will grow out of it so it's a no

Nate: I totally understand, it makes sense. Tefelo: (sighed rubbing his head) I have to go...

Nate: Wait, how are you holding up?

Tefelo: It's a prison

Nate: (looking at his fist) Were you fighting?

Tefelo: I had to defend myself last night, i think maybe i overdid it. I'm going to court next week

Nate: For what?

Tefelo: Fighting, i might get an extra 3 months, I'll hear from court.

Nate: Why did you fight? Can't you just keep to yourself? You don't even have a week in here

Tefelo: I didn't have much of a choice, some prisoners are psychotic. I was defending myself besides I'll be studying most of the time koore

hela these people have a way of challenging new inmates i had to set the record straight.

Nate: (staring at him) You're freaking me out... Tefelo:

(sighed) I have to go, shap

Nate: Don't you need anything?

Tefelo: The old man bought me toiletries. I'm good. Shap Nate: Sure...

He walked back inside then Nathan left.

At the gate...

As Tefelo drove out of the gate he saw Lillian walking in, she was sweating from the blazing heat and she appeared to have been walking a long distance as her feet were dusty...

Nate: (he rolled down the window) Hey Lillian: (smiled and rubbed her forehead) Hi

Nate: Um.. Can i wait for you and give you a ride? Lillian: Gakena go

go dia?

Nate: No, they give you a few minutes only and I'm not sure if he can get 2 visits on the same day because I think they said 2 visits per week but I'm not sure I didn't confirm

Lillian: If that's true I'll beg them because i walked all the way, I'm eventhirsty.

Nate: (handed her his half full bottle of water)
Finish this, let me reverse the car.. I'll wait under that tree.

Lillian: Thanks

She walked in as he parked under the tree and dropped the seat waiting for her while watching videos in his phone...

At the waiting area...

Minutes after Tefelo smiled as he approached Lillian and hugged her...

Guard: No touching...

He let go of her as they both sat down smiling at one another....

Tefelo: How are you? How is my daughter?
Lillian: We are fine, how are you?

Tefelo: I'm good, i miss

you already Lillian: What happened to your fist?

Tefelo: Nothing, don't worry about it. Talk to me... I miss you so much..

Lillian: Nate offered to help me with rent and cooking gas, i want to accept his help because that house isn't good for the baby and i stay alone, kea boiha at least gake nale barenti ba bangwe ke safe.

Tefelo: (clenched his jaws frustratedly) Isn't there any family member you can stay with?

Lillian: I told you my situation akere Tefelo ne rra, I'm desperate... Insects fall on the baby and I panic each time i hear dogs barking at night.

Tefelo: Do you like Nathan?

Lillian: What? Of course not, if that's what you are afraid of then fine, I'll reject the offer and continue living the way I have been living. I just thought you will understand my situation

Tefelo: I understand your situation but i don't feel comfortable with that arrangement, find a way to survive without Nate or any man until i get out of prison

Lillian: for 4 years?

Tefelo: Yes 4 years Lillian, do you have any other ideas besides Nathan?

Lillian: Don't get angry with me, i didn't put you in prison... Your daughter isn't safe in that house and you're thinking about yourself?

Tefelo: What makes you think getting gifts from Nathan is best for her?

Lillian: You said each time i make decisions i must think about her too and right now she needs a safe house and somewhere i can quickly boil the water for her formula or else she will die of diarrhea

Tefelo: So you going to get his help?

Lillian: I'm asking you to think about her, I'll never cheat on you especially with your friend. It's about Refilwe.

Tefelo: No, find another way.

He stood and walked away rubbing his face frustratedly....

In the car....

Later on Nate stopped the video as Lillian walked over, he fixed his chair and opened the door for her then he started the car as she got in...

Nate: Shall we?

Lillian: Yeah...

Nate: (driving) Are you okay?

Lillian: Yeah, I'm fine... I thought about your offer, I'd appreciate it if you could help me out. My daughter's needs come first and at this point what you're offering is what she needs.

Nate: What did Tefelo say?

Lillian: I think he is just being insecure but I'll prove him wrong, I wouldn't hurt him with his friend.

Nate: I'd never go that far with you too, i know how he feels about you I'm just doing this because i feel partially responsible for his imprisonment. It's the least i can do as a friend

Lillian: I understand...

Nate: Let's drive this side and search

for a better house Lillian: Thanks

Nate: Did you eat something in
the morning? Lillian: No..

He turned to the mall and bought her
takeaways before they drove around the area
looking for a vacant room.....

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #11

At Lillian's home...

Nathan drove through the gate and parked in front of the house then they both stepped out chatting...

Lillian: (laughed)

Wait here... Nate:

Alright...

Lala moved the sheet hanging on the window and stared at Nathan from the sneakers going up his jeans to the All Kasi t-shirt.

Lillian walked in and closed the door...

Lala: (smiled and whispered) You didn't tell me he was so cute

Lillian: (frowned smiling) is he really cute? Nna ke bona ale maswe kathogo e maswe

Lala: (laughed pushing her) Look at you blushing
oh my God you like him

Lillian: (laughed) You're crazy I don't like him...
How is the baby? (sat down and checked her
diaper) Didn't she trouble you?

Lala: No, she likes sleeping... (folded her arms staring at her curiously) So? Where did you go? I thought you weren't going to "take long"

Lillian: (smiled) Nate found me a house for rent so we have to go buy the curtains and a stove then he will move me to the new house...

Lala: (smiled) Wow....(paused) Did Tefelo agree?

Lillian: No but he is in prison he doesn't understand how much I'm suffering out here.

Lala: Did he

say no?

Lillian: Yes

Lala: He probably understands his friend

better don't you think? Lillian: I know myself

better

Lala: I can imagine his frustration though, you know how egotistic men are , I'm sure he is sad he can't provide for you.

Lillian: I know but what would you do if it was you? Should I stay alone in the yard that doesn't even have electricity? Everything is falling and we have cockroaches crawling from the toilet coming in here, insects and spiders fall on the baby go setse hela gore ngwana a jewe ke dipeba tse ithele di phura dilo bosigo, the baby's milk needs

to be boiled, i cant use tap water le wena o itse metsi a Maun gore a gaila bana ka letshololo.

Lala: I know chomi ke raa hela.. Yone e thata mma especially because you only met him a week ago. Anyway let me get going, after this man drops you home call me i want to see your house, I'm glad we finally met i didn't know anyone in Maun now i can visit you.

Lillian:Yeah we will talk, bye

She walked out and passed by Nathan...

Lala: Hi...

Nate: Hey...

He walked in the house putting his phone in the pocket as Lillian packed the baby's formula and clothes, Refilwe sneezed then Nathan picked her up with a blanket and smiled admiring her as he was seeing a newborn baby for the first time..

Nathan: She is so little, o helela
mo diateng tsame Lillian: (laughed)
she is barely a month

Nathan: (smiled) It must be nice to
be a dad waitse Lillian: why do you
say that?

Nathan: It's just a feeling..

Lillian: My father and her father abandoned us
that's why i don't understand why you would say
something like that, a man loving a child isn't real
to me

Nathan: (laughed) It doesn't mean all men are
like them, my father is a good father and he will

even bend the rules for me, he will always protect me in public and scold me in private.

Lillian: I was just saying..

Nathan: I understand (stood up holding the baby) we are going to the car, Otare hithela

Lillian: No problem

He got in the car with the baby and laid her on his chest, after waiting for quite some time he got bored and took out his phone then he stretched his arm and took a selfie with Refilwe on his chest...

Her face was pretty and her tiny lips were partly open exposing her front toothless gums.. He laughed and clicked on the Facebook icon then he changed his profile picture captioned, "□□ke rotile".

At Kaone's home....

Kaone walked in her room and took off her uniform then she reached for her phone in the wardrobe and threw herself on the bed checking her messages. To her surprise she didn't have messages from Nate then his profile picture appeared then she dialed him.

Nate: (baby crying in the background) Hello?
Kaone: (heart pounding) Hi..

Lillian: (in the background) Let

me get her.. Nate: Um I'll call
you back in a bit

Kaone: Wait..

He hung up then she sat up shaking as tears filled
her eyes...

At Kimberly's home...

Kimberly's mother walked in her room as she was sleeping...

Her: When are you doing the dishes?

Kim: (sniffed rubbing her eyes) I'll do them when i get up

Her: You have been sleeping all day, get up and do something around the house. I am the wife here not you, ke eng nna ke bereka wena o kanasetse mo ntung mo nkare ke wena mongaa jarata?

Kim: I'm not feeling well

Her: Ere ntse o thola o ipipile ka dikobo jalo o itse gore at some point the truth is going to come out. You will stand before the court and by then the difference between keeping quiet and confessing now will determine your sentence? Judge wa go leba hela jaana a bona gore o bodipa ibile ga o ipone molato, prison motho o isetswa rehabilitation if you acknowledge your mistakes now and show remorse go supa gore you have been rehabilitated. Ke raya hela mma akere wena o reetsa rrago instead of your mother. O daddy's little girl. I'm going to check on Ma Connie ke ithele nto ele clean

Kim: Emma..

She walked out as Kimberly got out of the bed crying....

At Lillian's house....

Later that evening Nathan sat in the car with the baby while Lillian worked on the house.

After working she switched the lights on and smiled on her own as she plugged her phone on the charger then she sat on the new mattress and looked at her new house...

It was a small well painted one room with a small section on the corner of a shower and toilet. Her yellow curtains had been pinned on the rope with pegs, behind the door was the broom and a small Zezuru wooden table covered with a red dotted cloth and the two burner stove on top with 2 new pots, a bucket of water was placed on top of the small cooking gas cylinder and next to it was her sister's small kitchen unit with food inside.

Not far from her mattress was her table of toiletries and baby products which were lined on the table. Nate dusted his feet and walked in with the baby as Lillian grabbed her washing rag and soap..

Nate: She is
sleeping..

Lillian: Oh...

She got her from him and laid her on the mattress

then she gently covered her with a blanket and stood up, They both awkwardly looked at one another and turned away not sure of what the other was thinking.

Lillian: I'm going to take a bath, I'm very dirty

Nate: Sure... Um.. I guess i have to go take a bath at home. What are you going to cook?

Lillian: I haven't decided yet, why?

Nate: I'm hungry

Lillian: (laughed) Tsamaya ogo raa mmago ago apeelee

Nate: (they both laughed) You got me hungry by making me drive all day without feeding me

Lillian: (laughed) Tsama ogo thapa ee etare ke heditse go apaa abe ke go bitsa

Nate: Okay

He left then she closed the door and got in the shower....

At Kaone's home....

Kaone's cousin sat on the edge of the bed rubbing her shoulder as she cried..

Her: I don't know what you saw in him anyway, everyone can see he is a player, o claimer bokau mo go maswe gape nna gake rate monna yoo nna le di Likes tse dintsi on Facebook, ke sign ya bobete. How can a normal man have 300 likes on his profile within 6 hours ele gore ke page mang le gone mostly go commenta basadi on his picture mxm, he is probably sleeping with them all

Kaone: (sat up blowing her nose with a tissue)
He never said anything about having a girlfriend
or that he was expecting a baby

Her: That's what happens when you are dating a
guy who comes from such a far place, most of
these guys come to the city leaving wives and
children back at home, ota nna sure o bona le nna
lothe in the city kante ene o togetse baby mama le
ngwana ko gae every month o tsena salary

ka bogare a neela mosadi wena o tewa gotwe baby ke nale dikoloto, i know his types, i have been there the mma. Monna wa teng o taa bona a taggiwa on a wedding picture wena ago reile are wago thola bagolo ko gae kante o raa ago nyala. Nxla!

Her phone rang then she jumped taking a deep breath before picking...

Kaone: Hello?

Nate: Hey, sorry for responding back so late. I was busy
Kaone: busy with your family?

Nate: (laughed) Oh you mean my profile picture? (laughed) That was just a joke neke bata go bona gore batho ba taareng

Kaone: (crying) Nate just be honest with me, I'll understand. Nate: It's not my kid-

Kaone: Stop lying to me akere ke utwile mosadi a bua in the background, why are you lying to me? Maybe we should just break up because i can't do this anymore.

Nate: Okay

Kaone: okay what?

Nate: okay to the break up o bata gore ke reng? If you want to leave you can leave, you were starving me anyway. What makes you think i can wait until marriage to have sex? Do i look like i know anything from the Bible? Tsamaela koo, go find a "brother boyfriend" ko kerekeng ya fire ke bone ba ba itseng gore nopa bae alaga ka eng.

Cousin: (angrily leaned over) Ntsari ya gago, how dare you talk to her like tha-

Nate: Did you put me on
loudspeaker? Kaone:

(crying) Nate why-

Nate: O kgalemele cousin ya gago alese go bitsa
dic yame a ise ae bone, ha ele gore o bata goe
bona ke eta koo month end. La ntwaela bananyana
ke lona.

He hung up and continued driving....

At Lillian's house....

Later that evening around 9pm Lillian laid the
baby on the wall side of the mattress and got in
bed holding Kutlwano magazine...

There was a knock on the door, she got up and
opened the door. Nate
smiled then she smiled back and opened wider, he
walked in holding a shopping bag and his laptop
bag then she closed the door and got it from him..

Nate: I wasn't sure if you prefer Iron Brew or Fanta
Orange so i got them both

Lillian: Anything is fine, sit down I'll bring your food.

He took off his shoes remaining with the socks and sat on the mattress leaning against the wall then she washed his hands and handed him the food.

She sat on the other side of the mattress playing the game of Snake on her phone as he ate, minutes later he handed her the plate then she poured drinks in the plastic cups and sat down as they drank.

Nate: I brought my laptop so we can watch movies
Lillian: Okay...

He opened the laptop and pulled her closer as he clicked on the movie then they both leaned against the wall watching.

30 minutes into the movie a couple kissed and the scene became very steamy in slow motion with moans and grunts, everything became awkward for both as their hearts pounded...

Nate: (looking at her lips) Have you ever kissed anyone before?
Lillian: (looking at his lips) No

He slowly held her jaw with one hand and leaned over kissing her softly as she closed her eyes going along.....

Like if you would like to have an insert between the 10am insert and the 11:30pm one....

My Wife's

Boss #12

At Maun prison...

Tefelo's grandfather observed him as he walked over, it had been 3 weeks since his last visit. Seeing him in a prison uniform broke his heart but he tried his best to be positive as the doctor advised.

Him: How are you?
Tefelo: (sat down) I'm fine

Him: I want to sell 12 cows and hire a lawyer to appeal your case, I asked everyone about it.

Tefelo: What if we lose the case after selling your cattle? I'd never forgive myself if I put you in that kind of situation. I am reading a lot of books here, I'm going through the constitution and reading legal books about sexual offenses. I will appeal the case without a lawyer and prove my innocence.

Him: You're not a lawyer, how would you know what to say to the Magistrate? Have you ever heard of a prisoner who got freed after representing themselves in court?

Tefelo: I was reading about another case that was held in Lobatse high Court, that man wasn't a lawyer. He took his time reading and when he was ready he went to court, the case was reopened and he walked free. I will walk out of here free but even if i don't 4 years is not bad, i have established my status in here so no one will trouble me. I don't want you to worry about me... (laughed) this is like a boarding school except i don't go home on holidays, I'm boarding

Him: (laughed) Great, now my boy is loosing his mind

Tefelo: (leaning back)Papa tell me about Seanokeng
Him: What about her?

Tefelo: Anything... Throwing me in a pit and running away?

Him: She was a teenager and teenagers live double lives. You might think your 15 year old is a baby kante when she is with friends she becomes a different person. We didn't even know she was pregnant until the police showed up on our doorstep... (shook his head sighing) For a moment i thought they were coming for me

Tefelo: Coming for you? What did you do?

Him: (laughed and paused looking at the guard) it had to do with the meat i brought home...Go bata rele ko lwapeng

Tefelo: (laughed) I won't forget to ask when i get out... (staring at him) So what happened next?

Him: They told us you were rushed to the hospital... The little scar on your forehead was a result of a bottle, we believe you hit a bottle when she threw you in Ma Kay's pit. It was way back when people had trash pits in their yards. When we got in Seanokeng's room she was gone and the back window was open.

Tefelo: i have been doing a lot of thinking and

reflecting...The night before grandma's burial a strange woman approached me, she called herself Segametsi or something similar to Seanokeng. She said something like my mother wouldn't just throw me for no reason and I'm here wondering why a mother would feel she is justified to throw away her baby.

Him: Maybe is because i was a strict father, after running away your grandmother never gave me time to rest blaming me for being too strict because she always thought Sea ran away because she was afraid I'd be angry with her that's why you have never seen me angry, i made a promise to myself that I'll never be that strict.

Tefelo: Okay so didn't you guys ask her friends or classmates if she had a boyfriend?

Him: No not really

Tefelo: Why not? I mean she could have ran to the boyfriend's house, where did the police search if her friends or classmates weren't interviewed?

Him: They searched around Maun, she was just 15 years old..... 15 year olds don't have boyfriends.

Tefelo: Well clearly she had a boyfriend because she made me, i don't get your reasoning.

Him: Why are you getting impatient with me? I don't like your tone

Tefelo: It seems to me like you weren't so much of a father, if my 15 year old daughter got pregnant and ran away, I'd turn Maun upside down looking for her just so she tell me who slept with her. I'd make it my mission to find that boy so he can at least take responsibility for his child if not I'll kill him, i can never just relax the way you two were relaxed.

Him: Seanokeng was a stepchild so i couldn't get involved that much
Tefelo: I thought you said you were a strict father

Him: I know but things get complicated when you're a stepfather. Tefelo: You never loved your stepchild

Him: I don't like the way you are talking to me, i don't know what is happening to you in prison but this is not my child talking to me.

Tefelo: I don't know why parents always feel they are being disrespected when they are questioned about the past, you didn't do enough as father. Did you see how pissed Kimberly's father was at the thought of me raping his daughter? He wanted to jump in the dock and strangle me, that's a father! It doesn't matter if she was a step child you took her

responsibility when you accepted her in your home. If i accept Refilwe as my little girl I'll go on a high way to hell protecting that little girl. I don't understand your response to all these issues surrounding Seanokeng.

Him: Where is all these coming from? I don't understand you at all, why did you wait until your grandma was gone to ask this?

Tefelo: I don't know why i was so slow but this walls are talking to me, I'm reflecting back in my life and I'm looking at a thousand red flags that I don't like.

Him: Don't let prison change you

Tefelo: There is nothing to change, i don't know myself, if i find out who i am and get answers to my questions then maybe i can start thinking straight, these are the things that affected my performance at school, i didn't have peace growing up, i never understood my life. You didn't do enough to find Seanokeng. When you get home search grandma's things and try to find me Seanokeng's school papers, i need to know which school she went to and which class she was in so that I can find her school friends, I'm sure one of them will tell me something

Him: I'll do that, (stood up) I'm going
Tefelo: We

still have a few minutes

Him: I need to go, you're scaring me. I don't know what you're turning into but these accusations are an insult.

Tefelo: What accusations? You didn't do enough as a father it's as simple as that, it doesn't matter if you were a stepfather or a biological father you literally did nothing to find your daughter.

Him: (angrily) We involved the police, should i have underestimated them?

Tefelo: (angrily) that's the thing, if my daughter ran away I wouldn't wait for the police to find her...I would get out there and find her! And with your other daughter's attitude in the formula I wouldn't be surprised if she had anything to do with this because up to now i don't know why she hates me so much but it's alright, I'll deal with her when i get out.

I'm sure she knows something too

Him: (staring at him) You need help, you're turning into something else. I don't know where your trust issues are coming from but i love you and raised you, i protected you and even now when you are in prison I'm still standing here

Tefelo: (staring at him) And I wonder why

Him: (shook his head) You're ungrateful, goodbye

The old man walked away then Tefelo went back inside taking off his shirt and hanging it on his shoulder....

In his cell....

He walked in and laid on the bed putting his shirt over his face and closing his eyes. His roommate walked in and stood by his bed.

Him: Are you okay?

Tefelo: I'm good, do you need something?

Him: I didn't piss you off, what are you getting angry at me for? Tefelo: Give me a minute

Him: Has Lillian visited?

Tefelo: (sighed) No

Him: There we go, now we are going somewhere, is that why you have been bitter the whole week?

Tefelo: We kind of argued the last time she was here, i think she is still angry with me and she doesn't have a babysitter so it will be hard for her to visit. Yo kesa mo thaloganyeng ke Nathan because we didn't argue at all, i just made things clear with him.

Him: Didn't you say he is a student? Maybe he went back to school

Tefelo: It will be unlike him to leave without saying anything but then given our last conversation maybe he got angry that i didn't trust him.

Him: He should understand why you said what you said and he should respect your decision, I'd never let my friend support my girlfriend like that. If he is angry then he wants her, you're locked in here and they are out there who knows why they both suddenly stopped visiting.

Tefelo: Don't do that... Don't make me doubt Lillian... If she hasn't visited is because go thata out there she will be the first person i see when i get out(fixed the shirt covering his face and closed his eyes) Nna ke bata go robala

Him: Are you not going to read today?

Tefelo: (annoyed) Aish the monna mphe sebaka ke itheetse urh

The roommate shook his head and left.....

At Lillian's house....

Lala finished styling Lillian's hair and handed her the mirror...

Lillian: (smiled touching her hair) Wow it's beautiful, thanks
Lala: Have you checked on Tefelo?

Lillian: Uh not really, I'm scared to visit him Tefelo o a boulela.

Lala: Just because he said you shouldn't accept something from his friend which you did anyway and ended doing exactly what he was afraid you would do? You have to face that guilt and visit Tefelo, I'm sure he is frustrated missing you. Kana batho ba ba mo prison can not move on, gone ha a emeng teng ka nako ya a tsena mo prison ke gone hatsweledisang teng when he gets out.

Lillian: I'll visit him after Nate asena go mo cheka

Lala: So he also hasn't visited him? You guys come on its been weeks

Lillian: It's complicated, no one can understand what we are going through...

Nate parked in front of the house then Lala grabbed her bag and put the comb down...

Lala: Let me give you guys some space, we

will talk tomorrow Lillian: Bye

Lala walked out as Nate stepped out of the car...

Lala:

Hi

Nate:

Hi

He walked in and closed the door then he hugged her as she sighed with a smile resting her head on his chest...

Nate: (kissed her) Hey Lillian:

Hi...

Nate: (looked at Refilwe and whispered)

Is she sleeping? Lillian: (Giggled) yes

He grabbed her by the waist kissing and #removed.....

3 YEARS LATER.....

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #13

At Maun Prison...

Tefelo sat on the bed unfolding the letter and laid down reading...

{{{{{{Dear Tefelo

I am ashamed to write this letter but as a born again christian i have to seek forgiveness from you to find the kingdom of God. I don't know where to start but all I can tell you is that i have been carrying a burden of guilt for years now and today i can't take it, it's difficult to live knowing that i sent you to jail for something you didn't do. The reason I am writing you a letter is because i can't face you, i tried to visit you twice and each time i returned at the gate because I don't know what I'll say to you or how you will respond to me what what I have done to you. I am not the same girl i was years ago, i go to church and sing in the choir, every Sunday reminds me of my past sins and you're haunting me every night. Please find it in your heart to forgive me, If you ever truly loved me try to forgive me. I have nothing to offer you as an apology except my love for you if you let me.

With love from Kimberly}}}}}}}

He folded the letter and sat up thoughtfully then he smiled without a word, another inmate turned and looked at him....

Sticks: What is it?

Tefelo: (laughed in disbelief) Nothing

Sticks: (laughed) You can't laugh and say nothing, i also want to laugh

Tefelo: (got up and put on his shirt) I'm leaving this place within 24 hours and someone is going to pay me for my stay in here. Just wait and see. When i walk out of this prison even the president shall know i am out.

Sticks: Aren't you getting out next year?

Tefelo: (paused at the door staring at him) There has been a few changes my friend...

He stepped out...

At Kimberly's house...

The next day on her way from church Kimberly and her friend walked through the gate holding their Bibles...

Friend: Did you write him that letter?

Kimberly: I already sent it, I'm so scared... I wish i knew what he was thinking

Friend: He sounds like a sweet guy, I'm sure he will forgive you but you should have visited. An apology is better in person.

Kimberly: I am ashamed and scared at the same time, i have mixed emotions. This is a man who has been in prison for years, who knows what he has become, o mmala wa go nclapa

Friend: (laughed) Would you blame him? Nna mma the way i want a serious man i would have given him a chance the very first time he wanted me, i want a mature man even if he doesn't earn much

Kimberly: Mme kana Tefelo gaa maswe maswe...
O bonte jwa senna hela, it's one of those
situations where a guy doesn't look good because
he is broke, o bona hela gore yo ha aka bereka
goka ya teng. Nathan was only interesting because
he is rich and he was driving his father's cars but
Tefelo is a gentleman... (smiled and shook her
head) I can still hear

his voice when he said he loves me, (sighed) mxm at that time i was just thinking about Nate taking me to Gaborone, so childish.

Friend: (sighed) If i was you i would have dated him..

A police car drove in and slowed down next to them...

Officer: Hello, i am sub inspector Sebati.. I'm looking for Kimberly Bakwena

Kim: That's me, is there a problem?

Officer: We need to understand a few things about the letter you wrote to Tefelo Rampha...
Get in the back

Kim: (gave her friend the Bible) You'll tell my parents what happened when they knock off

Friend: Okay...

She got in the police car

At the police station...

Later on Kimberly's heart pounded as an officer

pulled a chair and sat facing her...

Officer: So what happened?

Kimberly: (tearfully) I was a troubled teenager and i didn't know what i wanted, I was confused and crazy...

Officer: (angrily) I don't think you understand what is going on here, you made us send an innocent man to prison! Do you realize how incompetent you are making us look? You are making the entire police department a joke... Go on!

Kimberly: Nathan asked me to have sex with Tefelo so that he can make me his girlfriend, he was also going to take me to Gaborone. After doing as he requested he started getting angry at me for rejecting his friend's love proposals then he dumped me on the middle of nowhere. I didn't have taxi money and it was hot, i walked a long distance feeling useless for letting men use me, at the time i believed Tefelo and Nathan worked together to use me, i was too angry so i came to the police station to punish them-well to punish Nate. By the time i realized this case wouldn't affect Nate it was too late, i was afraid everyone would get angry at me for wasting the police time and resources of Rape kits and HIV tests.

Officer: So you decided letting an innocent man go to prison was best? (she started crying) No don't cry, not yet... Do you know that Tefelo is going to sue us for falsely sending him to prison for a crime he didn't imprisonment? do you have any idea how much he is asking for? I don't think you understand what you have done,(shaking his head) I hope you are ready for what's coming

Kim: Am i going to jail?

Officer: O santse o botsa? The way a lot of women always lie about being raped I don't think you understand what you are doing, you're the reason everyone doubts victims of rape... How can you even ask if you're going to jail of course you're going to jail, i have 2 confessions from you now and one is in black and white.

Kim: For how long?

Officer: (stood up) Do i look like the magistrate, o badile mang le gone? Mxm

He walked out and slammed the door as she rubbed her tears.

The officer knocked on the other office and stuck his head in...

Him: Kimberly wa lona is admitting to giving false information, ke mathata

Officer: I hear Tefelo filed an urgent application and he is appealing to the high court.

Him: Does he have a lawyer?

Officer: No, i spoke to someone, apparently he is representing himself mathaka a kana ba bala molao ko prison, when others are running around fighting and raping each other others are reading educating themselves, koore 3 years yo o wetse a bala dibuka tsele tsothe and he is already making budgets for his compensation.

Him: (laughed and leaned back) Kana o ka

nna ae winner waitse? Officer: The officers

investigating this le bone ba jele error

Him: Its hard to tell when a woman is lying, i believe at least 30% of convicted rapists didn't

really rape. We no longer know when to believe their stories when they get here kamoso gape ota utwa bare mapodisi a lathela. We will talk later, let me go take care of this.

Officer: Ha go ntse jaana o gololwa leng?

Him: I don't know if we are reopening this case considering there is new evidence or its an appeal, I'll confirm it.

Officer: (smiled) I envy this guy kana wa go ja sengwe

Him: (shook his head) But prison changes you, it doesn't matter how much they compensate him that place somewhere somehow especially psychologically unless he goes for counseling after.

Officer: Maybe the magistrate will order for him to attend counseling sessions

Him:

Shap

Officer:

Sure

He walked out...

2 WEEKS LATER.....

At Lillian's house...

A taxi stopped in front of Lillian's house then she stepped out holding plastics...

Lillian: Fifi let's go, hold Resego's hand...

She paid the taxi and closed the door as Refilwe and Resego ran towards the door holding Wimpy balloons. She fished for the keys in her handbag as the girls giggled hitting their balloons against one another...

Lillian: (unlocked the door and walked in) Get inside..

They jumped on the couch as Fifi pressed the remote, Nick junior cartoons were playing....

Fifi & Rese: (singing along) Bubble Bubble

bubble bubble guppies Rese: Bubbles

Fifi: Guppies

Fifi & Rese: Bubble Bubble bubble bubble guppies

She rolled her eyes heading to the kitchen, she knew all the theme songs by head, she even knew their schedule by head. Her phone rang...

Lillian: Hello?

Nate: Hey babe, how are you?

Lillian: I'm good... (smiled) people hijacked the TV gase gore ke rekelwe yame ne batho? After Bubble guppies Shimmer and shine will be next then Paw patrol, when do i watch TV?

Nate: Don't abuse my children, don't start, if you're bored you come to my office, get under the table, unzip my pants and entertain yourself okay?

Lillian: (laughed) Yes daddy!

Nate: (laughed) What are you

cooking? I'm hungry Lillian: Your
favorite, let me get started.

Nate: Love you

Lillian: Love you more...

He hung up and grabbed the telephone dialing his father's office...

Williams: Hello

Nate: I'm knocking off earlier today, is that okay?

Williams: No problem, golo hale what did you decide about the graduation?

Nate: I'm not going, I'll collect my certificate after. I can't leave my job for a graduation ceremony

Williams: Good because I'm going to South Africa on Thursday so you'll be in charge

Nate: Have you talked to mama about pato?
{brides price}

Williams: We talked about it last night. I'll call the rest of the family and have a meeting before we can go to Lillian's family ra go kopa tsamaiso. (laughed) Have you told her?

Nate: (laughed) Not yet, I'm trying to find the best way to pop the question kana ke betse old school hela ke mmolelele gore ke romile bo malome gore baye go mpatela mosadi?

Williams: (laughed) Back in my days we just said bo malome bago ta koga lona ka dikana (they both laughed) and those women never minded such marriage proposals.

Nate: Times are different now, anyway I'll
see what to do. Bye Williams: Bye

He hung up and finished typing his document...

At Lillian's mom's....

After getting his first breath of freedom Tefelo walked in through the gate facing the one room but from a distance he could tell it was abandoned, the windows were broken and there were goats standing inside...

He sighed looking around and tried her number again but it didn't go through, he saw a neighbor raking outside and walked over..

Tefelo: Dumelang

Neighbor: Dumela ngwanaka..

Tefelo: I'm looking for Lillian, do you know where she moved?
Neighbor: O mmata ole mang papa?

Tefelo: I was dating Ofenna, i have been outside the country I'd like to see my daughter and i understand she is staying with her little sister?

Neighbor: Yes, Lillian is staying in

Chobe now
Tefelo: Those big houses by the mall?

Neighbor: Yes... Let me ask my daughter for the

house number, she usually does Lillian's laundry.

Tefelo: (shocked) Does Lillian's laundry? Ele Lillian o bereka kae?

Neighbor: Waa bereka tota ene yole, i don't think she is working (to her daughter) Chipo which house does Lillian stay in at Chobe?

Chipo: (spoke from inside)

House number 62 Tefelo: Thank you so much

Neighbor: You're welcome....

At Lillian's house...

Later that afternoon Lillian stepped out of the bathroom in her robe and sleeper shoes heading to the kitchen where she poured a glass of juice and walked out pressing her pink phone as the children watched TV eating pears.

There was a knock on the door then she walked over and opened...

Her heart almost fell out as she made eye contact with Tefelo. His haircut was fresh from the barber, the he had pulled up the sleeves of his muscle top and his tight gray sweatpants were bit revealing...

He swallowed looking at his one and only....her face was as spotless as a peach and she was glowing, her relaxed hair was at shoulder length and her robe revealed a bit of her cleavage...

Tefelo: (smiled) Hey...

Lillian: (put her hand on her chest

shaking) Oh my God..Tefelo: Come
here

He pulled her over and buried her between his
arms then he leaned back and French kissed her

Lillian: (caught her breath shaking) Um...

Okay... Okay... Um Tefelo: (staring in her eyes) Are you okay?

The children fought inside and rushed to the door both crying...

Rese: Mommy? Fifi is beating me
Fifi: Mommy she started it..

Tefelo looked at the children and looked back in her eyes as she shushed them shaking terribly...

Lillian: Girls go back inside, mommy will be back...

She pushed them inside and closed the door as Tefelo glared at her clenching his jaws...

Tefelo: Start talking.....

.

Like the post

.

-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #14

At Lillian's house...

Lillian: I'm

sorry

Tefelo: For

what?

Lillian: I moved on, 4 years was a long time and i didn't know you long enough to have strong reasons for waiting for you.

Tefelo: (shook his head with reddish eyes)

Lillian i love you... I love you, don't you understand that?

Lillian: (dropped a tear and rubbed it off) You're probably a good man Tefelo but life pushed us apart before we could know each other. I feel bad for doing this but it is what it is.

Tefelo: So when did you decide that you were done with me?

Lillian: I moved on-That's all i can say to you, I'm sorry. You have to leave

Tefelo: Why didn't you visit me and tell me this instead of letting me stay with expectations? So who is he?

Lillian: It's none of your business Tefelo, please go. Don't make this anymore difficult for me.

Tefelo: Difficult? How difficult was it to just say oh hey Tefelo I'm fucking someone else because you in prison.

Lillian: Okay that's enough, you need to leave

Tefelo: (angrily) I asked you a question

Lillian, nkaraba Lillian: (sighed folding her arms) What was your question?

Tefelo: Who is it?

Lillian: I told you it's none of your business, i don't owe you any explanation about my life. I didn't put you in prison so i shouldn't have to suffer for the fact that you went to prison. I have the right to move on with my life because we weren't married we weren't even dating.

He sighed and quietly stared in her eyes, tears filled his eyes then he clenched his jaws and sniffed gaining his strength...

Tefelo: I'm sorry for coming here
Lillian: It's okay, i understand.

Tefelo: (smiled a bit and pulled down the strap of her robe) You look beautiful by the way...

Her robe opened exposing her body then she quickly closed it as Nathan drove through the gate, Tefelo turned around and looked at Nathan in

disbelief, the children heard the car parking outside and rushed out passing between Tefelo and Lillian running towards Nathan, he squatted and lifted both girls on each of his arms...

Nathan: (smiled and kissed each on the cheek)
Hey little mushmellows... I missed you two

Fifi: Daddy we ate grilled chicken (laughed) and Res's tongue was burning she said huuuuuu

Res: (laughed) i-i-i-say huuuuuu

Fifi: (laughed) And mommy gave

her water Nathan: (laughed) No
more chillies for you lady...

He walked over and put them down...

Nathan: Get inside and watch TV, I'm coming

They ran inside then Lillian closed the door,
Nathan hugged her putting his arm around her...

Nathan: Hey babe, are
you okay? Lillian:

(looking down) Yeah..

Nathan: Give us a minute

She opened and walked inside then Nathan
closed the door and faced Tefelo...

Tefelo: Nate what are you doing with my
girl? We are friends Nathan: I didn't want

to do this, it just happened

Tefelo: It didn't just happen... (tearfully) You let it happen. This is my girlfriend you know i love her

Nathan: I'm sorry she is mine now, tell me you don't expect her to come back to you. We are a family.

Tefelo: (tearfully) Nathan i love her

Nathan: I love her too and she is the mother of my children, I already spoke to my father about paying bogadi, they are starting negotiations next week.

He swallowed feeling dizzy and squatted resting his forehead on his arms as tears dropped on the sand...

Tefelo: (shaky voice) Nathan...

I love her Nathan: Tefelo what do you expect me to do?

Tefelo rubbed his eyes while still down then he stood up and walked over to his face...

Tefelo: Gao itse sepe ka loyalty laitaka. Go shap mo tseye

Nathan: Gase kgang ya loyalty, should i let our friendship stop me from marrying my ideal wife?

Tefelo: (angrily) Ideal wife o raya girlfriend yame? oa tsenwa ne monna

Nathan: She didn't check on you for 3 full years, get a hint! You don't even know her last name,

do you know how her mother died? How old is she? Gao itse sepe ka Lillian kana mesta

Tefelo: (pushed him against the wall) Oska bua makgakga, you knew she was mine... You knew

Nathan: Don't put your hands on me.... You don't decide if she is yours and i can't decide that she is mine simply because i love her, She makes

that decision not me or you! I didn't force her,
she chose the man she saw fit enough to be
hers

Tefelo: (pushed him against the wall harder) O
bua dilodisele kana Nathan waitse? O toga o
nyela gone hela yaana

Nathan slowly massaged his back shoulder...

Nathan: You need to leave my house... I'm not
fighting you because I don't have to fight to get
anything. Kopa o tsamae

Tefelo: Raya Lillian ore kare a tswele ko nte ke bata
go bua le ene

Nathan: That's not happening, now you want to be
impossible ka bomo hela. She doesn't want you,
why can't you understand that? (took out his
phone) I'm calling the police

Tefelo: (looking at him) If you press that phone I'll
break it and more.

Nathan: (he put it back in the pocket for peace's
sake and looked at him) Okay...

Tefelo: Tell her to get out before i drag her out
in front her children Nathan: What do you
want?

Tefelo: Should I go inside?

He opened the door and signaled her over with his fingers then he closed the children inside...

Tefelo: Go inside, i need to
talk to her alone Nathan: Not
happening

Lillian: It's okay babe, I'm fine

Both guys glared at one another as Nathan got inside and closed the door, Tefelo stepped over and gently held her hand...

Tefelo: I love you, i can accept the kids and we can move on.

Lillian: (moved her hand away) Tefelo i can't...
(moving back) o seka wa susumela mogo nna.

Tefelo: (tearfully) What do you want me to do? What should I do? I love you... I can't help it...
(sighed) You really gave him a baby? You had sex that much? A baby? (swallowed) I'm in pain right now, please help me. If i leave i won't sleep.

Lillian: Tefelo you don't know me, you're acting crazy... It's like we dated before, I wasn't your girlfriend-

He moved closer then Nathan stepped out...

Nathan: Okay, this is enough.

Go back inside Tefelo: (staring at him) I'm still talking to her

Nathan: (loudly) She doesn't
want t-

Tefelo raised his fist and punched him on the
mouth, he bit his tongue and temporarily lost
consciousness as he staggered forward and fell
down holding his mouth....

Tefelo: Bitch!

Nathan spat blood on the ground as Tefelo jumped over him and walked away.....

I know the night insert comes when we are sleepy but don't forget to Like and drop a comment.

.

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #15

At Lillian's house...

Nathan washed his face then Lillian handed him a towel, he wiped himself and headed to the bedroom as she followed him...

Lillian: I never really knew him, Should I be worried? Is he a violent person?

Nathan: (sat on the bed) No, he is not violent at least he wasn't before going to prison. I'm sure he

is just angry, that's why i didn't want to fight back because he would have lost it, he will be fine but I want you to stay away from him.

Lillian: He scared me, I'll never want to breath the same air with him.

Nathan: (pulled her on his lap and kissed her) How was your day?

Lillian: (smiled) I went shopping with the children and i did my hair, what about you?

He laid her down and got on top of her sliding his hand under her bra...

Nathan: It was a good day i guess, I am planning to buy us a guest house in Matapaneng, the owner is going back to London. I went to the bank earlier and applied for a loan. I'm waiting their approval. If i manage to get the guest house I'm putting in my resignation letter

Lillian: Wow that will be nice but your father is going to be disappointed, he likes running his business with you.

Nathan: He should be proud of me, he did a good job as a father. I need to get out there and build an empire for my daughters

Lillian: That reminds me, Refilwe is turning next week, i want to throw her a little party and invite her classmates, my budget is 3K

Nathan: I'll deposit you the money tomorrow, baby tell me...If we get married what do we do with Refilwe?

Lillian: What do you mean?

Nathan: She can't remain in a different surname while you and Resegouse Williams, i want us to adopt her as our daughter.

Lillian: Is it possible? Le nna tota i would like to be her mother legally. I want her birth certificate to have our names.

Nathan: It's possible for us to adopt her, I'll ask a friend about it tomorrow.. (caressing her) You were all i could think about today....

Lillian: (smiled touching his chin) I'm all you think about...

He leaned over and kissed her peeling off her robe and unzipping his pants then he #removed....

At Tefelo's home...

Tefelo stepped out of the house and joined his grandfather outside...

Tefelo: Did you find the papers i asked for?

Grandfather: (dry coughing)

What papers? Tefelo:

Seanokeng's school papers

Grandfather: Check under my mattress...

Tefelo grabbed the books and sighed wondering how he was going find her classmates then he brushed through the papers and came across a group assignment. There were three other names on the cover...

Tefelo: Do you know Mareledi Nthao or
Tshegofatso Radipale? Grandfather: No, i
didn't know anything about Seanokeng's life

Tefelo: I'm going to the mall, i need to talk to some
people and get a taxi

Grandfather: What did the court say? Are they
going to compensate you?

Tefelo: It's going to be a long process but I'll be
patient, the case will probably take years but I'll
get my paycheck

Grandfather: Okay, i still have change from selling that cow. (took out his wallet) I was saving the remaining amount for you so that you can run errands with it

Tefelo: Thank you, I'm going..

Grandfather: Are you okay? You seem a little sad, i thought you'd be excited to be out

Tefelo: It's nothing, I'll be fine. Bye

Grandfather: I'll be gone by the time you come back, i have to go to the farm

Tefelo: No problem

He left...

At the taxi rank...

Tefelo approached the rank as another taxi driver recognized him and walked over, they bumped shoulders and fists...

Tefelo: ThabiT

Thabiso: Wa reng mister?when

did you get out?Tefelo: Few days

ago, how is the business?

Thabiso: It's going good... (touched his RunX)
Just paid of this sexy mama..

Tefelo: (laughed and shook his hand)

Really, congratulations Thabiso: When is
Sticks getting out?

Tefelo: It shouldn't be long because it's this year, mpatise taxi the rra Thabiso: O bata go simolola go renka?

Tefelo: Yeah, i want to start living..

Thabiso: I have a few guys who were looking for drivers... Tefelo: What kind of cars are they? I want a RunX

Thabiso: (laughed and fist bumped) Runx is life papa... We are planning something big for the RunX family in Maun.

Tefelo: What do you mean?

Thabiso: (laughed) Let's get you a RunX o taa bona

He dialed the owner of the cars and spoke to him while Tefelo was standing there then he got the phone and talked to him....

At Kimberly's home...

Kimberly's mother watered her flowers and heard the gate opening, she turned around and saw her daughter walking in holding her bail papers. She smiled and closed the tap then she met her halfway and hugged her... Kimberly had lost

weight but she put on a gentle smile and gave her mother the papers...

Kimberly: My bail condition is that i appear in court when and if ordered to.

Her mother: (smiled) I'm sure you can do that.
..... Are you hungry?

Kimberly: Yes, the food was terrible gape bane ba konya

Her mother: You're home now, come in...

Kimberly walked in the house and sat on the couch then her mother walked back in with a plate of food. Kimberly wasted no time and dugged in, a spoon seemed to have been wasting her time as she put it on the table and used her hand.

Her mother looked at her cheek bones and old hairstyle and felt that parental pain but for some reason she was proud of her daughter...

Mother: Did i tell you that I'm proud of you for writing that letter? The first step to maturity is accepting your mistakes and taking responsibility for them.

Kimberly: I wish he could forgive me

Mother: What really happened when he received the letter?

Kimberly: He didn't reply me, he went to the authorities and seeked to be released.

Mother: Even if he never forgives you its okay but at least you freed him, his name will be taken off the police system and maybe he can start his life again. You will also take your punishment like a strong woman and move on. The good thing about

this mistake is that it happened when you were a teenager, i don't know if they will try you as a teenager or an adult but either way you will catch your peers on the way.

Kimberly: I'll take whatever punishment they will give me. Would it be wrong to approach Tefelo and apologize? I still feel sad that he hasn't responded

Mother: It's not safe, what if he beats you?

Kimberly: I have to face him

at some point Mother: You

have a point...

Kimberly: (stood) I'm going to bath..

She went to her bedroom....

At Tefelo's home.....

The following day after getting the taxi Tefelo parked next to their tap and got water with a bucket washing it with dishwasher as he listened to music....

Kimberly opened the gate and walked in, her heart pounded as he approached him from the back...

He had grown from the boy she last saw. He was a man and it was evident in his arms as he squatted by the tyre washing it, the ground was wet and she could smell the wet soil.

Unaware of her presence he emptied the bucket and got more water still whistling to Sean Kingston's Beautiful girls....

Kimberly: Hey...

He closed the tap and turned around looking at her, his heart skipped and he wasn't sure how to respond. She was the last person he expected to see. She had cut her long hair and maintained a smart short afro and the long dress she had on hugged her body properly...

Tefelo: What do you want?

Kimberly: I came to apologize in person because you didn't reply my letter

Tefelo: (angrily) Get out... Leave

Kimberly: (stood by the car tearfully) I'm sorry for destroying your life. I am not that kind of person anymore

Tefelo: (angrily) I'm not gonna tell you again to leave
Kimberly: I'm sor-

He slapped her across the face and grabbed her by the throat pressing her against the car as she tearfully looked in his eyes losing her breath..

Tefelo: You need to stay away from me, you destroyed my life and never got punished for it.

She closed her eyes tightly and gently held his

strong hand as he tightly closed her airway both their pubics rubbed against one another.

Tefelo: Don't touch me... Don't hold my hand...

She let go of his hand turning her eyes as she was losing her breath, she gagged as he stared right in her eyes then he yanked her from the car and pushed her to the ground.....

Tefelo: What do you want from me?

Kimberly: (picked her shoes and stood up) I'm sorry, I'll go.

She quickly got up and took a few steps barefoot then Tefelo thoughtfully slammed the door and turned to her...

Tefelo: Hey... (she looked back) boela kwano... Come back here} Kimberly: I'm sorry for coming-

Tefelo: Kare ta kwano

Kimberly: (holding her shoes to her chest) Tefelo I'm sorry for coming Tefelo: Ha nkago latela o tile go lela Kimberly waaitse? Kare ta kwano

She swallowed tearfully and walked over...

Tefelo: Tsena mo ntung

Kimberly: (trembling)

Oh my God Tefelo:

(staring at her) Areye...

She walked inside the house then he closed the door and leaned back putting his hands in the pockets staring at her...

Tefelo: Take off your dress

Kimberly: Tefelo what are you doing?

Tefelo: If you don't take it off I'm going to tear it..

He reached for the Okapi knife on the table and walked over opening it...

Tefelo: So far the police know you lie about rape, they know everything. Do you think they will believe you the second time? (shook his head) You shouldn't have come here le ntsaya mothoho akere?

She slowly unzipped her dress and put it on the chair then he walked over holding the knife as she staggered back until she hit the wall, he pointed the knife inside her panties and tore it down as she screamed shaking and quickly put her hands on her mouth...

Tefelo: (turned to her) O kuela eng ke sago thaba ka thipa? Kimberly: I'm sorry...

He grabbed her neck from behind and turned her around then he squatted and split her butt apart, he leaned over and licked the kittykat and spanked her hard.....

Kimberly: (her face against the wall) I love you...Can i spend my last days with you?

Tefelo: I don't love you but okay...

He threw away the knife and turned her around then he planted a steamy kiss on her lips making her taste her the kittykat from his breath then he and #removed.....

.

.

.Explicit content has been removed and pasted at the group TWIM followers, please click on the name, answer the question and get access to the removed scenes.

.

My Wife's

Boss #16

Kimberly: (whimpering) Mmm..... Mmmm....

Mmm.... Mmm.. Tefelo: (grunting deeply) Uh

fuck....

He filled her up with his juices and sighed looking in her eyes, they slowly kissed with the d' still inside her... She could feel him throbbing inside her then he slowly slid out as they both looked at

it, his juice ran down the kittykat and dropped on the sheets...

He got up and threw over his t-shirt facing her without any facial expression, she wiped herself and pulled his sheets to her chest putting her head on the pillow and sighed relaxing...

Tefelo: Ke eta ke ago

tima koloi Kimberly:

okay

He jumped in his pants and slipped his feet in the phataphatas then walked out shirtless.

Feeling energetic he decided to spray the car interior and shined it with a cloth listening to music then he parked it under the tree went back inside...

As he threw the spray on the bed he noticed she was asleep then he paused staring at her for moment. It used to be a fantasy to have her on his bed but there she was, naked and peacefully asleep...

He took off his shoes and sat on the stool by the bed staring at her as she was sleeping then touched her babyish chin smiling and leaned over kissing her, half asleep she turned her face to the other side and dozed off.

He licked his lips leaning back and sighed thoughtfully then he grabbed his t-shirt and closed the door on his way out...

About an hour later she woke up and looked around, she was alone then she moved the curtains looking outside but he still wasn't there.

She took a bath and wore his t-shirt then she played the music on her phone and cleaned the house.

Minutes later he stepped inside the house and paused at the door staring at the clean house, he could smell the freshness of soap from her bathing as she was sitting on the bed wearing his t-shirt, her other knee was up as she was cutting her toe nails and he could see her shaved KitKat from where he was standing...

Tefelo: Hey

Kimberly: Hi... (smiled blushing) Sorry i dozed off.

Tefelo: (walked in and put the takeaways in the plate) It's okay, i got you something to eat..

He walked over and handed her the plate then he sat next to her looking at her as she started

eating...

Tefelo: What method of prevention
are you using? Kimberly: Injection

Tefelo: Do you still want Nathan?

Kimberly: No, i was a stupid teenager. I was just looking at his family background now I'm in to a man's personality. I want a man like you, i want you...

Tefelo: (sighed and stood) Finish your food and leave, i have to go to work

Kimberly: (smiled with a fresh chip on her lips) Can i ask you something?

Tefelo: Sure

Kimberly: The last time we-you know... You didn't seem to know anything and now you're a totally different person... And you're from prison so how do you explain that?

Tefelo: (turned and looked at her) You think I was fucking some guy in prison?

Kimberly: No, no, of course not I'm just asking

Tefelo: Prison is not as bad as they make it seem, the food and sleeping arrangement is poor but everything is pretty much available it depends on which areas of the prison you like to hang around. If you hang around gangs and stupid people you start acting crazy but if you choose your areas you can leave prison with a something, manual training or get a formal education, there is plenty of time to read without distraction too... The only problem with most people who go to jail is that most of them aren't interested in reading

Kimberly: (laughed) and you swear a lot, it makes me uncomfortable. Tefelo: Born again, right. When did that happen?

Kimberly: I guess i felt guilty about sending you to prison and I started going to church because i thought I'll feel better but I felt worse, sometimes I wanted to confess at church

Tefelo: I see... (leaned against the chest of drawers and folded his arms looking at her) hetsa o tsamae

Kimberly: Why are you chasing me away?

Tefelo: I have to go to work and like i said I don't love you anymore
Kimberly: Why not?

Tefelo: Because you're a liar, if i was to date you I'd probably kill you before we celebrate 5 years anniversary. Nna tota malatsia gake kgone go toleranta nonsense

Kimberly: I won't give you nonsense
Tefelo: Put on your clothes, i have to go

She put on her dress and shoes then he led her out...

At Nathan's office...

The following day Nathan leaned back on his chair reflecting back on his conversation with Tefelo, he knew if things were different they would be so much to talk about. A message from the bank interrupted his thoughts then he clicked on his phone..

He smiled dialed the seller...

Voice: Williams

Nathan: Hilton hi, can we meet and
finalize the transfer? Hilton: Pan French
restaurant, lunch?

Nathan: Yes

please, thanks

Hilton: Thank you

He hung up and dialed his wife...

Lillian: Babe

Nathan: Hey, i won't be home for lunch. I'm meeting the old man for the guest house

Lillian: I love

you Nathan: I

love you too

He hung up and dialed someone....

Voice: Hello?

Nathan: (laughed) Barry why are you so formal, i didn't even recognize your voice

Barona: (laughed) Ke wena o nteletsang ka landline ne monna, i thought ke ba mmereko, hauzit?

Nathan: (laughed) Are you still job hunting?

Barona: I'm on a 1 year contract in Molepolole , i want Maun monna mpatise tiro koo the monna.

Koore i gave you the best accommodation in UB o
robala ko Las Vegas mme ole le first year and you
still haven't returned the favor

Nathan: (laughed) That's why I'm calling. I need your expertise my friend... I'm purchasing guest house from some old white dude but you know I'm no expert in these things so can you come and manage this shit

Barona: Make me a formal offer melaite, put figures in there too if you want so that I can compare and contrast, if i leave Molepolole it will be for something better

Nathan: I'll be typing it immediately after this call le wena kakoo type your resignation letter

Barona: Sure

He hung up and leaned back smiling....

At the mall....

Thabiso flashed his lights at Tefelo as they drove past one another then Tefelo turned and followed him, both cars stopped by the road as 2 boys jumped out of Thabiso's car into Tefelo's car.

Thabiso: Help me drop

them home Tefelo: Sure

Thabiso: I have way too many students that I'm picking up, i have been planning to let the parent know that i want to let go of at least 3 students because now i end up picking others late, gase gore ke ba neela mogala wa gago?

Tefelo: Sure do that, they will be the only students I'm picking.

Tefelo joined the road....

Tefelo: Boys do you know where
your home is? Boys: (both) Yes

A few minutes later he dropped off the students at the gate of a yard with about 8 rented bachelor pads, he waited to make sure there was someone home and as soon as the door opened he reversed..

As he looked on the mirror he saw beautiful legs approaching then he moved his mirror and looked at her entire body up to the face then he hit the hooter, she signaled him to stop then he reduced the volume and changed from RB1 to Duma fm, the music wasn't as he expected he tapped on the USB she opened the front door and closed the door...

Her: Dumelang

Tefelo: Hi... (joined the
road) The belt Her: (pulled
the belt) Sorry, i forgot

Tefelo: It happens, where

are you going? Her: Ministry
of education

Tefelo: Ke bidiwa

Tefelo Her: Hi

Tefelo

Tefelo: (laughed) Wabo

oka simolola Her:

(laughed) My name is

Lolo

Tefelo: Lolo do you stay here kana o chekile
boyfriend?

Lolo: (laughed) I stay with my sister.

Tefelo: (laughed) Boyfriend ene o

nna kae ele gore? Lolo: (laughed) Ga

gona boyfriend

Tefelo: Too bad for you I'm also taken, I'm completely in love. Ga ke go bona jaana kea borega

Lolo: (laughed) Waitse ke mathata, kile

kare ke ago bata? Tefelo: O ntswela pelo

le ha ke go lebile jaana

Lolo: (laughed) banyana the baa kgona ntse o

nale le sekopo jaana? Tefelo: (laughed) Ae

tsamaela koo

Lolo: (laughed) What? didn't she tell you

gore o nale le sekopo? Tefelo: (laughed) ke a

go holosa gole kana Lolo

Lolo: Gape o lebega o boulela gore, these kinds of boyfriends that ask for your Facebook password. (they both laughed) and you look like the types that cry for sex

Tefelo: (laughed) Waa tsenwa

Lolo: You probably don't drink but o lebega o rata menate, type ya gota bosigo e

Tefelo: I have never been to a party

Lolo: Amme go raya gore o monnanyana,

she is a lucky girl Tefelo: Straight,

mphamola the mma, nkutswe mogo ene

Lolo: (laughed) mang a utswa ra sekopo

Tefelo: Ae nnyaa the mma nkutswa wena

Before he knew it he was at the ministry of education then she stepped out and handed him the money..

Tefelo: It's okay, take my number and call me when you're done ke goise lapen.

Lolo: I'm not going home, I'll be going around the mall for a while
Tefelo: Ee tisa, I'll drop you off

Lolo: 727544-

Kimberly: (stepped on her toes) Sorry hoo

She opened the front door and got in then she leaned over and kissed him without a warning....

Kimberly: Hey babe...

Lolo quickly turned around and hurried inside then Tefelo turned the steering wheel and joined the road...

Kimberly: Wow nopa ya prison e strong akere? You just can't keep it zipped.

Tefelo: What are you doing here?

Kimberly: I came to certify my papers, Tefelo were

you trying to get her number?

Tefelo: I wasn't getting

her number Kimberly:

Wow

Tefelo: Don't wow me I'm not your
boyfriend, i told you I'm not interested in
you.

Kimberly: Too bad.... If i was you i would start saving. Tefelo: what do you mean?

Kimberly: Nothing, ke kopa P50 and drop me off at the pharmacy.

He handed her P50 and dropped her off at the pharmacy then he left.....

A MONTH LATER.....

I know we are sleepy but do Like and comment, have a goodnight..

- .
- .
- .

My Wife's

Boss #17

At the boys's home.....

Tefelo drove in through the gate then the boys

got off the taxi and ran towards the house as their mother waved at Tefelo.

Boys: Tomorrow

Tefelo: Sharp...

He slowly turned the car around staring at Lolo's house hoping to see her outside but no one was sitting outside then he stepped out and knocked on the door.

A thick mature lady opened the door then he smiled rubbing his hands respectfully....

Tefelo:

Dumelang

Her: O teng

papa?

Tefelo: Emma, I'm

looking for Lolo Her: Who
are you?

Tefelo: My name is Tefelo, I'm an old friend

Her: But how come you don't you
have her number? Tefelo: I-

Unaware he was outside Lolo stepped out in her vest and hot pants then she quickly stopped

sucking the red lollipop in her mouth and pushed her messed up hair back with her. He turned and admired her body literally undressing her so much her big sister picked it as his eyes ran down her body.

Her: She matho a

gago rra Tefelo:

(unaware) Maa?

She quietly walked back inside and closed the door as Lolo slid her feet in her flip-flops and smiled at him with a colored mouth...

Lolo: I didn't expect you to come here, ke swabile mo go maswe o mpona ke leswe kaha ke jela ngwana stokswiti

Tefelo: (laughed and pushed her hair back) yanong moriri o beditswe ke motakase?

Lolo: (laughed) Stop it, i just undid, i want to wash it and blow dry

Tefelo: You have beautiful legs and (touched her tummy) and a sexy tummy

Lolo: (slapped his hand and glanced at the window) Tefelo koore o irang wena mogolo ale teng...talk with your mouth not your hands (looked at the window) what do you want?

Tefelo: I want your number, kante o ntshokodisetsa eng? Do I have to beg for your number the whole month?

Lolo: (blushing) I told you i can't give you my number, I'm scared of your girlfriend.

Tefelo: I don't have a girlfriend

Lolo: That tall girl kissed you and you

didn't say anything Tefelo: It's a complicated situation, give me your number

Lolo: Tefelo rra nna gake bate go rogiwa ke banyana, i don't have a boyfriend yes but it doesn't mean I'll go around snatching people's boyfriends

Tefelo: Forget the number can i pick later today so we can go eat somewhere and talk about the weather?

Lolo: (laughed) I can't leave, I'm preparing for the next day. I found a job and I'm starting tomorrow.

Tefelo: Oh yeah kana last time you were certifying your certificates, Congratulations, what will you be doing?

Lolo: I'll be a personal assistant, I'm planning to move out next month after getting paid. I sleep on the couch in the living room

Tefelo: At least you sleep on the couch, i slept on the floor until recently (they both laughed) Will your sister be dropping you off at work?

Lolo: She doesn't have a car, I'll be using di combi

Tefelo: but the Stop is quite a walk from here, and combis are not reliable it can pass you by because it's full. I'll pick you up whenever i pick Mrs Themba's sons

Lolo: I can't hire a taxi, it's expensive. It's better I use combi so that the other money can be for lunch

Tefelo: Let's make a deal, I'll pick you for free this month because you just started working but next month you'll decide how much you will pay me.

Lolo: Thank you, and just to be clear I'm only agreeing because i need your help. I am not exchanging for sex or anything. If you think I'm

going to pay you with sex you're wrong.

Tefelo: (smiled naughtily) No,
you think? Lolo: (laughed) Don't
expect anything from me

Tefelo: Lady you're way too confident, nna ke
chaisitse jaanong ga kego bate, i just want to
make money, you're my customer and I don't do
my customers. (they both laughed as he gave her
the phone) tsenya number customer

Lolo: (saved her number) There

Tefelo: Thanks ma'am

Lolo: (laughed) Hahaha bare ma'am, you're welcome sir. See you tomorrow

Tefelo: Yes ma'am

He laughed and jumped back in his car driving off then she walked back inside with a the leftovers of her blushing face, sitting on the couch her sister gave her the look...

Lolo: (laughed ashamed) Why are you looking at me like that? Her: Gao koke ke wena hela, Who is he?

Lolo: It's a taxi i hired to pick me when I go to work, he also picks Mrs Themba's sons.

Her: Nnyaa mme taxi man wa teng o go tsikita labohelo. Le ene monna wa teng matho a gagwe a bogale o go apotse hela ntse ke mo lebile gake bone gore le ene o itemogile gore ogo apotse ha pele game ke le kana.

Lolo: (uncomfortably) Uh batho hahaha

Her: Don't be quick to have a baby nnaka, i don't trust men. You know my situation.

Lolo: (laughed) I know, that's why I'm not interested in starting a relationship anytime

soon. I'm going to wash the dishes...

She quickly walked out....

At Lillian's home....

Nathan walked in the kitchen with his laptop bag hanging on his shoulder and kissed Lillian from behind as she was serving food with her engagement ring sparkling on her finger.....

Nathan: Hey

babe Lillian:

How was work?

Nathan: Frustrating but it's nothing i can't handle...

Lillian: Have a seat I'll bring your lunch....

He took a seat and removed his tie...

Nathan: My father says they have a meeting tomorrow, the negotiations start next week Monday

Lillian: I heard my uncle saying that too..
(smiled and handed him the plate) they better finish up, I'm dying to be Mrs Williams

Nathan: My father says it's a frustrating process and i should get ready(his phone rang) Hello?

Kaone: Hi

Nathan: Hi

Kaone: It's

Kaone

Nathan: (remembered her) Oh yeah, how are you doing?

Kaone: I'm fine, the rra ke ta Maun tomorrow but i don't have accommodation ke kopa boroko

Nathan: No, problem. What are you coming for?

Kaone: I found a job as a receptionist, i just need a place to stay for a month. After that ke ta ipatela nto with my first pay

Nathan: Really? congratulations. When are you starting ga o ko go rona tota?

Kaone: It's a guest house called

Sunbed Guest house Nathan: Yeah

that's the one

Kaone: (smiled) They

hired you too? Nathan:

(laughed) Something like

that

Lillian put her food on the table and increased the TV volume intentionally...

Kaone: (smiled) It will be nice

working with you Nathan: Yeah, i

have to go. We will talk

Kaone: Bye

He hung up and started eating as Lillian reduced the volume...

Lillian: Who
was she?

Nathan: Who?

Lillian: I couldn't hear what she was saying but i
could tell you weretalking to a woman.

Nathan: Oh you mean Kaone? She is my cousin,...
She is my uncle's daughter from the first woman
he was with before he married his wife, she has
been staying with her mother in Gaborone. We are
a large family

and you'll know others after the wedding. I didn't know she was hired her at the guest house. I wasn't there for the interviews-anyway she needs accommodation, would you mind giving her a room for a while ?

Lillian: (smiled) of course she can come, we are family I might as well start interacting with them and get to know them.

Nathan: Yeah... (finished his food and checked his time) i have to go. Lillian: See you later... O ntele home pregnancy test when you knock off Nathan: (paused holding his bag) You think you're pregnant?

Lillian: I haven't seen my period in three months and beginning to get a little sick

Nathan: Okay, I'll bring it. (kissed her) how is the plot selling thing going?

Lillian: No responses yet, i really want to get rid of this plot. Everyone is complaining about how the abandoned house is housing thieves and rapists

Nathan: You can develop it instead, the allowance you get per month is enough to develop it bit by bit

Lillian: I just want it gone, I won't need it anyway Nathan: (got his

keys) Love you

Lillian: Love you more

He left then she changed the channel and watched a movie, her phone rang...

Lillian: Hello?

Voice: Botho hi, Mmagwe Chipo

Lillian: Dumelang

Her: Naare wena jaanong o lathile motse wa ga mmago? This is your inheritance, now thieves steal things and hide them in this abandoned house and others drag women in there to rape them. Why don't you develop it since you have money? Your mother left you a very big plot or at least give it to your sister's daughter if you don't need it.

Lillian: (laughed) Mmagwe Chipso I'm getting married, i don't need it I'm actually planning to sell it so that I can buy more things for the wedding. I have put adverts around the mall. Someone will buy it

Her: Ijoo

Lillian: Emma-(another call came in) um ke taa letsa gape

Her: That's all i wanted to say, this morning the police found stolen things in there and arrested some boys.

Lillian: Okay buy

She hung up and answered....

Lillian: Hello?

Voice: Hi mma, my name is Busi. I just saw your

advertisement for the plot is it still available?

Lillian: Yes

Busi: I want it immediately, can we meet and talk? Lillian: Yes dear, I'll

send you my house number Busi:

Thank you.

Lillian : Bye

She hung up and sent the message then she lied down watching TV....

At Kimberly's home...

She opened the door for her friend as she walked in...

Kim: Hey Sebby

Sebaga: Hey... I'm exhausted(sat down and took off her shoes) i hate working. Are you home alone?

Kim: Yeah, i want to move in with Tefelo before I start showing
Sebaga: Wait, you're dating already?

Kim: We are dating but he doesn't want to admit it (grabbed a bag hidden in the wardrobe) I bought clothes for the baby...

Sebaga: (laughed) You were supposed to get your period last week, what if you're not pregnant? It might just be late

Kim: This morning i felt like spitting, i

think I'm pregnant- Sebaga: (laughed)

Spitting or nausea?

Kim: Spitting and yesterday i passed our neighbor without greeting her because i was just too tired i think it's the pregnancy... They say it changes people ke ha ke itsapa gore dumela ke heta hela. Tefelo's baby is too strong

Sebaga: (covered her mouth laughing loudly) I don't think morning sickness starts that soon.. Stop imagining things.

Kim: I'm serious.... When a man gets you pregnant you can feel it and i felt it when he was cuming gore o togetse ngwana mo teng. That was the best sex of my life... (blushing) I took him lightly at first but when he went for the knife (they both laughed) ke ha gole busy the mma makgakga ame a hedile. O kile wa kgagolelwa penti ka thipa ne wena?

Kana ga o ise o bone ke ha ke tshogile mma a tsenya thipa mo penting kere gongwe monna o nkgola kuku ke ha are kgarrrr panty ele monna maophanana a sala ale mo phehong

Sebaga: (laughed) I have heard you tell me this story a thousand times stop it you're making me curious, i have never had that kind of sex. Le dira dilo bo Kimmy, tell me this - what if he is serious about not loving you?

Kim: Don't be like that

Sebaga: What if the magistrate sends you to jail on Thursday? Giving false information is a serious crime, i don't think you know how serious it is. You shouldn't be trying to get pregnant because-

Kim: (stopped smiling) I don't want to think about that

Sebaga: You're going to be a pregnant prisoner, having cravings and not getting them, sleeping in a smelly room and bad conditions.

Kim: I can't stop living because i have a case

pending, they keep postponing the case what should i do? I just mention myself everyday nothing is happening.

Sebaga: I don't think you understand how much it will affect you to be in prison while your child is out there gongwe Tefelo is going to marry another woman who is going to abuse your child. Go tshwara monna ka ngwana gase gone, when it doesn't work out you become a bitter baby mama who uses her child to get what she wants.

Kim: (sighed) Do you really think he is serious about not loving me? I think he is still angry and he will be fine

Sebaga: He is serious, men don't play hard to get , stop thinking about him too much before you go crazy. Delete his number and stop following him. He is using you

Kim: (took out her phone and dialed his number) I want to ask him something before I delete it..

She dialed his number and sighed getting ready...

Tefelo:
Hello?

Kim: Hi

Tefelo: Hey, what's up?

Kim: I have been thinking about you, i love you and i want us to be in a serious relationship and-

Tefelo: Kimberly you know my stand concerning that, if you want sex- cool but I'm not committing to anything. I'm not going to let you use me to feel better about your bad deeds, i did time in prison and you went on with your life like nothing happened. Sex is is just sex to me gone jaana the court is dragging their feet to process my law suit.

Kim: I guess i
understand.

Tefelo: No

problem

Kim: (dropped a tear) I'll

delete your number Tefelo:

Sure

Kimberly's eyes welled up as she hung then
Sebaga hugged her. she burst out crying as her
friend pat her on the back.....

There will be a bonus insert at 7pm and the usual night insert at 11:30pm. Don't forget to like and comment, thank you.

.

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #18

At Lillian's home...

Later that afternoon Lillian parked in front of her late mother's plot and stepped out as her clients got out of theirs and followed her inside...

The house she stayed in years before had changed, the door and the windows were gone , it was just the wall and the roof. As she reflected back sleeping in such a house seemed like a nightmare she just woke from.

Mma Chipso sadly waved at Lillian as she was showing the foreign couple her mother's plot, she shook her head sadly as a heartbreaking flashback hit her....

((((Lillian's mother lay on her death bed as
Ofenna washed her wounds while little Lillian was
playing with her doll by the bed..

Her: (shaky voice) I wish God could give me a chance to build for my daughters a proper house before i die, i don't want them to be beggars in people's homes

Ofenna: Mama we have a one room and you're

not going anywhere Her: If i die don't let relatives

take your little sister, masika a rata go rua

bana ba masiela. I know you are young but just be stubborn and take her.

Build this home and let it be your haven, i know

you're girls and you're going to get married but

none of you should go with this plot. Men can not

be fully trusted, as you can see your father left me

when i started getting ill don't ever trust a man

with your life because there will come a point

where he will take his love to another woman, you

might get nothing from your divorce. When you

are empty handed and heart broken i want you to

take your bags and come here.... This plot is

me....

Every time you run back to this yard know that

you ran in my arms and I'll wipe your tears.

Ofenna: (tearfully) Mama stop talking like that

you're scaring me

Her: Le te go baana matsetse bo ngwanaka ibile

le rate bana ba lona, le seka la thaolana. If you do

that I'll smile from where I'll be watching you.

Mma Chipso: Ma Ofenna please stop talking like

that.)))))))

Mma Chipso: (sadly) Ao modimo wame Ma Ofenna o huhuletse setsha se ase remela are o direla bana ba gagwe motse abe ngonyana yo a se rekisa, bogolo ne asa se beele Refilwe batho ka ene ke yoo o ikantse nyalo. Bana ba rona ga bana tebelopele, they sell their land to foreigners and turn to paying rent to the very foreigners they sold their land to.
They are foreigners in their own country...

Meanwhile Lillian laughed with the man and his wife as they finalize their deal...

Man: This is a beautiful plot

Wife: And it's big... I can already see our house over there

Lillian: (looked at her time) I have to go pick my children from school we will talk over the phone.

Man: Thank you.

She jumped in her car and drove off.....

At Nathan's office....

Later on Nathan leaned back and put his feet on the desk as he comfortably dialed Kaone's number...

Kaone: Hello?

Nathan: Wa reng babe?

Kaone: (laughed) Badimo ba galona baago lowa? Nathan:

(laughed) What do you mean?

Kaone: (laughed) Can you stop calling me every 5 minutes? I'm packing getting ready to get in the bus

Nathan: what time will

you be here? Kaone: I

think 6am

Nathan: I'll be there waiting for that beautiful face
Kaone: Do you stay alone or with a woman?

Nathan: If i was married you would have known
Kaone: Nate come on please

Nathan: I stay alone, relax...

Kaone: What about your baby mama? Wa nako ele o mo nthalela, Nate ke tile gogo swabisa when i get there oa itse tota? You owe me a hot slap

Nathan: (laughed) Kante cousin ya gago wago nthaya are ntsari o kae?
Kaone: (laughed) She is in UK studying

Nathan: Bitch!

Kaone: (laughed) I'm going to tell her, ke ha a nthaya are kwe gatwe wena mo monneng wa ko Maun o bata eng? Yone heart attack? Golo moo mabelete

Nathan: (laughed) O mmolelele gore if she dated a guy from Maun who was a bitch a nne specific a bue gore semangmang wa kgota ya Boyei go bapa le jarata ya ga Sebandhoko wa plot number mangmang ke lebelete a lese gore senya leina, rona re bana hela ba modimo.

Kaone: You haven't answered me and you're intentionally diverting the conversation Nate bathong

Nate: (laughed) We don't stay together, she has her own house
Kaone: What did she study?

Nate: what did you study?

Kaone: I have a diploma in something, what does she have?

Nate: (smiled) I don't like gossiping about other people, can we talk about us?

Kaone: (laughed) The rra ha mogatso a badile form three gago molato, ke bata go itse gore le choma eng ko beteng

Nate: I don't gossip

Kaone: You're so tricky, can i please pack? You have been calling me all day o a lapisa kante ntse osa itse gore ke a tshela

Nathan: (laughed) Hahaha ampore ke go ja nako ele wa gakologelwa? Kaone: (laughed embarrassed) Nate please don't

Nathan: (laughed) Eish kana o nale le borotho jobo kima ngwana ke wena, irile ke e tshwara jaana ke ha e kare nka ithotela (they both laughed) Ne mma o abile virginity yame?

Kaone: Yes ke e mo neetse yothe le bana ba yone

Lillian opened the door and stuck her head in smiling....

Nate: I have a client, bye

Kaone: (rolled her eyes) Thank God. Bye

He hung up and picked his daughters as they ran towards him and jumped on his chest.. He kissed

each of them and put them down then hugged their mother...

Nate: What a nice surprise, i don't remember the last time i got a visit in the office

Lillian: I was confused, i didn't know where to go, When are you moving to Sunbed guesthouse ?

Nate: I already have an office there but i won't be moving immediately there is a COO, I'll help my father for a couple of months before I can leave

Lillian: what does a COO do?

Nate: He runs the company and acts on behalf of the CEO, he is kind of like a boss

Lillian: Oh okay...

He picked his daughters putting each on his arms and walked out as Lillian followed him...

Nate: Let's go get you

Ice Creams Both:

Yeei.....

At Tefelo's house...

Later that evening Tefelo walked in the house and switched the lights on then he sat on the bed dialing Lolo..

Lolo: (sleepy) Hello?

Tefelo: (softly) Sorry, o robetse?

Lolo: (laughed softly) It's okay. (yawning) Are you knocking off?

Tefelo: Yeah, i just got home.

I'm exhausted Lolo: Did you eat something?

Tefelo: I ate something at the mall earlier, I'll have a drink and sleep. I just wanted to say goodnight

Lolo: (smiled) Thanks for calling, Tefelo? Tefelo: Maa?

Lolo: (closed her eyes smiling) I like your voice, e monate gore (he laughed speechless) O a tshega ne rra?

Tefelo: (laughed) Ke reng? I don't know what to say... Thanks Lolo: I didn't mean to make you feel uncomfortable

Tefelo: (taking off his shoes) No, it's cool. I'm good.. Maybe it's because i have never received a compliment from a woman before.

Lolo: (laughed) Ehe nnya mme sekopo sone ose neetswe papi autwa? Tefelo: (laughed) Nxla wa bo o ka senya compliment yame

Lolo: (laughed) O ba ba ha ba ba sa itatoleng bana ka gore ngwana wa teng o ta ka sekopo sa teng

Tefelo: (laughed) I can never do that to my child gape i don't want children now, I can't afford a child. I want my baby to have everything including a mother and father under one roof ele family eseng cohabitation.

Lolo: (surprised) Wow that's so specific, why?

Tefelo: Ga kea gola sente and i don't want that for my children. I had a rough childhood

Lolo: I'm glad to hear that-i mean the family thing not your rough childhood

Tefelo: Yeah, i get it.

Lolo: I'll tell you about mine

the other time Tefelo: Yeah

Lolo: (smiled) I'm excited about tomorrow...

Tefelo: (smiled) I can hear it from your voice.

Robala, i wouldn't want you to wake up late

Lolo: (smiled)

Goodnight Tefelo:

(smiled) Goodnight

He hung up and took a bath before having a drink and going to bed....

At Lillian's house...

After watching TV Nathan and Lilian headed to bed...

Lillian: (yawning) Oh God, i forgot to prepare Kaone's room, what time will she be here?

Nathan: I think 8 or 9, she will get a taxi. I'll be at work...

Lillian: Okay, I'll change the bedding and push the children's bunk bed in our room when you guys leave for work and school.

Nathan: Tomorrow I'll be leaving earlier around 6am because i have to prepare a presentation for

the meeting. My father will pass by to drop off the children at school.

Lillian: okay...

They switched off the lights and got in bed then Lillian laid her head on his chest as he softly played with her cheek....

Nathan: Did you use the test kit?

Lillian: (slowly closing her eyes) Mm... It's positive

Nathan: (smiled and kissed her forehead) I hope it's a boy... It would be my wedding present.

Lillian: (smiled dozing off) It will be..

Nathan: Goodnight... (after 10 minutes he called her softly) Babe?... Babe?

He slowly and quietly reached for his phone checking his messages...

Kaone: (sent earlier) Mahalapye

Nathan: I won't sleep tonight, 6am

please come already Kaone: LOL

He placed his silent phone face down and sighed closing his eyes....

At the bus rank.....

The next morning DM tours pulled over and everyone stepped down with their bags. Kaone got out fixing her weave and smiled looking at Nathan leaning by the car a distance away.

They both smiled as they walked towards one another spreading their arms for a hug...

Nate: (smiled)

Hey Kaone:

(blushing) Hi

They hugged pressed up against one another for a good 5 minutes and looked in each other's eyes then he leaned over kissing her as she closed her eyes and complied.....

The next insert follows at 11:30pm, Like and comment. Thank you.

- .
- .
- .

My Wife's

Boss #19

Inside Nathan's car...

Nate slowly drove along the roundabout as Kaone took off her jersey...

Kaone: This place is hot, if I'm burning in the

morning what's going to happen in the afternoon?

Nathan: Maun is hot....So listen.. (cleared his throat) I'm staying with my girlfriend and my 2 daughters who are 3 and 2, we are not married just to be clear. I told her you're my cousin and she agreed.

Kaone: (raised her eyes looking at him) Excuse me?

Nathan: It's the only way I'll be able to take you to work and bring you home without getting in trouble

Kaone: Nathan this is crazy, why didn't you tell me this when I was in Gaborone so that I can ask more people for accommodation? I can't share a house with your baby mama and children, what does that make me?

Nathan: Kaone if you have a dozen friends in Maun give them a call, should I pull over and leave you by the side road? (she kept quiet) i didn't think so, I'm trying to help you the best way i can. As long as you are in my house you will have ready meals every time you come home and I will give you transportation to and from work. I don't know anybody who is offering you anything better than what I'm offering you. You don't know Maun even if someone gives you a house to stay alone you're still going to suffer because you need transportation to and from work.

Kaone: Okay, i get it but you could have told me well in time, i don't even know if I'll act the right way or she will see right through me. .

Nathan: You will be fine,, just act normal and she won't suspect anything.

Kaone: What are your daughters names?

Nathan: It's Refilwe and Resego, the

mother's name is Lillian Kaone: Okay, I'm

asking in case i need to say a little something. Nathan: Do you mind spending the day with at the office?

Kaone: I'm going to work at half seven, i should be getting ready Nathan: Really? I thought you were going tomorrow

Kaone: No, (looked at her time) I can't be late on my first day Nathan: I know the boss, relax... I'll talk to him.

Kaone: Are you sure?

Nathan: Yeah, don't worry about it..

He drove towards his home...

Minutes later he drove through the gate and parked in front of the house as his father was driving out, he waved at him and parked in front of the house...

Kaone: (getting out) Who am i again?

Nathan: (closed the door) Cousin monna cousin, you're my uncle's daughter but you're from the first girlfriend

Kaone: (laughed) I just want to be sure.. (whispered) so am i allowed to kiss you when she is not looking?

Nathan: (lowered his voice as Lillian approached) behave... Lillian: (smiled and shook Kaone's hand) Hi

Kaone: (hugged her smiling) Hey Lilly... I can't believe I'm finally meeting you, my cousin is crazy

about you. Very soon we will be paying magadi

Lillian: (smiled) I can't wait for the negotiations to start next

Kaone: (punched him hard on the chest) And you didn't tell me my father was working on your wedding...

Nathan: (touched his chest trying to be tough as the punch sunk in) I was going to tell you, more family members still don't know

Lillian: Come in let me show you your room, thank God i cleaned it earlier. I thought you were coming at 9am

Kaone: Nope... (looking around the house) You have a nice house Mrs Williams

Lillian: (blushing) Thank

you... Kaone: I have to

get ready for work

Lillian: Now?

Kaone: Yes..

Lillian: I'll run you a bath you while you get your clothes ready...

They both headed to the bathroom...

At Lolo's house.....

Meanwhile Tefelo parked outside and blew the horn twice, the boys ran inside and got in the back then Lolo hurried over in her formal mini navy blue skirt as Tefelo watched her getting in the car,

as she sat down the skirt pulled back revealing more of her thighs...

Lolo: (pulled the seat belt)

Good morning Tefelo:

Morning

Tefelo looked at her smooth thighs, part of him wanted to return her back inside to put on something "appropriate" but he figured it was way too earlier for him to be making demands, he quietly turned the car around and drove out of the yard....

As he joined the road he changed his mind and made a U-turn...

Lolo: Did you forget something?
Tefelo: You forgot to put on a skirt...

Lolo: what do you mean? I'm putting on a skirt
Tefelo: You can't dress like that going to work...

Lolo: (looked outside as he drove through the gate) I can't believe you're taking me back ,I'm fine dressed like this.

Tefelo: (parked in front of the house) Go put on a proper skirt, you're not showing up at work dressed up like that, what do you want your boss to think about you? You can't even bend in this thing that's why you're pulling it down each chance you get

Lolo: I'm not
changing my skirt

Tefelo: Is your boss a
man?

Lolo: (staring at him) Seriously?

Tefelo: Go get dressed. You're wasting these
children's time Lolo baago leita ka ntata ya gago

Lolo: (stepped out) I can't believe this...

She left her phone and handbag on her seat and
disappeared in the house. Minutes passed as
Tefelo and the boys waited in the car then he

grabbed her phone and went through her messages and gallery crossing checking everything, there was no suspicious then closed it and put it back.

She stepped out in her black above the knee skirt and got in the car then Tefelo drove out...

Tefelo: You look beautiful...

Lolo: (looked outside shaking her head) I can't believe this...

He joined the road and drove off. (9t)

The next insert is a bonus as i do not post on weekends so it will be posted when this insert reaches 20K. Like and leave a comment. Goodnight....

My Wife's

Boss #20

At the mall...

Just before lunch time Tefelo stepped out of Nandos holding his takeaways and got in the car dialing Lolo's number but she didn't answer

his call just like she had been ignoring his calls since morning then he typed a message.

Tefelo: If you don't pick my call, I'll come to your office.

He dialed her number driving out of the parking lot..

Lolo: (straight face) Hello?

Tefelo: (smiled knowing the reason for her attitude) O ngadile? Lolo: Ke ngalela eng?

Tefelo: (laughed) Gore ke ganne o tsamaya osa aparara

Lolo: It's not funny, i don't why you're laughing. How can i help you? I have other things to do

Tefelo: What should I buy you for lunch? Lolo: I'm fine.

Tefelo: If i decide what to buy I'm going to make you eat it in the car before you go inside because i wouldn't want you to throw my food in the bin, what do you want to eat?

Lolo: Ke kgotse

Tefelo: Kante o raya o kgora eng ka ke to 1 Lolo?

The mma bua ka pelo there are primary students i must pick and i don't want to go before buying you lunch.

Lolo: Grilled kitchen and spaghetti

with green salad Tefelo : Drink?

Lolo: Cranberry juice

Tefelo: I'll call you when
I get there. Lolo: Mxm

She hung up on him then he smiled and made a
turn to get her food....

At Lillian's house.....

There was a knock on the door then she walked
over glued to her phone, her face lit up as Lala
smiled back at her and walked in...

Lala: Hey Mrs Williams

Lillian: (laughed) Hi, how are you?

Lala: (sat down) I'm good, people when can we
start practicing? (took out her phone) I was up all
night looking at the patterns for my dress and
girl... Ng ng waitse ke eng I'll be a slay queen best
lady ever koore tabe ke le hot hot

Lillian: (laughed) What makes you think you're my
best lady?

Lala: (laughed) bona monna... (showed her) I
love this dress kana you have a specific dress for
me to wear?

Lillian: (laughed) As long as it's a long dress I'm

fine, the color should be red. Not dark red though

Lala: Who is Nathan's best man? Please ask him to bring a hot guy
Lillian: I thought you have a boyfriend

Lala: (sighed) Boyfriend kae? He cheated and i dumped him. This wedding is the only thing keeping me insane bathong, have you set the date?

Lillian: They haven't even paid magadi, the negotiations are starting next week

Lala: Uh ako ba dire ka pela nna re bata go ja setapa

Lillian: (showed her the gown) Nna ke bata gown e... I love it... Lala: You have the body for it..

Lillian (Nathan called then she picked) Honey?

Nathan: Hey babe, i won't be home for lunch I'm

meeting my father Lillian: Okay, I'll put them in the microwave

Nathan: I love

you Lillian: I

love you too

She hung up...

Lillian: I want this wedding fast before

i start showing Lala: You're pregnant?

Lillian: 3

months

Lala: Why?

Lillian: (ashamed) It just happened

Lala: Botho you have 2 toddlers kana, a 3 year old and 2 year old ke ditwins hela tse di tseneletseng and then another baby? Ao mma

Lillian: (laughed) It's Nathan's fault besides he can afford it

Lala: Ae mma ema pele ka bana please, nna gake bate motho yoo nyonyoraa bana monyonyoro o kalo. Kgantele e nna nyenye all over Nathan be a turnega off gone ha

Lillian: It's his children why would they turn him off?

Lala: Let this one be the last until they are a bit grown or else you're going to look older than us especially because you're a housewife.

Lillian: (laughed) Ee gone o bua mahoko tsalaame (the plot payment reported then she smiled) Yessss... At least I can start buying the gowns and everything...

Lala: (looked at the 18K notification) wow he gave you money for the preparations?

Lillian: No, I sold that old plot

Lala: (tilted her head down staring in her eyes) What plot? Lillian: Ya boswa

Lala: (jaws dropped) Hee?

Lillian: I didn't know what to do with it and people were on my case about it attracting thieves

Lala: O nole setsha sa boswa monyana ha di turner ko tseong wa siela kae?

Lillian: (laughed) Don't be silly, i won't get divorced even if he divorces me, I'll get half of his

money and businesses.

Lala: Well forget his lodge because it's a company he probably shares with other business partners and how do you know he will marry you in community of property? These rich people don't do that shit baby girl especially when they are marrying someone who isn't contributing anything.

Lillian: He didn't say anything about that

Lala: Gape mma Refilwe is an orphan, you could have at least kept it for her. I have a feeling by the time our children are grown getting land won't be as easy as it is for us, they won't have an opportunity to apply for a plot.

Lillian: We are going to adopt her soon aft getting married she will be a Williams

Lala: Ehe nnyaa ene Nathan rra ke mo ratela gore he loves Fifi as much as he loves Rese, when he looks at both of them o bona ba tshwana hela hoo gone ke gentlemen.

Lillian: By the way I'm accommodating Nathan's cousin until month end, she found a job here ke ba ba goletseng ko ditoropoo kwa.

Lala: Why is she sleeping in Nathan's house, how are they related? Lillian: She is his uncle's daughter from the other woman

Lala: Uhu so why doesn't she go stay with her father? Williams has a big house akere? Why doesn't she go and get to know her other siblings?

Lillian: I don't know maybe it's because she is close to Nathan thata, apparently her mother accommodated Nathan when he was schooling at the University

Lala: Ehe.. (grabbed the phone) back to the dresses... I like this

They continued planning....

At Mr Price.....

Still at lunch time Nathan followed Kaone as she picked a few formal clothes and filled the shopping basket...

Nathan: (glanced at his wrist watch)

Babe the mma hetsa Kaone: (grabbed a sun hat) I'm done I'm done...

They headed to the queue where the teller put her clothes and shoes in the biggest plastic, Nathan handed the teller his ATM card from the wallet as Kaone picked in her big plastic bag with a monkey smile...

Minutes later they walked out as he carried the heavy plastic bag for her...

Kaone: (held his arm) i want a phone...

Nathan: There is no time e chaile ya lunch. We will buy it over the weekend

Nathan unlocked the doors and opened the trunk as Tefelo parked next to his car, he stepped out and closed his door and saw Nathan, for moment he wondered where he saw his companion then he remembered her...

Kaone: Babe I forgot to buy Tswii, i
want to taste it Nathan: (closed the
trunk) Re taa heta teng

Tefelo shook his head and walked towards the
ladies selling airtime...

Tefelo: Ke kopa

nzamelala.. Her:

Number

He said out Lolo's number and handed the lady P20 then he turned around and almost bumped it to Nathan...

Nathan: Sorry

Tefelo: (passed him) Sure

Nathan: (followed him) Its not what you think

Tefelo: I don't a shit what you do with

your life alright? Nathan: I'm not

cheating on Lilly

Tefelo : (turned around and pointed at him walking backwards) Stop following me. Lillian is history to me and i couldn't care less about what you two do with your lives because I'm busy living mine.

He got in the car and drove off then Nathan got in the car and reversed....

Kaone: He looks familiar, who is he?

Nathan: An old friend of mine, the one i was on the pictures with ko UB

Kaone: (laughed and looked at his RunX as it disappeared) That's the afro nigga? (laughed) Please tell me you're kidding? He looks extra hot.... He used to be skinny with a big afro and now he looks like that?

Nathan: (sighed)

belt up Kaone:

Yano ne le omana?

Nathan: It's a long story, he was kind of going out with Lillian but then he went to prison, Lillian and I started talking one thing led to another and here we are, ke gone a tswang ko Prison recently

Kaone: (smiled) Mhhhhh...so he is a bad boy-nyana? Nathan: (looked at her) What do you mean?

Kaone: I'm just saying, never mind... So Lillian is a little b!tch after all, mxm... If only she knew gore le ne le utwana jang, kana o ne o ntapa ka Tefo every day eh-eh it's Tefelo akere?

Nathan: Yeah T4

Kaone: Do you miss him?

Nathan: (sighed driving) I don't have the right to miss him because i broke the code not him.

Kaone: But you miss him?

Nathan: Yeah, i mean... We practically grew up together, our parents tried to separate us gotwe we come from different backgrounds but we were tight.

Kaone: Until a woman came between you two... Lillian o a itse gore outwana le Tefelo gole kae ne wena?

Nathan: (laughed) Come on

Kaone: (laughed) I remember helping you buy

things for your family o rekela le Tefelo di t-shirts
tse di tshwanang le tsa gago, Lillian wa gago yo
gaa itse sepe.

Nathan: (sadly) yeah neh... Let's get something to
eat I'm hungry

He drove the restaurant...

At Lolo's office.....

Her phone vibrated on the table as her coworker walked in, she glanced at the screen and passed her the phone....

Worker: (laughed reading on the screen) "Poulelo calling"... Why o bitsa ngwana yo mongwe poulelo ne wena?

Lolo: (laughed) Mxm... (cleared her throat answered) Hello Tefelo: Hey, I'm outside

Lolo: I'm coming

She hung up...

Worker: (laughed) Why do you call him that? Lolo: Because he is crazy like that...

She reached for her handbag and took out her long skirt...

Lolo: everyone is gone for lunch akere? I want to change into this ugly skirt he likes. He made me change my skirt in the morning

Worker: (laughed) Le wena mma o monte gake makale a boulela, your thighs and legs are very smooth... When i first saw you i thought you were these slay queen attitude girl because you are extremely beautiful

Lolo: (laughed) Tefelo the mma o mo bonyeng, gape leha ele go dumela santse kere ke taa dumela ene santse a itumetse gale. Thaloganyo ya

gagwe e mo raya ere ke mosadi wa gagwe ibile
oka ntaola gore ke aparajang.

Worker: (laughed) But he was right it's too short le
wena wa bona

Lolo: It's summertime we must show some skin
batho gape i am a PA i must look my best.

"Poulelo" called again...

Lolo: (tucked in and quickly put on her shoes)
Koore wabe a hela pelojaana,waitse ke
ikgolegetse sepekepeke hela gone ha.

Worker: (laughed as Lolo ran out in her high heels)
O bone di stairs....

Meanwhile Tefelo sighed impatiently waiting then
she walked out of the building, he admired her
beautiful feet going up her well built body and
pretty face as she smiled and got in the car...

Tefelo: One o diilwe ke
eng yaanong? Lolo:

(smiled) I'm here aren't i?

Tefelo: Did you get the airtime?

Lolo: Yes, thanks a lot, o nthusitse i didn't have
airtime.....(she
grabbed

her lunch and smiled looking at him) Thank you le
ha o tenegile

Two male employees passed in front of the car in their smart suits and clean haircuts as Tefelo stared at them, for some reason he felt it was only a matter of time before he lost her to yet another white collar wristwatch man. The thought on it's own dried his throat...

Lolo: Tefelo?

Tefelo: (turned and swallowed looking in her eyes) Yeah Lolo: Are you okay?

Tefelo: (faked a smile and touching her chin) Yeah I'm good...

He stared at her lips as she glanced at his and faced down shyly, he pulled her chin over and leaned over giving her long soft kiss. She straddled his chest and zip area as his heart begun beating faster so much he could hardly breathe and begun panting... She crossed her legs tightly enjoying the throbbing between her legs then he paused and took a deep breath fixing his trousers as they hurt his boner...

Lolo: (licked her lips and caught her breath) I have to go.. Tefelo: (cleared

his throat and started the car) Sure

She stepped out and closed the door then she ran inside in her heels as he watched her then he drove out of the parking lot.....

The next insert will be posted when this post has reached 20K, Like and comment, thank you.

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #21

At Kimberly's home.....

Kimberly's father walked in the living room as she was sitting at the far corner typing her job application on the old computer...

Him: Where is your mother?

Kim: She went to aunt's house, (she transferred her letter to the memory stick and ejected it)
Papa ke kopa P200

Him: For what now?

Kim: I want to print my CV and submit in the hotels and lodges

Him: Why can't you find a proper school and study serious things instead of being a chef? There are better things to do than cooking all day. Go apply for a serious course, bring me your admission and I'll gladly pay the school fees, and even give you a monthly allowance for your toiletries. I can't keep supporting you when you

are not doing anything valuable with your life.

Kim: Papa i am a professional chef and i love cooking

Him: Cooking is not a profession, that's why you go around accusing men of raping you embarrassing the whole family and making me look like a complete fool who goes around threatening other people's sons because my little liar couldn't cross her legs.

Kim: (tearfully) Why do you have to mention that every time i ask for money? I apologized for that and Tefelo forgave me

Him: That doesn't change the fact that you're going to court on Thursday and neither is it going to change the magistrate's mind about going to jail, you'll have a criminal record that will haunt you the rest of your life. Other girls are about to graduate from law school, nursing schools, teaching schools and many more but you want to stay in the kitchen, women are refusing to be told their place is in the kitchen but not you, you had to actually go to school wasting government sponsorship just to stay in the kitchen

Kim: (tearfully) I love being a chef

Him: You're not serious, I'm praying prison teaches you one or two things about life because your mother and i spoiled you too much. Mr Thabiwa's daughter is graduating with a degree in law and he asked me when you're graduating, i didn't know what to say... (placed the P250 note on the table) You're a disappointment Kimberly, you're a disappointment...

He went to the bedroom then Kimberly picked the money and left....

At Sunbed Guest house.....

A client walked in as Kaone was talking to the telephone...

Kaone: Emma, is that all you needed?..... thank you for calling Sunbed have a wonderful day.

She hung up and stood putting a pen in her pocket
has she smiled at the client...

Kaone: Hello, may i help you?.... (looked at the
client's toddler) Hello baby... (she grabbed a
balloon and handed her) Here you go...

Client: I am here to see Mr Barry

Kaone: (trying to remember everyone she
was introduced to that morning) Mr Barona?

Client: Yes

Kaone: Okay, go straight and turn to the left his
assistant will help you Client: Thank you..

The client walked away as a coworker joined Kaone
in the reception...

Kaone: What's that woman's name? The one with
a short skirt Coworker: (laughed) Its Lolo from
Lorato

Kaone: Mxm o lebega a rata bokgarebe thata, who
shows up with such a short skirt on her first day at
work gaa itse gore first impressions last longer,
did you see how she was pulling it down the entire
time we were being introduced to the bosses?

Coworker: (laughed) She had a longer skirt in her bag, apparently her boyfriend made her change, bajhada... (laughed and lowered her voice) Her boyfriend is a taxi driver

Kaone: (laughed) You lie

Coworker: (smiled and crossed her fingers) Modimo

Kaone: But she looks like a slay queen, the type tsa go bata the dinners with fork and knife, taxi man ya modimo koteng e mo mathateng, uh nna ke bona sfebenyana hela.

Coworker: The mma the poor guy is just wondering alone, she saved his name as Poulelo, imagine

Kaone: (stopped smiling) Ae the mma wamo akela

Coworker: I'm telling you the truth mme boyfriend ya teng go lebega ele sure because he drops her off and picks her then he brings her lunch, before lunch ke ha mosimane a letsa a botsa gore what does she want for lunch ke are ene o kgotse. He literally had to beg her to say what she wants

Kaone: Iyo a tise monna rona re babaletswe ke go nna single setse ibile re itshutha legano ka banna ba batho, o bona nna i wouldn't mind a guy who is not rich as long as he loves me ale faithful, I'd be faithful to him, i want my love story to be like Obama and Michelle... They started seeing each other Obana ele mantsiane hela fast-forward to now the guy is one handsome motherfucker.

Coworker: (whispered) Shh ke yoo...

Lolo approached and stapled a few pages as the both ladies changed the topic...

Lolo: Ladies

Kaone: (smiled) Hey, did you see the clients i sent to you? Lolo: Yeah, they are inside.

She walked back to her office...

At the mall...

After dropping off her applications in several hotels and lodges Kimberly walked out of KFC with a strawberry Krusher as Sebaga approached...

Sebaga: Hey

Kimberly: Hey... I didn't buy for you kese sure what flavor you want Sebaga: (lifted her milkshake) I'm good.. Where are we going?

Kimberly: Let's go to the toilets, i bought the home pregnancy test kit, if it comes out positive i pray the judge have mercy on me and not send me to jail.

Sebaga: Don't stress yourself, only God knows what's going to happen. Whatever happens I'll be here.

They got in the ladies room where she peed on the stick and walked out placing it on the edge of the sink.

They both leaned over staring at the stick...

Sebaga: (whispered staring at the stick) How long are we supposed to wait?

Kimberly: (whispered back staring) It says 3 minutes
Sebaga: My heart is pounding..

Minutes passed as they stared at the stick, a faint second line appeared then she sighed..

Kimberly: Jesus...you know part of me didn't actually believe i was pregnant because i was on pills for while before I stopped taking them

Sebaga: (sighed) Well congratulations...are you going to tell Tefelo? Kimberly: I can't tell him because I lied about using depo

Sebaga: He has to know he made a baby

Kimberly: He won't believe me Sebby, gake bate go itsenya stress

Minutes later they walked out of the ladies room and walked into a Chinese shop....

Sebaga: I think you should just tell him, you're not working and your parents are now getting tired of supporting you and I don't think they forgave you for dragging their name in court.. You need all the support you can get.

Kimberly: I'll go over there when he knocks off

Sebaga: (laughed) Bosigo? Why not tell him over the phone

Kimberly: (laughed) Late at night is the only time he is available, he knocks off very late and i don't want to tell him I'm pregnant i want to give him the stick and watch his reaction, if he doesn't believe it's his baby I'll accept being a single parent.

Sebaga: (grabbed a bedding set) Month end I'm coming for this.My sheets are old

Kimberly: (touched the blue set)

How much is this? Sebaga: P180

Kimberly: (counted her money in the handbag)
I'm buying this for Tefelo, his bedding is bad ibile hane ke nale madi nkabo ke mo rekela le di curtain. Papa malatsia o mpha madi ka go nkgopisa, i need to leave home.

Sebaga: Now that you are applying for a job you'll find it the reason you weren't working is because your parents gave you money.

Kimberly: I want to move out before I start showing...

She paid for the set then they walked out....

At William's office....

Nathan opened the office door and stuck his head in...

Nathan: I'm knocking off

Williams: See you tomorrow, the negotiations are starting next week be ready because we have to go to the farm to get the cow

Nathan: What
cow? Williams:

Ya thagela

Nathan: okay..

Bye

He walked down stairs dialing Kaone and headed to
the reception..

Nathan: (spoke to the employee with the phone on his ear) give me the key for suit 62 and don't mark it booked, I'm just going to lie down for a few hours. I'm exhausted

Employee: (gave him the keys) Yes sir

He headed out still waiting for Kaone to answer..

Kaone: Hello?

Nate: Hey...o

chaisitse?

Kaone: Yeah

Nate: I'll be

there

Kaone:

Okay

He hung up and dialed Lillian...

Lillian: Honey?

Nate: Hey, I'm still stuck in the office... This is so frustrating, can you get a taxi and collect the children? I'll be a little late

Lillian: I'm feeling a little sick, can't you bring them home and go back to the office?

Nate: I have a lot of work, just call the taxi I'll pay him. Lillian: (leaned in the toilet and vomited) Okay

Nate: Are you throwing up?

Lillian: (sighed)

Yeah

Nate: Have a glass of water you'll be fine, did you cook? Lillian: Yeah

Nate: O tsholetse Kaone?

Lillian: Yes, what time is she coming home?

Nate: I don't know maybe she is hanging with friends or something, i haven't talked to her all day.

Lillian:

Okay, bye

Nate: Bye

He hung up and got in the car....

At Tefelo's house.....

Later that evening Kimberly took a walk around the neighborhood slowly passing by Tefelo's house.

She noticed the lights were on but his car wasn't there then she opened the gate and walked in...

She knocked on the door but no one responded

then she tried the lock and the door opened, she walked in...

The smell of his deodorant was still in the room and he forgotten soapy water in the bath and bucket. She put her plastic bag on the bed and got rid of the water.

She mopped the brown carpet and changed his bedding then she laid on the bed pressing her phone until she dozed off.....

Later on Tefelo parked in front of the house with Lolo and rolled up the windows...

Lolo: (grabbed her bag) It's been a while ke letse nageng
Tefelo: (laughed)

Ntu yame ke ko nageng?

Lolo: You know what i mean...

Tefelo: Leave the heavy bag, I'll carry it get the plastic

Lolo: (got their takeaways and drinks) You eat a lot of takeaways..

Tefelo: I don't have time to cook, i leave home early and come home late ibile today ke chaisitse early on Fridays ke renka until 2am

Lolo: Ng ng month end you must buy yourself grocery so that i can cook you proper meals on

weekends bogolo unless you don't mind eating at my house every night, month end ke mover out of my aunt's house

Tefelo: I'll choose every night over the weekend option

Lolo: (laughed) You're so predictable, nna gake bate motho yoo boulelang ko game

Tefelo: (locked the car) Go inside it's not locked, ware ke a boulela nna?

Lolo: (laughed) o insecure i still haven't forgiven you for making me change my skirt.

Tefelo: (laughed) Ke ha o ngadile phakela o suma hela

She opened the door and placed the food on the kitchen unit counter then she turned around to a woman on the bed.

Tefelo walked in and closed the door with Lolo's duffle bag on his shoulder, Kimberly opened her eyes as the door closed and Tefelo froze staring at her...

Tefelo: (shook his head) Shit.....

Like and leave a comment, goodnight.

.

My Wife's

Boss #22

At Tefelo's house...

He noticed she had cleaned up and changed his sheets as she fixed her dress and sat up yawning, Kimberly looked at Lolo and quickly

remembered her...

Kim: (tearfully) Tefelo koore o itshokile hela abo wa tsaamambara yamonyana yo nako ele? what did you do after dropping me off at the

pharmacy? Did you drive back to ministry of education wa go tsaya nambara?

Tefelo: What do want in my house? What sane person falls asleep on a strange man's bed?

Kim: (taking of her dress and getting under cover) First of all you're not a stranger-not anymore

Lolo: Tefelo what's going on? I thought you said you don't have a girlfriend

Kim: (looked at her) Didn't you see me kissing him in the car that time? Did you think i was his mother? What did you think i was?

Lolo: I am not wasting my breath on fatty
Tefelo: Lolo come on...don't be like that

Lolo: (angrily) Why did you bring me here if you knew you have this...
Kim: I am not this, i am Kimberly Bakwena.

Tefelo: Kim what do you want? You can't just come in here, we are not together.

Kim: The baby wanted to see you.
Tefelo: What baby?

Kim: (lifted the stick) That baby, and i think it's a girl because i hate everyone. I hear if it's a boy i

would be sick a lot but now that i don't like people
it's a girl.

Tefelo walked over to the bed and grabbed the stick
then he stared at the two lines as he leaned against
the kitchen unit then Lolo leaned over to confirm...

Lolo: So she is
pregnant? Tefelo:
(speechless)....

Lolo: Tefelo o imisitse?

Tefelo: It's impossible, she is not pregnant and we
broke up, we actually never dated before. It was
just sex and she told me she was preventing. Kim
can you give us a minute? Just wait outside for 5
minutes

Kim: Stand outside in the cold with the baby?

Lolo: (annoyed) There is no baby! You're just fat
,shed some kilos!

Kim: Can you leave my weight alone? One ole
teng ha ke robala le Tefelo? Because the last time
I checked i was alone when he shoved his dic
inside me without a condom.

Lolo: Oh so you're trapping him with a baby? I
was going to leave but you know what btch I'm
not leaving him

Kim: (pulled a pillow and faced the other way)
Fine, sleep that side I'll take the wall side.

Lolo walked over and slapped Kimberly across the
face as she was laying down, Kimberly put her
arms protecting her face as she punched her then

Tefelo grabbed Lolo by the waist and pressed her against the kitchen unit...

Tefelo: Baby listen... Relax.... (looking in her eyes)
I love you

Kimberly got up and put on her clothes as tears dropped. They whispered as he tried to calm her down rubbing her face and kissing her promising her whatever he could then gave her the car keys.

Lolo walked out and closed the door then Tefelo put the testing stick in the chest of drawers and sat on the bed as Kim put on her shoes sniffing and wiping her tears...

Tefelo: I'm sorry about that... (thoughtfully)
About the pregnancy-i thought you said you're using an injection

Kim: I

lied

Tefelo:

Why?

Kim: I thought if we had a baby you would love me more

Tefelo: I loved you before i knew you were stupid, dumb and very dumber than any woman i ever met, i loved you for you when are you going to get that? You didn't feel my love for you and now i moved on, if at all this is my baby and that's a big if-

Kim: You know what Tefelo if there is any slightest doubt in your mind that this baby isn't yours let me know so that I can walk out of here and never say a word to you ever again. Tell me

Tefelo: (he shook his head speechless) what do you want me to say?

Kim: (tearfully) Tell me to leave and I'll never trouble you again.. (tears dropping) don't you think I'm scared? I'm sorry that I'm not perfect, I'm sorry that each time i make decisions concerning you i always make wrong decisions... I don't know why i do that, I don't know but I'm sorry that I sent you to jail and now I'm sorry for keeping your baby, i understand if I'm complicating your life and I'm sorry for disturbing your girlfriend's sleepover just tell me to go and I'll never say a word to you. Tell me to go... Tell me to go

He stood up and hugged her as she cried on his shoulder then he gently wiped her tears with a thumb and leaned over kissing her. He lifted her dress and folded her it to her waist then he pulled her panties down to her knees and unzipped his pants as she confusedly looked at him...

He polished his D without any facial expression and #removed....

In the car...

Meanwhile in the car Lolo shook her head talking to the phone...

Her: I don't get why you're jealous since you said you don't like him very much because wa boulela.

Lolo: (sadly) I didn't know i love him until i saw her on his bed...

Urrrrh.....I could just strangle her. They broke up and then she comes with fake pregnancies?

Wow

Her: (laughed) I don't know what to say, let him decide what he wants. If he tells her to leave its you he wants you. Nna Tefelo gake mo itse but

from what you're telling me he is worth giving a chance, he just walked in your life and already he is doing so much for you. He obviously had a life before you, give him a chance to break things off with that girl ha ele gore ba thalane last month jaaka o bua gore she kissed him and he panicked go raya gore girl santse e mmata. If i was you i wouldn't care about that girl's pregnancy, basadi ba togelwa ka bana mo ene ele gore tabe ale special gole kae?

Lolo: Mxm and the girl is just ugly ke ipotsa gore Tefelo one a batang.

Her: Men want sex, they cover the face and hummer the body, it's nothing surprising, he probably wanted to use her and she kept his baby to trap him, mo lese a bake. Wena tswelela le monna wa gago.

Lolo: I have no intention of leaving him unless he fucks up hoo gone kamo thala, mxm waitse didn't even know i would be this angry ka guy e.

Her: (laughed) You surprised me too

Meanwhile inside the house.....

-and slid out as his juices dripped down her thighs then he let go of her mouth and pulled her panties up, her undies quickly got wet as he dropped her dress down then he leaned over and sealed it with a kiss...

Tefelo: (staring in her eyes) Now you can go...

Kim: (tearfully shook her head staring in his eyes) No...

Tefelo: (zipped his pants and opened a water bottle quenching his thirst as his Adam's apple shook) Go home Kimmy , your parents are probably worried. We are done...

Kim: (swallowed a painful lump) Can i have a tissue?

He grabbed two tissues from the box and handed her staring in her eyes then she wiped her inner thighs and got her phone...

Tefelo: (as she walked out) Thanks for sheets, you're the first woman to buy me anything besides my late grandmother. (she paused looking at him) I can't wait to tell our son about it.

Kimberly: I'll be in court tomorrow

Tefelo: Good luck, i won't make it, I'll be working

She quietly walked outside and passed by the car then Lolo got in as Tefelo was taking off his t-shirt...

Lolo: What

happened? Tefelo:

I told her to go..

...

He laid on the bed and heaved a huge sigh of satisfaction as Lolo grabbed the plastics and sat on next to him...

Lolo: Is she really

pregnant? Tefelo:

Probably...

Lolo: I need to know if you are with her or not because I don't want to beg a man to choose me over another woman, I'm not that desperate .

Tefelo: (closed his eyes yawning) I'm done with her, don't worry about it.

Lolo: (looked at him) Kante wa otsela this early?

Tefelo: (opened his sleepy eyes) No, I'm just exhausted... Taxi e a lapisa Lolo: I thought you said we will watch a movie...

Tefelo: Finish eating so we can watch it...

She took a few bites out of her food and turned holding a piece...

Lolo: Can you taste th-

He was dead asleep, she threw the piece back in the box and put the food on the counter then she washed her hands and switched off the lights.

She took off her clothes and laid behind him putting her arms around his waist.

At the hotel....

Nathan parked in front of the room and stepped out as Kaone remained in the car sipping juice with a straw...

Nate: Come in

Kaone: (Stepped out) what are we doing here? Nate: I want to show you something...

He unlocked the door as Kaone followed him inside then his phone rang...

Nate: (closed the door) Hey babe..

Lillian: You have never been out this late, are you still in the office?

Nate: Yeah, i have a lot of work to finish in a short period of time, you know i must hand over to my father's new manager next week before I go to Sunbed

Lillian: Are you sure? Why do I have a bad feeling?

Nate: You're pregnant babe it's just hormones, i love you. Have you picked a gown? (laughed)
Too bad you have to pick a bigger one now my son will be in there too

Lillian: (laughed) I forgot about that, i guess i have to find a good one

Nate: Google it, i want to see it when i get home. I'll be there in less than an hour, are the girls asleep already?

Lillian: Yes, I tucked them in

Nate: I'll be there in a minute, let me wrap this up
Lillian: Bye

He hung up as Kaone thoughtfully stared at the hotel room sitting on the bed, Nathan took off his tie and leaned over kissing her pushing her down the pillow.....

Nate: I missed you... (kissing her neck and touching her) I missed you so much..

Kaone: Wait... (got up and sighed pulling her skirt

down) I don't like this...

Nate: What?

Kaone: (stood) This! Us! Me being fcked in a hotel room while another woman is picking her wedding gown, what does that make me?

Nate: Kay really? Come on

Kaone: You were mine before she came along...
What's wrong with me? Why leave me for her and marry her then make me a hotel room secret?

Nate: (grabbed his jacket) If we are not doing this then we might as well go before she gets suspicious, in fact just spend a night here , I'll talk to one of the drivers to drop you home early morning, that way Lillian will think you slept at some guy's house.

Kaone: Do i mean that less to you?

Nate: Kaone what do you want me to do? We are adults, i thought we both understood what was going on...

Kaone: I thought i had the liver for it but i just feel like trash sitting in a hotel room while another woman has a bed and your engagement ring picking wedding gowns, do you listen to yourself lying to her? You don't want her to even suspect anything! I'm just a secret to you

Nate: Kaone what do you expect me to do? Tell her I'm here with you? Kaone: I thought-(his phone rang)

Nate: Shh... (picked)

Hello? Lillian: Would you cheat on me?

Nate: (shook his head) Why would you say that? You know I'd never do that. (Kaone shook her head and sighed) Babe can i finish this and come home so we can talk?

Lillian: Why are you uncomfortable to talk? I feel like you're with someone

Nate: (annoyed) Can i please finish this report? I'll be home, somebody has to pay the bills

He hung up and sighed frustratedly...

Nate: Kaone you know i lo-

Kaone: You don't love me, you dumped me and never bothered to call me until i called you ke bata accommodation. Couldn't you have waited for at least a week before asking me to pay for the shopping? 24 hours hasn't passed yet I'm paying for the clothes you bought me?

Nate: (checked his time) Now you're acting like a nagging wife. We were supposed to have fun, i get enough nagging from Lillian i don't need it from you too, what would be the whole point of this friendship if we argue? (sighed) We will talk tomorrow... The driver will drop you off in the morning... Goodnight

He kissed her and walked out...

At Kimberly's house...

Later that evening she quietly unlocked the kitchen door and tip-toed to her room where she bit her lower lip holding her breath as she quietly closed her bedroom door.

She sighed and took off her clothes then she laid

on the bed going over what happened at Tefelo's house...

She didn't know if she was alone on the baby or not and she didn't know why she was used before being sent away... His juices slid down her S as she laid on her back staring at the darkness trying to figure out how she was going to tell her mother about the pregnancy, or maybe she could just run away? She was already a disappointment to the family and her

father was beginning to resent her, she didn't have a job to support the baby and Tefelo's girlfriend was way too strict, he himself was a complicated person she couldn't predict...

Tears filled her eyes as she wondered what he was doing with her at that very moment, was he doing her as good as he did her? Did he use the same positions he used on her?... She was beautiful, way too beautiful and she knew she stood no chance. Why did she keep his baby anyway? All these questions came to mind as tears fell on the corners of her eyes then she grabbed the pillow and put it over her face crying.....

At Maun Magistrate Court.....

The next morning Kimberly, her friend and family took their seats in court, the officer instructed them to all rise as the magistrate walked in and took her seat then they all sat...

Bench clerk: Your Worship this is case number 34 of -

Kimberly's heart pounded as her case number was called out, her palms got sweaty as she looked at her parents, who were clearly disappointed.

Her friend held her hand tightly then she faked a smile and walked to the dock...

Bench clerk: (continued talking as she gave the Magistrate her file) State vs Kimberly Bakwena...

Kimberly sat in the dock and took a deep breath as the Magistrate took out her pen, the court room door opened then Tefelo walked in, he bowed and took a seat in the back behind everyone.....

The next insert follows at 11.30pm but if this insert gets 20K before 7pm or any time before that a bonus will be posted immediately... Like and leave a comment. Thank you.

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #23

At Maun Magistrate Court...

Magistrate: (concluded her sentencing)the accused is sentenced to a period of 3 years

imprisonment. (closing the file) Off record-It is women like you that make it hard to sympathize with rape victims, young women and children are being sexually abused and receive very little support from the community because there is always that doubt that maybe she is lying, women like you are what kills this sympathy and bring doubt instead. You wasted the government resources used

investigating a case that didn't exist, the car that was used to collect an innocent man could have gone to save a victim of a violent crime somewhere but instead they were told the car wasn't there when it was playing to your stunts. May God have mercy on you.

Kimberly's mother covered her face crying as her husband pat her on the shoulder while Kimberly touched her tummy and stared at Tefelo who was sitting in the back equally saddened.

Kimberly stepped out of the dock as an officer escorted her out then Tefelo walked out without a word.

A journalist ran up to him and greeted him...

Journalist: Do you mind an interview? I'm from The Voice newspaper, my name is-

Tefelo: Ae tswa mo go nna, i know what you write about people, No comment

Journalist: So she wrote you a love letter and you used it against her to make sure she rots in jail?

Tefelo: (turned frowning) What?

Journalist: Surely you knew turning her love letter to the police would automatically get her convicted, are you happy with the sentence? Do you think justice has been served?

Tefelo: I'm not talking to you

Journalist: can you confirm that you are suing the state for false imprisoned for 250K?

Tefelo: I don't know who your sources are but you need to get your facts straight (got in the car and closed the door) Move back

Journalist: Don't worry, I'll get the facts. Thanks

He took out his camera and snapped a picture of Tefelo as he drove away.....

At Lillian's house....

Later that morning Kaone knocked on the door then Lillian opened and smiled at her...

Lillian: Hey, did you knock off early?

Kaone: No, i stained myself, i wanted to change...
It's so embarrassing, i feel like a teenager

Lillian: You didn't eat your breakfast in the morning, should I warm it up for you?

Kaone: No, I'm fine

She headed to her room and changed her clothes, minutes later Lillian knocked and walked in with a plate of food...

Lillian: You don't have to avoid eating in the house just because you haven't given your cousin and i anything, i understand that you just started working and we don't have shortage of food just yet. I don't feel good knowing that you don't feel comfortable in my house.

Kaone: (paused looking at her) Um... Thank you

Lillian: (put them on the bed) I'll bring you the juice, and you don't have to intentionally come home late because you are not disturbing us in any way . I accepted to have you around because i don't have a problem with visitors. I noticed you came home very late and left early, ke kopa gore o nne free

Kaone: ("oh God" she thought) Thank you...

She walked out as Kaone changed into a dress and put on her heels then she sat down and ate, she curved her lips surprised at how well she cooked then she cat walked to the kitchen where Lillian was pouring her juice...

Kaone: (leaned by the doorframe) So how did you meet Mr Williams?

Lillian: (laughed embarrassed as she closed the fridge) I don't like to talk about it because I'm still embarrassed... But I'll tell you anyways. (leaned by the counter and folded her arms) One day my sister and I were waiting by the side of the road, we didn't have money for a special trip, we only had coins but she was in labor. This taxi guy stopped for us and as soon as we got in my sister's water broke. This man didn't get angry instead he

rushed us to the hospital, my sister died a few feet away from the nurses rele gone ko spatela. This guy-(shook her head) This guy was patient, i have never seen somebody be that good. He stuck around until the baby was okay and he even named my niece, he named her Refilwe... (smiled) He had a little cute smile when he was saying it and i felt he had a crush on me, for some reason I had one for him, whenever he hugged me i felt butterflies in my stomach. Anyway there was a gathering at home for my sister's death and soon after i was moved out of Maun by my relatives, this guy told me ke le koo gore he was going

to jail for rape. I was broken because i had already built a family with him in my head, he was rragwe Refilwe and i was mmagwe Refilwe, fast forward a while later his friend starts helping me out here and there...

Well i guess he knew his friend better or what I don't know but he told me not to get anything from his friend but i wasn't working and as a mother i had to make a choice of what's good for the baby or what i deeply wanted. I decided to be selfless and get help from his friend, the friend showed me signs and I responded positively, i guess i fell in love with him over time because he was my knight and shining armer.(smiled) This friend is Nathan Williams.

Kaone: (sighed thoughtfully) I probably would have done the samething, you didn't date the convict right?

Lillian: No, we had not even kissed before that and i had known him for a week only. I wasn't sure if he had a girlfriend out there or what, i knew nothing about him but Nathan was there, i was with him most of the time and i could tell he was single.

Kaone: Well I have learned not to trust men but i get where you're coming from, le nna tota i wouldn't wait for a guy i hardly know but taking friends le gone.. Ng ng but then ke situation, we

can't control who we fall in love with.

Lillian: Yeah.. (smiled) What about you? Boyfriend? Kids?

Kaone: (laughed) I wish... I don't have a boyfriend, i tried to date but ke bati. Every time a guy wants me it's either he is married or about to get married

Lillian: (laughed) Stop lying

Kaone: (laughed) Ka modimo and the funny thing is i don't meet single guys at all koore it's either he has a ring on his finger or he paid magadi, as if that's not enough all of them ithela ibile ba setile date (they both laughed) Don't laugh at me, go rough out there

Kaone: Wena o worse

Kaone: But if i could be blessed I'd like a goodhearted man who is gentle, i don't like men who beat women or drink, i swear I'd love that man with all my heart and i don't want a man i must fight for, i want the one who will follow me waa bona? I don't care how his wallet is as long as he respects me I'll submit myself to him.

Lillian: That's my hubby there the mma, Nathan is gentle and he doesn't cheat, in all the years i have known him he has been a perfect gentleman. He loves his kids and provides for us without complaining. He respects me and communicate with me all the time.

Kaone: I am happy for you.. (laughed) Can i tell you something? Lillian: what?

Kaone: when i heard you were with Nate's friend i thought all sort of things about you but after hearing from you i kind of understand why you did it, I'm not perfect myself. I have made mistakes before so ithela kesa sologele gore batho ba bangwe ba nne perfect because le nna ke direla batho ba bangwe diphoso.

Lillian: I don't expect anyone to understand my situation, some situations you can only understand if you go through them.

Kaone: So how did Tefelo take it?

Lillian: He was angry, he punched his friend and left, i hear they don't talk.

Kaone: (smiled) Tefelo o bosilo?

Lillian: (thoughtfully) Ene yole o boshidu tota? I don't think so, he was just angry like any guy would.

Kaone: (laughed) He did good punching Nate, he should punch him again

Lillian: (laughed) Why? Please leave my husband alone. He made a mistake.

Kaone: Mma i have to go... (hurried over and finished the drink) Thanks for the food, now i know why Nate loves you. You make being a housewife seem easy... (put the plate in the sink) Don't do the dishes after cooking, I'll come straight home and help clean the kitchen...

Lillian: Thanks, bye..

Kaone ran out of the house and got a taxi back to work.....

At Sunbed guest house....

Later during lunch Kaone and another coworker walked in through the gate each holding a plastic of magwinya and soup as Tefelo's taxi passed by..

Tefelo: (rolled down the window recognizing Kaone) Hi Kaone: (smiled)
Hey..

Tefelo: (to the coworker)

Dumelang Coworker:

Hello

He drove to the parking lot and parked then he took out his phone and called Lolo.

Minutes later she walked out of the building confidently slaying her short formal skirt and high heels like Tyra Banks, Tefelo frowned staring at her through the window shield while her coworkers smiled walking past her...

Coworker: (lowered her voice) You forgot to change the miniskirt...

They walked inside holding in their laughter as Lolo paused staring at Tefelo then she got in the car pulling down her skirt . Tefelo glanced at her thighs and quietly handed her lunch...

Lolo: (heart pounding) Thank you... Tefelo: Sure

Lolo: Are you okay? Tefelo:

Sure

Lolo: (smiled) Is it about my skirt? I'm sorry... I bought this like an hour ago, mosadi yo mongwe jaana yoo rekisang diaparo tsa selaola passed by the office..

Tefelo: (sighed) Sure, can i go?

Lolo: (touched his thigh) Tefelo don't be like that...
I'm sorry

Tefelo: I won't be able to pick you, I'm going to sleep. Kimberly has been sentenced to 3 years but she is carrying my child, i don't know what I'm going to do with a baby.

Lolo: Children can stay in prison, when i was in primary school we used to see children with prisoners.

Tefelo: I don't want my child to grow up in prison and I don't think that it's allowed anymore.

Lolo: Her parents can take her, don't stress about it. Her parents will sort it out unless you're stressed about her jaanong...

Tefelo: see you later, let me go.

She stepped out pulling her skirt down and ran back inside as Tefelo glared at her and drove away.....

At Maun prison....

Later on Kimberly quietly queued for the food as somebody kept on pulling her hair at the back, when she turned everyone pretended they didn't see anything. The painful pulling continued as everyone behind her laughed...

She kept quiet and brought her plate forward and a spoon of maize meal mixed with meat all in one pot was placed in her plate.

She frowned looking at it and took a seat then an older inmate walked up to her and sat down...

Her: Hello

again

Kimberly:

Hi...

Her: Are you going to eat that?

Kimberly: No

Her: (took it all and put it in her own plate) You will adapt after some time and don't mind those bullies, they are the yard lesbians.

Kimberly: There are lesbians in Botswana?

Her: (laughed) Its amazing what these prison walls are hiding...

Kimberly: (her stomach rumbled) I'm really hungry gape gake rate monko wa ko di seleng, go nkg a se bodu

Her: They throw pads all over and even hide them around that's why it smells like a dead rat in there but the sooner you start eating this food the better because you have three years ahead of you

She took a handful and forced herself to chew and swallow, nausea crept up on her as she frowned trying to control it until she bent over and threw up.....

6 MONTHS LATER.....

The next insert follows at 11.30pm. Like and leave a comment. Thank you

-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #24

Tefelo smiled at Kimberly as she sat down and sighed rubbing her big heavy bump.....

Tefelo: (laughed) Hey

Kimberly: (smiled shyly) What are you

laughing at? Tefelo: (laughed looking

at her hair) Wa reng lepantiti?

Kimberly: (laughed) Ga ke bate Tefelo

Tefelo: (laughed)O worse i didn't look this bad

when I was in prison, wena o tshwana le di

Wrong Turn

Kimberly: (laughed) Stop it, you're hurting my

feelings... (scratching her scalp) The other lady i

share with is going to plait my hair, i just washed

it this morning.

Tefelo: (shook his head) Koore sex hela ya sex

ke yone ere bolaisang prison mo go kana? All

because you couldn't accept a broke man

Kimberly: (smiled snapping both fingers with fists

on the air) I wanted vavavoom and you didn't have

it bruh... A girl is got to do what a girl is got to do

Tefelo: (laughed) And you blame a guy for

chowing someone's KitKat every chance he gets?

Santse o tsile go kgetha, ke skoloto sa botshelo jothe, whenever i see you I'll turn you round and fuck the shit out of you ke go ntsha makgakga

Kimberly: (laughed) Emisa o ntshwarisa nops (they both laughed) Ya pregnancy e bothoko gore wena, ke kgona go thwaagalela Okapi three stars ke kaname ke le one mo hihing

Tefelo: (laughed) Kimberly kante ke eng o iphemisitse yaana? That knife was supposed to scare you not turn you on orileng ne wena? You'll never see the gates of heaven....

Kimberly: (laughed) I'm sorry, I'll be scared next time...(laughed) Let's stop talking like irresponsible parents... I don't want my son to use curse words

Tefelo: Do they take you to the clinic in time?

Kimberly: Yes and I'm taking my supplements but the food is terrible legale I'm used to it, it was difficult when my morning sickness was starting

Tefelo: So what's going to happen with the baby after birth?

Kimberly: My mother agreed to hire a maid and take care of him while she is at work.

Tefelo: I don't trust a maid with a little baby and i want to stay with my son

Kimberly: My parents won't agree to give you the baby

Tefelo: It's my kid, is that why they haven't said anything to my parents about the pregnancy? They want to keep my child to themselves?

Kimberly: I don't know why they haven't said anything maybe it's because I'm in here

Tefelo: They have to say something to my parents so that I can get my son

Kimberly: what are you going to do with a baby? Let my mother take care of him, you'll get him when he is old enough for you to stay with him like when he is at least a year old, I'm sure by then you'll manage akere?

Tefelo: I guess so

Kimberly: (smiled) Uh shem daddy... Kante who is your father? Tefelo: (stopped smiling) I don't know

Kimberly: (laughed) Stop it, I'm serious... I want to know who my son's grandfather is

Tefelo: He doesn't have one from my side, he only has a great grandfather

Kimberly: How come? Golo hale your mom passed on akere? Tefelo: (sighed) She is still alive out there

Kimberly: where?

Tefelo: I don't know, can we talk about something else? Kimberly: I'm sorry

Tefelo: It's okay... (sighed) I have to go... I wanted to check on you because it's been weeks kesa go cheke, take care of my boy

Kimberly: (smiled) I'll do that... Where is your girlfriend? Tefelo: Lolo?

Kimberly: (laughed) Ele gore ba kae ka palo?

Tefelo: (laughed) She is still the one and only koore wa mbora 2 minutes ke dilo hela tsa gore go thata go bona mosadi.

Kimberly: What's wrong with her?

Tefelo: She doesn't understand me and i don't understand her.

Kimberly: (sighed) Talk to her, tell her what you want maybe she will listen.

Tefelo: Yeah, anyway.... Nathan is getting married this weekend
Kimberly: Are you going?

Tefelo: No, i have better things to do.

Kimberly: Do you still
love Lillian? Tefelo: No

Kimberly: Then you must go, at least buy a gift or
something for the sake of your childhood
friendship. You can't let women get between you
and Nate, he is technically your brother

Tefelo: I'm not interested in going,
Nathan wa ntena le ene... Kimberly:
(laughed) wena kana, thanks for the
toiletries Tefelo: Anytime..

She walked back inside...

At Sunbed.....

Kaone directed a client to the other office as her
phone vibrated on the table...

Receptionist2: Lillian is calling

Kaone: God please let her stop calling... (it stopped
then she paused opening one eye grinning) Thank
Go-(it rang again) Jesus

Her: (laughed) Why can't you answer her?

Kaone: Because she likes me and i don't want to be close to her, if she finds out who i am I'm dead

Her: How will she know just answer the phone its making noise

Kaone: She will know because the wedding is this weekend, what if she finds out that I actually don't know the Williams?

Her: The problem is that you become too close to her and now she thinks you're the closest family member

Kaone: (picked and faked a cough) Hello?

Lillian: (smiled) Hey... I just wanted to say thank you for helping Lala to organize my bridal shower. It wasn't big but I loved it.

Kaone: Anytime

darling. Bye Lillian:

See you on Friday,

Kaone: (faked a cheer) Yei...

Lillian: Bye....um wait, did you find a partner for reception dinner? Kaone: No but I'm sure I'll get one of my cousins to sort it out.

Lillian: Please don't miss it

Kaone: I wouldn't miss it for the world

Lillian: (smiled from one ear to the other) Mxwa bye Kaone: Bye

She hung up and fanned her face trying to relax.....

In Nathan's office...

Nathan picked the telephone and dialed Tefelo's number....

Tefelo: Hello?

Nathan: It's

Nate Tefelo:

what do want?

Nathan: Did you get the invitation?
Tefelo: I'll be busy but congratulations

Nathan: T4 at some point we have to bury the hatchet, we can't go on like this. It's not us.. You don't know my children and I don't know if you have any, is that what we wanted growing up?

Tefelo: I don't have a problem with you le Lillian wa gago o dule mo pelong yame, i have interests in different places so-

Nathan: Then come to the dinner, it will be like old times... We can't avoid each other forever. I'm begging you to come, even if it's just for 5 minutes

Tefelo: Fine, dress code ke yone evening wear hela?
Nathan: Yeah, a simple suit will do don't forget a tie

Tefelo: Alright

Nathan: Thanks a lot I'd love to see you there
Tefelo: (smiled)

I'm not promising anything

Nathan: (smiled) The fact that you actually considered coming makes me happy, you should

also bring a partner... Did you really read the invitation?

Tefelo: (laughed) I threw it away but I'll search for it in the bin and confirm everything

Nathan:

Thanks

Tefelo:

Sure

He hung up and continued working....

At Barona's office....

Barona walked a client out fixing his tux and paused at the door looking at Lolo who was typing on her computer...

Barona: Can i see you?

Lolo: (stood and pulled her skirt down) Yes sir

He walked back in his office and sat down leaning back relaxed playing with his mustache thoughtfully....

Lolo: Yes sir

Barona: What are you doing

this weekend? Lolo: Um..

Nothing

Barona: Can you accompany me to Mr William's wedding on Saturday? My date won't make it.

Lolo: (smiled) Yes sir, I'd love that

Barona: It's not work related i hope you know you can refuse and i won't hold it against you, it's a casual thing

Lolo: (laughed) I know but i want to

go with you Barona: Good by the

way do you have a boyfriend? Lolo:

Not really

Barona: Perfect ... (typing on the computer) You
can go back to work...

Lolo: (remained standing)I don't have an evening
dress

Barona: (laughed) Stop reading my things, how do you know they want evening wear?

Lolo: (laughed) I was sorting out your things and came across the invitation.

Barona: Alright... (took out his wallet and as she stared at his unique ATM cards, he picked the premiere card and slid it on the table) Go find a dress.. (wrote his pin number on a note and put the pen on top pushing both them away) You'll bring me the card tomorrow.

Lolo: (took them) thank you

She walked out with a smile.....

At the reception.....

Minutes later Lolo hurried in the reception area and leaned over whispering to another coworker as Kaone was helping a customer, she assisted the client and sat next to them...

Kaone: And then?

Coworker: Mr Barry asked her to be his date at Mr William's wedding and he is buying her a dress

Kaone: Isn't that a conflict of interest?

Lolo: He didn't ask me out, le rata go akanyetsa batho. I'll be doing my job as a PA

Receptionist: Bosses shouldn't take their subordinates out its not workrelated, ga go nne sente batho.

Coworker: It's just a wedding date, it's not like they are already sleeping together... Lolo mma tsamaya, (checked the time) We should be getting ready to go buy that dress, it's almost time up....

Lolo: Let me go get my bag...

In the parking lot....

Later on Tefelo parked in front of the building and dialed Lolo's number then he saw her walking out with her coworkers and hung up...

Lolo jumped in the front as the other ladies got in the back....

Them: Hello

Tefelo: Hello

ladies

Receptionist: we are going to the mall re seka ra toga ra itathela hela Tefelo: (laughed) No problem, get in

He drove out of the parking and handed Lolo a chocolate...

Tefelo: Thought you might like this..

Lolo: (pressing it) It has melted, ga e ntse jaana go tshwana hela le ha osa reka because i can't eat it...

Tefelo: How bad can it be? I bought it on my way from the mall..... Put it

over there we will put it in the fridge. (sighed smiling) I have been invited to a wedding on Saturday, will you come with me?

Lolo: I'll be working, which
wedding? Tefelo: It's Nathan's
wedding-Mr Williams

Lolo: Do you even have a proper suit to wear
for mingling with such people?

Tefelo: What do you mean?

Lolo: It's not one of those things you wear like
you're getting in a taxi, you have to dress like a
gentleman but i know you don't have a suit.

Tefelo: (glanced at the ladies ashamed and kept
his eyes on the road) I'll find a suit

Lolo: Where? From these people selling bales?
You need a proper suit or else you'll be
embarrassed when you get there, there will be
real men there.

Receptionist: I'm sure he will see what to do
Lolo,ke monna

Tefelo: Urh but it's no use if you'll be working, I'm
sure he will understand if i don't make it.

Lolo: Yeah, it's best we don't go...

Kaone quietly shook her head and leaned back...

Minutes later he parked at the mall, Lolo and her coworkers stepped out...

Lolo: (walking away) I'll call you later

Tefelo: Love you...

She pulled her skirt down chatting with her friend, Tefelo adjusted the seat and laid down thoughtfully then he dialed Nathan's number....

Nathan: Hello?

Tefelo: Yeah hey listen i just confirmed something i won't make it to the wedding. I wish i could be there but i have a few challenges here and there.

Nathan: What challenges?

Tefelo: It's complicated but I'll pass by on the wedding day though I won't be at the evening dinner.

Nathan: (smiled) It's better than nothing then, i appreciate it. Tefelo: Sure.....

He hung up and sighed rubbing his eyes.....

DAYS LATER. (9t)

My Wife's

Boss #25

At the Dry cleaner...

Barona's silver shiny wheels parked in front of the shop then he leaned back checking his watch as Lolo ran inside...

His phone rang...

Barona:

Yeah

Nate:

Boss

Barona: What's up?

Nate: I didn't see you yesterday on Friday at the DC office

Barona: (smiled switching the aircon on) The wedding is today o rayajang ne monna? Ke eta

Nate: Wabo nne o thathetse mang?

Barona: (laughed) Nna ke beile botsetsi o raya ke thathela eng ne monna? (they both laughed) I'm getting ready to come by, I'm collecting my suits from the dry cleaners

Nate: Who are you bringing to the dinner ka the mother of the nation is in confinement?

Barona: (smiled) I'll find something

Nate: Who?

Barona: My PA

Nate: That skimpy girl? (they both laughed) This is a serious dinner the monna, our business partners will be there and my father is hosting some of his guests from London, bring a serious date. O raya gore you haven't found a female friend since you arrived in Maun months ago? Even an

innocent gorgeous woman with very nice Setswana curves, one of these ladies that make maxy dresses look like heaven?

Barona: (laughed) Make friends for what? I'm waiting for my girl to complete her confinement and come take care of me, i don't need drama. My PA is good besides i bought her 2 long dresses, one for the wedding and the other for dinner, she will look like a lady. This Lolo girl is beautiful kana, waitse? The problem is you people judge her by her clothes. Some women like wearing short things but it doesn't mean they are prostitutes. Maybe it's because i went to school overseas and saw worse... women literally walk in their undies where i schooled. Exactly the way you see tourists walking with denim shorts showing their thighs here but their husbands don't care

Nate: Whatever i am an African man, the only time I wouldn't mind my wife walking half naked in front of everyone is when we are at a pool party otherwise if we get in public areas like a workplace or at church i expect a certain standard, for those I'd even tell her to change her clothes.

Barona: (laughed) I don't care what a woman wears as long as she is happy

Nate: Wa yaka you don't care about others because mother of the nation likes dressing modest (they both laughed) just make sure Lolo

covers up, i don't want to be embarrassed

Barona: (laughed) O cleima maturity the fuckboy
ke wena, next year ke a nyala le nna

Nate: (laughed) Fuckboy who? I'm done

cheating, I'm a married man Barona: Blue lies

akere moloba you were fucking with Kaone?

Nate: (laughed) Kaone is full of kak instead of us
having stolen kisses and steamy hot fucks behind
closed doors she befriends my wife and starts
telling me she can't do that to her friend

Barona: (laughed) WTF?

Nate: Exactly, that was my response... She literally friendzoned me in fact she just ignored me and got close to her. The way I was excited about having 2 honey pots ke tsena kaha ke tsena kaha, i was crushed.

Barona: (laughed) Hardy... (Lolo opened the door and put his suits and her dresses on the back) I'll see you later

Nate: Sure

He hung up and reversed the car joining the main road....

Barona: (traced his finger on her thigh going up her panties) How are you?

Lolo: (blushed) I'm fine.

Minutes later they waited as the slide gate opened then he drove in the garage and stepped out, he pulled the garage door closing it as it became dark.

He flicked the lights as Lolo stepped out holding their clothes then he got his suits from her, she followed him to the door way then he paused and

turned around kissing softly....

Barona: Wait in the car...

Lolo: (smiled) Why? I thought you stay alone..

Barona: Yeah but technically it's the family house, i have a 4 year old daughter, a month old boy and the mother, they will all be moving in with me in 5 months or less than that

Lolo: (laughed touching his white collar) So she has never been in Maun? How will she know you had a visitor?

Barona: (kissed her) Wait in the car...

She got back in the car then he walked down the passage into the master bedroom where he laid his suits down and headed to the kitchen.

Meanwhile in the car Lolo's phone rang then she glanced at the door and lowered her voice...

Lolo: Hello?

Tefelo: Hey babe, when can I see you?

Lolo: Tefelo i told you i was working today, what do you want me to say?

Tefelo: I know you said you are working this Saturday that that's why I'm asking when I'll be seeing you

Lolo: I'm going to knock off very late tota, I'll see you tomorrow. Bye Tefelo: Wait.. Lolo what's

going on?

Lolo: With what?

Tefelo: Are you really in the office? I'm coming to confirm

Lolo: You're so insecure it's a turn off, oa tapa Tefelo, can't a day pass without me missing a call from you? Can't you for once wait for a call from me? Don't you know other men receive calls from women... Wena

gao mphe chance ya ho hema, corner to corner you're parking at work bringing me melted chocolates tsa bo Cadbury, corner to corner you're parking at my house... My landlord says your taxi e tatsa leswe ene gaa kake a haraka mothala wa gago everyday. Gone jaana i told you i want a double door fridge and you refused to help me out ke ipotsa gore mo go nna o bata eng or you want sex from me before you can start showing me you love me?

Tefelo: Is this about the fridge? Lolo I didn't refuse, i said you will get it next month and I'll pay in installments. Remember I'm saving for my school fees and also paying off this car above all that I'm making developments at home, my grandfather isn't feeling well and I'm the sole provider. And it's not about us not having sex, i understand that you don't want to rush into sex and i respect that, I'm willing to wait.....I can

never refuse to buy you something you like babe you should know that, i told you I'll pimp your house, we bought the TV and the bed, the fridge is coming.

Lolo: TV ya Hisense banyana ba lebelela di Samsung?

She hung up as Barona walked in holding 2

wine glasses and placed them on the bonnet then he nodded calling her over.

She stepped out and approached him, Barona yanked her up by the waist and placed her on the bonnet then he handed her the glass staring in her eyes as she sipped...

Barona: (slowly pulling her top string down) We have at least an hour before we can go... (placed a box of condoms on the bonnet and kissed her) you're beautiful do you know that?

Lolo: (smiled as her phone rang) Okay....

Barona: Is that your
phone? Lolo: Ignore
it, e taa didimala..

He pulled down her bra strap together with her
top string and gently squeezed her orange size
boob the then he kissed her and removed..

- standing with his feet wide apart he switched
off the treadmill and pulled out as she slowed
down and finally stopped running, sweat ran
down her back as her dry throat cracked...she
could smell blood on her chest as she took a deep
breath trying to relax and stop the panting...

Barona: (calmly) Ke eta...

He walked to the house then she picked her
clothes from the garage floor and dusted them, she
got dressed and leaned by the car waiting for him.

Minutes later he showed up all showed up and

fresh, he picked the box of condoms and the sachets but the other one didn't have a corner...

Barona: (looking around) Shit... I can't find corner ya condom e nngwe
Lolo: Does it matter?
Your helper will sweep it out

Barona: No, Mmagwe Fenke is able to walk ontswa
check-up last week i don't want to run out of
explanations if she gives me a surprise visit.
Come help me find it

Lolo: Akere motho yo ekare gaa itse Maun

Barona: But she knows my office, if she shows up
there I'll have to come home with her and i
wouldn't say ema pele konte ke cleaner ntu that's
why kesa bate sepe mo ntung. Gake bate go
rogiwa ke motho, ta o e bate..

Lolo begun looking for the sachet corner as
Barona walked back in the house...

Barona: I'm going to get dressed...we will pass by
your place for you to bath and get dressed.

30 minutes passed while Lolo looked for the
corner and finally found it under the treadmill then
she sighed and leaned against the car waiting for
him....

At Kaone's house...

Her phone vibrated on the table, she lazily lifted

her head and grabbed it then she dropped her head answering...

Kaone: (with her eyes closed) Ello?

Lillian: (frowned surprised) Are you sleeping at this time of the day?

Kaone: What's the time?

Lillian: It's almost lunch time,ao cousie mma you didn't want to see me in my wedding gown? I'm about to change clothes

Kaone: (leaped up) hee! I slept very late, i watched movies all night and slept at 7 in the morning

Lillian: What?

Kaone: (laughed taking off her PJs) Only single people will understand, please hang up i need to get ready.

Lillian: okay bye, your dad is doing a good job here

Kaone: (confused)
My dad? What do you mean?

Lillian: Your dad is heading the whole process as the uncle akere , he is doing well

Kaone: (remembered) Oh yeah, of course... Yeah, bye

She hung up and ran to the shower butt naked....

At Maun Lodge....

Kaone stepped out of the taxi and walked in

the lodge as her phone vibrated in her purse...

Kaone: Hello?

Receptionist: Hey, where
are you? Kaone: I'm
arriving at the wedding..

Receptionist: I'm running late, i had to take my daughter to the clinic first.

Kaone: If you don't make it the dinner will be held at River Shore, o gamolele girl gatwe all the executives will be there even white people

Receptionist: I have never been inside River Shore i just see their shiny buildings from the other side of the river but i love their boats...

Kaone: Le nna i have never been in there but i heard goa happener teng koo, gatwe River Shore is the reason why Maun is called Miami.

Receptionist: (laughed) I can't wait to see my boss's wedding. Katswagole gonte

Kaone: (laughed) Bye

Kaone walked in and smiled admiring the beautiful deco, all the guests were seated in their assigned tables having lunch as an artist performed a song for everyone then she looked at the bride and groom....

Lillian was glowing with chubby cheeks and a perfect face beat with an excellent hairstyle of little white pins on her hair and a shiny crown, Nathan had a sharp haircut and his designer suits screamed dollars from a distance as he grabbed

food with a fork and fed Refilwe who chewed with a frown on her face and covered her mouth wanting to spit it out..

Refilwe: (laughed and spoke with muffled voice) It's sour

Nathan: (laughed) Eat it

Refilwe: (shook her head covering her mouth) Daddy it's bad

Nathan: (took out a tissue laughing) Spit it here... (to Lillian) You should expand your cooking bona bo ngwanake gaba itse di veggies

Lillian: (laughed wiping Resego's mouth) leave me alone

Nathan: (got Resego) Bring that one over here.. I don't want them to sit on you, toga ke utwa bo my water broke

Lillian: (laughed) My due date is next week stop being paranoid

The photographer took clear shots of the family as they laughed together, Kaone waved from the other side of the room, Lillian's face lit up as she waved back smiling....

Kaone: (bumped cheeks kissing) Wow you look so beautiful preggy
Lillian: (smiled) Thank you...

Kaone lifted Refilwe and then Resego greeting them as they excitedly chatted with her pointing at the balloons...

Kaone: (put down the last daughter) You guys look beautiful. (looked at Nathan and shook his hand with a smile)
Congratulations cousie...
You have a beautiful family, may God help you keep it together and run is smoothly.

Nathan: Thanks

Lillian: Where is your date?

Kaone: (laughed) I'll bring him for dinner akere now it's just a wedding celebration

Lillian: Yes of course, i was just asking. You look gorgeous in this dress i want your tummy after having this baby, ke bata e nne flat hela jaaka wena

Kaone: I'll drag your ass to the gym

and don't complain Lillian: I won't

Kaone: Let me go get a drink..

She greeted the best man and best lady then she walked to the caterers where got a glass of juice and scanned the entire room for someone but he wasn't there then she stepped out and dialed her friend...

Receptionist: Hello?

Kaone: Do you have number ya ga Tefelo? He recently started picking your daughter akere?

Receptionist: Yeah, why?

Kaone: I need a cab, mphe number ya gagwe ate go ntsaya.

Receptionist: His phone has been off for hours now and he was supposed to pick us, i wonder what happened because he is the most reliable driver here.

Kaone: Do you know where he stays? I don't need the cab now but i can pass by and tell him I'll need a cab tonight after dinner.

Receptionist: Oh okay, he stays behind the junior school, you'll see a yard with two separate houses

ke ma 1 room and then there is a 2 bedroom house he is building it's at window level

Kaone: I'm poor with directions, make it a text message Receptionist: Okay, bye

She hung up and walked back inside then she signaled Lillian that she would be back, Lily smiled back and gave her a thumbs up then she rushed out.....

At Tefelo's house.....

A taxi dropped Kaone at the gate then she walked in, she suspiciously looked at his car parking under the blazing sun, kind of awkward for a car to park under the heat when there was plenty of trees with thick shadows in the yard...

She knocked on the door several times but there was no answer then she leaned over peeking through the key hole and noticed the key was on the lock.

She knocked harder but there was no response, her heart pounded as she moved from window to window knocking.....

Kaone: (knocking) TEFELO??

She finally put her forehead on the window and cupped her face looking through the light curtains...

Kaone: Oh my God.....

Always remember to Like and leave a comment,
it earns you an extra insert.

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #26

At Tefelo's house.....

A taxi dropped Kaone at the gate then she walked in, she suspiciously looked at his car parking under the blazing sun, kind of awkward for a car to park under the hit when there were plenty of trees with thick shadows...

She knocked on the door several times but there was no answer then she leaned over peeking through the key hole and the key was on the lock. She knocked harder but there was no response, her heart pounded as she moved from window to window knocking....

Kaone: (knocking) TEFELO??

She put her forehead on the window and cupped her face looking through the light curtains...

Kaone: Oh my God

She moved to the other window and noticed it wasn't completely closed, she fiddled with it until it opened then she pushed the curtain aside and took off her shoe then she leaned inside and hit him on the chest...

Kaone: Tefelo? (to herself) Is he okay?

He slowly moved his head a bit then she sighed in relief as he turned and lifted his head looking at her with sleepy reddish eyes...

Kaone: (still at the window) Are you okay?

Tefelo: (sat up and rubbed his face) Yeah, I'm fine... (walked to the door) Come this side ...

He opened the door in his boxer shorts and peeked outside...

Tefelo: Come in... Are you alone? What are you doing here?

Kaone: (looking around the table) Are you okay? I thought you were dead, didn't you hear me?
(Grabbed the sleeping pills) You took sleeping pills?
How much did you take?

Tefelo: I wanted to stop thinking for a minute... (snatched them from her and shoved them under the pillow) what do you want?

Kaone: I didn't see you at the wedding and i was worried

Tefelo: Did your boyfriend send you? (staring at her) I don't get it, why would a beautiful woman like you choose to be a side chick? Women always say they don't want polygamy but they are the biggest supporters of polygamy behind closed doors. How do you smile with a man knowing he is going home to another woman?

Kaone: Save your lecture for a side chick that needs to hear it, I'm no side chick... (sat on the bed putting on her shoe) if there is anyone who needs a lecture it's you, don't flip the script... Why did you take the pills?

Tefelo: Did Nathan send you?

Kaone: and for your own information i have never had sex with Nathan in my life, i don't know his dic.

Tefelo: (sat next to her rubbing his head)

Maaka a lona, sometimes i think it comes naturally

Kaone: Ke serious but i don't care if you don't believe me because it makes no difference to me. Why aren't you at the wedding?

Tefelo: I'm not feeling well

Kaone: Why does Lolo think you can't afford a suit? How much do you make?

Tefelo: And you expect me to just tell you how much I make? Kaone: I'm trying to understand why a taxi driver can't afford a more P600 suit when he makes more than that in 2 days gongwe ibile in 1 day

.

Tefelo: It's not that I can't afford it, I have 6 students I collect each one pays P500 per month, I have 5 employees I drop off at the supermarket,

each pays 550 and then the ones who knock off at 10 bale 3 each pays

550. Besides all these i have the daily money i make ka go renka. Of course i have expenses because I'm building and saving for school but nkase palelwe ke sutu le ha ele ya ma china, the problem is that the dinner requires one to have a partner but Lolo says she is working though she is lying because she isn't at the office. I don't have female friends i can bring along, my cousin isn't in Maun ene rea utwana she would come with me but there is no use in buying that suit if i don't have a partner.

Kaone: I don't have a partner as well,

let's go together Tefelo:

(stood) Suspicion confirmed... Please

leave... Kaone: (confused) why?

Tefelo: (opened the door for her) Is this one of Nathan's stunts? This is exactly how I ended up in jail, it's not happening again. A mysterious gorgeous woman suddenly showing interest in me, have sex with me and lie about it saying it's rape

Kaone: Oh pliz don't flatter yourself, i don't want to have sex with you if you think I'm seducing you.

Eww

Tefelo: What does that Eww symbolize?

Kaone: It means i don't see you that way

and you're being overly confident, do you have a suit in mind?

Tefelo: No but i have the money. I have never been to a reception dinner before

Kaone: (stood up and removed something on his head) I know a thing ortwo about suits. I love your haircut, it's perfect so let's go find a perfect suit, where is your watch?

Tefelo: I don't have a watch

Kaone: (staring at him) Rule number one, a man always wears a watch... It's a sign that you're a real man, koore gare bona watch we already know o betsa go utwala... A watch makes a man appealing

Tefelo: (laughed) So you people also think about sex when you look at us?

Kaone: (laughed) Not like men but we occasionally do. Some women have the tendency to look at men's zippers when they walk past them while others find a man that wears a watch more appealing koore le sex ga le e dira a rwele watch ithela go ya teng tota...that's me (winked) some prefer a clean man, ga o mmata ole meriri mo thogong ditedu le tsone ka ha e kare o tsena kereke tse dingwe tse uh it's a turn off for her but in general women prefer a clean smart looking man, that's what you need to grab her attention...

Tefelo: I want to buy a

watch Kaone: (rolled her eyes) sex really?

Tefelo: (laughed) you made me think about it by telling me a watch is a turn on, I want to turn everyone on

Kaone: So is keeping quiet

Tefelo (he smiled and shook his head quietly)

Kaone: (smiled and squeezed his chin) So cute..
You actually listen... Put on your papa autwa?
Mmamane ago batela sutu atsere papa?

Tefelo: (laughed putting on his t-shirt) Wa tsenwa
ke a bona...

Kaone: (looked at her time) Be fast, we are going
to take forever at the mall looking for a good suit.

Tefelo: Are they done having lunch?

Kaone: Long done, forget the wedding, we can
only make it to the dinner considering we have
shopping to do.

Tefelo: Alright, let's go...

They got in the car and drove out...

At River Shore....

Later that evening elegantly dressed ladies and gentlemen filled the well decorated conference room holding their wine glasses whispering to one another making small talks as Alton John's song played...

Business partners chatted shaking hands, introducing one another and networking. As the MC grabbed the mic and stepped forward holding a glass of wine...

MC: Alright it's time for us to have our first dance of the night before we can go on and do other things... (smiled looking at Lillian) Are you wearing the gutter?

She laughed shyly as men cheered raising their glasses high....

MC: (laughed and cleared his throat)Bring her over here...

Nathan laughed and helped her stand, the best man placed the chair on the middle then Nathan brought Lillian over as she rocked her maroon evening dress, she sat down smiling and blushing.

Nathan, his best man and two cousins stood in line fixing their suits all looking handsome waiting on the DJ...

Meanwhile Barona and Lolo walked in hand in hand, the best man signaled him then he smiled and leaned over Lolo's ear....

Barona: There is a 2 minutes dance we are supposed to do for Lillian, I'll be back...

Lolo: Sure

Barona: Get a wine over there..

Lolo grabbed a glass of wine and joined the crowd as they watched the guys dancing, she looked around the room and smiled on her own. Being there was the most beautiful thing in her world..... She took out her phone and took a selfie making sure that white people were visible in the background then she put her lips on the glass of wine and took several pictures.

She smiled and updated her status captioned "Situation right now".

On the dance floor the guys finished their dance as the crowd cheered, Barona joined Lolo and held her waist as Nathan got on his knees getting ready to remove the garter...

Tefelo and Kaone walked in hand in hand...

Kaone: Thank God the dinner

hasn't started
Tefelo: We
dance first and eat after?

Weird

Kaone: It all depends on the proposed program by
the bride and groom...
Kaone: (saw Lillian) Tefelo
can i tell you something?

Tefelo: Yeah?

Kaone: Whatever happens tonight ke kopa gore
o itshware, I'd never forgive myself if you go to
jail for something you did here because I'll feel
responsible.

Tefelo: What are you

talking about?
Kaone: I'm
just saying...

Tefelo: Okay...

They approached the crowd as the garter flew
across the room and fell on Tefelo's shoulder then
everyone turned looking at them clapping hands.
He was smart in his slim fit suit and Kaone
complimented the perfect picture with her peach

maxy dress and a long weave...

He got the gutter off his shoulder as Kaone laughed joining the crowd by clapping hands, he flashed a cute smile and laughed...

Tefelo: (shrug his shoulders smiling) I guess I'm next on line...

They all laughed then his smile disappeared as he laid eyes on Lolo standing in front of Barona who was holding her waist closely and raising his glass for cheers unaware of the situation.

Lolo's heart pounded as Tefelo dropped the gutter and walked over to them. (9t)

Like and leave a comment, half a bread id better than nothing. Thank you

-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #27

At the the dinner..

Tefelo grabbed Lolo's arm and pulled her outside, Barona calmly took a sip and placed the glass on the table then he followed Tefelo outside unbuttoning his jacket.

Nathan put his arms around Lilian and leaned over...

Nate: (whispered) I'll be back..

Meanwhile outside..

Tefelo pushed Lolo against the wall and she flinched covering her face expecting a hot slap...

Lolo: (hiding her face) Tefelo if you beat me I'm going to report you..

Tefelo: You're not worth my slap...move your hands out of your face you're irritating... (she refused to move her hands) Kare leba kwano ke bata go bua le wena ke eng sese go akantshang gore nka palelwa ke gogo betsa hela ntse o thibile jalo?

Lolo: (tearfully) My boss told me to come, i didn't have a choice. Kekopa gore oska mpetsa

He calmly stared at her as she covered her face for a while until she slowly put her hands down and faced him...

Tefelo: (staring at her) You didn't have to lie to me...I would have understood that your boss wanted you to come along. I know what it's like

to need a job, if I found a job that my life depended on it and my boss asked me for something I'd probably be in a dilemma.

Lolo: (she held his hands
tearfully) I'm sorry
Tefelo: Did
you sleep with him?

Lolo: (frowned tearfully) babe- I'm sorry

Tefelo: (swallowed a painful lump) Did he use
protection?

Lolo: (crying) Yes but it wasn't worth it, I'm sorry... I wanted to feel special, i was stupid... I'm sorry, i have been comparing the two of you and i know it's wrong but i have been really stressed out lately because I wish you had more money, i got tempted, i wanted to taste this lifestyle even if it was once in a lifetime, I'm sorry

Lolo laid her head on his chest crying then he tearfully put his hands around her hugging her tightly.

Barona stepped out putting his hands in the pockets.

Barona: (calmly) Is everything okay?

Tefelo : (turned around looking at him) Who are you?

Barona: (put a breath mint in his mouth) I'm the boss, who are you?

Tefelo : (walking towards him) I'm the boyfriend, do you have a problem?

Nate: (quickly got between them) Ae ae guys... hold it... come on, there are people inside the building

Tefelo: No, let him speak his

mind, what? Barona: (to her)

Go inside...

Tefelo: (to her) You're not going inside, (gave her the keys) Get in the car, we are going home.

Barona: Lolo are you sure you want to leave?

Lolo: (to him) Whatever happened was a mistake.
Sorry

She put the wine glass on the pavement and walked past Kaone with a look and got in the car, Kaone sighed and walked back inside....

Nathan: Barry this Tefelo, T4 this is Barona

There was sudden silence as the guys stared at one another, Barona finally put the face to the guy he heard so much about during their university years and Tefelo finally met the Barry he had so much about...

Barona: (huffed his cheeks turning around rubbing his brush cut back) Fuck!

Tefelo: (sadly clenched his jaws) Nice to finally meet, i heard so much about you..

Barona: (shook his head staring at Tefelo) I'm sorry. I didn't know she was yours

Nate: Tefelo i also didn't know she was yours I would have told him

Tefelo: Do you expect me to believe that? Is this the same guy marrying my ex

Barona: (walked over and faced him) I understand why you doubt him, but trust me man

if i knew I wouldn't have. I am a lot of things except disloyal. I understand you and Nate have a beef and all but I'm not part of that, personally I find it disturbing that he actually married your ex and he knows i told him if he thought like that about mmagwe Fenke kill him with my bare hands

Tefelo: (turned around walking away) I'm not a fool okay?

Barona: (pulled him back) I don't have a reason to lie to you, i don't love Lolo and i didn't have the intention of doing this with her again. It was a

once off thing, i have a family... I have two children that i would cross oceans for and a woman i love with all my heart..(sighed regrettably) It's been a while since I have been with a woman

Tefelo: I don't need to

hear that Nate: He is

right, it's getting weird

Barona: Mmagwe Fenke had a risky pregnancy so we didn't have sex, i tried to hold myself back but it is what it is...i know it's unprofessional but my PA was there and she told me she didn't have a boyfriend, i definitely would have had second thoughts if she had a boyfriend-

Tefelo: Cut the bullshit, it wouldn't have made any difference o bata go hora mang ne mestaa?

Barona: Believe what you want but your girlfriend told me she didn't have a boyfriend, you can ask her.

Nate: Alright that's enough, he already

forgave her. It's done Tefelo: She told you

she didn't have a boyfriend?

Nate: Barry shut up you have done

enough damage Barona: (stuttering

) I mean... I mean.. She

Tefelo: Did she?

Barona: You

forgave he-

Tefelo: Did she or didn't she tell you she
doesn't have a boyfriend? Barona: (sighed)

She said she doesn't have a boyfriend.

Tefelo: How long have you been sleeping with her?

Nate: Tefelo you don't need to know more than
you know, don't do this to yourself

Barona: It started today, before that i never
touched her.

Tefelo: Where did it
happen? Barona: In
my garage

Nate: Barry come
on! Tefelo: How
many times?

Barona: Do I have to
say this? Tefelo: How
many?

Barona: Three times, it happened on the bonnet
of my car and on the treadmill. I'm sorry there
is nothing to tell after that.

Nate: (confused)

Treadmill? Tefelo:
What's treadmill?

Nate: It's an exercising machine for running
indoors...(trying to figure it out) How do-(shook
his head) never mind, Barona can we get back
inside, I'm getting married... Let Tefelo go sort
out this misunderstanding with his girl.

Barona: (looking at him) I'm
really sorry... Tefelo: It's
cool...

Barona: For the record i-i always wanted to see you, i asked Nate about you but you two had issues so it was hard for me to just drop by and say hello.

Tefelo: Don't worry about it, i understand..

Meanwhile Lolo watched from the car as the guys talked and bumped shoulders... Nate and Barona walked back inside then Tefelo walked over and got in the car.

He closed the door and turned staring in her eyes...

Tefelo: Did you or did you not tell Barry that you don't have a boyfriend?

Lolo: (stuttered) I-told him, i told him i have a boyfriend... Why? Tefelo: (opened the door) Let me call him ate go nkaketsa gape

Lolo: (grabbed his arm) Okay, I'm sorry... I only lied because i felt pressured

Tefelo: Where did you two have sex and how many times?

Lolo: Tefelo please don't do this, if you're going to forgive me then forgive me.. Don't make me-

Tefelo: How many and where? Lolo:

Once at his house

Tefelo: Did you know that Barry has a family? (she covered her face crying) o seka wa leka go ntena ka dikeledi Lolo autwa? Ha o bata go ntena o lele... (she stopped crying and wiped her tears sniffing) Why did you tell him you don't have a boyfriend? Are you ashamed of me?

Lolo: No

Tefelo: Is that why you don't respect me in front of your coworkers? Waitse gore gawa mpuisa sente ha pele ga ditsala tsa gago maloba? Gakea rata le ha o bona nne ke didimetse ka kgang ya teng. (sighed) I was going to forgive you for this even the sex because I'm not perfect myself but because you're intentionally lying to me about something I know there is no use in us trying. Barona has nothing to lose or gain by lying to me and i believe him.. Get out of my car, I'm going back in there to continue with my night. You can go back to Barry or whoever i don't care. We are done.

Lolo: (crying) Tefelo please, I'm sorry... It happened three times in the garage... I don't love Barona and he used me.

Tefelo: (pushed the door open for her) Go, get out... Tsamaya Lolo: (crying) No, I'm not leaving...

Tefelo: (staring at her) Lolo akere o bona gore ke go tshwere le monna mme gake ago betsa? It's not that I don't want to... Believe me I want to beat you so hard you won't look at another man ever again but I don't have that energy anymore, I have far important things to do in my life than be with a woman who can't support me and cheer for me. I might be the lowest man in this building because there are directors, CEOs and degree holders in there but I am still a man that does his best to provide for his woman. I spend sleepless nights trying to find ways to love you better but it's still not enough, I buy you a TV it's not enough quality, I bring you gifts and they are not good enough maybe I'm not of your standard. I am looking for a woman who will accept that I'm not rich but I'll never let her sleep with an empty stomach. (sadly) we dated for over six months and not once have you had sex with me but you give it up to Barona three times in less than an hour, I loved you and you allowed another man to take you for a ride while waiting for his beloved

girlfriend. If a man does his best to hide you from his woman so much his woman doesn't suspect anything you're being used, he can't afford to get caught with you because you're not worth losing that woman over. I can't be with every man's used tissue. Get out... I'm disgusted with you... Don't say anything just get out because I don't want to shut you up.

She stepped out crying taking off her high heels and walking barefoot.....

Inside the building....

Meanwhile Kaone walked towards Lillian and leaned over...

Kaone: (sadly) I'm
going home

Lillian:
Are you okay?

Kaone: Yeah, I'll be fine.. I just need a little rest.

Lillian: You're not okay, you look like you're about
to burst

Kaone: (swallowed tearfully) Goodnight and
congratulations... You look beautiful...

She hurried out putting her outer hand on her
nose as tears met at the tip of her nose.

As she stepped out the door Tefelo grabbed her
wrist and turned her around swinging her to his
chest, she tightly grabbed on neck to gain her
balance then he stared in her eyes then her lips...

Tefelo: Are you
okay?

Kaone:
Yes

Tefelo: You don't look okay, can i
take you home? Kaone: Yeah

Tefelo: (squatted and unhooked her heels straps)
Take off your shoes...

He grabbed her shoes and slayed her up then he
calmly walked towards the parking lot carrying her
like a box of Pizza...

Tefelo: Feel better?

Kaone: (Giggled blushing) A little

He reached the car and put her down then he opened the door for her, she got in and closed the door then he got inside and started the car...

Kaone:

(thoughtfully)

Wait... Tefelo:

What?

Kaone: (opened the door and stepped out) I'm sorry I can't do this.. I don't want to disappoint you or myself. Bye.

Tefelo: (following her) Kaone? Ema hoo...

Kaone: (hurried) I can't have a boyfriend, I'm sorry. I'm sorry for leading you on, i don't know what I was thinking.

She went out the main gate then Tefelo walked back to the car taking off his jacket discouraged.....

A WEEK LATER.....

Like and leave a comment

-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #28

At Kaone's house..

Early that morning Kaone tightly closed her eyes as she slowly got off the bed and made it to the toilet as the excruciating period pains struck her from all directions, she peed and put on her panties as her phone rang back in the bedroom.

She slowly walked over with her hand on her abdomen and answered...

Kaone: (low voice)

Hello?

Receptionist: Hey

K1 Kaone: Hi

Receptionist: How are the period pains ne mma?

Kaone: (tearfully with reddish eyes) Eish goa pala mma, sometimes i wonder why i have to live like this waitse, ke tshela ka bothoko. I live in fear. I'm

always looking at the calendar and when my period approaches i shake like somebody who is going on their death row.

Receptionist: Did you take your pills? I sometimes get period pains but not as painful as you describing yours. What did the doctors say?

Kaone: I have a condition called

Endometriosis Receptionist:

Edowhat? What's that?

Kaone: It's complicated but it means i get severe period pains before, during or after my periods but it mostly happens before. I was taking codeine but the doctor says it's an additive drug so this time they gave me paracetamol, jaanong mma paracetamol is doing nothing it feels like I'm in labor... (dropped tears rubbing her face) Ke ipotsa gore ke leogetse modimo ka eng, sometimes when the pain is this much i just want to kill myself.

Receptionist: what is Codeine? Maybe i can buy it at the pharmacy and bring it to you

Kaone: You can't.. It's not sold over the counter gape it's very expensive they don't even give it to just anyone at the hospital, there are only a few patients who get such prescription. It was helpful, last month my period pains weren't this bad, i only stained myself because it's very heavy but pain ene ese kalo

Receptionist: I remember you going back home, let me assist a client, the mma hola ka pela wena i miss you our coworkers here kana ba ntshwere ka pelo, Lolo and her friend are gossiping about me gatwe kelelope. Lolo tells other employees that you destroyed her relationship with her man by bringing him to the wedding so that he can catch her with the boss. Jaanong gatwe o swabile Tefelo gaago bata

Kaone: Lolo should just leave me alone, she doesn't know why I'm not with Tefelo and I don't care if she thinks Tefelo o ntshwabisitse asa mpata, Tefelo took me that night and he was ready to do anything with me, i felt it gore he wanted me but then i (tearfully swallowed) I remembered that I can't have a boyfriend. I ran from him he didn't reject me, she should just leave me alone. She didn't want him because he is a taxi driver that doesn't mean some of us only see him as a taxi driver nna Tefelo ke a mo rata ke gore hela i don't want to find myself in a situation where I have to explain why I can't have good sex with him then he starts thinking I'm another version of Lolo kana a nkutisa bothoko.

Receptionist: Ele gore ware sex becomes that painful ne wena?

Kaone: You wouldn't understand... Sex becomes very painful mo eleng gore i have to stop before the guy even cums, i have never really had much sex. I tried the first time and we stopped on the way because it was really painful and the second time was worse guy ke ha e nyelela and i loved that guy, o kile wa bona o rata monna mma abo a nyelela hela without an explanation? The other guy we dated for a month or so, he was these church types talking about marriage and all, i got excited thinking i met my husband especially because he was a nurse but when I told him i have endometriosis- he disappeared, i was hurt tota because when you have a boyfriend who is a nurse you expect him to understand your conditions. I am afraid to even think about Tefelo because i know myself, I'm going to get hurt when he disappears gape ke eta ke akanya gore ha nka tsena le ene ko tase ga kobo wa go mpolaya. Ke a tshaba...(getting nauseous) Mmh... I have to-

Receptionist: Let me help a client I'll call you back

She hurried to the toilet and threw up then she sat on the floor leaning her head on the toilet seat... Another call came through...

Kaone: Hello?

Lillian: (smiled) You have a nephew called Nathaniel

Kaone: (smiled wiping her mouth) I'm so happy for you... Congratulations, i know how much Nate wanted a boy.

Lillian: Akere... Uhu you sound like you're in the toilet, echo eo

Kaone: It's that time of the month, nna akere gore period ete ha ese nka lwala, i was taking Codeine but this month the doctor gave me paracetamol, ga e bereke I'm in pain praying the period comes.

Lillian: Once you're on your period it feels better?

Kaone: Yes, my flows are very heavy but when it's here the pain subsides. I'm happy for you... When is it okay to see the baby?

Lillian: I'll ask Nathan's mother, I'm supposed to go back to my mother since it's the first baby in my marital home but i have a situation so his mother will be taking care of me.

Kaone: Okay

Lillian: Please feel better

babes, bye Kaone:

thanks love

She hung up...

At Barona's office....

Lolo walked in as her heels echoed on the floor, she placed some files on the table and bent over looking for staples in the lower drawer of Mr Barry's shelf while he was talking to the phone staring at her flat behind...

Barona: (smiled) I understand that but i miss my kids babe, I'm lonely...

Why can't you just come and find a maid? Your six weeks checkup said you're good, kopa ote kwano the mma?

Her: (breastfeeding her baby) Ke te koo gore ote go gata ngwana ka dinao tse di molelo?

Barona: Mmagwe Fenke the mma please, uh nna ke a borega kwano kana(to Lolo) Can you give me a minute? Close the door behind you (she walked out and closed the door.

Her: Who were you

talking to? Barona:

My assistant

Her: Okay.. (sighed) anyway to answer your question, My father says i can't move out of town with a boyfriend gatwe hane ole husband nkabo ese ka potso. You know how my father is ke ha ibile a bua bo ngwana yoosa reetseng molao wa batsadi

Barona: I told your dad i was going to marry you that time ya lekwalo akere?

Her: (laughed) And Fenke is how old now?

Barona: (laughed) Let me call my father and talk to him about it, bo malome next week ba tile go go tsaya. If your dad thinks he can control my woman when he has his own wife a lebale. Tell them I'm sending my family there

Her: (laughed rolling her eyes) Waii yoo kea nyala kana le ha kuku elemonate wa mmuwa, setse ke twaetse.

Barona: Mxm so

discouraging. Bye. Her:

(laughed) Bye

Barona: Love

you Her: Love

you more

He hung up as Nate knocked on his door and walked in with a smile...

Barona : what's up?

Nate: (smiled and proudly fixed his tie) You're looking at a father who has a son bruh

Barona: (stood up and shoulder bumped) congratulations man, when did she deliver?

Nate: early this morning ka 3 am kea goroga ngwanake, phologotho ya monna... The banna kea ja...

Barona: And you should wear rubber, three kids is too much
Nate: The difference between 2 and 3 is 1, careful now....

Lolo knocked and walked in...

Lolo: Mr Williams there is someone by the name of Moatshe looking for you

Nate: Um please tell Kaone to attend him, he needs our prices for their school trip

Lolo: Kaone is not in and she has been missing work a lot lately
Nate: Did she take a day off?

Lolo: No she just leaves and goes as she pleases

Barona: She didn't look good yesterday, i don't think she is feeling well

Lolo: But she was just fine when we knocked off, she even got a ride from some guy

Nate: She should fill in her leave forms if she isn't coming in, the last thing I need is for everyone to treat this place like it's a volunteering organization because we pay for each minute someone is here. Tell Neelo to assist him

Lolo: (smiled) Yes sir

She closed the door and walked away.....

Barona: When are you getting
me a new PA? Nate: What's
wrong with her?

Barona: Things are a bit weird

Nate: You fucked your PA on a treadmill, what did
you expect? I'm not gonna give you another one
so you can fuck her too. By the way how does
one have sex on the treadmill?

Barona: (sighed rubbing his head) I didn't
understand what they meant ha gotwe o seka wa
ratana koo berekang teng. Lolo wa mbora

Nate: You're stuck with her, like her and live with
her.

Barona: (sighed) I want to get married, i need
mmagwe Fenke I'm lonely

Nate: (cleaned his brand new wedding band)
Nyala monna o tswe mo basimanyaneng, nna ke
ithaotse. Ha go rerwa manyalo ke tsenela mo
teng wena wago rwalela dikgong le batogolo ba
gago

Barona: (laughed) Is can't, I'm too old gape

Fenke le ene o motonajaanong she needs her own room and playground with both parents

Nate: Yeah and staying alone makes your mind wonder around, My family keeps me sane...(his phone rang) It's Lilly, see you later

Barona: Sure

He walked out and answered...

At Maun Prison....

Kim smiled and sat down exchanging pleasantries with her mother...

Her: You're getting there

Kim: (rubbing her bump) I'm tired... Ke a kokonelwa gake comfortable sente but I'll be fine. Have you started preparing for the baby?

Her: That's what i wanted to talk to you about, can't Tefelo get his baby?

Kim: Mama Tefelo wa goreng ngwana ele monna? And he works, he comes home late at night, why can't you take the baby?

Her: I am working Kimberly, i just got promoted at work

Kim: (tearfully) Mama the mma ntseela ngwana ke tata ke mo tsaya haketswa mo

Her: I'll find a maid though, please tell me you don't expect me to stop working for Tefelo's baby, that means I'll be the one supporting the baby and buying everything, ha o bona kesa tshole ngwana yo mongwe jaana ke raya gone gore gake bate botsetse

Kim: Tefelo will support the baby

Her: With what? Kimberly I don't have money,

tota wabo nne o imela eng ngwana wa
mosimanyana yoosa berekeng? I raised you well,
you're beautiful and you chose to have a child with
a taxi driver, now you expect me to help you? You
never listened to me when I told you to tell the
truth, you decided to listen to your father's bad
advice and now you are here

Kimberly: (crying) Mama please get my baby,
Tefelo is a man and i don't how he will manage
to work and still be with a baby. Please

Her: You should have listened to me

Kimberly: Akere mme go diragetse mama ke dirile phoso ee, can't you forgive me? I am in here paying for my mistakes

Her: Kimberly Tefelo will figure out what to do with his baby, I'm sure he knew what he was doing when he didn't wear a condom knowing he earns nothing, and you weren't working, i don't understand how two unemployed and uneducated people can meet and make a baby, who did you think was going to support your child? With the kind of lifestyle you lived Kimberly I don't know why you chose him to father your child

Kimberly: Mama i thought you didn't have a problem with Tefelo, you're contradicting yourself.

Her: I didn't have a problem with him until I found out that i had to stop living my life because of his choices, ngwana ene lene le mo isa kae lesa iphe sepe? O ntsenya stress tota Kimberly

Kimberly: (stood up) Fine, I'll give him the baby but you're dead to me. Don't ever check on me ha ele ka melora ya gago ya makgopiso ke siame ke taa thapa ka metsi hela. I never thought my child can be homeless ole teng mama, ntse ke le sure (pointed at her) And You're the reason I'm in here because you never taught me what to look for in a man, i looked for the wrong things and made bad choices because you weren't there to guide me but that's fine because down the line you tried to show

me the way but I was blind, i understand that but for a grandmother to give away her only grandchild? (shook her head) and for your own information Tefelo isn't poor, he makes money and i am a qualified chef, that's is an education to me. I never thought you will do this to me mama koore hela ka gore rragwe ngwanake ke taxi man le rejector ngwanake but if he was Nathan's baby nkabo le tola be le relela...

She walked away wiping her tears...

At the bus rank....

Tefelo parked the taxi next to Thabiso's taxi then he stepped out dialing Kaone's number...

Thabiso: Aita

Tefelo: ke tsena mo

Shoprite kea boa Thabiso:

Sure

He locked the car from a distance and crossed the road walking towards Shoprite...

Kaone: (low voice)

Hello? Tefelo: Hi

Kaone: Hi

Tefelo: It's Tefelo, i got your number from your friend, why do you sound low?

Kaone: I'm not feeling well, ke nale le di period pains

Tefelo: That's what you get for leaving me standing at a wedding you forced me to attend.

(they both laughed) Ke inwetse sleeping pills gore thogo e emise go akanya wena obo o tswa ko o tswang teng hela ntsosa next thing you run away.

Kaone: (laughed) Sorry

Tefelo: Can i pass by and check on you?

Kaone: (reluctantly) Tefelo-

Tefelo: (sighed) having second thoughts about bringing a convicted rapist in your house?

Kaone: No of course not, i don't see you like that..

Tefelo: Then what is it? Don't want people to see a taxi parking in front of your house? (her eyes filled with tears) you can be honest with me, i understand these things

Kaone: (crying) You don't understand, it's not about you... It's me. Tefelo: (paused holding a shopping basket) Wa lela?

Kaone: (sniffed massaging her abdomen) No, I'm fine...

Tefelo: Ke kopa gota koo the mma i won't touch you, I'll keep my hands to myself. May i come?

Kaone: (another pain struck her and closed her eyes grinning) okay Tefelo: 15 minutes...

He hung up and hurried inside....

At Kaone's house...

Minutes later he parked in front of the house and knocked, she opened the door then he frowned

looking in her reddish eyes..

Tefelo: Are you

okay? Kaone:

Yeah, come in

He slowly walked in and placed the plastic on the table...

Tefelo: I got us a drink...

What's wrong? Kaone: Di
period pains

Tefelo: You look terrible, did you
eat or bath? Kaone: No, i have
been vomiting since morning...

Tefelo: (grabbed her wrist) Come
and bath...

Kaone: I'll
bath later

Tefelo: No,
ema...

She followed him to the bathroom where he
poured drops of foam bath in the tub and filled it
with water as the foam grew larger.

Tefelo: Apola o tsene

Kaone: (shyly) I'm waiting for you to leave..

Tefelo: (smiled) i won't touch you, i promise. Trust

me...

Kaone: (smiled taking off her clothes) trust the self proclaimed rapist, okay

Tefelo: (laughed and held her hand as she stepped in) Careful...

She stepped in the tub wearing her panties then his phone rang...

Tefelo: Hello?

Voice: Hi this is Kimberly's mother, we had a discussion with Kimberly and decided you will get the baby as soon as it's born.

Tefelo: Uh-I thought ke tabo ke sapotela
ngwana ko go lona Her: I'm working

Tefelo: What will i do with a new born baby? My grandmother is late she is the only one who wouldn't think twice about helping me out, can't you stay with her until he is 9 months? I'll manage if he is old enough to walk because I'll send him to a preschool

Her: I can't, tota lona ngwana le ne le mo isa kae? You sent the mother of your child to prison and now you want me to babysit? Get her out

Tefelo: Kimberly was prosecuted by
the state not m- Kaone: I'll quit work
and help you out

Tefelo: May i please call
you back? Her: Bye

He hung up and looked at her...

Tefelo: What did you say?

Kaone: I'll quit work and be in confinement with the baby... (smiled) On two conditions

Tefelo: What?

Kaone: You'll pay me P1800 per month, P1000 is for rent and 800 for my food and toiletries. The other condition is that when you don't need my help anymore you help me find a job.

Tefelo: How much do you earn per month?

Kaone: 2.2K

Tefelo: Then I'll make it 2.2.... (smiled)and I'll move in just to make sure that you don't abuse my baby, i don't trust bo maid.. You people are abusive

Kaone: (laughed)I know right? Please move in and make sure I don't pinch her

Tefelo: It's a boy

Kaone: (smiled) Even better... ..

Tefelo: But as soon as my house is done I'm moving my son and his helper in.

Kaone: Yes boss, your wish is my command...

Tefelo stared at her for a moment and sighed in relief then he hugged her tightly..

Tefelo: I don't know what you're because you're not just a woman, you're an angel and i respect you. Thank you

Kaone: You're welcome...

His boner slowly lifted his zipper then he let go of her and cleared his throat still looking at her...

Kaone: (blushed) what? Why are you looking at

me like that? Tefelo: (pinched her chin and
smiled admirably) Nothing. Sit
down
and bath, I'll wait by the couch...

He closed the door and walked out dialing Kimberly's mother...

Her: Hello?

Tefelo: I'll get the baby

Her: Ee tshanetse go nne jalo. Ngwana ke wa batho bale babedi eseng gore jaanong gatwe batsadi ba sale ka morwalo o dirilwe ke batho ba itse se base diran-

Tefelo: Go

siame Her:

Ee, bye

He hung up and sat on the couch then smiled slowly and put his hands together silently thanking God.....

2 MONTHS LATER.....

Like and leave a comment.

Thank you My Wife's Boss

#29

At the mall....

Barona parked close to Tefelo's car and stepped out dialing his number...

Tefelo: Hello?

Barona: Aita mesta, o kae?

Tefelo: (sipped a drink walking over) I'm coming, i can see you.. Barona: Alright

He hung up and reached for the invitation card in the car then he closed the door and handed it to Tefelo as he approached...

Tefelo: What's this? (opened and read it) Oh Barona: Will you come?

Tefelo: Congratulations, i can't wait to see her Barona: She is the most beautiful woman I ever seen

Tefelo: (they both laughed awkwardly) I'll work on my budget and see what to do, I'm expecting my baby to be born anytime now, he was supposed to be born last week as the due date said but nothing happened

Barona: Oh yeah, Nate told me about it,

Kante o jola le Kaone? Tefelo: (laughed)

Why are you asking?

Barona: (laughed) She put in a resignation letter and i hear she is doing it to mother your son.

Tefelo: (laughed) Well i don't know what we are yet but we are definitely more than just friends, we are going to parent together so I don't know what that makes us. I don't want to rush into anything or put her under pressure because i want this one to last longer and go somewhere.

Barona: (looking at him) But you know she loves you right? Tefelo: Why do you say that?

Barona: No woman will ever leave her job to help another woman's child, she really has a big heart.
O bonye mosadi tota

Tefelo: (smiled thoughtfully) That's true...

Barona: Anyway i just wanted to give you the invitation, i wasn't sure how you will react because of that little issue

Tefelo: (laughed) I'm over it , don't worry about it.. Basadi ga re ka ya ka bone re ka bolaana.

Barona: Nna tota hane ke itsile gore o hale nkabo kesa heta teng
Tefelo: We didn't even do anything, ke ne ke le bari tota.

Barona: Nothing?

Nothing? Tefelo:

Nothing

Barona: But there isn't much to write home about ke raa hela
Tefelo: (laughed)

If you say so

Barona: (bumped shoulders) Tefs wee... Re taa bonana laitaka
Tefelo: Sure and congratulations on the wedding

Barona: Thanks... (got in the car) So who will be helping Kaone
Tefelo: What do you

mean?

Barona: My mother told me confinement isn't just about the mother being sick especially for first time mothers, they have to be taught how to care for a baby and all that. If Kaone never had a child before she might need an adult for at least a week just to get the hang of it.

Tefelo: (sighed frustratedly) waits wa bua... But i don't have anyone, anyway I'll talk to my uncles wife. Thanks for the tip

Barona: Sure

He closed the door and drove off.....

At KFC....

Meanwhile Kaone stepped out with 2 ice creams and smiled as Lillian pulled over, she got in the car and handed Lillian hers...

Lillian: Hey. kare oa glower

Kaone: (laughed) Stop it... How are you?

Lillian: I'm fine... (turned the steering wheel) Hey mma we need to hurry, my mother in law doesn't like being left alone with Niel, that boy can cry...

Kaone: (laughed) I hope I'll be a good mother, I'm so scared of the unknown but I'm also excited... (smiled) I have always wanted to be a mother but doctors told me that my chances of having a baby are one in a million

Lillian: (stopped smiling and looked at her) Please tell me you're lying

Kaone: (sighed) Yeah, last year was rough for me, i was in the hospital in and out.

Lillian: Kaone the mma o strong, the way you're always smiling i would have never thought you have this problem but you know that i believe God

knows what he is doing, things will fall into place.
You never know maybe Tefelo's baby is your baby

Kaone: I don't want to see it that way and i pray
everyday that i remember he is not my son, I'll
remind myself that each day because I don't
want to imagine how I'll feel when his mother
comes out, i just

want to be able to hand him over and shake hands with the mother maybe we will be friends and I'll keep seeing the baby

Lillian: I don't think she will be friends with you because it seems she has feelings for Tefelo, go lebega wa rre ele ene a ganneng relationship.

Kaone: Uhu, ehe... Ke mathata but I'll just support the father. If she wants her baby she will get him

Lillian: Yeah....

She parked the car then they walked in Ackerman's and each grabbed the shopping baskets.

Lillian: i love blue for boys

Kaone: (picking new born clothes) I love lime and yellow, i want Marshall to wear bright clothes

Lillian: (laughed) He already has a name?

Kaone: (laughed) I named him... I love that name, it's a very special name... Ithela Tefelo a swaba gake mmitsa rragwe Marshall...we bought the baby cot yesterday. From here you should help me pick the Pampers size or should I use Huggies? Le formula i have to decide what he is going to use eish..

Lillian: Don't stress yourself, I'm here for a reason... This is my third baby ke expert, i am the way the truth and the light...

Kaone: (laughed) Preach mother!

The duo picked their children's clothes and joined the queue....

At Nathan's house....

Later on Nathan walked in the house and sat on the couch then his mother handed him the baby...

Nate: Hello boy? How are you boy?
His mother:

About Kaone-

Nate: Mama please. You wouldn't understand,

His mother: Son i understand your situation but i can't keep lying to Lillian, how will she look at me knowing that there is no cousin but i acted like i knew about it?

Nate: Kaone will tell her when she is ready, it's their business. I don't want to get involved

Her: (sighed) Ehe...

Nate: A friend of mine is getting married in Lobatse and I want to go with Lilly but without the children, will you babysit for us?

Her: No problem, as long as the little one has diapers and wipes I'm good

Nate: I'll let Lillian know about it.... (smelled the baby and handed him to his mother) phew... I think he pooped...

Her: (laughed) Please change his diaper

Nate: (walking away) I haven't even had lunch...

Mother: I don't know why Lillian doesn't make you change the children's diapers because maybe that's when you will mind the number of children

Nate: Not you too, kante ka gore ke supporter bo ngwanake why le rata gore ba bantsi?

Mother: We also babysit, goriana jaana bago tatsa ntu yame e sala e rilephi!

He laughed and closed himself in the bedroom changing his clothes.....

At Maun prison.....

Kimberly smiled as she sat down looking at Tefelo, he had gained weight looking good in his pure white t-shirt and a nice looking wrist watch...

Kimberly: Hi

Tefelo: Hi, how are you

holding up? Kimberly: I'm

okay i guess

Tefelo: There is something i have to tell you...

Kimberly: I'm guessing it will make me understand why you haven't visited me for 3 weeks.

Tefelo: I met someone about 2 months ago.

..... (Kimberly
swallowed

nodding her head) We haven't really gone deep

into the relationship because we are more friends than lovers at this point. She heard about me having to take the baby and offered to help me raise Marshall.

Kimberly: Marshall?

Tefelo: I want his name to be Marshall, put it on his birth certificate and i want him to use my surname. It's easier that way because your parents don't want to help me. If we use the same surname go easier in so many ways.

Kimberly: Who came up with the name between you and this stranger?

Tefelo: That's not the point, you're not listening. Kaone and i are moving in together this weekend. We found a bigger house and moved some of our things in, it's a 2 bedroom house... The other room has Marshall's things. Of course we will be sleeping with him in the same room a robala in his cot by the bed, that's the situatio-

Kimberly: (tearfully) You're not giving your girlfriend my son so that she can play mother with him. it's not going to happen

Tefelo: Kimberly what do you want me to do? Ke togele tiro ke nnele ngwana when there is someone who offered to leave her job just to help me?

Kimberly: Tefelo you're not giving my son to your girlfriend hale bata ngwana le itsholele ngwana What if you break up? What happens to my son then? will he be introduced to each woman you sleep with?

Tefelo: Don't raise your voice at me, gake itse gore o bata gore ke reng Kimberly because you know I don't have a mother to help me, your mother isn't helping either, Kaone is the best thing for Marshall and i trust her, she is a very nice woman. It wouldn't be so bad if you weren't jealous

Kimberly: (laughed tearfully) Jealous? Wow... So

you think I'm jealous? You're overconfident... Really you think so highly of yourself, tell that woman she is not getting my son. Step mothers abuse children and you're sitting there admiring her and enjoying her little sex instead of looking at the bigger picture

Tefelo: (glaring at her) If you didn't want your child to be raised by another woman you should have never sent an innocent man to prison, these are the consequences of your actions Kimberly not me, this was all your plan. You lied about being on contraceptives and now i have to deal it the best way i can. If my girlfriend is what is best for Marshall

then it's final, I'm not negotiating with you. You have to make peace with the fact that Kaone is going to be the mother he needs. She is not replacing you she is just helping, Marshall needs her and so do i. I'm sorry

Kimberly: (stood up) She is not taking my son

Tefelo: It's not your choice anymore, i have full custody of the child as long as you are in prison and I'm doing what's best for him.

She walked away crying holding her bump then she felt water going down her thighs, she paused in shock as the wardress walked over

Tefelo: Are you okay?

Kimberly: (lifted her dress looking at the water) My water broke...

The wardress rsn over....

At the new house...

Lillian parked the car and helped Kaone with the bags as they walked in the house...

Lillian: Your house is beautiful

Kaone: Thanks... Come see more of Marshall's things...

Lillian: (looked at the time) Let me see them quick and go, ke motsetse hela yoo mo ntung, i was given just 2 hours to do my things jaanong kenna yo ke letse..

Kaone: (smiled) Just peek in... I

love the baby cot Lillian: Wow....

This is beautiful...

Kaone's phone rang then she smiled and picked..

Kaone: Hello?

Tefelo: (smiled)The baby is coming home soon,

tonight or tomorrow... Kaone: (smiled)wow I'll

get everything ready

Tefelo:

Thanks, bye

Kaone: Bye

In the delivery room....

Hours later on Kimberly grinned as she tried to push the baby's shoulders out but nothing was happening, the midwife cut her perineum down then the baby slid out as Kimberly pushed with

her eyes closed...

Kimberly: (granting) Iyoooo.....

The midwife cut the baby's cord and wiped him as he cried then Kimberly covered her face crying loudly....

Kimberly: (crying) God please..... God I'm sorry...
I can't part with my baby

The midwife handed her the baby then she put
him on her chest crying as tears fell.....

Kimberly: (crying) God please... I can't lose my
baby, he will never know me.....

Like and leave a comment, goodnight.

-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #30

At the hospital...

Tefelo approached the door holding Kaone's
hand then she let go of him...

Tefelo: What?

Kaone: Nothing, i don't want her to think I'm rubbing it on her face. Tefelo: Our relationship has nothing to do with Kimberly.

Kaone: I know, it's a woman thing you wouldn't get it.

They greeted her escorting officer and walked in as Kim quietly dressed her baby, Kaone flashed a little smile as Kimberly glared at her and continued applying lotion on her boy's little hands like they didn't exist...

Tefelo: Hey (she kept quiet) Kimberly

ke bua le wena Kimberly: Hi

Tefelo: (put his arm behind Kaone bringing her forward) This is Kaone... The lady i was telling you about yesterday. Kay this is Kimberly

Kaone: (gave the hand) Nice to meet you

Kimberly continued to moisturize her son's body as he peacefully slept between the sheets...

Tefelo: (angrily) You're being childish right now

Kimberly: (angrily) what do you want from me
Tefelo? (tearfully rubbed her eyes) Leave me alone.
You're not taking my child. I'm going back with
him

Tefelo: (angrily) You're not raising my child in
prison, he is not a criminal here you're so why
should he be locked up with you? It's not his fault
his mother is a criminal and he won't pay for your
mistakes

Kaone: (awkwardly) I'll wait outside

Kimberly: (angrily spoke to her as she walked out) That's right, walk away... I don't even know what you're doing here, don't you have a uterus or did he run out of semen?

Tefelo: (angrily smacked her on the face with the baby's t-shirt) Kimberly oa lela autwa?

Kimberly: (hit him with the body lotion container and it fell on the floor) Wa mpolaa Tefelo, gao bone gore ke tshwere ngwana golo ha

Tefelo: (angrily) O toga o swaba

Tefelo picked the cracked lotion and put it in the baby's bag then he zipped it and put it down...

Tefelo: Nxlr kooteng o tsaya gore ke shenama le wena, what makes you think my son will spend a night in prison?

Kimberly: (crying) He is my son too, you didn't even want him

Tefelo: Well too bad you used my sperm so I'm taking him, if Marshal is going to spend a night in prison it will be for something he did not what you did, o bata go tsenya ngwanake mokgwa o maswe wa gore a twaele prison a itse gore gase sepe hela

Kimberly: (angrily crying) You're-not taking him

Tefelo: (roughly grabbed her cheeks facing her)

Don't make me do this because If I go to court I'm applying for custody of this child and you'll never see him again do you get me? I am outside and you're in prison. I have the means to feed and send our child to a day care center where he can play and interact with other children instead of sleeping with prisoners behind those dirty walls of yours, i can't think of one Magistrate who will rule against me especially given our history.

Marshall has two parents if the other is in prison the other can take full

responsibility for him(he pushed her face away) that's something to think about, I'm trying to be nice by discussing this with you wena o nna le molalanyana. (she tearfully massaged her cheeks) You're always lying to me Kimberly and it makes me sick, it's not that i wasn't angry with you i just couldn't show it because you were already pregnant and i didn't want to frustrate you for my son's sake so don't try my patience now. The first time you lied about the rape and the second time ka contraception, i wasn't ready for this. I specifically told you I'm not ready for a child because there are certain things i want for my child but nah not you, you couldn't care less what i think. You're so damn disrespectful, I'm glad you rejected me when I was stupid to think there is a woman in you. I'm taking my son, do you understand me? (she kept quiet then he roughly turned her face over) I said do you understand me?

Kimberly: (tearfully) Yes

Tefelo: I'm going to call Kaone, we doing this again..

He stuck his head out calling Kaone as the escort nodded her head listening to music, Kimberly secretly rubbed her tears as Tefelo and Kaone walked over hand in hand...

Kaone made eye contact with Kimberly and the tears in her eyes made her heart sink as she folded her arms and sadly watched as Kimberly put her baby on her chest...

Tefelo: This is Kaone

Kimberly: (sniffed and shook her hand) Hi

Kaone: Hi (softly to him) Can you excuse us for a minute? Just a minute

He went outside then Kaone sat on the far end of the bed....

Kaone: My name is Kaone, i have known Tefelo for several years though it was through his friend Nate. We finally met when I got a job in Maun and things started from there..when i heard Tefelo was having problems asa itse gore wa goreng ka ngwana, i knew he didn't have a mother and so i offered to help him with his baby. I'm not trying to replace you in your baby's life...

Kimberly: (looking at her) I'm not interested in knowing you or where you come from, please leave my room. You have no shame coming closer to another woman's child just to win a man's heart.

Kaone: (stood) I thought we could talk about this like adults but fine, I'll stay away from you. It wasn't my business anyway but I'm going to help Tefelo the best way i can and that includes babysitting his baby. Bye

She stepped out then Kimberly looked at her son's innocent face and cried even more.....

At Tefelo's house...

Later that day Tefelo parked in front of their house and stepped out carrying the bag as Kaone carried the baby, he unlocked the door and waited for her to come in...

Kaone: (smiled) Welcome home Marshall...

Kaone laid him in the baby cot and dropped the mosquito net then she turned around looking at Tefelo who smiled slowly putting down the bag and walked over...

He hugged her tightly...

Tefelo: Thank
you.. Kaone:
Anytime...

He slowly let go of her looking in her eyes and leaned over for a kiss but she turned her head away, he turned it back and kissed her pulling her waist closer then he grabbed her wrist and led her to the bedroom...

He closed the door and lifted her top pulling it out then he kissed her as they lay on the bed, her heart pounded as he caressed her all over...

Kaone: Tefelo i can't...

Tefelo: (kissed her) Babe please, I'm happy right now, i have my family under one roof. The most important people in my life...

He continued kissing her and pulled out her panties as tears filled her eyes....

Kaone: It's going to be painful...

Tefelo: Are you a Virgin?

Kaone: No but-

Tefelo: Relax. I won't hurt you

He kissed her getting between her legs then she pushed him off...

Kaone: (shaky voice) I can't, I'm sorry..

She picked her panties and put them on as Tefelo frustratedly sat on the edge of the bed rubbing his head...

Tefelo: Why?

Kaone: I have to go unpack the baby's things...

She went to the kitchen where she washed Marshall's feeding bottles and put them in sterilized water.

Minutes later Tefelo walked behind her and put his hand inside her panties kissing her neck neck...

Kaone: Stop it...

Tefelo: Please... It's been a long time. Please babe

Kaone: No..

Tefelo: (sighed)Fuck this. I'm going to work, I'll be home late.

Kaone: I'll call you when the lunch is ready

Tefelo: I'm fine, ke taa reka plate ko Choice. (he walked away and paused looking at her) Kante gone mme re dira eng golo ha? Are we a family or what? Are you just a babysitter, what's going on? I really need to know this because i don't know what we are anymore.

Kaone: Just go to work before you do or say something you will have to apologize for. There is so much to do in the house and i need this time while the baby is sleeping because when he gets up I'll have to hold him.

He closed the door and drove off, tears rolled down her then she slid down and sat on the floor crying.....

Like and leave a comment...

-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #31

At Prison...

Later that night Kimberly was lying on her bed as her mate talked to her..

Her: But look on the bright side... I know as women we want to stay with our children but if the conducive environment is at the father's you don't have a choice, don't just look at yourself.

Remember this man is his father so he is home...

It's good that he will bond with the baby, that girlfriend doesn't sound bad. No one is perfect but she sounds reasonable for even approaching you.

Kimberly: (rubbed her tears) I don't want my child to be around his girlfriends calling her mama

Her: Let's be realistic, if you broke up with him he will have a wife and you will have a husband, should he say you can't take the baby because you have a husband? Coparenting is difficult but you have to accept that there will be another woman in your child's life. It's beyond your control. Can you smell this place? Do you want to bring a child here? That baby will die in here ke diarrhea, you know our water gets contaminated....

What will be your child's future growing up in prison? It could have some kind of effect on him

Kimberly: (crying) My mother hurts me more than anything, the way she always preaches about being good i never thought she will allow my child

to be with his father's family. As for my father I'm speechless, i don't know my family anymore.

Her: I understand where they are coming from, given your history.

Kimberly: I want to stay with my son, by the time i leave prison he won't know he was here... Tefelo has so much confidence, the way he rough on me surprised me... Ke sa tswa tshola ngwana wa gagwe then he beats me with the baby's vests.

Her: Monna the mma gaa thapelwa ke kuku e ncha e mmela sente ota utwa ka speech, ago kgwela gala e nngwe jaana but Tefelo ke a mo thaloganya, it not right for his child to be in prison while he sleeps comfortably every night. Even outside there are children who stay with their fathers because the mother is working out of town or when they breakup monna abo a nna le ngwana it's nothing new, fathers can be responsible for their children.

Kimberly: No, i want Isago here and what annoys me is that he listens to his girlfriend, i bet she is the one who came up with that stupid Marshall name

Her: why do you think it's her?

Kimberly: Tefelo never cared about the name all along, we never discussed names now all of sudden he knows what to call his son?

Her: Does it matter? It's just a name and if he likes it you have to put it in the certificate, Isago will decide which one he likes the most when he grows up

Kimberly: I'm going to keep asking around about my chances of winning in court if he files for custody because he threatened me saying he will take him

Her: (yawning) Mm... Okay, mo tise mo prison ee.

My daughters are staying with their father, he sends them to a private school and they are doing well in school. Maybe I assume all men are good because my ex loves his children, we are over but his daughters are his life. He makes sure they check on me and stuff... It's really not that bad.

Kimberly: To me it's bad.. Good

night, you're sleepy Her: Good

night...

She dozed off as Kimberly stared in the darkness wondering about her son...

At Tefelo's house....

Meanwhile Kaone walked in the bedroom shaking the baby's formula and put it in cot bottle holder, she fixed the baby's blanket and switched off the lights then she laid down dialing her cousin...

Her: Hello?

Kaone: Hey, i hope you arrived safely

Her: Yes, i did... When are you coming back home? It's holidays, i miss you

Kaone: I can't, I'm busy at work. They are paying me overtime

Her: No, problem I'll visit, I'm bored anyway

Kaone: No-you can't visit, i share the house

Her: That's not a problem I'll spend time in your bedroom watching movies on my laptop while you are at work. I'll buy food if you are low on food.

Kaone: Cousie you can't

Her: Why? you sound very awkward, what's going on?

Kaone: Promise me if i tell you this you won't tell mama or anyone please, swear on your mother's grave

Her: I hope you are not a prostitute over there, what is it? Kaone: Swear

Her: I swear with my
mother's grave

Kaone:
Remember Nathan?

Her: God please tell you didn't go back to that
skunk, after the way he hurt you? Really?

Kaone: No, listen... Remember Nate's friend? The
one he was always taking pictures with?

Her: (laughed) Afro skinny guy? You naughty
little girl... Tell me you didn't.

Kaone: (laughed) Well he is not skinny anymore,
he gained weight, the Afro is gone and he looks
way better, o clean o tshwere swag ya number
one... Those lips aren't just cute they are a turn on
surrounded by mustache o nkakantsha R. Kelly ka
di lips.

Her: (laughed) I'm listening... He
sounds yummy .Kaone: He drives
a taxi

Her: (frowned) Ouch

Kaone: (sighed) Now you know why i
kept him a secret
Her: You're dating a
taxi driver?

Kaone: I love him

Her: If he makes you happy I'm behind you my

love.

Kaone: Okay so his ex is in prison and she just gave birth to a boy. Her parents rejected the baby and he wasn't sure what to do, he is kind of an orphan himself so-

Her: What did you do? Skip all that crap and tell me what you did Kaone: (closed her eyes)

I quit my job to help him raise the baby Her: (took a deep breath) Is this a joke?

Kaone: Im serious

Her: So what happens when the mother comes out? Kaone: She will get him, they are over ene le Tefelo

Her: You're willing to do all that for a guy you hardly know? I must be crazy because i can't leave my job for another woman's child let alone a man that hasn't married me.

Kaone: The baby's mother discouraged me today, ke a nthaya are don't i have a uterus, i was so hurt but i pretended i didn't hear her. All i did was offer help, i thought we will talk like women but she didn't want to listen to me. It was as if i caused everything when i was just trying to help

Her:Kaone busa ngwana yoo if her mother has such a stinking attitude. She doesn't sound like she appreciates your help, busa ngwananyana wa bone,guy yone ya reng?

Kaone: Guy ene o kgobile o siame but le ene mma i have another story with him,he wants sex high and low jaaka o itse mma gore nna sex is painful, i don't know what good excuse to tell him.

Her:You must tell him the truth about your condition maybe he will understand.

Kaone: We just started i don't want to loose him that quick,if i tell him he will leave.

Her: If you don't tell him it will destroy relationship y lona but ya ngwana yone I don't support it, if something happens to the baby they will blame you saying you killed the baby wa ba itse batho? Le rragwe okgona go nna le di doubts, I'm telling you this because i love you cousie, it's very risky to care for such a small baby le wena osa itse gore o dira eng. Please take the baby back, if he was 5 years old I'd support you but a new born is a no-no. Dilo tsa tsa lona dia mmakatsa ele gore this girl gaana mmagwe?

Kaone: O teng, apparently she is a young and energetic workaholic with promotions

Her: So her mother chose her job and promotions only for you to quit your job? Kaone be serious, i don't support this idea. Stop living your life for a man because when he disappoints you you will go mad. If Tefelo loves you he will love you even if you don't help his baby especially when the mother is being ungratefu-

Kaone: (his car stopped outside) He is home, we will talk tomorrow. Her: Yeah, bye

She hung up and put her her phone away, minutes later he unlocked the door and walked in...

Kaone closed her eyes pretending to be asleep as Tefelo sat on the edge of the bed taking off his shoes...

Tefelo: (touched her) Hey Kaone:

Hi

Tefelo: I'm going for a shower, want to join me?

Kaone: I already bathed. Your food is on

the kitchen unit.. Kaone: Alright

He pulled up his t-shirt and leaned over in the baby cot looking at Marshall then he went for a shower before coming back with a plate of food.

He sat on the edge of the bed and begun eating as Kaone laid on the bed...

Kaone: There is something we need to talk about

Tefelo: I know, let me finish eating then we

will talk re robetse. Kaone: Okay

After eating he switched off the lights and got in bed putting his arm around her as they both faced the wall cuddled up...

Tefelo: (kissed her neck) I am sorry for the way I behaved earlier, it wasn't necessary. I don't know where that came from but i promise you it will never happen again. I hope i didn't scare you. You're already doing so much for me, taking care of the baby is enough. I shouldn't ask for anything else, i should be worshipping the ground you walk on... I still don't know where my son would be if it wasn't for you. I'm sure Marshall is going to appreciate this, i know Kimberly seems dramatic and unreasonable but she will get back to her senses, she usually takes too long to get the picture but when she does she won't be afraid to face you and apologize. I'm not making excuses for her behavior but she was in distress. We were both frustrated we said mean things to one

another...

Kaone: I understand but that's not what I wanted to talk to you about. Thanks for apologizing.

(sighed) I have thought about staying with Marshall but the more I think about it the more it scares me especially because of how Kimberly hates me. I don't know what happened for her to be in there, all i wanted was to help so that your son can grow up in a conducive environment but it's like I'm trying to steal her baby so ke bata go boela morago tshwetso yame ya go go thusa ngwana.

He got off the bed and switched lights on then he sat on the edge looking in her eyes...

Tefelo: Kaone what are you saying?

Kaone: I can't help you anymore... I wish i could but if something happens to Marshall i will never rest mo go Kimberly. Tota nna ke ne kere kea thusa kesa itse gore ke molato, i didn't like the way she talked to me at the hospital.

Tefelo: So you're going to let Kimberly dictate our house from prison? Kaone: Try to understand me

Tefelo: I can't believe this, babe do you realize that if you dumb this baby he is going to prison because i can't obviously stay with him and Kimberly's parents don't want him. Please...

Kaone: Le nna ke tshaba go ikgolega, i didn't think it through. At least if Kimberly didn't have a problem but now it's like I'm stealing the baby, the way she was talking to me was hurtful.

Tefelo: I scolded her for that

Kaone: It doesn't change how she sees things, let her get Marshall so she can have peace.

Tefelo: I don't want my child in prison, it's bad
hela gape e kare goka tsenya ngwana bati,
imagine a baby this small locked in prison. It's not
a hotel it's prison, everything is breaking down
they use cold water and- (sighed) It's not a
healthy environment for a child. His health will be
at risk

Kaone: Kimberly knows she can handle it, give her
the baby. At least he won't remember prison by
the time they get out

Tefelo: I'm hurt... (sighed) and now I might hate Kimberly for changing your mind, had she acted like an adult things would be different but i understand you.

He remained seated for a couple of minutes then he switched off the lights and got in bed...

Tefelo: (put his arm around her) Goodnight
Kaone: I have endometriosis

Tefelo: Mm?

Kaone: The reason i couldn't have sex with you earlier is because sex is really painful to me, i have never enjoyed sex in my life and I might be infertile. Doctors told me i might never have children. This is why i always get sick and heavy periods.

Tefelo: That's bad...

Kaone: Yeah i know, i want you stay with me knowing that i can't give you the best sex in the world. I can try but we might have to stop on the way or something

Tefelo: There are many ways of having sex

kana le diata dia lwala? Kaone: (laughed) No

Tefelo: Does your mouth also
get cramps? Kaone: (laughed)

No

Tefelo: You have so many holes i can enjoy..
(they both laughed) but i want to cum inside you
each time just to make sure you can't have
children, doctors lie. I don't trust those liars

Kaone: (laughed) This is not a joking matter

Tefelo: (smiled) Are
tester re bone Kaone:

What do you mean?

Tefelo: Give me a hand job then i cum inside
you re bone gore go taa reng

Kaone: And if it happens that I'm pregnant?

Tefelo: Would you mind? I want a child...
Someone has to use all these things that Marshall
is leaving behind.

Kaone: But-

Tefelo: Let's
try it

Kaone: (smiled) Just like that? Are you serious?

He turned her over and got on top of her kissing
her then he #removed....

Like and leave a comment, I'd like to post
during the weekend if you haven't abandoned
Facebook for the holidays. Thank you

.
. .
.

My Wife's

Boss #32

At Tefelo's house...

The next morning Kaone finished bathing the baby and laid him in his cot then she rolled it to the living room where she opened the windows and zipped his mosquito net...

After doing the baby's laundry she went back to the kitchen and made breakfast where her phone vibrated on the table as she fried eggs...

Kaone: couzy

Her: Hey, mma I'm bored...

Jesus! Kaone: (laughed) Too

bad I'm not there... Her: Did

you talk to Tefelo?

Kaone: I did and i don't think he is going anywhere, he didn't think it was a big deal

Her: Really?

Kaone: Yeah... (lowered her voice) and the sex is amazing...this guy is good,he is the God of sex. Sex is him, he dishes out orgasms like it's nothing

Her: (laughed) Ao?

Kaone: (blushing) Mma have you ever heard a man whisper "fuck" when he goes inside you hei wena nkare nka dira party

Her: (laughed) Wena moghe!

Kaone: (laughed) The mma ke ha Tefelo asa kgone ka kuku yame.. (they both laughed) My self-esteem is sky rocketing as we speak koore ke ipona ele nna hela on earth.

Her: (laughed) I'm happy for you...

Kaone: We agreed to give back the baby, Tefelo will be going to see the mother so that they can make arrangements with the prison officials.

Her: Ee a tsamae mma, i don't want you to be blamed if something happens gape gase setswana hela. If her mother doesn't see the need to quit her job why should you? Go back to work mma.

Kaone: I'll go talk to my bosses and see what happens. (she heard the toilet flashing) Bae is up, chat later

Her: Bye bubus

She hung up and served their plates as Tefelo walked behind her and kissed her neck...

Tefelo: (softly) Wa reng?

Kaone: (blushing) Just making breakfast...I'll serve you in a minute
Tefelo: Why didn't you wake me?

Kaone: I didn't want to disturb you...

Her nipples caught his eye as they pointed under her light top then he snuck his hand under

her top and squeezed her breasts...

Tefelo: (kissed her neck from behind while enjoying the feeling of her nipple) I love your boobs they are perfect ekare tsa banyana ba Pornhub... (turned her around) Riana 2 minutes...

He lifted her top and leaned over tonguing her brown buttons then he kissed her lips and hugged her sighing rubbing his boner on her...

Tefelo: Shiit...

Kaone: Babe you're late-

Tefelo: (pulled her chin up and kissed her)Ha nkaya le monate wa gagogakena go theogela...

Kaone: (laughed rolled her eyes) Stop it ija

Tefelo: (touched her chin staring in her eyes and leaned over for a much slower kiss) I don't know much about this condition you have but I'll be there every step of the way, if you need someone to carry you I'll be there, if you need someone to buy you a big box of pads that you finish in an hour I'll be there (they both laughed) I want to be there on your doctor's appointments....I'll learn about it, i recently developed a habit of reading, i like researching so I'm sure by the end of the week I'll be an expert on the topic.

Kaone: Thank you...

Tefelo: Let me go bath... By the way Barona invited me to his wedding in Lobatse so prepare yourself for that, we are going together. I don't know what we are supposed to wear but if you need the money I'll hustle it

Kaone: (smiled) I have an idea... I want a tailor to make a very nice Setswana dress for me le wena I'll see what to do with you.

Tefelo: (kissed her) I trust your fashion taste...
(walking out) I'm going to bath

He passed by the baby's cot and leaned over
looking at Marshall as he peacefully slept...

Tefelo: Babies smell really nice, what made me think bana ba nkgamoroto? o nkgeng se se monate jaana?

Kaone: (laughed) Its just baby Johnsons products ao..o thapile

Tefelo: (walking away) what time did you wake up? The house is clean, the baby is clean le wena o clean and you're serving breakfast already

Kaone: I got up at 6,I'm already used to waking up early..

He got in the bathroom and bathed.

Kaone served their plates and put his food on the table then she spread the towel on the tile and ironed his T-shirt.

There was a knock on the door.

She opened the door and panicked coming eye to eye with his grandfather...

Him: Dumela ngwanaka,
where is Tefelo? Kaone: He is

taking a bath, please come in..

He dusted his shoes and walked in...

Kaone: Have a seat..

The old man took a seat.

Minutes later Kaone walked back in with a jar of water and a bowl...

Kaone: (bent over) Ale thape diata..

Him: (put his knobkerry down and took off his hat then washed his hands) Thank you...

Where is the baby he was talking about?

Kaone: (pointed to the cot with a jar) He is here

Him: Uhu I didn't think there was someone there, ehe... Dilo tsa sekgoa, jaanong gaa hupele mo teng?

Kaone: (laughed) No, he is not suffocating because it's just a net, it keeps away the flies or anything..

Him: Okay...

The old man watched Kaone from behind as she walked away, she was fit and well curved, her welcoming soul topped it all and when Tefelo walked out of the bathroom shirtless all he could was smile for his grandson...

Tefelo: Ntate... I didn't think you'll recognize this

place since i showed it to you from a distance

Him: I am not that

old.. O teng? Tefelo:

(sat down) Ee rra...

Kaone walked back in and handed the old man her breakfast then she gave Tefelo his...

Tefelo: Kaone this is my grandfather, Ntate mme yo ke ene Kaone

Him: (shook her hand smiling) She is a beautiful woman in and out, she welcomed me very well...

Kaone: (blushed) Thank you,
nice to meet you Him: O tswa

kae ko gae?

Kaone: Ke tswa ko ga mmangwato

Him: Rago isa magadi kgakala jang (they both laughed) mosimanyana o godisitswe ke nna le mosadimogolo, unfortunately she passed away years ago. I taught him well when it comes to respecting women, if he gives you trouble just come to me and I'll deal with him

Kaone: (laughed) I'll do that (looked at Tefelo blushing) but so far he is doing fine

Him: (laughed) He grew up as a humble little boy but they change when they grow up which where we come in.

Kaone: Ee rra..

Tefelo smiled eating his food as they talked then

Kaone finished ironing his t-shirt and handed it over..

Kaone: I'm going to rake outside, call me if the baby wakes up
Tefelo: Sure..

She walked outside as Tefelo put on his t-shirt....

Tefelo: I was planning to go to the farm over the weekend

Him: I couldn't wait to talk about the baby, i want us to sort it out immediately. What the Bakwena family is doing is not cultural gothelele, it's wrong for them to hand you a baby this small knowing our situation here.

Tefelo: Well her mother told me to get the baby but Kimberly wanted to go with him, i don't think him being in prison is good for him. I have been to prison i know there are lies in there, it's worse than public hospitals, sometimes we would go for days without water and end up using water from the tanks which gave us running stomach but Kimberly wants the baby there, i forced her to give me the baby but she exchanged words with Kaone and.... Now she changed her mind...

Him: You shouldn't have made them meet, basadi ga ba kopanngwe. I'm sure she would have agreed if she didn't see her, women are very jealous you should know that.

Tefelo: (sighed) That was my mistake..

Him: Some details you withhold for the greater good
Tefelo: My mistake

Him: And then this girl is your wife, i like her already. No woman will do this for a man she doesn't love, this is your wife

Tefelo: (smiled and leaned back sighing) She is. I feel mature being here with her and the baby, i work knowing i have a family. It gives me motivation and happiness, i think a family is all i ever needed..

Him: I'm glad to hear that

Tefelo: I don't want my son to grow up in prison but i understand why Kaone changed her mind, am i wrong to want the baby? I mean Kimberly is serving time, does that mean I'll never stay with my son justbecause Kimberly doesn't want me to, how much power to i have as a father over my child?

Him: I don't think the problem is you staying with the baby, she was probably thinking with her emotions. This setup is exactly what she is afraid of.. You, the baby and your girlfriend under one roof.

Tefelo: I'll never forgive her if something happens to him, I'm just letting her take him because i don't want to force Kaone.

Him: It also puts Kaone at risk of being blamed should anything go wrong but if they are giving you the baby I want them to do it accordingly. I want you to pay bogadi for this boy so he can be part ofthis family, we can sell a few cattle and pay.

Tefelo: I never thought of that.. When can we do this?

Him: If you give me a go ahead I'll talk to your uncles and we can do it faster but in the meantime you can give Kimberly the baby.

Tefelo: Okay, kante how much does it cost to marry?

Him: It depends on which part of the country you're marrying from some families charge ridiculous amount of money while others are considerate looking at circumstances. Do you want to marry Kaone?

Tefelo: Yes but i know i can't afford it now i just wanted to know so that I can start saving with a goal.

Him: What you can do is to save for magadi only so you can marry her traditionally- that's paying magadi and having her family hand her over a lailwe go dirilwe sengwe le sengwe, the white wedding can come later when you have money.

Tefelo: Will she change her name? Nna ke dumela gore mosadi ke wame ele ene Mma Rampha

Him: Yes, some couples do sign and get their certificate while others wait for the white wedding but whatever you do is entirely up to the two of you, all we do as parents is to make your wishes a reality.

Tefelo: Pato costs roughly how much?

Him: You're safe because you haven't impregnated her so there won't be a charge for damages- you only pay thagela, bogadi and presents for her family the rest is for buying tea when parents are having meetings. If there are other charges since I don't know how it's done where she comes from they really wouldn't be that much because Batswana are almost the same.

Tefelo: Will 30K be enough?

Him: Yes, if it's not enough I'll sell a few of my cattle ke go taletsa but you must first bring the baby home before the wife can come.

Tefelo: Okay, let's deal with the baby first

Him: When are you going to fence your plot at the farm? That plot is next to the river people will cut it, businessmen are drooling over it. You need to get the forms for name changing, if you wait until I'm dead your aunt will trouble you .

Tefelo: Knowing it's my plot? I found that plot by myself and put the corners by myself, I'm the one who filled the forms applying for it in your name because i wasn't 21 why would she do that?

Him: It's amazing how evil family members can be, just take your plot out of my names, I'm too old. It will be a long process if I'm dead but now it's just us signing and you getting a new certificate.

Tefelo: I'll do that sometime this week...

Him: I want you to drive me over to your uncles so that I can talk to him ka go tsala ngwana yo.

Tefelo: Let me get my shoes...

He went to the bedroom....

At Barona's Office...

Later that day Barona's phone rang then he paused typing and answered leaning back on his chair..

Barona: My

lady Fenke:

Hello daddy?

Barona: (his face lit up as he smiled) Hey sweetheart, how are you? Fenke: I want to see you

Barona: I want to see you too babe, very soon we will be staying together and you'll see me every day

Fenke: I want to see Maun

Barona: I know baby, you're coming very soon

and I'll take you for a boat ride so that you can see Thamalakane river, it's a very big river and it never runs out of water

Fenke: Does it have a crocodile? Barona: Yes, there are hippos too.

Fenke: You'll come with your gun and shoot them if they eat our boat? Barona: (smiled) My gun is a toy, it can't shoot baby okay?

Fenke: Okay

Barona: Where

is mum? Fenke:

Here

Barona: Give her

the phone Her :

Hello

Barona: Babe

Her: I heard you're throwing a bachelor party

in our house Barona: (mimed "shit") I was

going to tell you about it

Her: I don't want women in my house Barry,
gake bate mabelete mo bolaong bame o ka ya
go bata a new house gake robale mo lesweng.

Barona: (smiled) You know I'll never do that... The
house will be locked, the drinks will be in the
garage, the DJ on the front and everyone there. I
know we have been through so much but it's over,
I'm grown past that stage. I respect you and this
marriage.

Her: Right

Barona: So what do i put

in my vows? Her:

whatever is in your mind

Barona: What did you
write?

Her: (smiled) I can't tell you..

Barona: (laughed) Okay.. (the baby fell and
started crying) Ngwanake o llela eng?

Her: He fell, we will talk later let me shush him.

She hung up then he put the phone down, Tefelo's
call came through..

Barona: Hello?

Tefelo : Yeah, it's

Tefelo Barona: I can
see that, what's up?

Tefelo: When Kaone handed in her resignation letter she was doing it for my baby but now we decided to let the mother take her since she was being dramatic about it so i was wondering if you could make that resignation letter disappear

Barona: Yeah no problem, we haven't replaced her besides she was a good employee. I'll run it by Nate but I'm sure he won't mind.

Tefelo: thanks

Barona: I was going to call you sometime this week to invite you, I'm throwing a bachelor party over the weekend, it will be fun if you could come hang with us. My cousins will be driving over here to see Maun for the first time, we could use local connections like you.

Tefelo: I'll be

there Barona:

Alright, cool

He hung up as Nathan walked in sipping water and sat on his couch...

Nathan: What's up?

Barona: I'm good, you look like hell what's up?

Nathan: Man i need a weekend to relax and blow some damn steam

Barona: Thee weekend is coming up, gake itse gore ke mang yoo reilengmmagwe Fenke gore ke thrower party kwano

Nathan: (laughed) Ba bata gogo bolaisa motho

Barona: Iya... (sighed) I'm bringing Kaone back, Tefelo's baby is going back to prison apparently the mother is giving him trouble

Nathan: Okay

Barona: We should increase the number of wine bottles Tefelo will also be there, i forgot to ask him which poison he takes

Nathan: Kante la bua jaana

wena le Tefelo? Barona: Yeah, why?

Nathan: I thought he was my friend I'm surprised you two are close enough to discuss his baby mama's and girlfriends

Barona: He is easier to get along with

Nathan: Yeah but why do i feel like I'm being side lined? Days ago you invited him to your wedding gompiano le bua ka di bachelor party and he talks to you about his baby.

Barona: (laughed) So ware problem ke eng?

Nathan: Aren't we all friends? Shouldn't i at least be included in these arrangements you two are making? Why would he approach you about his girlfriend and not me because I'm the one close to him?

Barona: You can ask him that not me, nna le Tefelo re clicker shap shap hela so gake bone

problem...(Tefelo called again) he is calling...
(picked) Hello?

Tefelo: When can she come to work? The baby might go in a few days because I'm not sure when the prison officials will process the whole thing.

Barona: Anytime is

teatime Tefelo:

Thanks

Barona: Sure, I'm with Nathan

Tefelo: Ehe, sharp monna see
you on weekend. Barona: Cheers

He hung up...

Nathan: (curiously) what did he say?

Barona: Are o dumele, he was driving
and saw a police car Nathan: Okay cool,
I'll give him a call...

At Prison.....

Later on Tefelo put his cellphone and wallet on
the table as the warden registered him and placed
them in a numbered shelf, he handed him the
number and searched him...

Warden: Spread your arms

He spread his arms as the officer searched him then
he followed a wardress inside...

Tefelo: So how long

do i have? Wardress:

15 minutes...

Minutes later they walked in confinement , the wardress stood at the door as Tefelo approached her bed...

Tefelo:

Hey

Kimberly:

Hi..

Tefelo: How are you
feeling? Kimberly:

I'm fine

Tefelo: (looked around at the empty room) So
do they bring you food and help you out?

Kimberly: Not really , my friend usually comes
here and brings me food, we spend more time
together

Tefelo: So how are you going to take care of a
baby while you are still sick kana di wardress di le
baya botsetse gape?

Kimberly: Tefelo don't start with me, gake bate

Tefelo: I'm asking because i need to know how
prisons works, maybe women prisoners have a
special treatment than we did because where i
was it was a hustle just for them to take you to a

hospital, some inmates who were on ARVs could go for a week while the officers were being lazy so I'm just wondering if female jail guards babysit and help you with laundry, you're on stitches you can't walk so how are you going to do the baby's laundry?

Kimberly: Kare wa mperformela o thapelwa ke kuku akere?

Tefelo: This has nothing to do with Kaone, take her out of it. The problem is that you're thinking about her instead of our son. Anyway you won, Kaone doesn't want to help me anymore so you can have the baby. O ganne ka ngwanake so ke a go mo neela, now i know why it's easy go latha ngwana, i thought batho ba itira, i have never met someone

as unreasonable as you. You can't let me stay with our son ke ipotsa gore if it happens that you are very sick wa go isa kae Marshall because you don't want my girlfriend near him. I'm going to marry Kaone so soon or later he will know her.. Marshall le Kaone will have a relationship now or later.

Kimberly: What are you marrying her with? I thought you couldn't afford a baby now you can afford bogadi?

Tefelo: It's not that i couldn't afford a baby, i wasn't ready for a baby. I wanted to have a child when I'm married with my own house and a car not a taxi. I wanted a child who will grow up with both parents under one roof ke go boleletse akere

Kimberly: With a solid dream like this and you still want to marry her? Akere you already have a child, the only thing missing is the house and his mother kana Isago isn't good enough to have that kind of lifestyle?

Tefelo: You know my stand on this besides if you don't trust me enough to stay with my own son what makes you think i can trust you to be my wife?

Kimberly: So you're replacing me and Isago?

Tefelo: What do you mean I'm replacing you? You were never there, see that's the thing with you..

You made conclusions in your head and these are the same conclusions you're using to punish our son. We both have been to prison should our son taste prison too? (staring in her eyes) Think about it Kimmy... Look at this room... Tell me you didn't plan this as his future. Do you think women who let fathers stay with their fathers don't feel sad? They do but circumstances don't allow them to stay with their children, some women are schooling as far as UK and fathers took the kids... (sighed) Anyway you'll talk to the officials and let them know you're taking the baby. I just want you to know that I forgave you for putting me in prison but I'll never forgive you for putting my son in

prison. You have my number tell them to call me if they want to collect him with a prison car or police car, whatever they do to little prisoners.

He walked out...

Somewhere in Maun...

Later on Tefelo drove on a sandy road on a special trip...

Tefelo: This road is very sandy I'm going to get stuck
Old lady: We are almost there..

Tefelo drove in the yard and parked under the tree, the old lady slowly got out of the car as Tefelo bent over checking out his tyres then he helped her offload her little food.

The old lady handed him P50 then he gave her P30 change...

Old lady: Please keep it my boy, i made you wait

while paying for this food, it's the least I can do.

Tefelo: If you weren't old i would take it but i have a feeling you might need it more than me. Thank you, your pension isn't enough for me to take so much from it.

Old lady: thank you.. God bless you

He got in the car and drove off listening to music.

A few minutes down the road he felt the car vibrating then he stuck his head out checking his tyres.

He pulled off and stepped out staring at his flat tyre...

Tefelo: Fuck!

He dialed Thabiso...

Thabiso:
Hello?

Tefelo: O
kae?

Thabiso: I'm at Statunga

Tefelo: Dudu i need my 'take me home' i don't have a spare tyre, I'm stranded at Matapaneng

Thabiso: Eish

Tefelo: Go shap, let me
call someone Thabiso:

sure

He hung up and dialed Barona...

Barona: (sipped beer watching TV) Yeah?

Tefelo: I saw you driving a RunX last week, was it yours?

Barona: Ya ga mmagwe Fenke, i left my car with her maloba and took this one because it was giving her problems. why?

Tefelo: Is it still around? I need a spare tyre, I have a flat tyre in Matapaneng

Barona: (checked his watch) I'll be there in 15
Tefelo: Sure

He switched off the TV and grabbed the cold six pack plastic on his way out...

Minutes later Barona parked in front of Tefelo's car and took out a spare wheel as he was jerking the car...

Barona: (squatted next to him holding the tyre)
Here..

Tefelo inserted the tyre and screwed it on as Barona put the damaged tyre in Tefelo's boot and closed...

Barona: So, what's up with
you and Nathan? Tefelo:

What's up?

Barona: Are you still pissed?

Tefelo: No, I'm over that but it doesn't mean i
have to be buddy buddy with him to show i don't
have beef with him.

Barona: Understandable...

Tefelo: (sighed) I'm knocking off early today, i haven't rested all week. I want to lie down and rest...

Tefelo stood up dusting his knees then Barona handed him his bottle of beer and screwed the tyre again...

Tefelo: (laughed) Are you trying to say I'm weak? I tightened those nuts
Barona: (laughed) Just helping.. (took the beer) Let's go..

Barona leaned in the car and turned around throwing Tefelo a bottle of Hunters Gold, he caught it and looked at it...

Tefelo: what's

this? Barona:

Don't you drink?

Tefelo: No

Barona: Why

not? Tefelo:

Why should I?

Barona: (sipped and got in the car) It takes the edge off.. (threw him the bottle opener) try it, (he threw him another bottle and started the car) 2 should be okay for a beginner..... Let's go watch the game ware o chaisa early akere?

Tefelo: Yeah...

Tefelo got in the car and placed the bottle in the holder then the other between his legs as he started the car and grabbed it again taking a sip as he joined the road and sped up catching up with Barona.....

Another bonus insert will be posted immediately when this insert reaches 20K. Like and leave a comment. Enjoy your holidays responsibly....

My Wife's

Boss #33

At Barona's house....

Later on Tefelo rubbed his eyes sitting on the couch..

Barona: Wa otsela?

Tefelo: No, (put the bottle on the table) I think i have had enough.So how much does it cost to

marry? Barona: You

want to marry Kaone?

Tefelo: Yeah but I'm

broke

Barona: How broke? When you're not married looking from a distance you might think getting married is expensive but it's not really expensive, you have to go with your own pace. If you don't earn much you can pay magadi and go save for another year then marry your girl.

Tefelo: I don't even have money for bogadi. Barona:

What did you study?

Tefelo: I have

BGCSE Barona:

What about assets?

Tefelo: Besides my house I have a large ploughing field by the riverside but i don't like counting in my house because i built it in my parent's yard.

Barona: Plot-now you're talking... Have you ever thought about a business? (sipped beer) you could convert that into an event garden or something, if it's by the river it's perfect.. You just fence it and grow lawn in there, people will pay to have their events there, that shit makes money.

Tefelo: I never thought about that...

Barona: This RunX is giving me problems, mmagwe Fenke doesn't want it and I'm planning to sell it for 20K and get a new car for myself. If you want you can fix it and resell it with a higher price to pay magadi then pay me in installments or you can give it to another driver who will make money for you while it pays off itself

Tefelo: (thoughtfully) there is friend of mine, he is a mechanic, he can fix it for me then I'll resell it and use that money to fence my plot and start

the event garden better yet a simple campsite,, my old man was talking to me earlier today ka plot eo maybe God is trying to tell me something.

Barona: Sounds okay but I want a minimum of at least 800 per month, i don't want anything less than that.

Tefelo: A thousand will doso that i can finish paying it off before 24 months but then I wonder if i should use the money to pay bogadi or

start a business, i been through hell with women I want to be stable this time around and Kaone is good.

Barona: (laughed) But you're young, you still have time. Start a business laitaka ote go nyala mosadi wa gago lenyalo la maemo unless she is putting you under pressure, i know women are too serious about these kinds of things.

Tefelo: She doesn't know I'm thinking about marriage

Barona: Start a business monna o nne safe, this taxi can get into an accident anytime then what are you going to do? That will be the end of you. Where is the plot?

Tefelo: At Matapaneng by the river.. (opened another bottle) we can drive by tomorrow oe bone

Barona: Cool, you need to know the size of the plot for you to know how much it will cost you to fence it

Tefelo: (checked his time and stood up) I have to go, i told Kaone I'll be home early today

Barona: (stood up) Alright, no we will talk tomorrow when you're free

The guys walked out chatting as Nathan drove

through the open gate and parked next to Tefelo's car as he was closing the door...

Tefelo: (started the car)

Ra taa bonana Barona:

Sure

Nathan: (walked

over) T4 Tefelo:

Sure boy, what's

up? Nathan: I'm

good.

Tefelo: (rolled up the window) Good night fellas

He drove off then Nathan and Barona walked in the house...

Nathan: Areng Tefelo?

Barona: Not much, we were just talking about general stuff, what's up? Nathan: Is he really going out with Kaone kana they are just friends?

Barona: Why are you asking?

Nathan: I'm trying to understand why he is giving me the cold shoulder Barona: I don't know why don't you ask him

Nathan: Ke botsa wena akere?

Barona: I don't get why you two can't talk out your issues and get it overwith, now some of us are caught between your crossfire.

Nathan: There is no crossfire. Tefelo is my friend, i introduced you two and now you're hanging out together without me. I didn't even Know T4 drinks.

Barona: Now you're being a girl, nna gake rate go bua Mmagwe Fenke o bua enough gakena le majents ke bata go tshega, let's go inside and watch the game score ke 2-0

They walked inside the house....

At Tefelo's house...

Later that evening Tefelo went straight to the bathroom and brushed his teeth then he headed to the bedroom where Kaone was in bed...

He slid back in and put his arm around her...

Tefelo: Hey

Kaone: (sleepy) Hey

Tefelo: Sorry I'm late...I dropped by Barry's house.. He says you can go to work anytime after the baby is gone

Kaone: Okay.. (frowned picking breath) Did you drink? Tefelo: No, why?

Kaone: (turned around and faced him) Because i can smell it on you Tefelo: Do you drink? How do you know it's alcohol?

Kaone: (sat up and looked at him) Tefelo o simolotse bojalwa? Kana you lied to me from the start when you said you don't drink?

Tefelo: (caressed her thighs) I took one bottle and i didn't like it, I'm sorry.

Kaone: My father was an alcoholic Tefelo i told you i don't like beer, drinking is a drawback

because it's expensive that's why matagwa ba sa itirele sepe

Tefelo: Not everyone that drinks is poor unless you want to tell me all the rich guys don't drink, there is nothing wrong with alcohol if you can control it. I needed to take the edge off, there are things I'm planning to do for us babe but frustration sometimes pulls me down.

Kaone: I don't care about those reasons, i don't want you to drink.

Tefelo: Okay, I'll never drink... It will never happen again... (pulled her down) robala.. I'm sorry, it won't happen again.

She reluctantly laid down then he got on top of her kissing her as she held her breath and finally moved her face the other side...

Kaone: (softly) I'm disappointed in you...

Tefelo: (lying on top of her) Ke labohelo ke nwa autwa? I promise
Kaone: Okay..

Tefelo: Do you
forgive me? Kaone:

Yeah

Tefelo: (kissed her and smiled) How come you're not smiling? Kaone: (smiled) Stop it..

I don't like Barry, he is a bad influence

Tefelo: (laughed) How so?

Kaone: I don't like him because he is cheater, he cheated on his wife with Lolo and now he gave you alcohol, very soon you'll be acting like him.

Tefelo: We all have our flaws, no one is perfect. He cheated yeah but nna le ene we interact for

different reasons eseng go dira dilo tsa bohema, he offered me his car at a low price with monthly installments so i want to either pay bogadi for you or start a business, which one is a good idea? I don't want to stay with you in here resa nyalana and I want the baby to arrive when we are husband and wife, it's my personal goal.

Kaone: What kind of a business?

Tefelo: A campsite combined with an event garden, i have a plot by the river, it's very large...

Kaone: (smiled) I want to say pay bogadi but then it's logical to start a business so we can have enough money for the wedding and the baby.

Tefelo: So we go with the business?

Kaone: Yes and I'll be working too so you will be able to save enough money. (sighed) When are we going for an HIV test?

Tefelo: You can test alone, whatever your results will obviously be mine.

Kaone: We have to go together, why should I go alone? Tefelo: I have needlephobia

Kaone: Then you shouldn't have sex, unprotected sex for that matter

Tefelo: (laughed) Ne gosatwe re dira ngwana gola ha? Kana o kgona go tsena through the condom? We will go as soon they collect Marshall ole free

Kaone: Okay..

He kissed her and pulled out her panties getting between her legs.....

At Kimberly's home...

The following day at noon Kimberly's father took Tefelo's parents halfway to the gate and walked back in the house where his wife was waiting...

Him: (sighed sitting) What do you think?

Her: They can pay and have the baby, I'll talk to Kimberly later. I don't even know why she wants the baby in prison when the father is there

Him: Why can't we hire a maid who will remain home with the baby? Her: For how much? I will have to supervise the maid too

Him: I know but Kimberly is still our daughter, she has disappointed us but we still have to stand by her in this difficult time, what will people say when they hear that our grandson is in prison?

Her: Kimberly needs to take responsibility for her actions, you're the reason she is like this because you always spoiled her. She did all these knowing and counting on us to back her up. Ngwana gaa dirwe jalo, if we take this baby when she gets out this taxi driver is going to impregnate her again.

Him: I also don't want anything to do with this man but our grandson is family, handing him over doesn't feel right

Her: Children always go to their fathers, it doesn't mean the mother can't take the baby. I'll talk to Kimberly wena talk to her uncles so that these people can take their child. Kimberly will finally go to school and be something eseng chef. You're the one wishing for her to school

Him: (sighed) I guess..

Her: (stood up) Let me go and see her...

She got ready and left...

At Prison....

Later on Kimberly's mother approached her bed as she was sleeping..

Her: (held her hand) Hello

baby? Kimberly: (moved

her hand back) Hello Her:

Congratulations on the baby

Kimberly: It's a boy, his name is Isago

Marshall Rampha Her: Why did you give

him his father's name?

Kimberly: He forced me to

Her: That's not a problem because they want to pay bogadi and get him.

Kimberly: No one is taking my child, at least now I know why you visited me. (turned away) I'm not giving away my child.

Her: Whats the difference? You already gave him their surname. Omo isitse gale gape go tsalwa ga ngwana gase sepe, they can pay but you will stay with him until he is 18, at least you'll get something for having a baby with him and you can use that to start your life after prison

Kimberly: No, please, no. If i agree to get that payment Tefelo is going to take him ibile amo abetswe. (angrily) I'm not parting with my child, people abuse children in secret, i don't want his

girlfriends to pinch my son. I have seen house helpers beating children. i don't trust anyone and if it means him being in prison so be it. You don't love my child you just want to get rid of the taxi driver's baby from your perfect family so that i can go back to school and meet a white man or a doctor, that way you can proudly tell people that I'm your daughter. I'm fine without you mama if you can't accept me with my burden, papa ene aseka a tsaya gore gake bone gore o itidimaditse. He is quiet and not visiting me, i hope his conscience is fine.

Her: If a man wants to pay for his child it usually means he is about to marry another woman, that woman is going to take whatever Tefelo has if you don't let him take the baby.

Kimberly: from here I'm going to work as a chef for my child, i don't need him to inherit anything and Tefelo doesn't anything to inherit.

Mama you need to stop visiting me if you haven't accepted my son in your family. Have you gone to see him?

Her: I'll go and see him

Kimberly: Koore even if he goes missing you won't know le ha motho aka heta ka ene ha thoko ga gago. I never thought my own family can abandon my own child but it's fine, I'll make it. It's me and my son against the world.

Her mother shook her head and walked away....

At Tefelo's house....

Kaone laid on the couch and dialed the receptionist....

Her: Hello

Kaone: I'm coming back to

work soon Her: What

happened?

Kaone: The baby mama drama, she didn't want me near her child. Her: Uhu but it's a blessing in disguise, minus one conflict.

Kaone: I'm disappointed but it is what it is, I'm expecting mine so maybe it was for the best, i just wish the children could grow up together as siblings but you know baby mama's she already made conclusions about me being bad.

Her: She is jealous kana di baby mama di nale le go akanya gore ngwanake lenyalo, they think they own the baby daddies, just wait and see drama when she walks out of prison.

Kaone: But i won't give her the minute to do all that le ene Tefelo ke mmoleletse.

Her: Come back mma, i was lonely without you. Lolo is acting like a celebrity ka kwano

Kaone: (laughed) See you soon.

She hung up and increased the TV volume.....

At the garage...

Later that afternoon Tefelo stepped out of the car and approached the mechanic as he worked on the RunX...

Tefelo: Any progress?

Mechanic: The only problem here is the starter otherwise everything is perfect, it needs touches here and there to make it look new, women take care of cars if it was a man's car it would be a mess

Tefelo: Yeah, my friend says his wife didn't have it

for long..

Mechanic: You can up the price and sell it with a serious amount of money, you just need to be patient. Selling a car takes a long time...

Tefelo: I'll be patient... I'll

check on you later

Mechanic:
Sure

He got in the car and drove off dialing Barona's number...

Barona: Yeah

Tefelo: He is fixing it for a reasonable amount, i guess I'll advertise it while you're driving it since you don't have a car

Barona: I'm getting a car ka weekend

Tefelo: Just like that? I hope you're not spending the wedding money
Barona: (laughed)
I'll replace it before Mmagwe Fenke finds out.

Tefelo: Wa risker

wa itse Barona:

Don't worry about it

Tefelo: shap..

He hung up and dialed another guy....

Him: Hello?

Tefelo: It's Tefelo, how much would you charge me to fence 2 hectares?
Him: Go bata re bua face

to face

Tefelo: (smiled) I'll come over during the weekend so we can talk, don't be expensive. Let's help one another

Him: (laughed) We will talk

He hung up and stopped for customers standing by the road.....

A MONTH LATER

Like and leave a comment. Another bonus will follow when this post has reached 20K.

HAPPY INDEPENDENCE DAY ☐☐

-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #34

At Barona's office..

On that Monday holiday Mr Barona stepped out of his office taking off his tie and closed the door passing by Lolo's desk..

Barona: Hold my calls I'll be out of the office for a few hours. Lolo: Yes sir..

He walked out then she turned to her phone typing

a message...

Lolo: (text) The rra David ke kopa lunch {Hey David, can i have lunch money?}

David: (replied) Ncheka ka lunch ko lapeng ote o tsee P15 wa plate, will you come? {Come to my house during lunch and get P15 for lunch}

She rolled her eyes and blocked him then she tried it on several male friends she had been flirting with but none beard fruits.

Her stomach rumbled as she headed to the reception where some of the employees were chatting.

They turned and looked at her as she approached in a knee level formal skirt and brown company shirt...

Employee: (smiled and clapped hands) Wooo shem... Tsena wena motho! You look so damn professional

Lolo: (smiled a bit) Don't start with me wena

Receptionist: What happened to the short skirts ne moghel? Nowadays you wear like a well raised Motswana child

Lolo: Soka...

The employee stood by the window looking down at the parking lot from the first floor as Tefelo kissed Kaone through the windshield...

Employee: (smiled) Choza wena Mosimane o shapa ngwanyana ka dilamza tsa motshegare... {Ulala this guy isn't giving the poor girl a chance with afternoon kisses}

All of them crowded the glass pushing the blindfolds aside watching as Tefelo dominated Kaone with steamy kisses in the car...

Receptionist: God can someone teach this guy to keep his hands to himself

Employee: (laughed) Nna kea kgathega... Tefelo ke sehema loneng but I think it's romantic how he can't keep his hands off her

Coworker: Its inappropriate and unprofessional for her to be kissing men in her work parking lot

Lolo: O tsaya tiro mothoho but then akere ene she goes and comes as she pleases, she resigns and comes back whenever she wants

Receptionist: Heela it's a holiday and there are no customers passing by gape it's not like he does it standing outside of the car where the public can see him.

Lolo: It's still unprofessional since we always preach about dressing professional.. (making it sound like a joke) Kaone is acting like a hooch

Coworker: (laughed and gave her a high five)
Tsena ha! Bofebe must fall

Meanwhile in the car Tefelo kissed her softly sliding his hand under her blouse and her bra then squeezed her nipple. That gentle twist sent signals down her xlits and she caught her breath moving back, Tefelo swallowed and licked his lips clearing his throat...

Kaone: (fixed her blouse) I have to go...

Tefelo: (Pulled her over for a soft baby kiss)... I love you alright? Kaone: (touched his short beard) I love you too

She grabbed the plastic he had brought for her and stepped out of the car as he started the engine.

She swung her butt walking towards the building and dropped her jaws as she saw the girls up the window...

Meanwhile Tefelo admired her behind as he drove out of the parking lot receiving a call from the JCB driver...

Tefelo:
Hello?

JCB: I'm
done

Tefelo: I hope you didn't cut out my trees, why did you take so long?

JCB: (laughed) No, i had to take some trees from the roots and level the ground with the tractor.

Tefelo: Thank you, I'll call you when

I'm done here JCB: Alright

He hung up and dialed the lawn company...

Lawn: Thank you for calling Greenland,
may I help you? Tefelo: Hi, This is Rampha
please direct me to Kagiso's office Lawn:
Hold please...

He waited as the ring tone played...

Kagiso: Hello

Tefelo: KG o bua le rre wa ko Maun

Kagiso: Yes, Mr Rampha... We were waiting for
your call, are they done?

Tefelo: Yes, bring those orders. When will they be
here?

Kagiso: Um... From here to Maun ke roughly 9
hours but you don't have to install them
immediately you can do it tomorrow morning
because the soil on the grass can hold water for
about 24 to 48 hours without damaging the grass

Tefelo: Great, thank

you Kagiso: You're

welcome, bye

He hung up....

At the Reception...

Meanwhile back at the reception Kaone caught her breath as she emerged from the stairs with a plastic on her hand, everyone pretended to be busy as others were reading the company pamphlets...

Kaone: (loudly) Mxxxxm.....

The receptionist and another employee laughed out loud and hurried over to peek in the plastic as Lolo and the coworker exchanged meaningful looks...

Receptionist: Bula reja mma, since you got back i gained weight Employee: (laughed) Le nna mantshesane ke tsenya vat nyana..

Kaone: (closed the plastic and put it on her lap) Heela! Did any of you send me to buy them something? Ha ekare dintša mongatsone a goroga ko gating jaana (they all laughed) Ae tshaba!

Receptionist: Bula...

She stood up handing Lolo and her friend each a banana...

Lolo:

Thanks

Friend:

Thanks

She sat down and opened her Half chicken and French fries sharing with the receptionist and another employee.....

Kaone: (took out the 2 liters juice) He forgot to get the straws
Receptionist: I'll get the disposable cups...

She grabbed 2 disposables from the water dispenser then they filled their cups and drunk.

Her phone vibrated then she walked away lowering her voice..

Kaone: Hey?

Tefelo: Take a leave of absence for tomorrow, I'll be installing the lawn with the caretaker in the morning.. You'll be responsible for feeding us and other little things, it will be a lot of work.

Kaone: (laughed) I can install too akere it's just to lay the squares on the ground

Tefelo: No, those squares are a little heavy, i don't want to lose my baby. Kaone: (laughed) Ibile ke ago reka home pregnancy test kgantele.

Tefelo: You're pregnant o tester eng? Do you doubt the strength of my sperms?

Kaone: (laughed)

No Tefelo:

(laughed) Take

care Kaone: Bye

She turned around and almost bumped on Lolo as

she was heading to her office holding the banana peel...

Kaone:

Sorry

Lolo:

okay..

Lolo walked in her office as Kaone headed to the reception.....

At Women's Prison..

Prisoners sat under the tree chatting, others plaited one another's hair as the children played on the ground.

Isago spat Kimberly's breast and cried then she turned him around and gave him another saggy breast...

Elderly prisoner: Ngwana yoo gaa kgore waitse {that baby isn't getting enough}

Kimberly: I haven't had anything since yesterday, I lost appetite i don't know why

Prisoner1: It's not like we eat anything here, i can't wait to get out of here next month. Gake tswa ha I'll never talk to any man again.

Kimberly: (laughed) Kante wena what did you do?

Prisoner1: I caught him cheating when i was pregnant and he said he was sorry, i forgave him but the next day was month end and he didn't come home. We didn't have food and the children's

uniforms were torn and tattered... Hee... I went to the side chick's house and knocked, his car was there but they refused to open the door for me. I threw a brick on the window and looked inside, ke ithela amo palame..

All: (laughed) Uuuuuu....

Prisoner2: Ole pregnant?

Prisoner2: Ee! Mma i could feel my heart choking me and the woman refused to open the door for me. I grabbed a metal close by and broke all his car windows, i punched his tyres the broke the woman's house windows, she opened the door coming for me keha ke busa ka tshipi ele mo phateng sago namalala kwa (Kimberly frowned as her skin crawled) Madi ke ha a elela mo mmung a na le mathwele haatshe {i swung that metal rod and smashed her forehead, she melted on the ground as blood flowed on the ground}

Prisoner3: (frowning) Jesus, what did the man do?

Prisoner1: He ran away in his boxer shorts, i told him i was going to cut his testicles and he didn't want to wait to see if i was serious or not.

Kimberly: Did she survive?

Prisoner1: Yes but i bet she will never sleep with another woman's man ever again, reka lapa ke dithubamalwapa

Kimberly: Where is he now?

Prisoner 1: He was given custody of the children, he is married to another woman, a different one not that one yoole omo kobile.

Kimberly: Do you love him?

Prisoner1: Obviously but it wasn't worth it, i probably would have found myself another boyfriend and maybe married by now but my

mistake was to depend on him for financial assistance because tota hela to be honest most of my anger was fueled by the fact that I wasn't working, the children and i needed his money but he was giving it to another woman. If i was working and my children weren't hungry i believe i would have just walked away so from here ke a go iperekela go kopa madi a monna ke maaka hela.

Prisoner4: I know what you are talking about because my boyfriend would misbehave ka bo month end but I would keep quiet because i

needed his money, if you say anything he goes away for 3 days and comes back empty handed baa jele madi banyana.

Prisoner1: Exactly

Prisoner5: Mine would cheat on me with everyone close to me, my cousins, sisters and aunts

Kimberly: (laughed) Le bo auntie tota monna wa gago ene ele lebelete

Prisoner5: (swallowed) the camel's nose came about when he impregnated my little sister-

Kimberly: (sadly) No...

Prisoner5: (tearfully) She refused to tell our parents who go her pregnant so all along i helped her buy the baby's things and my boyfriend was generous always helping me to help her, he even took both of us to the Chinese shop where we bought the baby cot. People praised him gotwe ke bonye monna tota yoo nthusang bo nnake, nnyaa mma dikgwedi dia tolaganya monyana o nna motsetse and my boyfriend checks on the baby motsotso le motsotso, he can't stop talking about the baby and even his mother comes to see the baby.. (shook her head thoughtfully) Ao? I ask myself... This lady-why would she come see my sister's baby? Uh kea thokomologa.. Enna selo modiro jaanong ibile the old woman brings sour milk for the mother.

Prisoner2: Waitse o bonye story wena, monnao hela waga mmago le rrago?

Prisoner5: (Crossed her fingers) Nxu struu modimo sehapaano! So one day I'm having an argument with my other little sister about her doing the dishes ale bodipa le ene mma

Kimberly: How old is this one now?

Prisoner: She was 16 at the time, she answered back while typing on her phone, the phone that i didn't know where she got. Thinking I'm a parent

i snatched the phone from her telling her she will get it after washing the dishes, when i looked at the screen was my boyfriend's chats with her ele bo I love you baby girl, you know you're sweeter than your big sisters

Kimberly: NOOOO!

Prisoner1: I'd kill that

little girl

Prisoner5: I just gave her the phone like i didn't see anything, i waited for the b!tch to come home, we went to bed that night and when he was sleeping i grabbed a knife and knelt between his legs holding his DIk and balls kare Steven? Are maa? Kare o bona marete a? kea a kgaola ka thipa e ka gore o a tsenya mo mongwe le mongweng {I was like Steven? He goes maa? I go you see these penis and testicles? I'm cutting them because you stick them anywhere you see a hole}

All: (laughed and clapped hands) Hahahaha... chineke! Senthee!

Prisoner5: He was shaking begging me, i asked him everything and he confessed but i was too weak after knowing that even my youngest sister was pregnant, he snatched the knife from me but i thought he was going to stab me so we fought for it, i kneed him on the privates and stabbed him on the chest. He has always maintained that he

wasn't going to stab me he just wanted to take away the knife because he thought i was going to cut his balls some how i believe him because after stabbing him i tried to run but he asked me to take care of the wound because he didn't want to report me, I tried to work on the wound but he was bleeding too much until he collapsed. I called the neighbors, the house was bloody.. I told them what happened le bone ka go phapha they called the police on me

Kimberly: Shame..did he survive?

Prisoner5: He was taken to the hospital and referred to the city where he was in a coma for 2 weeks, i was in police custody by then and when he got up he had lost his memory for a while but he regained his memory. I went to court and was found guilty then sent here.

Kimberly: So where is he?

Prisoner5: He recently started visiting me and buying me toiletries, he says he understands why i did it. He is apologetic and i still love him. He says he will wait for me

Kimberly: Please don't go back to him, where are your 2 sisters?

Prisoner5: He says he is no longer with them and his mother took all of our three children.

Kimberly: Babedi I wish you could start your life fresh from start, nna gake tswa ha gake ree baby daddy sepe ibile ke bua ka motho yoo ipaakanyetsang go nyala. I'm just going to hustle and make it on my own...just start afresh

Babedi: Start afresh with what? I have nothing to my name legale we are getting out on the same month you'll help me out

Kimberly: (laughed) I just believe i can survive without a man...nna ke stubborn i don't abide by society beliefs, i do me and only me. If my brain tells me I'm doing the right thing i do it.

At the mall...

Later that afternoon Lillian got the baby out of his car seat and walked in Ackerman's as her phone

rang...

Lillian: Hello?

Kaone: Hey, i just wanted to find out if you are going with us to Lobatse this weekend

Lillian: (smiled) Of course I'm coming, hubby long told me about it.. I asked my mother in law to babysit, she will get the children.

Kaone: I can't wait.. And this time I'm pregnant so no more period pains, vomiting or getting sick

Lillian: (laughed) Leha gotwe monna wame oa tshola nnyaa mma lona le worse

Kaone: (laughed) Don't start.. And you know this guy is amazing... He knows foreplay like it's his middle name, i feel no pain at all and he makes me cum kana not every man has the power to make a woman cum but Tefelo ijoo

Lillian: (laughed) Maaka a gago

Kaone: (laughed) I can't wait for our business to prosper so that we can get married, ring eo ke e bata gore

Lillian: Ring e the mma e monate, i don't want to lie to you being married is nice this is a blessing and Nathan's mother loves her grandchildren i found myself a family i never had.

Kaone: (laughed) I don't have a mother in law but i have a great father in law he says if Tefelo misbehaves i should let him know and he will deal with him (they both laughed) i hear the lodge is giving workers a free quantum to Lobatse girl please ote o gamoletse, girls at work dress like models.

Lillian: Ke taa gamolela girlfriend, (smiled excitedly) I can imagine Barona's car in the

front followed by Tefelo le Nathan and the stuff quantum chos!

Kaone: (laughed) di drinksnyana hoo

Lillian: Hey those Lobatse women must turn their necks when Maun people arrive, re ba bolaise competition.

Kaone: (laughed) Thata, bye girl. Tomorrow I'm not going to work, I took a day off I'll be at the garden all day hubby o tabe a baakanya so I'll be helping out here and there

Lillian: Okay love bye

She hung up and paid for the baby's things then she walked out and bumped on her uncle in law...

Lillian: Dumelang

Uncle: Hello my daughter, how are you? (he got the baby) Hello boy.. Jesus he looks like Nathan at such a young age..

Lillian: (laughed)

I'm fine.. Uncle:

How is everything?

Lillian: Everything

is fine

Uncle: May i have P20 for fuel? I want to go to the cattle post but I'm so broke

Lillian: (took out P50) I was just talking to

your daughter Kaone Uncle: My daughter?

Lillian: Yes Kaone yole wa ko Gaborone

Uncle: I have never been to Gaborone and the only children i have are Celina and Morapedi

Lillian: (frowned) Don't you know the short woman

i always walk around with? She was at the wedding too?

Uncle: No

Lillian: Ijoo

okay

Uncle: Thank you for the fuel my girl (gave her the baby) bye
Lillian: Bye

She walked towards the car dialing her cousin in law...

Her: Hello?

Lillian: Hey you, sorry if I'm asking a weird question but does your father have any children besides you and your brother?

Her: No, why?

Lillian: Ne mma do you know Kaone? That lady i came with to your baby shower?

Her: (laughed) Yes

Lillian: Why are you laughing?

Her: Just, sorry. why are

you asking? Lillian: isn't

she your half sister?

Her: She is Nate's ex girlfriend, he dated her years ago when he was a student at the university

Lillian: Stop lying, his mother also thinks she i-

Her: Nathan asked her not to say anything, please don't tell anyone i told you. I don't like getting caught between marital fights

Lillian: Ware ex ne wena?

Her: You didn't hear it from me, bye

She hung up and put the baby in his car seat then drove out of the parking lot shaking her head.....

Like and leave a comment. A bonus will be posted if this post gets 20K before 6pm.thank you.

My Wife's

Boss #35

On the road...

Lillian spotted Tefelo's car oncoming and flashed the lights, Tefelo pulled over as Lillian made a Uturn and parked closer to his car. She stepped out and walked between the cars leaning against hers facing him...

Lillian: Hey...

Tefelo: (removed the seat belt and leaned back)
Hi...(looking at her) Unlike most women who look beautiful in makeup you don't. You should just be natural, Nate should be honest with you, if he tells you are beautiful looking like this then he sure as hell don't know shit about a woman's beauty.(she got temporarily speechless) what do you want?

Lillian: What happened to you? Why are you like that?

Tefelo: (stared at her for a while and looked at the car windows) Your kid is suffocating, open the windows.

She opened the door and rolled down the windows then she closed the door and folded her arms uncomfortably looking at him...

Lillian: Did you know that Kaone is Nate's ex? Tefelo: Yeah, so?

Lillian: She lied to me, all along i thought she was his cousin, everyone has been lying to me.

Tefelo: She called Nathan asking for accommodation and he told her he was staying alone but when she got here he hit her the bombshell of you and the kids, she had no choice but to pretend because she didn't know anyone in Maun, she ended up liking you and befriending you before moving to her own house, after that she didn't know where to start without compromising your friendship so she kept the lie going.

Lillian: So you're okay with it?

Tefelo: Well let's see, my first crush sent me to prison for something i didn't do, my second crush married my best friend when i thought she will be my motivation to stay strong, my ex cheated whom I believed was my second chance at love cheated on me with her boss so if i meet a woman who is honest to me about her flaws, who doesn't see my light pocket and encourages me of course I'll love her even if her flaws because those qualities pretty much makes her the best thing that ever happened to me.

Lillian: That's not what i meant

Tefelo: Listen i know you're used to thinks going your way and getting everything you want but at times things don't happen the way we want that's the real world and not this fairytale story lifestyle

you're living.

Some of us have challenges so please don't frustrate Kaone with this nonsense, if you're angry or disappointed talk to Nathan because if he Nathan didn't want her to tell you she wouldn't. She is pregnant and I'm not about to lose my second baby..

Lillian: (tearfully) So it makes it okay for her to lie to me? Kana nna Tefelo gake gane gore i have hurt you in the past, I'm sorry but Kaone is my closest friend after Lala, the least she could have done was to tell me so that I don't look like a fool or hear it from someone else, i was talking

about Nate and his sex while all along she knew what i was talking about, she deceived me

Tefelo: (sighed) You have a point... You're right, she should have told you but one thing we can be sure of is that she didn't sleep with him, they have never had sex. (she shook her head) So what are you going to do?

Lillian: Nothing, i won't ask her anything akere ware ke seka ka mmotsa o toga a senyagelwa. I'll just be her fool.

Tefelo: Lillian do you know that Kaone likes you? (she kept quiet) She talks about you more than she talks about her cousin or that lady she works with. In any event it's not my call but i want you to approach her properly she is carrying my child and you know she has complications

Lillian: (smiled) By the way congratulations.. Tefelo: She hasn't tested yet but thanks.

Lillian: (staring at him) Do you ever think about us? Tefelo: No

Lillian: Really? (smiled and looked around) Ibile let me check something i have been wondering about...

She leaned in the car touched his privates then she unbuttoned his jeans and dropped the zip. She put her hand inside his shorts and sized his snake rubbing it up and down about twice. He suddenly stopped breathing as his heart pounded he got hard and harder on her hand, her big cleavage was right on his face with his forehead between her big breasts....and what a sweet cologne she had on...

Tefelo: (swallowed and stammered) What are you doing?

She took out her hand and tried to zip his jeans but his boner couldn't allow the zip to go down then she pulled down his t-shirt and leaned back, he swallowed and rubbed his nose speechlessly avoiding her eyes...

Lillian: (smiled staring at his blank face) O ka tswa ole monate gape o sensitive o nopelwa ka pela {You are very sensitive and you get hard so quick, you must be really sweet}

Tefelo: (started the car) I have to go...

He joined the road without looking on both sides and almost hit an oncoming car, they both swung their steering wheels blowing their horns and drove off as she smiled thoughtfully and got in her car.....

At Tefelo's house..

Later that afternoon Kaone arrived home from work and cleaned the house then she started cooking...

While the food was simmering she remembered her pregnancy test kit and hurried to the bedroom..

There was a knock on the door, she walked to the door hiding it behind her and opened the door. Lillian smiled then she smiled back and opened wider...

Kaone: Hey... O tswa kae?

Lillian: (smiled) I thought you might be home..

Kaone: (pinched his chubby cheeks) Hey Niel.. (to her) Mma I'm trying to get tested... (smiled excitedly) I don't know what to think..

Lillian: (faked a smile) Yei..

Kaone: (walking to the bathroom) I'm coming, have a seat... (sat on the toilet and peed on the stick) You see why i need a baby sooner than before yesterday? I'm always alone in here, Tefelo knocks off very late.

Lillian: Yeah...

She placed the stick on the basin and walked out...

Lillian: (serious tone) Can we

talk? Kaone: (heart skipped)

It sounds serious Lillian: It

is...

She quietly sat on the couch looking at her...

Lillian: (staring at her) What is Nathan to you?

Kaone: I guess you could say he is my ex, we

dated for a few months when i was schooling at Ledumang secondary school. I was just a child, i didn't know anything about men and he was sexually active with girls in UB. I couldn't give him sex and he left me for a somebody who could. We never talked since he dumped me until years later when i found a job here, he was the only person i knew in Maun. I asked for accommodation and he said yes, i asked about the baby mama because i

had seen Refilwe's pictures on his Facebook account back when i was a student, i don't remember his exact words but i remember that he told me he stays alone. After getting me from the bus just before he drove through the gate he told me about you and the children. I had no choice but to do what he said which was to pretend he is my cousin because you wouldn't allow me if you knew who i was. As you know human nature, i got a little jealous but i realized that he does really love you...(staring in her eyes) Nathan loves you Lillian because he has changed for you, back in UB he was a man whore. I'm surprised he matured so quick anyway as we started talking i realized that le wena you are not a bad person. I liked you and eventually love you but then because i like our friendship it became hard to even think about telling you because i was afraid I would lose you le Tefelo thola ke mmolela gore i am afraid to lose you because you're a nice person. I am sorry, forgive me

She had anticipated things to spiral out of control but her approach left speechless...

Lillian: I just wish you could have told me, you made me a fool.. I don't think I'll trust you after this.

Kaone: I understand if you don't trust me or want anything to do with me but that's the truth, i am not perfect but I value our friendship. I promise you I'd never see Nate like that, to me he is a brother especially because he is my man's friend. I am loyal and i respect girl code gase gore kea ipoka I can never sleep with my friend's man or my man's friend, I wish we could continue with this friendship but if you won't want it's okay

Lillian: Mme nkabo o

mpoleletse Kaone: I

understand, I'm sorry.

Lillian: (smiled) It's okay, forget it.

Kaone: (smiled) Thanks... (opened her arms)
Friends?

Lillian: (hugged her smiling) Best friends forever...
(sighed) Let's go see that stick...

Kaone: I can't... Can you check the results for
me? I'll remain with Niel
Lillian : (stood) Okay...

Here i come pregy

She went to the bathroom and leaned over the
stick then she sighed and walked out...

Kaone: (smiled
curiously) And? Lillian:
(curved her lips) One
line... Kaone: (stopped
smiling) Oh

Lillian: These things aren't accurate, let's
go buy another one
Kaone: (immediately
stood) Let's go...

Lillian got the baby and they left....

At the mall.....

Later on Tefelo walked in Spar for a drink and bumped into Barona walking out, they smiled and bumped shoulders standing aside...

Barona: Are you ready for the trip?

Tefelo: Definitely... Super ready, tomorrow I'll be installing the lawn, i want to leave everything done.

Barona: How does it work

Tefelo: It comes in squares like a peel, you just level the soil and put it down like a tile, kind of like transplanting. I don't know if I'll manage to finish tomorrow because it's a large area it's just me and the care taker.

Barona: I'll help out if you give me an overall Tefelo: (laughed)

Most definitely, ote the monna

Barona: Ska wara ke taa ta

Tefelo: Oska ta ka dibiri mosadi o tabe ale teng {don't bring beer my lady will be there}

Barona: (laughed) Eish {maaan!}

Tefelo: (laughed) I know hei, le ko Receptioneng tabe kesa nwe ke emeka coke {even at the reception party I'll be sipping Coke}

Barona: (laughed) This life we are living, le nna go itsiwe ke sa tike lebotele kana {trust me i know what you are talking about, my wife doesn't know i drink} Nyala ka pela monna rej bachelor party {please get married quickly so we can have another bachelor party}

Tefelo: I want something like what we had at your

house weeks ago, that was life! Probably the first fun of my life with the guys

Barona: (laughed) Get your business running, make money and pay for your woman then I'll make that Bachelor party happen for you brah

Tefelo: (laughed and bumped shoulders)

See you tomorrow Barona: Sure

They parted... ..

At Tefelo's house....

Later that evening around 10 Kaone laid on the bed alone and dialed her mother's number...

Her: (sleepy) Hello?

Kaone: (dropped a tear and sniffed rubbing it off)....

Her: (looked at the screen) Kaone? Kaone:

(crying) Mma?

Her: (sleepiness disappeared as she sat up) What's going on? Kaone: Will i ever have children?

Her: (sighed) We have had this talk before, of course you will have children.. Maybe it will be difficult at first but you will have one. You're too young to be worried about having babies, how is your job?

Kaone: My job is fine, mama i have to have a child now, you know the doctor said people with Endometriosis may never have children if they

reach the age of 30 without a child.

Her: I know baby but if you are not ready what can we do?Kaone: I am ready, Tefelo is also ready.

Her: You haven't dated for long, what if he walks away from you?

Kaone: At least I'll have a baby, I won't be the first woman to be abandoned with a baby... ever since seeing Tefelo's son I want a baby and i can't stop thinking about what that doctor said about age 30.

Her: Doctors have also said people will die within a week and those people leave until they are old. Don't stress yourself. God is the one who gives us children, Believe in God

Kaone: Okay,..

Her: Take a short prayer, talk to God and back to bed. You will be fine. Kaone: Okay, goodnight

She hung up and stared at the darkness as tears fell then she knelt down and prayed..

She got back in bed and laid down then she received a call...

Kaone: Hello?

Lillian: (softly) Hey... I just wanted to make sure you are okay, you were crying a lot earlier. O shapo?

Kaone: Yah, I'm fine. I'll try again... We don't use condoms so I'll just wait for the time i miss my period.

Lillian: Have you tested

for HIV? Kaone: Yes, we are negative

Lillian: Okay just stay strong, I'm sure
you will be fine. Kaone: thanks

Lillian: Good night..

She hung up as Tefelo unlocked the main door...

Tefelo warmed his food and walked in the bedroom eating then he sat on the edge of the bed as Kaone was facing the wall, he playfully shook the bed and leaned over kissing her cheek...

Tefelo: Hey sleeping beauty, sa goreng sperm?

She sniffed rubbing her eyes then he put the plate down and moved closer...

Tefelo: what's going on?

Kaone: I'm not pregnant, i tested 4 times.. They were all negative

Tefelo: It doesn't matter we can try again, we weren't that ready anyway. You can worry after trying for 5 years, it's too early to cry... Tsoga, come here...

He pulled her out of bed and hugged her tightly as she cried...

Tefelo: Babe we will have a baby, okay? I don't

care how long it takes we will have a
baby,...(rubbed her tears and kissed her)
Listen... God kind of loves me, it's about me not
you... He wants me to be a man and marry you
first ... I can't be going around ploughing my
seeds in every garden... I have to fence my
garden and then plough that's when it will bear
fruits, sweet fruits that will call me daddy... (she
smiled with tears in her eyes then he kissed her)
Stop being jealous.. God wants me to enjoy this
porn breasts... Some of us started sex very late
that's why re

phaphela kuku jaana so please let me be a boy and enjoy these small boobs before that stupid alien comes and sucks it all away... (they both laughed) Kopa o inketele pele ka bana please... Let's work on the garden together, it's our business... It's a family business. We start a business then get married, build a house in our plot not my father's plot theen we can worry about a child. Spare your tears for years later... I want you to have your own home Mrs Tefelo okay? I don't want my aunt or any relative to trouble you so ke bata o nne le your own house... (smiled) the one you can freely throw me out of it i don't behave... (she laughed)

Kaone: (pointing at him smiling) Yes if you come home with a tinted breath of beer you're out... (laughed) Tabe ke itshwara noka kere OUT! LEAVE MY HOUSE!

Tefelo: (laughed) Wait come on that was a joke, you can't throw me out, where will I go? don't be cruel to your husband woman.

Kaone: I'm going to throw you ou-

He kissed her getting between her legs taking what's his before they could call it a night.....

The next day early in the morning Kaone turned around tightly holding her abdomen, period pains slashed across as she turned closing her eyes.

She slowly sat up and felt vomit coming up then she rushed to the toilet but went as far as the passage where she threw up...

Tefelo slowly got up and sat on the edge of the bed, he knew it was that time of the month again...

He grabbed his t-shirt and slid it on making his way to the toilet where she was throwing up..

Tefelo: Good morning babe...

She threw up again then he went outside and grabbed the mop, he wiped it off then she turned around looking at him...

Kaone: Please don't touch that, I'll clean it up... Go get ready for work.. Tefelo: It's okay, i got it...

She put her hand over her face crying, he swallowed tearful and went to the kitchen where he leaned over the kitchen counter getting himself together then he got her a glass of water and went back...

He paused looking at her as she tried to quickly clean up before he could get back, the pains got

too much and she sat on the floor crying...

He helped her get up and dragged her to the shower as she cried then he hugged her as they stood under the shower...

Kaone: (crying) I don't want you to see my vomit...

He turned the shower tap and water washed both of them down as she cried lying her head on his chest.

He took off his vest and bathed her as she cried none stop then he lifted her up and laid her on the bed. He laid on top of her holding her close as she cried...

She cried until she stopped as they both laid naked on the bed then he got up and put on his clothes, he put hers on the bed as she grunted due to pain.

He dialed the care takers number....

Him: Hello?

Tefelo: I can't make it today, mosadi ga ikutwe sente so start without me if you have a friend who can assist I'll give him a little something

Him: Agona

bothata boss

Tefelo: Shapo

He hung and threw the phone on the bed
then he helped her get dressed...

Tefelo: I want us to go a private hospital

Kaone: There is no use, endometriosis has no cure

Tefelo: But there must be something that can be done. I still have money from the car

Kaone: Government hospital is the best, we will queue but I'm sure we will get help though I don't know what you want to hear.

Tefelo: They have to do something, painkillers aren't working
Kaone: They already scrubbed me..

Tefelo: (holding up her top) Apara...

She put on her clothes then he helped her to the car and drove off...

At the hospital.....

Hours later Tefelo walked in Kaone's room holding a plastic of food and opened a drink for her...

Tefelo: (handed it to her) Did the doctor come?

Kaone: Yes, they took me to the ultrasound room and for Xray, i forgot the other thing they were doing

Tefelo: What did they

say after? Kaone: I'm
waiting for the results..

The door opened and a nurse walked in with the
doctor and his assistant, the assistant pasted the
Xray on the light board and switched it on.

Tefelo held her hand as the doctor went through the blood results and looked at the scan then back to her....

Doctor: (sighed) Kaone we have your results... Through a pelvic examination I did on you i noticed something about the shape of your uterus, also the pains, heavy bleeding and all those weren't just about Endometriosis, You also have uterine fibroids....and at this stage there is no any other option except a hysterectomy. It is the only permanent solution for all this.

Tefelo: (Kaone looked at him confused)

What's hysterectomy? Doctor: It's a major surgery... It's the removal of the uterus

Kaone: (shook her head tearfully) No, no, no, I'm not doing that before having a baby...

Doctor: Even if you don't do this you may never have a child and this heavy bleeding will result in anemia bringing more weakness to your body and other serious complications...

Kaone: (covered her face crying) I'm going to kill myself

Tefelo swallowed tearfully and hugged her tightly as she screamed crying....

Tefelo: Babe I'm sorry... We will survive this... We will make it...

Kaone: (crying) I'm going to kill myself, Tefelo I won't watch you impregnate another woman. I won't

Tefelo: (swallowed tearfully staring in her eyes) I am not going to do that, Kaone? Look at me... I'm never gonna do that to you, I'm going to

marry you and i swear to God you're going to be the happiest woman on earth.

Kaone: (crying) Oh God...

He hugged her tightly.....

Like and leave a comment. As you may have all noticed i was online and posting during these holidays mine will start on Thursday so there won't be an insert on Thursday and Friday because I'll be on a vacation. Happy holidays family.

.
. .
.

My Wife's

Boss #36

In Tefelo's car...

Later on Tefelo slowed down at a four way stop talking to the phone....

Tefelo: (shook his head) I want a second opinion, Doctors always exaggerate these things... I don't trust government hospitals Kaone is just looking at the fact that they are free forgetting that they are tired because the ratio of a doctor patient is higher than in private hospitals.

Barona: Women are always about saving especially when you mentioned marriage, her goal is to save for the wedding. If you don't get stubborn about it you'll lose her. Mmagwe Fenke's pregnancy was complicated but i spent my money on her health because it was more than just her.

Tefelo: I wish i had insurance, i hear it's serious money. Consultation fee hela gatwe P200 before he even opens his mouth uhh..

Barona: With insurance its cheaper, next month mmagwe Fenke will be added to my insurance as a spouse, you can use my card but you must pay the cash percentage

Tefelo: will they agree?

Barona: They don't have to, all i have to do is walk in there with her while they are attending her, hand over the card and they will charge it from my insurance.

Tefelo: Ska nkgolega mestaa, i don't want to get on the wrong side of the law Kimberly o ka itumela mo go maswe. She will make sure she uses it against me I still can't believe i have a child but the mother won't let me stay with him because she doesn't want me to get help from my girlfriend but then how do I feed a child if I'll be staying in doors kesa spane?

Barona: Tsek o bona that chick wa go twaela, you

let her control your life way too much. If it was my son she wouldn't even have a choice ya gore hewe hewe girlfriend because it's not like she won't have boyfriends, no parent is better than the other just because she is a woman. Those days are over they said they want equality and they got it le rona re kgona go neelwa custody ya bana. Show me one magistrate who will rule in favor of a child growing in prison than at home with his father who is mentally stable and responsible . I heard there is a lady whose daughter died from diarrhea in prison, you know how sometimes there is an outbreak of diarrhea in Maun and so many children die? That

Yellow water we get from our taps? Even in prison is the same thing because they use the same taps we use and outside we have the comfort of buying mineral water but ko prison wa go a tsaya kae mineral water? By the time you visit her ago bolelela gore the water is finished its too late. Get your son bro

Tefelo: (sighed) Kimberly is stressing me because i don't want it to be as if I'm taking advantage of the fact that she is in prison, ibile gaa dira gone jaana ithela a ntena because she made me spend 3 years in prison when she had a choice to change all that.

Barona: I'm sure prisoners get visits from their children or something, that boy will see the mom on visitations. All these makes you look like a dead bit dad who sleeps comfortably while his son is in prison. I'm yet to see a prison that looks like a hotel or as comfortable as a home if at all prison is the best that child can get.

Tefelo: I'll talk to Kaone because le ene she didn't want Kimberly to harass her, she thought it would be smooth sailing but as soon as Kimberly told her off she changed and asked me to return the baby gape gone jaana Kaone is sick.

Barona: I understand Kaone and I'd probably do the same if i had a step child whose father is full of nonsense but she has to help gaana choice. If she

is ready to be your wife she better accept that you made a baby before you met her and you made it with a crazy woman amo tseye jaaka a ntse. One thing for sure Kimberly won't agree and it's natural but you have to make a choice as a father, choose between the best interests of your son, the mother who feels she is entitled to staying with him because she is a woman or your wife who chooses the easy way out because she doesn't want to deal with a crazy baby mama, both of these women are in a dilemma. Kimberly knows deep down that prison is not a hotel but she doesn't trust another woman and she is justified. Kaone wants to help you but if the mother is full of bullshit she will be afraid to get closer because obviously Kimberly is going to bring all the drama

then there is your son, he needs a home, safety and right now he can't be with mommy because mommy is in prison serving her punishment, she can't serve it with someone else. She did the crime alone a ngwana a nnefree to eat ice-cream and meet relatives. This boy didn't commit any crime, when his mother gets out she'll take him.

Tefelo: (thoughtfully) Yeah neh.. I just arrived, we will talk.

Barona: It won't be easy for either of them but they are your women, you got the other one pregnant and you chose the other one as your wife, take charge and do the right thing. Teach them how you expect things to be done and do it with strength, don't let women push you around the monna se ntsholole (they both laughed) you can't make both of them happy at the end of the day your son comes first

Tefelo: gape ngwanake o 1 hela kana.. I can't be. Denied chance ya go mo godisa just because the mother can't accept out break-up. Kimberly is bitter because if I told her i left Kaone she will give me the baby

Barona: Exactly if she continues giving you problems test her by telling her your single and missing her, we will see

Tefelo: (sighed) Ka utwa lataika,

let me get inside Barona: Shap

He hung up stepped out...

At the hospital....

Lillian walked in holding a bag and sat down...

Lillian: Kaone? (she got up yawning) Did you bath?

Kaone: No... Hey I feel so better Codeine is the best thing that ever happened to me.

Lillian: (took out her things and gave her keys) I got everything you asked for and even added a towel, you had forgotten to write it down

Kaone: Thanks, my mother and cousin are on their way, they got the morning bus. They should be arriving in an hour or so

Lillian: Tefelo wa go robala kae?

Kaone: He hasn't found a tenant for his one room back at home, he will use that room. I wish I could clean it up for him. He knocks off very from work and when he gets home he will be exhausted and hungry.

Jaaka ke robaditswe jaana wago bolawa ke tala kana oa ja Tefelo

Lillian: Men generally have a larger appetite and need proper meals but akere gaba buisane le Nate, I would dish for him but he doesn't like Nate. I can only clean his room and change the bedding for about 20 minutes. Just to do you a favor since you are worried about him getting home late, i can understand how exhausted he must be

Kaone: (gave her the keys) the spare key to his room is here. He has been overworking himself trying to make extra money I'm even worried about his safety on the road at night, the only

thing he has is a knife and bat but i hear sometimes a group of guys can pay for a special trip just to lure taxi drivers and rob them.

Lillian: Re taareng, he is man trying to put bread on the table for his family, men like that deserve a little respect. Tefelo started from the beginning with nothing and without his father's assistance, his hard work will pay him.. Stand up you have to bath

Kaone: Thanks..

She helped her to the shower....

At Prison.....

Kimberly approached holding the baby as Tefelo observed her...

Tefelo: You're losing weight, is everything okay?

Kimberly: (gave him the baby and sat down) I wasn't going to be fat my whole life

Tefelo: I didn't say anything about being fat, you look skinny

Kimberly: Well i have never seen an overweight prisoner and you did all these, don't act like you have a heart now kana o bata go ikgatha ka nna

Tefelo: Oh so now it's my fault that your prince charming didn't find you attractive and instead passed you to his poor friend who had nothing? The poor friend you sent to prison for something he didn't do?

Kimberly: You need to get over that, it's beginning to be a bore. Stop crying about going to prison and be a man

Tefelo: (angrily) First of all I am a man, and this man is taking his son home, you can't even hold flesh in your body what makes you think you can

take care of my son?

Kimberly: (loudly) You are not taking my son.

.....(Isago got startled and

begun crying) I told you if you need to play family make a baby of your own, Kante girlfriend ya gago gae tshole? Does she think the 9 months i spent carrying this child in prison were a joke? Tefelo the rra tsamaa hela wago rotela ngwanyana wa gago o dire ngwana

Tefelo: Kimberly wa nthoga kana wa ikutwa gore wareng? O toga o lela gape o ntshe Kaone mo dilong tsa rona..

Kimberly: Gao kake wa mpetsa ke le mo prison the, ota be o jele kgano omo laetse, try it. I'm getting sick and tired of you.... You made baby with a prisoner, deal with it! You can't seriously believe we are equal as parents otherwise male prisoners would be allowed to stay with their children this only tells you that I am above you. Le gone i wanted this baby but you didn't. The minute o sena go kgora kuku the first words that came out of your mouth were about contraceptives so I don't know what your problem is.

Tefelo sighed exhaustedly as he played with his son's fingers and looked back at Kimberly....

Tefelo: (softly) Kimmy? (she kept quiet) I'm sorry that though this is our baby you were left with more damage. I am the same man i was the night i got you pregnant but you have more stretch marks, your breasts have shrunk and you lost weight. It might be prison yes but i kno most of it is you watching your son growing in prison. I know deep down you don't want him here but then you can't trust anyone with him. I know part of you loves me and wants us to give him a family. I understand your anger... I'm sorry but don't you think i deserve a little recognition as a father?

Would you rather ke lathile ngwana so that he can be all yours? Would you? (she nodded) Then why do we let emotions stop us from having a civil conversation? Why don't we put aside our fears and wonder what is really good for Marshall? Do we have to do this in front of him? Do you know that if we start fighting in front of him even when he is 7 years old we will do it? Where is the love Kimmy? Where is the soft girl Lolo attacked at my house and all she did was block the slaps because she doesn't know how to fight...where is Kimmy? What happened to the happy conversations we used to have before we had a baby? We used to laugh together. I used to make fun of you and you returned back the tease but now this..? Shouldn't we be happy our boy is

here? Have you noticed that since he was born we never laughed together?

Kimberly: (she tearfully blinked getting rid of the tears) I'm sorry

Tefelo: What are you so scared of? There will never be another you... There is only one Mmagwe ngwanake wa ntha.. That's your title and no one will take it away from you. I miss laughing with you...

Kimberly: I'm sorry, can

we start over? Tefelo:

Sure...

Kimberly: It's not easy in here...

Tefelo: Maybe I am wrong to say I'm taking him all to myself, you have 2 years left... Let's divide these years. If you want him now because he is young I can understand but I'll be taking him next year, if I take him now next year you're taking him. Which year do you want?

Kimberly: (smiled) I want all the years

Tefelo: (smiled) I donated a sperm you donated an egg, we have equal shares. Which one do you want?

Kimberly: Where is your

girlfriend? Tefelo: Things are

complicated between us.

Kimberly: I'm sorry

Tefelo: It's life hey

Kimberly: How will you cope?

Tefelo: He will enroll in to a Day care center, I'll drop him in the morning and collect him in the afternoons, my aunt is willing help during weekends.

Kimberly: (sadly) You can have him...

Tefelo: Thank you, i promise you he will be safe.

Kimberly: If he has diarrhea, hurry to the hospital, if he cries too much take him to the hospital-

Tefelo: (smiled) Yes ma'am I'll do that... Relax, daddy got this.

Kimberly: I'll talk to the officers again maybe this process will take a week to happen i don't know, I'm sure they are tired of hearing from me

Tefelo: (laughed) Le wena wa lapisa ka I'm leaving the baby-nnyaa I'm taking him-no I'm not taking him... Jesus! (they both laughed) Anyway don't ask for this week make it in a month, tell them month end he will be leaving.

Kimberly: (laughed) A month is great ke mo laele ya gore ke tsena be gotwe ija aba tsile motsete

Tefelo: (laughed) They should do their jobs....

He played with his and later left...

At the bus rank...

Later that afternoon Tefelo recognized Kaone's mother from the pictures and walked towards her and the cousin...

Meanwhile Kaone's mother recognized him from the pictures, she almost smiled at how much he looked similar to her late father. The cousin stared at the lips Kaone was talking about and she was right, they were smooth looking then she curiously looked down at his package through the pants he was wearing then she secretly looked down at herself to make sure she was okay...

Tefelo: (smiled and shook her hand) Dumelng Her: Hello son, how are you?

Tefelo: I'm fine Cousin: (smiled) Hi

Tefelo: Hey..

He got the old lady's bag and led them to the car...

Minutes later he unlocked the door and let them in...

Tefelo: I bought a few drinks and others, they are in the fridge. There is food in the kitchen, Kaone likes to cook so there is pretty much everything. You'll be using the main bedroom and her cousin can use another one. I'll be sleeping at home.

Mother: Thank you son.. But you shouldn't have bought anything, you're already taking care of a patient.

Tefelo: It's okay...

He led the mother to their new bedroom and put her bag on the bed...

Tefelo: I changed the bedding, it's clean...

Mother: Thank you, i brought mine. I'll change them.

Tefelo: I'll come pick you up later, You should be ready by half six so we can get to the hospital on time. In the evening they only give visitors 15 minutes or 30 minutes if I'm not mistaken. Lunchtime is the longest time

Mother: Thank you

He walked out as the cousin followed him to the other room where he took off the laundry from the mattress and put it in the wardrobe...

Tefelo: (packing them) Maina we don't have second bed, i hope you don't mind the mattress

Maina: it's okay...

He closed the wardrobe as Maina put her arm around him touching his package, he turned around facing her and swallowed. Her face was smooth and beautifully intimidating...

Maina: (smiled and whispered) Le nna ka bata...

They both heard footsteps as Kaone's mother walked out, Tefelo quickly turned around and walked out passing the old lady with his hands in the pockets as his heart pounded...

Tefelo: (cleared his throat) I'll be back when you're ready
Mother: (going to the bathroom) Thank you son...

He got in the car and drove out dialing Barona...

Barona: Yeah?

Tefelo: Kaone's cousin touched my dick are wa bata

Barona: (leaped sipping wine and almost spilled on his chest) Mo je, o montle?

Tefelo: Mxm o tagilwe, go shap {you're drunk}

Barona: (laughed) Tefelo o togele kuku sesolo jalo haona goe bona gopegape, tsa ngwanyana yoo wa go mo jela ko 1 roomung. As long as you are using a condom and clear about the type of a relationship you're safe. It's even better it's the cousin, she knows it's just f*cking because you love her cousin. F*ck the shit out of her

Tefelo: (shook his head) It's just amazing...Its like the business advice and the relationship advice come from different sides of your brain.

Barona: You know you can't wait to do a girl you don't have to be careful with...You know you don't get to be yourself with Kaone because you're being careful not to hurt her... Seize the moment.

Tefelo: (laughed) Shap

He hung up and sighed...

Tefelo: (puffed his cheeks) Shit. (9t)

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #37

At the hospital...

Later that evening Tefelo parked the car and stepped out holding a plastic as Kaone's mother and cousin closed the doors and followed him inside....

Mother: (looked up grinning) This hospital is very big and beautiful...

Maun is

beautiful.

Tefelo: It

is...

They quietly walked in and headed to the elevator where Tefelo pressed the button as Maina stared at him, he avoided eye contact with her by looking at the other side scratching his mustache...

Mother: How often does she miss work? This

sickness will make my daughter lose jobs because employers don't like someone who gets paid for lying on a hospital bed.

Tefelo: So far they have been understanding, I am friends with her bosses. Most of the time it's me calling them to notify them of the situation.

Mother: Thank you son, may God protect your relationship and let it grow in to something solid. Now i understand why she can't stop talking

about you, now I'll be preaching about you to the relatives too-uh no I'll keep quiet because they will bewitch you so that you can change

Tefelo: (laughed) I love Kaone, no strong magic can change that. We opened a business at Matapaneng, if you're not too tired I'll pick you in the morning so that you can have a look. We are hoping once starts coming in we will get married.

Mother: May God protect your life plans...

The elevator opened then they headed to the Gynecologist ward as Maina rubbed her arm against Tefelo's arm...

Kaone's face lit up as she met her mother's face, they hugged her tightly as her cousin joined in...

Tefelo took out her food and placed it on the table...

Mother: (smiled) I thought I'll find a skull how come you're just fit ntse gotwe wa lwala?

Tefelo: (laughed) She is just pretending, i told her she vomits because she eats too much

Kaone: (laughed) Mama Tefelo is playing you

Tefelo: What kind of a patient has such a large appetite, she doesn't even drink Mageu

Mother: (laughed) Anf we all know sick

people drink Mageu Cousin: (laughed) She

just enjoys the TLC

Mother: (laughed) Let Tefelo prove himself

Tefelo: (laughed) Mama you joined her too

Everyone laughed as Tefelo's grandfather walked in with a can of juice and creamy donut, he shook Ma Kaone's hand and the cousin as they exchanged pleasantries...

Tefelo: This is my grandfather, ntate this is Kaone's mother and hercousin

Rampha: Nice to

meet you Mother:

Nice to meet you too

Tefelo: (laughed) How did you know where she was?

Rampha: I asked the nurses, it took a while but one of the nice nurses took me here... (to Kaone) O tsogile ngwanaka?

Kaone: Eerra..

Rampha: Your friend told me what happened in the morning, I left the cattle with the herdbooy and rushed over to see what was happening...

Kaone: Ee rra

Mother: I didn't know Kaone was in such a caring family rre Rampha

Rampha: (laughed) Mme yo ke tapiwa ka ene, when she is sick his whole world stops. He doesn't go to work he stays home and i must play the counselor telling him she will be fine but this time it sounded serious that's why I came.

Tefelo gently massaged her hand as their parents talked while Maina secretly watched Tefelo's neck going down his chest to the package and his size 10 shoe...

Mother: (turned to her) What did the doctor say?

Kaone: They said the only solution is to remove my uterus because it's of no use and it will cause more damage to other organs and cause me more discomfort.

Mother: (shook her head) This sickness is affecting the entire family, we are in trouble...

Rampha: If you two had at least one child... but if the doctors think it's a solution who are we to question.

Cousin: If they think it will bring the pains to an end then so be it, Kaone is always sick it's not good for her...

Kaone: I cried about it, they took me for counseling because my BP was high but now I'm fine, I made peace with it...

Rampha: Le leboga modimo ha gontse jalo ngwanaka... Let us give you ladies some space to talk, I understand you haven't seen each other in while.

Mother: (shook his hand) Thank you so much rre Rampha, I'm thankful that my daughter is surrounded by such loving men, now I see where Tefelo gets his charm

Rampha: (laughed) Thank...

Tefelo: (kissed her forehead)

I'll be outside Rampha:

(scoldingly) Tefelo!

Mother: (laughed) Waii bana ba malatsia re setse re amogetse gore dipaka di hetogile

Rampha: (laughed) Back in our days you could never hold your girlfriend's hand before your parents, it was total disrespect.

Tefelo: (laughed) Ntate bantse ba itse gore ke girlfriend ya gago?

Rampha: Yes... Even our wives, we could never kiss them in public. Tefelo: Ai nna ibile ke nyetse mmewee

Mother: (they all laughed) Nyaa this boy is not as holy as i thought, ao motho o kaba ipokela go thoka maitseo

Rampha: (laughed) Ma Kaone mme re go neele sebaka le ngwana yo Tefelo ke moleko

Mother: Ee rra...

They closed the door on their way out then her mother hugged her again...

Mother: I love Tefelo...

Kaone: (blushed) I love him too

Mother: This boy was raised properly, he welcomeded us to his house and I just love how supportive he is with you, good choice

Cousin: (smiled) And he is well groomed..

Kaone: (softly) He is amazing mama.. When I'm sick he cooks and cleans, he holds me until i fall asleep...

Mother: God blessed you and don't think i haven't noticed he has a bit of your father

Kaone: (laughed) I was going to ask you what you think, the very first time i saw him there was something special about him and he was on a picture, picture ya teng he looked so much like my father back when he was working in South African mines even the afro, he kept an afro.

Mother: (laughed) Its true that daughters date their fathers and if this boy has your father's heart then you're blessed...

At Tefelo's home...

Minutes later Tefelo's grandpa got out of the car and closed the door...

Him: Kaone's mother is a sweet woman

Tefelo: (smiled looking at him) And beautiful too..

Him: (laughed) And beautiful too... So do you know how hard it will be to be with a woman who won't be able to give you children?

Tefelo: I already have a son, how hard can it be?

Him: As the years go by it will be hard, you will get baby fever

Tefelo: what is baby fever?

Him: It's a state or the urge to have a baby and this fever will cause a drift between you two, you might start fantasizing about having a baby with a different woman, all sorts of things. I know this because I badly wanted a son with your grandmother but after 2 children she couldn't fall pregnant anymore so spent my life wondering what kind of a son would have if I could when I heard you were a boy the only thing I wished was

for Seanokeng to come back home and see how proud of her we were.

Tefelo: (sighed) Uh i stopped banging my head for a woman who doesn't care about me, my energy is into building a family and enjoying life.

Him: Just live your life my boy...

See you later Tefelo: Bye

He drove out of the yard as his phone rang...

Tefelo: Hello?

Barona: (laughed) Maina o monte waitse, i she the one on the picture you sent me?

Tefelo: (laughed) Yes, she sent me that picture in the car while sitting in the back Kaone's mother ale ko pele, this girl is freaky

Barona: The monna mo nkadime ka

ke ha wa palelwa Tefelo: (laughed)

Ako o eme pele Barry

Barona: (laughed) Let me tap that while you're still thinking about it Tefelo: What do i tell her?

Barona: You don't say shit, after dropping off the mother she will make an excuse about meeting an old friend then you pick her up and visit me with her, we will all chill in the garage. I'll take it from there

Tefelo: (laughed) Ke ta mo

tisa ee... Barona: (laughed)

Ke serious the monna Tefelo:

(laughed) Le nna ke serious, shapo

Barona hung up and pushed the couch to the garage, then he plugged the treadmill and checked the fridge... His wine was enough.

He dialed Mmagwe Fenke and hopped on the counter...

Her: (sleepy) Hello?

Barona: (softly)Monyadi... Are you sleeping?

Her: (smiled yawning) God, these kids are exhausting.

Barona: You'll get all the rest you need once you're in Maun and we can hire a maid.

Her: Yeah... The wedding preparations are also taking a toll on me, elders can be so demanding and then your troublesome kids

Barona: Are they sleeping?

Her: Yes, they slept early today le nna ke phamotswe ke boroko ke salemoga.

Barona: (faked a yawn) Yeah hey, I'm about to go to bed too, the way I'm exhausted when i close my eyes I'll be dead. I have been busy the whole day, i just want to sleep for at least 8 hours...

Her: (yawning) Good

night babe Barona:

Good night...

He hung up and searched his shoebox for condoms...

Barona: Shit....

He grabbed his car keys and left....

At Tefelo's house....

Later that evening Tefelo's parked in front of the house then Kaone's mother and Maina stepped out...

Mother: Good night

Tefelo: (smiled) Good night though I'm going to work, i knock off verylate after 11pm

Mother: Ao batho, i hope you rest on weekends. Tefelo: I try...

Maina: Go siame...

Tefelo: Shapo..

They both closed the doors and walked inside as Tefelo walked away...

A while later Maina handed her aunt the food and sat on the couch as they ate then she took out her phone and found a message...

Tefelo: Doja ote kwano, I'm waiting by the road
Maina: (smiled texting) LOL ok

She stood up and walked to the kitchen then she

walked out...

Maina: Ija.. Mama don't you
have a pads? Her: Ao nna ntse
o itse gore ke wa menopause

Maina: (laughed) I'm going to buy
a pack of pads Her: Be careful, you
don't know Maun

Maina: I'll go with the other girl i was schooling with, she is from around here. I had promised her a visit

Her: No problem...

In Tefelo's car....

Meanwhile Tefelo dialed Barona....

Barona: Yeah

Tefelo: (laughed) I'll be delivering your pizza in a few minutes
Barona: Are you sticking around?

Tefelo: Yeah, i don't know how she will react to your advances..
Barona: Give your girl a call to ease her up

Tefelo: Oh yeah, thanks... (saw Maina) She is coming...

Barona: Cheers...

Tefelo: (looking at her curves) But this girl is beautiful mo go serious
Barona: Wena wa

baesa..

Tefelo: (bit his lower lip shaking his head) I want to tap this ass but their relationship the monna, they are like sisters. They grew up together and it's weird how every woman has been grabbing my balls, maybe she is sending her friends to test me.

Barona: Who else

did it? Tefelo:

Some other girl...

Barona: As long as you are not breaking the guy code you have to give her what she wants. We are supposed to respect women enough to give them dick if they ask for it. Population ya botswana is too small and imagine women are way more than men, it will be selfish to save 1 dick for a woman when three other women are single and starving, if we can't marry them all the least we can do is to equally distribute dick. The only thing you shouldn't do is to disrespect your wife on the process, if she gets suspicious leave it all together and go elsewhere. The main task is to make sure she is happy before you can make others happy, simple!

Even God will understand our sins because he is the reason Botswana's population is so small.

Tefelo: (laughed) wa thola wena monna, o wile ka thogo.

Barona: (laughed) Ngwana o rile wa bata gake itse gore o baesisiwa ke eng...mo tise ke mo neele, nna ke generous mo go maswe ka ditsatholego. Le Sharing gakena problem le yone, sharing is caring.

Tefelo: (laughed) Shapo....

He hung up as she got in the car....

Maina: Hey

Tefelo: Hi. wa reng?

Maina: (blushing) Sepe..

Tefelo: I'm checking on a friend of mine, Kaone's boss

Maina: Barona, she mentioned him one or twice
.....(laughed)

apparently

he is bad influence

Tefelo: (laughed) I don't think so... He is just a
guy.(took out his
phone) I'm calling Kaone..

She smiled and signaled zipping her mouth as he joined the main road dialing Kaone's number....

Kaone: Hello?

Tefelo: Hey babe, how are you feeling?

Kaone: Much better, they are giving me codeine so the pain isn't much of a problem now

Tefelo: Okay, my phone battery is low so I'm leaving it home ke ya tirong just incase you call and i don't answer.

Kaone: Okay, you'll call me when you get home. Did you eat something?

Tefelo: Yeah, i bought a plate. Good night Kaone:

Goodnight

He hung up and continued driving...

At Barona's house....

Minutes later Tefelo waited as the sliding gate opened then he drove in...

Maina: The rra tell your
friend to hire me Tefelo: I
thought you were a student

Maina: I'm done with school, I'm currently sending
out applications

Tefelo: I'll talk to him, le wena o motho o ipuelele. He is a flexible guy
Maina: Okay..

Barona opened the garage door as Tefelo parked the car, they both stepped out and walked in the garage...

Tefelo: (shoulder bumped)
Ela Barona: Yeah...

She took a deep breath watching them greet one another, they were the same height, complexion and pretty much body structure, Barona walked over to Maina and gently hugged her a little longer rubbing her back...

Barona: Hey...

Maina: Hi...

Tefelo held her hand and as they walked in the garage, Barona grabbed a bottle of wine from the car bonnet and poured a glass for Maina and handed her...

Barona: Dude i didn't know you're coming with someone so i only brought 2 glasses, go get yours..

Tefelo: Sure

Tefelo headed inside...

Barona: Have a seat...

Maina sat on the black couch and looked around the white wall painted garage.. Besides the car and the couch there was a treadmill by the corner...

Barona: Ke bidiwa

Barona Maina:

(shyly) Maina...

Barona: You're a beautiful woman... I bet men are annoying you always following you... (they both laughed) I bet you get anything you want... Anytime you want

Maina:

(laughed) waii

Barona: Stop

lying...

Maina: I'm looking for a job,
mphira the rra... Barona: What
did you study?

Maina: Entrepreneurship

Barona: (touched her boob) I'll talk to a friend of mine so you can work in another company..

Conflict of interest

Maina: (looked at the door) Tefelo wa go reng a bona o ntshwere jaana?

Barona: He won't mind, we are close friends... We share a lot of things together...

Maina: Even women?

Barona: (laughed) Why o rialo?

Meanwhile Tefelo walked back in holding a glass of wine and slid his voice recording phone in the pocket as he sat on the other side of the couch while Barona whispered in Maina's ear. A little evidence to free him incase Maina pulled a Kimberly on him.

Tefelo: (leaned back) Ngwana are o mmatise tiro mestaa

Barona: (tangled his fingers with hers) She told me...I'll pull a few strings(to her) ntshune..

Maina: (laughed) Just like that...

Tefelo: (moved closer) Gongwe kiss ya teng e beetswe nna

Barona: (laughed)Or you csn choose who you want to kiss, rona rago bata rothe

Maina: (laughed shyly) sheh bathong... Kare le mpatise tiro le bua dilo

Barona: Almost everyone is looking for a job, the question is why you? You have to convince us gape we are just having fun.. Relax... Have you ever done this before?

Maina: Do 2 guys at the same time? No

Barona: Don't you want to try it? For the sake of trying.. Selo ke golekela. Sometimes you have to be adventurous and try new news..

Maina: (smiled) I guess i can try, if you

guys aren't rough Tefelo: I won't be

rough

Barona: Me too

Maina: (laughed shyly) So go dirwa jang M i have never done this before...

Barona leaned over and kissed her as Tefelo caressed her thighs and pulled out her panties. She slid her hand down to remove her shoes but Tefelo grabbed her hand...

Tefelo: Don't take off your heels, leave them on...

Barona helped her stand and turned her to Tefelo who kissed her as Barona unzipped her dress, Tefelo's phone rang in his pocket then he glanced at the screen.

Tefelo: It's Kaone... (picked) Hello?

Kaone: (crying) I can't believe I'll never have children again. What if i die during operation? Even if i don't die you're going to Lobatse alone because I'll be in the hospital, i don't know what i have done to deserve-

Tefelo: (sighed sadly and walked aside) Can i call you in 2 minutes babe?I'm driving

Koane: Okay.

He hung up and zipped his jeans then he grabbed his keys...

Tefelo: Guys i have to go home,
Maina o shapo akere? Maina: Shapo

He got in the car and drove off dialing Kaone.....

My Wife's

Boss #38

At Tefelo's home....

Tefelo unlocked the house talking to the phone...

Tefelo: I don't want you to think like that. I told you getting our business off the ground is the priority, I'm not passionate about children at least not now. Besides Kimberly wants to give me the baby.

Kaone: She does?

Tefelo: Yeah, i went to see Marshall earlier and she told me how hard it is down there so please stop crying because i need you more than you can imagine.

Kaone: Okay... You should have told her I'm in the hospital, when does she wants us to get the baby?

Tefelo: She wanted to give him up as soon as possible but i told her to give me a month or so because you're going to hospital and i wasn't sure when you'll be okay.

Kaone: (smiled) I'm glad she considered coparenting, at least things will be peaceful.

Tefelo: Yes babe but i don't want you to talk to her or about her to anyone, just forcus on Marshall and me.

Kaone: Okay..

Tefelo: (locked the door and laid down) I just got home, I'm about to go to bed. (surprised) Wow the house is clean

Kaone: (smiled) I asked Lillian to help me clean for you. Tefelo: Thanks, it's spotless. I love you

Kaone: I love you too. Goodnight

He hung up and laid on the bed thinking about what he was about to earlier.....

At Barona's house....

Meanwhile panting Maina hopped off the treadmill and tripped on the floor as Barona helped her up...

Barona: You're supposed to wait until it stops running..... Are you okay?

Maina: (massaging her ankle) I'm fine...

He picked his shorts and held the condom with it as he took it off then he picked all the condoms and wrapped them with a tissue...

Maina: (staring at him) Why did you do that? Barona: (putting on his t-shirt) Do what?

Maina: Are you seriously going to act like nothing happened?

Barona: Leina put on your clothes, i need to get some sleep. I have meetings throughout the day tomorrow

Maina: I need a bath before we can go to bed.

Barona: No, you're not sleeping over..

Maina: Why not? It's late and my legs hurt...

My thighs are painful Barona: That's what cars are for, I'll take you home. Apara ke go ise

Maina: Did i do something wrong? I'm confused

Barona: No.. (sighed) i just don't let women in my house. It's my Wife's house.

Maina: I'm in the garage its practically the same thing

Barona: It's not... (threw over her panties and bra) Apara ke go ise, ke bata go robala ka otsela.

Maina quietly put on her clothes and stood up, her thighs were hurting like she had just taken part in the Olympic marathon...

At Nathan's house.....

Later that evening Lillian switched off the lights and got in bed, Nathan put his arm around her and kissed her pulling closer to his weapon...

Lillian: I'm exhausted...

Nathan: (kissed her) I know babe but-

Lillian: Let's not even discuss it... Let's

just sleep. Kamoso Nathan: (sighed)

Good night, i love you

Lillian: I love you too

They kept quiet until they dozed off....

At the hospital....

Kaone tossed and turned on her pillow trying to sleep but she couldn't, her mind was all over then she frowned suspiciously and dialed Tefelo's number...

Tefelo: Hello?

Kaone: Where
are you? Tefelo:
Home.. Why?

Kaone: Kgantele you said you were leaving the phone because it was low on battery but you managed to answer immediately and you just told me you arrived home. What's going on?

Tefelo: (heart skipped) Urh-I just came for it.

Kaone: Tefelo I'm not a little girl, if you can't be faithful to me 24 hours after I have been admitted in the hospital then we have a problem. I trust my gut feeling, i have never felt the way I feel now, o tswa kae? Ntse o nale mang because it wasn't about the phone, you didn't want me to call you.

Tefelo: (swallowed thoughtfully) Babe reetsa i was planning to leave the phone behind but then I thought i should just go with it and knock off early. I'm tired ke robetse jaana...

Kaone: (tearfully) Did you use a condom? (he kept quiet calculating between being honest and lying) Just tell me truth, i can tell you're lying to me about something. Did you use a condom?

Tefelo: (shook his head) I couldn't go through with it, it didn't go that far... I'm sorry.

Kaone: Who is she?

Tefelo: I'm sorry i can't tell you who she is but it was nothing, i didn't do anything with her. I swear to God

She hung up crying then he switched the lights on and sat on the bed thoughtfully.

He deleted Maina's number and her messages then he dialed Kaone again....

Kaone: (crying) Hello?

Tefelo: (swallowed) Babe the mma intshwarele, I'll never do this again. Ke ne kere ke a lekela but i got caught before I could do anything. You got me, obviously I'm not cut out for cheating. Ke ne kere ka ikutswa and you caught me, gake ganyetse sepe because i know i was wrong and I don't want to hurt you. At least let it slide because I'm humbling myself ke ago kopa, a gotwe o intshwarele.

Kaone: Were you with Barona today?

Tefelo: (reluctantly) Please don't... Let's just focus

on the issue at hand. I picked up a girl by the road because i wanted to forget all these for a second but I changed my mind. I'm not going to hurt you, stop crying

Kaone: Tefelo maybe we should break up now when we haven't invested much on the relationship. I don't want to feel like I'm forcing you to be who you don't want to be. Your story doesn't make sense-

Tefelo: Wa simolola breakup o raya eng? We have an operation to deal with let's not lose focus, i don't want to lose sight of what's important, we have to tackle the operation then get Marshall and work on our business then get married. That's the golden plan. Can we do it? Give me a chance to show you it's all possible...

Kaone: (sighed rubbing off her tears) Okay. i hope i don't regret this.

Tefelo: You won't, don't worry yourself about anything else just focus on getting better. I'll make money for you and give you anything you want... Just focus on getting better, Marshall is going to need your strength too. I'm sorry for what happened today.

Kaone: Okay. I forgive you. (sighed) Goodnight

Tefelo: Goodnight, i

love you Kaone: I

love you too.

He hung up and sighed then he laid on the bed.....

TWO MONTHS LATER.....

Like and leave a comment..

.

·

·

My Wife's

Boss #39

At the airport....

Barona smiled as his daughter ran across the hallway with her arms spread and hair waving as she giggled....

Fenke: Daddy!!!

She jumped on his arms then he got up and swung her around as her hair got blown by the air...

Barona: Wow.... Look at you so grown! just three weeks without seeing you and you're this big?

Fenke: (Giggled) Daddy i was on the plane Barona:

(laughed) How was it?

Fenke: It's like an elevator...

He laughed and walked towards his newly wedded wife who was carrying their son, he hugged her and kissed her neck...

Barona: Hey babe...

Wife: Hey...

He put down the daughter and got the boy who was asleep, he hung him on his shoulder and pulled their luggage with his other hand as his wife walked along holding their daughter's hand...

Barona: How was
your flight? Wife: It
was okay

Fenke: (hopping excitedly while holding her
mother's hand) Daddy I want to see the river

Barona: You gonna see that this weekend, right
now we are passing by the office so you guys can
see where i work then we are going home, i
painted your room with Princesses and Mickey
Mouse

Fenke: Wow i can't wait to see Mickey...

They reached the car, the wife got in the front
as Fenke jumped in the back and sat on her pink
car seat belt..

Fenke: (frowned) How did my seat get here?

Mmagwe Fenke: (turned back laughing) Remember
when those guys in blue overalls loaded our things
in a big truck?

Fenke: (laughed) Oh

Barona closed the truck and strapped the little one
in his seat then he got in and reversed the car...

At Sunbed Lodge....

The receptionist adjusted the aircon and pulled the blindfolds as Barona pulled in his assigned parking space, she smiled and turned around...

Receptionist: (smiled) Hey! Mrs Barona is here....

The other coworker quickly peaked through the window as Lolo passed by...

Lolo: Gatwe go

eng ne? Coworker:

It's Mrs Barry...

Receptionist: Wow who would have thought Mr Barry is such a great father and husband... They look so cute together

Lolo: (walked away) Mxm, do you people ever work or you just gossip all day

Receptionist: Xhuxhi! Rona re botoka we gossip, worse are the ones who sleep with bosses

She walked to her office as the ladies quickly sat down pretending to be working then Mr and Mrs Barona appeared from the stairs...

He put his arm around his wife's waist walking towards the reception desk...

Barona: Hello ladies....

Them: (smiled) Hello sir

Mr Barry: Honey this is Neelo, she is our receptionist. There is another one- Kaone but she is on a sick leave-

Mrs Barry: Tefelo's-

Mr Barry: Yes that's the one.... And this is Mareledi she is Nathan's personal assistant.

Mrs Barry : (shaking hands) Nice to meet you ladies... You're beautifying this place

Neelo: Thank you ma'am...congratulations, your ring is beautiful Mrs Barry: Thank you

Mareledi: Welcome to

Maun Neelo: (to the daughter) Hello there

Mareledi: (laughed) She looks like

Mr Barry hahaha Neelo: (laughed)

That's nothing, look at the boy hah

Mrs Barry: (laughed) Ladies please don't depress me okay? I contributed something here

Neelo: (laughed) Give up, they look nothing like you... Mr Barona:

(laughed) Alright ladies get back to work...

They headed to his office where Lolo was typing, she paused and looked up at them as they walked in...

His wife wasn't what she expected based on his looks and status... She was darker and quite thick with about 2 folds of a tummy and oversized breasts for a moment she wondered what a good looking man was looking for in a character like that... Her own children looked better than her and if you didn't know better based on her looks you'd think she was the nanny...

Meanwhile Mrs Barry's fifth sense whispered in her heart as she made eye contact with Lolo, for some reason she just knew her husband either wanted her or already done sleeping her. It wasn't just about her beauty or slim body but something hidden behind her eyeballs...

Barona opened the office and walked in as Lolo followed them in holding his files to be signed...

Fenke jumped on the couch as Barona took out his pen and signed, Mrs Barry watched Lolo's thighs as she stood in front of her moving pages while Barona signed each of them...

Barona: (pressed the pen and slid it in his pocket then looked at both ladies) Lolo this is my wife, Babe this is Lolo she is my assistant...

Lolo: (faked a smile trying hard not to show anything) Hello ma'am Mrs Barona: Hi..

Fenke: Daddy I want water...

Barona: (to Lolo) Take her to the dispenser

Lolo: (held files with one hand and spread her other) Take my hand.. Do you know how to use

the water dispenser

Fenke: (holding her hand walking out) The one that drops the ice cubes? Lolo: (laughed) No, not that one... I'll show you

She closed the door then his wife turned to him quietly, he swallowed and sat on his desk putting his son on the lap...

Barona: What?

Her: You know what?

Barona: (licked his lips avoiding eye contact) I don't know what you're talking about...

Her: (staring at him) Just remember what the pastor said, whatever you give a woman she multiplies it.

He quietly looked in her eyes as she sat on the couch and crossed her legs staring at him with a dare, he swallowed and sighed not sure how to respond...

Her: You see that little boy you're holding? I know how many times he goes to the toilet per day, i know his sleeping habits, i know what he likes and what he doesn't, i know what ticks him and tickles him that's how much i know his father too. (stood up) You're an adult I'm sure you understood me because I'm not going to discuss this with you again.
Take me home..

Barona sighed and opened the door for her then she walked out as he followed her carrying their son...

At Nathan's office...

Meanwhile Nathan paused typing and opened his lunch box, he grabbed a sandwich and paused looking at the letter then he opened it...

"I'm sorry i couldn't say this to your face and there is no better words to use than this. I have never reached climax in my life and I'd like to feel what other women are talking about. I don't understand why other women are praising sex because every time i come close to feeling any kind of pleasure you're already done. I don't know if other men also have sex once and go to bed because i have never had sex with anyone but you yet i can't shake the feeling that you are not doing something right. I want to be f*cked once in my life, i respect that you respect me but for once in my life I would like to be f*cked, wake up with painful thighs and an aching vagina just because you almost tore it the previous night, put pressure in what you are doing.
Love Lillian"

He lost appetite and put the sandwich back in the lunch box then he folded the letter and put it in his pocket.

He had a glass of water to calm down but he was still depressed from the letter then he dialed his father...

Him: Hello

Nathan: Paps how is business?

Him: Its good... It's good... How are you doing?

Nathan: I'm good.. (he changed his mind) I was just checking on you, it's been a while since I've heard from you

Him: Your mother spoke to Lillian last week, she is bringing the children over

Nathan: Oh, i didn't know that..

Him: She said she was going to check on her aunt Nathan: Which aunt? The one in Gumare?

Him: that's the one, son is everything okay in your house? How come you are hearing things from me? Shouldn't you be the one telling me this?

Nathan: (sighed) It's complicated.. Him: Talk to me

Nathan: It's nothing i can't handle... Him: I'm here if you need help

Nathan: (rubbed his forehead stressfully) I know.. Bye Him: Bye

He hung up and rubbed his face sighing then he dialed Lillian's number...

Lillian: Hello?

Nate: I heard you are going to Gumare this weekend, when were you planning to tell me about it? Should I hear things from people Lillian?

Lillian: So your parents are people? I didn't know they were people. Nate: You know what i meant, what are you going to do in Gumare?

Lillian: I'm going to check on my aunt

Nate : Do you expect me to believe that bullshit after the nonsense you wrote me? Why would you write me something like this? Aren't you supposed to be my wife?

Lillian: What wrong did i do?

Nate: (angrily) You want to be f*cked until you can't feel yourself? Were you high when you wrote that letter, what are you smoking?

Lillian: (shamefully) I'm sorry...

Nate: I can't believe my wife wrote me something like this, I'm still shocked that you actually wrote this. Were you even a virgin when we met?

Lillian: (tearfully) You're not going there

Nate: What do you want me to think? A wife wants to be fucked... What's that?

Lillian: I'm hanging

up Nate: I'm still

talking to you

Lillian: Well I'm not talking to you and I'm about to leave, i need some air.

Nate: If you leave that house don't come back after, how stupid do you think i am? Do you honestly believe i would buy the excuse of checking on your heartless aunt? If you cheat on me I'll kill you, do you understand me? You're my wife so behave like it.

He hung up and shook his hand angrily.....

Somewhere in unknown....

Tefelo parked the car and stepped out as Kaone smiled with a blind fold on her face then he slowly helped her out of the car...

Tefelo: Watch your step...

Kaone: (Giggled holding the blindfold) Can i look now?

Tefelo: (laughed fixing the fold) No peeking...
(squatted) Alright, I'm taking off your shoes..

He took off her shoes and put them on top of the car then he lifted her up and walked quite a distance with her....

Kaone: (laughed) Okay, seriously Tefelo what's going on?

Tefelo: (laughed) Nothing, i just missed you. I didn't think you would recover from the surgery. I'm really happy to have you back in my arms again. Your mother is an understanding mother for letting me take over from her

Kaone: (laughed) Yes but what's going on?

(Giggled) Is it Marshall? Tefelo: (laughed) We will get Marshall next week

Kaone: Then what... Okay i smell something....
(laughed) Where are we?

He slowly put her down, cold smooth sand got between her toes as she balanced herself then he

took off the blindfold and turned her around..

She stopped smiling as he held her waist standing behind her....

Tefelo: (kissed her neck) Say something.....

Tears filled her eyes as her face uglified.....

Kaone: (rubbed a tear running down her cheek)
No, how could you do this?

Kindly Like and leave a comment, it's great to be back. Good morning...

My Wife's

Boss #40

Kaone: How could you do this?

He held her tightly as she rubbed her tear staring at the green garden with a big board written KAY CAMPSITE AND GARDEN...

Kaone: You can't name it after me?... (turned looking at him) What if i disappoint you?

Tefelo: You won't... (he cupped her face and kissed her) I love you
Kaone: (hugged him tightly sniffing) I love you more...

He held her hand as they walked along the river chatting as the wind blew her dress and hair

back...

Kaone: So, how is Marshall?

Tefelo: He is okay... He is all grown up now

Kaone: I can't wait to see him... How is Kimberly?

Tefelo: She is okay (his phone rang then he took it out and answered) Hello?

Barona: Yeah, where are you? Tefelo: At the garden what's up?

Barona: I thought you're home, i wanted to drop by with mmagwe Fenkeo bone bo ngwanake kana you didn't see much of them at the wedding.

Tefelo: That will be great, I'm with Kaone.

Barona: How about meeting at the restaurant? The usual Tefelo: Cool, will let you know when I get there Barona: Sure

He hung up and slid it on his back pocket as Kaone's face got a little more serious...

Kaone: Still friends with Barona? Tefelo: (sighed) Babe...

Kaone: (sighed) Never mind...

Tefelo: Do you need anything at home? He wants

us to meet his family? Kaone: Alright... I'm just going because i don't want to disappoint you..

Tefelo: (lifted her up and walked holding her) I know... (kissed her) Thank you...

He turned around and walked to the car....

At Nate's house....

Later that afternoon Lala sat on the couch next to Lillian as she switched between the channels as the poor signal paused the pictures....

Lala: Are you

okay? Lillian:

(sighed) I'm fine

Lala: You're not okay... Please tell me you're not pregnant again?

Lillian: (laughed loudly) Pregnant? Me? Sissy did i hear you right? pregnant mina? (laughed) Ija

Lala: Uhu

Lillian: No. I'm just a little stressed by

something but I'll sort it out Lala: What do you mean?

Lillian: It's nothing big, just marriage stuff

Lala: I don't like that line because it makes me inferior, the reason nowadays i limit my time with you is because i know that married women are somehow convinced that hanging with a

woman who isn't married is immature or can result in divorce, gatwe le laiwa jalo gale goroswa gatwe le tswe mo basading ba ba sa nyalwang but I don't like feeling like I'm childish just because i don't have a man

Lillian: No, you have it twisted... It's not about that... I can never have that kind of mentality, it's something private...I don't know if i can trust you

Lala: You're scaring me, what is it?

Lillian: Nathan and i haven't had sex for three weeks now, he comes home exhausted and if we do it, we do it quickly ke shwagarashwagara hela gake utwe leha ele sepe but he thinks he knows how to have sex. I heard another woman talking about climax saying it's so good, apparently you freeze and curl your toes

Lala: (laughed) bare apparently heela! Monyana when you meet a real man... A man with a flexible waist... Monna yoo theka le metsi sente ago tsokotsa the mma o bua ka di tongues, you even curse. O bona all these women who never curse i think they have never reached cloud nine sente. A real man makes you say shit without even noticing, ago tsaya ago baya ka ha ago isa kaha. A confident man who knows what he wants and how at the same time making sure he pleases you. Have you ever been maffed?

Lillian: No, that's what I'm talking about? I hear all these from Kaone, Nathan is always tired

Lala: Heela mma a man's tongue on your clits is so sweet, you don't know anything waitse..

Lillian: Nathan is boring me, this morning i wrote him a letter so that he can improve. I didn't want to talk to him face to face because i knew he wouldn't be comfortable and i was shy to just say fuc me harder, you know how it is.

Lala: I know so what did he say?

Lillian: He was angry... Mxm i regret telling him to up his game because now he thinks its bitchy and i don't know how I'm going to face him.

Lala: At least you tried to communicate... Lillian: Yeah but I regret

Lala: Most men are like that, he would rather you fake an orgasm than tell him he isn't doing something right.

Lillian: I didn't know he would react like that.. I would have never told him..

Lala: But he heard you, I'm sure he will change.

Lillian: I don't think so... (took her phone and texted him while chatting) Nathan is starting to bore me because we never do anything, we don't have the spark i see on the soaps i watch here

Lala: Maybe he has a problem, he must go to the clinic

Lillian: He is not sick o dira ka bomo ha o bone a omana gake ngongorega...

At Sunbed conference room....

Nathan sighed frustratedly as they all went through the business documents again...

Business consultant: But it's a good application, Barona did a good job...

Nathan: (sighed) I know but I'm just worried and anxious. My heart beats faster every time i remember how important it is for me to get this grant.

Consultant: Frustration is not good, just relax. The other thing i noticed is that you work more

hours than most people. If your body doesn't rest you won't be efficient on anything you do. Even your wife will suffer

Nathan: (sighed) This money is important

He grabbed his phone and checked the screen...

Lillian: (text) Channels aren't clear, i think the wind moved the dish. Nathan: I'm in a meeting, ask our neighbors son to help you

Lillian: Junior? Uh batho! How i even start talking to him?

Nathan: Lillian just go to Bame and ask her if her son can assist you with the dish, simple! I don't have to do everything in the house. I'm working babe, things are a little stressful in the office.

Lillian: Bye

He sighed and slid his phone away paying attention to the consultant who stared back at him and handed him a bottle of water...

Consultant: When last did you take a few days to rest?

Nathan:. (sighed) It's money season, the government just opened all these opportunities....i have to make sure my applications are good. I can't give all the work to employees, Barona is already running the business smoothly i can't burden him or else he will slack

Consultant: I know but stress and anxiety can have so much effect on you you'd be surprised. Take 2 days off, grab beer with the guys and spend time with your wife alone on the other day. You're straining your back and eyes.

Nathan: You're right... I'll take a few days off and rest.... Though i don't have the boys, Barona is busy with Tefelo ga ba bate go bua le nna. I'm surrounded by people but I'm lonely yet i try to make everyone happy, i lost a friend because i was trying to make him happy, i did the wrong way and... (sighed) My feelings failed too, i don't know.. I wish Tefelo knew how much I miss him, it's even embarrassing that i feel this way. Kgang ya teng e njela nama mogo maswe, whenever i hear that Barona

and Tefelo were seen somewhere having drinks i
get jealous and even lonely.

Consultant: Do you need counseling?

Nathan: (stood up) No, I'm fine... (grabbed the
water)my assistant will collect those, bye

Consultant: Nathan wait...

He walked out with his head down.....

At the restaurant.....

Tefelo and Kaone walked in as Barona waved from
the back table where he was sitting with his wife,
Tefelo held Kaone's waist as they passed between
the tables...

Barona stood up and shoulder bumped with Tefelo
then he shook Kaone's hand smiling...

Barona: Congratulations, you look

healthy Kaone: Thank you...

(smiled at the wife) Hello?

Mmagwe Fenke: (smiled and stood up hugging her)

Hello. (shook Tefelo's hand) hello

Tefelo: Hi, i have heard so much about you... His brain is wrapped up with you, you're all he talks about

Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed) Thank you

Barona: (laughed) I'm better, he is worse because when Kaone wasn't here he was sick... He even lost weight

Kaone: (smiled) he lost a bit of weight mxm ke tala hela, he is lazy to cook

They all had a seat and ordered food as Nathan walked in for a drink at the counter, he sighed and yawned exhaustedly taking off his tie as the waitress handed him a drink.

He heard the guys laughing and turned around looking at them and their women chatting then he walked over....

Tefelo saw him walking over and faced down sipping his drink, Barona wondered and turned making eye contact with him...

Nathan: (smiled)

Hello guys Barona:

Hello

Tefelo: (sipped a drink) Aita...

An awkward moment passed as he stood there without much to say as the guys awkwardly sipped their drinks...

Nathan: Enjoy

your meals

Barona: Thanks

He walked away.....

At Nathan's house.....

Meanwhile 18 year old Junior knocked on the door as Lillian was showering, she quickly wrapped herself with a towel and slipped her feet on the white flip-flops making her way to the door...

She opened the door and Junior laid his eyes on her wet face, his little wild imaginations took another route but he swallowed and kept them under check...

Lillian: Hello, i spoke to your mother earlier Junior: (smiled staring in her eyes) Step mother...

Lillian: Yeah, my dish isn't working properly, i wanted to watch Generations wai e ganne

Junior: Do you have a ladder? Lillian: In the back...

Junior: (smiled staring in her eyes) Nah its cool, I'll

get it.. Get back in the tub and do your thing..

Lillian: (uncomfortably) Okay

She awkwardly walked back to the bathroom as Junior took a few minutes fixing the dish then he got down as his phone rang...

Junior: Babe

Her: (raised her eyebrows with an attitude) Really? Junior: Carol don't start with me, what is it?

Her: (rolled her eyes) Bye

He hung up and shook his head walking back in the house where he switched between the channels, they were good then he sat on the couch for a few minutes waiting for her wondering what she was probably going in there.

He finally made up his mind and quietly walked to the bathroom where he leaned by the doorframe and slowly pushed the door as Lillian was cleansing her mouth over the sink, she paused and looked at him on the mirror as he stared in her eyes then he slowly walked over...

His boldness froze her as he stood behind her and softly kissed her neck then he looked at the mirror as he slowly untied the towel staring in her eyes...

Lillian: Junior what are you doing?

Junior: I have always wanted you, my father told me to go for it but i never really had a chance...

Lillian: You're like 17 and I'm a married woman with three children, I'm way older-

He covered her mouth as the towel slid down then he leaned over her neck whispering in her ear...

Junior: Turn around and touch my dic...

She turned around as her eyes fell on his boner, her Jaws dropped as he unzipped his pants and put her hand inside...

Lillian: Oh my God... Can't believe I'm doing this
Junior: Stroke it....

She slowly stroked it then he gently pulled her Jaw up French kissing her and #Removed..

Meanwhile Nathan opened the door taking off his shirt making his way through the living room.

..... (9t)

I know we are sleep but don't forget to Like and comment, boroko.

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #41

At Nathan's house....

Nathan walked through the passage and heard someone peeing in the toilet then he turned and opened the door...

Junior turned around and innocently looked at him as he peed...

Nathan: Attie wa reng?

Junior: (calmly shook his anaconda and flashed the toilet) I'm good..... I hope i fixed the dish properly but I told Mmagwe Fifi gore I'll let need to tighten it when my father gets back, the toolbox is in his car.

Nathan: (walking out) Alright...

Junior: (walking alongside) Were you watching the game last night? Nathan: I was working, how did it go?

Junior: 2-1

Nathan: (opened his wallet and took out P200) Here Junior: Thanks

Nathan: (laughed and squeezed his shoulder) Ako o seka wa go reka wine the monna

Junior: (laughed putting it in the back pocket) I won't.....Shap

Nathan: Shap...

Nathan closed the door and walked to the bedroom where Lillian was fixing her makeup sitting in front of the mirror...

Lillian: (uneasy voice) Is Junior still fixing the dish? I don't think this boy knows what he is doing

Nathan: He
is done

Lillian:
Okay..

Nathan stood behind her and put his hands on her shoulders looking at her flawless face on the mirror then he bent down kissing her...

Nathan: Hey

Lillian: (awkwardly) Hi

He gently brushed her hair down and sighed then he sat on the bed staring at her...

Nathan: (tapped his thigh) Come sit here...

Lillian closed her makeup kit and walked over closing her gown, her heart pounded as she sat on his lap, Nathan put his arm around her waist as she put hers around his neck...

Nathan: There are applications I'm processing at work and they are stressing me out, i know i work too much and maybe you don't get to see much of me home but that's because I want to maintain this lifestyle for you and the children. If i sit around all day you won't live like this, i come from a family where a man makes sure his woman has enough to

eat and even feed the dogs. That's how i was raised, that's being a man...I want to be able to meet your needs and give you a good life...

Lillian: I know but i need attention too

Nathan: I know and i should find the balance between the two but at the moment I'm going through a lot even with things I can't share with you because it will sound stupid. There are things eating me up and I think i need time to kind of work them out because it's gonna take time. (caressed her cheek) I'm sorry that I haven't been paying attention to you. I'll try to change

Lillian: It's okay, never mind

Nathan: Will you pick the children or should I go? Lillian: (stood) You go, I want to cook

Nathan: (stood up and stretched his strained back) I need to rest when I get back..

Lillian: I'll make sure they don't disturb you...

Nathan walked out pressing his phone and got in the car driving off...

Tefelo: Hello?

Nate: Can we meet

and talk? Tefelo: I'm

busy right now

Nate: When is a good time? Let's make an appointment if necessary
Tefelo: What's this about?

Nate: I want us to talk

Tefelo: Ke eng osa bue hela mo phoning nna kana ke busy mester

Nate: (tongue-tied) I don't know what to tell you
go bata re kopana, is Saturday okay?

Tefelo: I work every day of the week,
ware kgang ke eng? Nate: Kante gao
thaloganye eng ne mester?

Tefelo: Ga ke go
utwe akere Nate: ah
go shap

Tefelo: Shap ee

He hung up and continued driving...

At Nathan's house...

Meanwhile Lillian threw herself on the bed biting
her lower lip with a naughty smile as she typed a
message...

Lillian: I think you're a 40 year old man
trapped in an 18 year old Junior: I saw his car
leaving, I'm coming

Lillian: Run LOL

She sighed turning and laying on her back facing the ceiling, minutes later Junior walked in and smiled standing at the door admiring her beautiful body then he walked over and laid on top of her kissing her getting between her legs...

Junior: (paused kissing and laughed) I hope you didn't give him a reason to be suspicious

Lillian: (Giggled) He didn't suspect anything..

He leaned over kissing her and slid his hand in her panties.....

At the restaurant....

The couples finished their meal as Kaone secretly admired the baby sleeping on his seat, he slowly rubbed his little nose and begun crying then Mrs Barona got him from the seat...

Her: Babe give me the keys so that I can go breastfeed him
Kaone: (stood) I'll keep you company...

Her: Hey thanks, wa thusa... Fenke stay with daddy okay?

Fenke continued playing with her father's phone as the ladies walked out...

Both ladies sat in the back seats where Mmagwe Fenke took out her huge breast, the baby grabbed it and sucked lifting his leg on the air and playing with his mother's face putting his tiny fingers in her nostrils as he enjoyed the breast milk...

Her: (pushed his hand away from her face) Hey batho! Mosimane keyoo

Kaone: (laughed admirably) How does it feel when he sucks the milk out of your breast?

Her: Uh ke taa reng tota, it's ticklish but the kind of ticklish you get used to and it's a relief because if he doesn't feed my breasts expand and become painful.

Kaone: You're blessed...

Her: I heard about your operation mme kana you can be a mother, after getting married you should apply for adoption

Kaone: I enquired about it its a long complicated process but at least Marshall is coming out next week

Her : His son?

Kaone: (smiled) Yeah... He is cute like your son....

Meanwhile the guys walked out of the restaurant chatting as Barona held his daughter's hand....

Barona: (laughed and lowered his voice) I'm serious Maina o monate blind, kuku ya gagwe e

kima gore gape she can bend and stick her ass out

Tefelo: (laughed) The monna o nkakantsha dilodisele o ntira curious Barona: (let go of his daughter) Babe run to the car...

Fenke ran towards the car...

Tefelo: Mme o bona threesome ele... Shiit

Barona: You chickened out... (punched him) And even confessed, you're such a weakling!

Tefelo: (laughed) Nna ke rata Kaone mesta, and i didn't want to keep the issue going especially because i didn't do anything. O kae Maina?

Barona: I'm not sure, I told her to delete my number a week before Mmagwe Fenke came here, i didn't want drama

The guys arrived at the car and leaned against the car as the ladies continued chatting sitting inside while Kaone was holding the baby.

Mr Bakwena's car parked next to them almost running over their feet, the guys moved back as the big car squeezed between the cars...

Kimberly stepped out and removed Isago from the back seat, she slammed the door with her big bum and pressed the key locking it.

The guys stared at her bum tightly tucked in her

blue jeans as she passed by...

Kimberly: Hi..

Tefelo followed her and grabbed her arm from behind...

Tefelo: What's this?

What's going on?

Kimberly: Gao bone eng

Tefelo?

Tefelo: Don't talk to me like that, you know I'm supposed to get him, when did you get out?

Kimberly: Last week

Tefelo: And you didn't tell me?

Kimberly: Why should I? I'm not your girlfriend
gape nna rra gake itse koo nna teng, i figured
prison people would tell you

Tefelo: Waitse gore o ntsaya mothogo Kimberly?
Ngwana yo ke wame kana waitse?

Kimberly: Let go of my hand (looked back as
everyone was staring) And your girlfriend over
there is probably wondering what your problem is.
Ntogela ke bata go rekela ngwanake boot mole

Tefelo: Wait in the car for me, ke bua sengwe le
Kaone ke eta

Kimberly: Ware wait? Tefelo the rra o tsa a life
easy...sia koo rra nna keatsamaya

Tefelo: I'm still getting him, remember our deal? I
get him the first year and you get him the second
one

Kimberly: That was when i was in jail, things have

changed now. If you want the baby o mmonela ko game, girlfriend ya gago will not come near my child. I heard they removed her womb so don't think for a minute my son will complete you two.

Tefelo: (tightly grabbed her arm hurting her)

Kante Kimberly ke eng o ipoleletse jaana? o toga o lela gone ha

Kimberly: Tefelo ntogela, are you going to threaten me in front of your son?

Tefelo: (still holding her) Heta o boele ko koloing, you're supposed to tell me about every move you make about my child and there are consequences for not telling me, I'm taking him.

Kimberly: Ntoga wa mpolaa

keta itsamaisa Tefelo: Unlock

the car

She unlocked the car then he opened the door for her, she got in looking at him...

Tefelo: Mo tise, ke go bakisetsa go ntirela makgakga getting released and not telling me

Kimberly: Tefelo can you

not do this Tefelo: Kare

tisa ngwanake...

He grabbed him from her arms as she tightly held his lower torso

Kimberly: (tearfully) Tefelo the rra ako o togele

ngwana ota mmolaya Tefelo: Wena ke eng osa

mo lese akere re mo tshwere rothe?

Marshall begun crying as they argued then Kimberly tearfully let him go, Tefelo put him on his chest rubbing his back as he calmed down...

Kimberly: (crying) Tefelo the rra ke ago kopa at least take dire shopping le ene, i wanted to buy him shoes and clothes.

Tefelo: (staring at her) You're not getting him until you learn to respect me and lose that attitude, do you understand me?

Kimberly: I'm sorry, I should have told you I was out but this is what I was afraid of..

He turned around and walked towards Barona and the ladies who were watching...

Tefelo: Kaone areye...

Kaone quietly gave Mrs Barry the baby and stepped out..

Mrs Barona: (to her) I'll call you, you're stronger than this

She only flashed her with a brave smile filled with tears and got in the car, Tefelo handed her Marshall as he started crying unfamiliar with her face, she shushed him as Kimberly stepped out of the car and walked over, Tefelo met her halfway...

Tefelo: (blocking her way) What is it?

Kimberly: (tearfully) Can't you see he
doesn't know her? Tefelo: He will know
her, get back in the car

Barona walked over and got between them...

Barona: Tefelo the rra togela ngwana monna ao

Kimberly: (tearfully) At least ke heleletse shopping, my father gave me a little money, I want to buy him clothes of my choice

Tefelo: You're not getting him because o nale attitude Kimberly, you knew you were going out but you never told me why? (getting on her face) Wa bona gore o ntirela makgakga?

Barona: (put his hands on his chest pushing him away from her) Ke ago utwa T4 autwa? and I'm on your side but-

Tefelo: (pointed at her) If you're ready to act like a good mother and respect my presence in my son's life you will call me or come to my house so we can talk. Gake direlwe makgakga ka ngwanake, o nale le attitude Kimberly and I'm going get rid of it until you understand who iam...

He got in the car and reversed the car as Marshall cried on Kaone's lap, Kimberly's tears fell as she got back in the car and sat down crying...

Barona shook his head and joined his family in the car then he drove out of the parking lot...

Kimberly tearfully started the car and reversed the

car without looking back then she hit something and heard everyone screaming running over.

She quickly stopped the car and stepped out curiously running behind the car.....

-
-

My Wife's

Boss #42

At the mall....

Kimberly covered her mouth as a young woman got up rubbing dust off her scratched knee...

Kimberly : Are you okay?

Everyone held the woman down as Kimberly knelt before her looking at her in panic...

Kimberly: Please talk to me,
are you okay? Man: Are you
okay?

Woman: I think I'm fine but my knee is painful

Kimberly: Can you walk? Should we take you to the hospital?

Woman: No, I'm fine... (she got up) Your tyre just

rolled on my shoe and i fell

Woman2: Are you sure? Kana accident makes one think she is okay then they just die

Kimberly: We can go to the hospital

Woman: (picked her handbag and plastic) I'm fine Kimberly: Okay, let me take you home oseka wa tsaya taxi

Woman: Okay that's better, I'll apply Zambuk on this scratch it will be fine. (to everyone) Sorry ke le tshositse batho. I was walking but my mind wasn't here i was way way out of here

Kimberly: Believe me i understand.

They both got in the car and drove off...

At Tefelo's house...

Later on Tefelo followed Kaone to the bedroom where she slowly laid him down on the bed then she tip toed out dragging Tefelo out...

Kaone: When he gets up he will be hungry Tefelo: I'll get him milk

Kaone: (staring in his eyes) Babe be honest with me, did Kimberly really agree to give us the baby?

Tefelo: Why?

Kaone: Be honest, i won't be angry with you. If you tell me the truth I'll always forgive you no matter how big it is if you admit it it's done.. Did she?

Tefelo: (sighed) No... She didn't agree but i didn't want you to reject my son just because his mother has issues.

Kaone: I understand but you didn't have to lie. i want you to promise me that you will never harass her in front of me, i don't want to see that. I just don't think it's necessary to give her that much of attention. You could have just ignored her because one a pheka ha thoko gagago ka bomo, she wanted you to react so she can feel important. Next time just relax and let her be, allow a day or two to pass then revisit the issue without emotions o taa bona Kimberly won't stress you. jaanong wena you let your temper get the best of you and you even harass her in front of your child, if you can't control yourself for your child's sake then go taa pala and you're going to make things hard for me because even God will see that we are not fit to be parents, if we adopt a child and will you do this ha pele ga gagwe how do you think that child would feel?

Tefelo: (held her waist) I'm sorry... I... I don't know what I was thinking..

Kaone: Gape you're making her think she is important by harassing her, ignore her and deal with her ole calm.

Tefelo: Yeah, you're right. I'm sorry. It will never happen again Kaone: It wasn't necessary for you to take him, ke raya gore o tsere ngwana asena le ha ele kobo kana motseto not

even changing clothes but when he gets up I'll have to bath him and change his clothes, gao berekele nna sente.

Tefelo: You're right and I'm sorry but i have been getting him a few things every chance I got, it's not much but it will do for now, it's in the wardrobe.

Kaone: Is he moving in?

Tefelo: Yes

Kaone: I don't want to deal with Kimberly waitse

Tefelo: You won't have to, she won't come anywhere near you. Today was the last of her attitude.

Kaone: Okay, let me make us something to eat...
Should I let you know when I'm done

Tefelo: Yeah, i just want to make a few
trips and come backKaone: Bye

He walked out as she started cooking.....

At Kimberly's parents...

She walked in the house holding a plastic and
handed her father the keys...

Mother: Uhu where is Isago?

Kimberly: His father took him, he hasn't seen him
for a while he didn't want to let him go. I'll get him
later

Father: Okay...

She headed to her room and laid down as her
phone rang.....

Kimberly: Hello?

Sebaga : There are vacancies at Sunbed Lodge

mma, gatwe they are looking for a housekeeper, waitresses and a chef, let's go try our luck.

Kimberly: I'll get my papers, let's go. O itse gore ibile gake ree bo mama sepe akere they think being a chef is not a profession.

Sebaga: (laughed) We will meet at the mall..

She hung up and put on her shoes then she passed by her parents on the living room...

Kimberly: I'm going to
get Isago Mother:

Okay

Father: When are you finding school? I long told you to find school and show me the prices

Kimberly: I'll find it tomorrow.

She walked out.....

At the road...

Minutes later she approached the road holding an umbrella covering her head and waved stopping a taxi, she closed the umbrella and got in the front seat...

She and the driver's eyes met then he kept his eyes on the road as he drove off. Minutes passed without a word from any of them...

Kimberly: When am I getting Isago?

Tefelo: I'll let you know...(looked at her thighs)
So you stated walking naked too? Are you
advertising something?

Kimberly: Gake bate Tefelo, stop the car so that i
can get off.

Tefelo: O kgathiwa ke go thola o leletswa melodi ke manyora?

Kimberly: I can not change my dressing because of another's person's stupidity and this dress is not short.

Tefelo: There are women with beautiful legs and figures but you don't see them exposing themselves to the public, you're not a kid anymore that's why you wear a bra so stop showing off every part of your body..

Kimberly: Let this be the last time you talk about my bra, maybe if your girlfriend was woman enough to bear children you would appreciate my bra. Of course she would have pointy breasts because she is practically a man, wena le ene laa tshwana because none of you can carry a child. Le banna lothe mo ntung.

Tefelo: (he stopped the car) Get out...

She stepped out and roughly slammed his door then he drove off leaving her by the park. She sighed looking around as birds cooed in the close by trees....

Almost 30 minutes later....

Nathan stopped the car and rolled down the window...

Nathan: Kimberly??

She ran over in relief and got in the car then he drove off...

Nathan: Hi, i didn't know you were out

Kimberly: Yeah I'm

out Nate: Where

are you going?

Kimberly: I'm going to Sunbed lodge but I'm getting Sebaga first, do you know it?

Nate: No, i don't know the place

Kimberly: Maybe Sebaga knows, can we hurry before they close? O tareisa akwre?

Nate: Sure

An awkward moment passed as he drove the car then he turned and looked at her...

Nate: I'm sorry...

Kimberly:
Uh?

Nate: I'm sorry, had i not asked you to sleep with him you wouldn't be who you are today

Kimberly: I had a choice to cry and heal but i chose revenge, don't worry about it. I'm good now. I just want a job so that I can move out of my parent's house.

Nate: Kana you're

a chef? Kimberly:

I try

Nate: They will probably hire you

Kimberly: (looked at the time) i want to drop off my application and go to Tefelo's house.

Nate: Why?

Kimberly: I gave him the baby and said I'd pick him later but now i miss him too much

Nate: oh okay...

Minutes later he parked the car, Sebağa jumped in then he drove to Sunbed...

At Tefelo's house.....

Later on Kaone finished bathing the baby and sat on the couch dressing him watching TV, there was a knock then she opened Kimberly walked in and tried

Kaone: Hi

Kimberly: I want my son...

Kaone: Did you talk to Tefelo?

Kimberly: I don't need to talk to him, mphe ngwanake. Kaone: (handed her the baby) Iyoo tsaa mma

Kimberly got her son and walked out...

Kimberly: Mxm people can't make babies and now want to use me as if i was a surrogate mother.
Batho ba dira bo kgarebe rona re goga dimpa gompiono ba tswatswa dipelo, if you can't have children play with teddy bears

Kaone: What did you
say? Kimberly:

(walking out) Bye

Kaone: Let this be the last time you
say that to me, Kimberly: (turned
around) Or what?

Kaone walked over and slapped her across the face.
..... (9t)

My Wife's

Boss #42

At the mall....

Kimberly covered her mouth as a young woman
got up rubbing dust off her scratched knee...

Kimberly : Are you okay?

Everyone held the woman down as Kimberly knelt
before her looking at her in panic...

Kimberly: Please talk to me,
are you okay? Man: Are you
okay?

Woman: I think I'm fine but my knee is painful

Kimberly: Can you walk? Should we take you to the
hospital?

Woman: No, I'm fine... (she got up) Your tyre just rolled on my shoe and i fell

Woman2: Are you sure? Kana accident makes one think she is okay then they just die

Kimberly: We can go to the hospital

Woman: (picked her handbag and plastic) I'm fine
Kimberly: Okay, let me take you home oseka wa tsaya taxi

Woman: Okay that's better, I'll apply Zambuk on this scratch it will be fine. (to everyone) Sorry ke le tshositse batho. I was walking but my mind wasn't here i was way way out of here

Kimberly: Believe me i understand.

They both got in the car and drove off...

At Tefelo's house...

Later on Tefelo followed Kaone to the bedroom where she slowly laid him down on the bed then she tip toed out dragging Tefelo out...

Kaone: When he gets up he

will be hungry Tefelo: I'll get
him milk

Kaone: (staring in his eyes) Babe be honest with
me, did Kimberly really agree to give us the baby?

Tefelo: Why?

Kaone: Be honest, i won't be angry with you. If you tell me the truth I'll always forgive you no matter how big it is if you admit it it's done.. Did she?

Tefelo: (sighed) No... She didn't agree but i didn't want you to reject my son just because his mother has issues.

Kaone: I understand but you didn't have to lie. i want you to promise me that you will never harass her in front of me, i don't want to see that. I just don't think it's necessary to give her that much of attention. You could have just ignored her because one a pheka ha thoko gagago ka bomo, she wanted you to react so she can feel important. Next time just relax and let her be, allow a day or two to pass then revisit the issue without emotions o taa bona Kimberly won't stress you. jaanong wena you let your temper get the best of you and you even harass her in front of your child, if you can't control yourself for your child's sake then go taa pala and you're going to make things hard for me because even God will see that we are not fit to be parents, if we adopt a child and will you do this ha pele ga gagwe how do you think that child would feel?

Tefelo: (held her waist) I'm sorry... I... I don't know what I was thinking..

Kaone: Gape you're making her think she is

important by harassing her, ignore her and deal with her ole calm.

Tefelo: Yeah, you're right. I'm sorry. It will

never happen again Kaone: It wasn't

necessary for you to take him, ke raya gore o

tsere

ngwana asena le ha ele kobo kana motseto not even changing clothes but

when he gets up I'll have to bath him and change his clothes, gao berekele nna sente.

Tefelo: You're right and I'm sorry but i have been getting him a few things every chance I got, it's not much but it will do for now, it's in the wardrobe.

Kaone: Is he
moving in?

Tefelo: Yes

Kaone: I don't want to deal with Kimberly waitse

Tefelo: You won't have to, she won't come
anywhere near you. Today was the last of her
attitude.

Kaone: Okay, let me make us something to eat...
Should I let you know when I'm done

Tefelo: Yeah, i just want to make a few
trips and come backKaone: Bye

He walked out as she started cooking.....

At Kimberly's parents...

She walked in the house holding a plastic and
handed her father the keys...

Mother: Uhu where is Isago?

Kimberly: His father took him, he hasn't seen him
for a while he didn't want to let him go. I'll get him
later

Father: Okay...

She headed to her room and laid down as her phone rang....

Kimberly: Hello?

Sebaga : There are vacancies at Sunbed Lodge
mma, gatwe they are looking for a housekeeper,
waitresses and a chef, let's go try our luck.

Kimberly: I'll get my papers, let's go. O itse gore
ibile gake ree bo mama sepe akere they think
being a chef is not a profession.

Sebaga: (laughed) We will meet at the mall..

She hung up and put on her shoes then she
passed by her parents on the living room...

Kimberly: I'm going to

get Isago Mother:

Okay

Father: When are you finding school? I long told
you to find school and show me the prices

Kimberly: I'll find it tomorrow.

She walked out.....

At the road...

Minutes later she approached the road holding an umbrella covering her head and waved stopping a taxi, she closed the umbrella and got in the front seat...

She and the driver's eyes met then he kept his eyes on the road as he drove off. Minutes passed without a word from any of them...

Kimberly: When am I getting Isago?

Tefelo: I'll let you know...(looked at her thighs)
So you stated walking naked too? Are you advertising something?

Kimberly: Gake bate Tefelo, stop the car so that i can get off. Tefelo: O kgathiwa ke go thola o leletswa melodi ke manyora?

Kimberly: I can not change my dressing because of another's person's stupidity and this dress is not short.

Tefelo: There are women with beautiful legs and figures but you don't see them exposing themselves to the public, you're not a kid anymore that's why you wear a bra so stop showing off every part of your body..

Kimberly: Let this be the last time you talk about my bra, maybe if your girlfriend was woman enough to bear children you would appreciate my bra. Of course she would have pointy breasts because she is practically a man, wena le ene laa tshwana because none of you can carry a child. Le banna lothe mo ntung.

Tefelo: (he stopped the car) Get out...

She stepped out and roughly slammed his door then he drove off leaving her by the park. She sighed looking around as birds cooed in the close by trees....

Almost 30 minutes later....

Nathan stopped the car and rolled down the window...

Nathan: Kimberly??

She ran over in relief and got in the car then he drove off...

Nathan: Hi, i didn't know

you were out Kimberly:

Yeah I'm out

Nate: Where are you going?

Kimberly: I'm going to Sunbed lodge but I'm getting Sebage first, do you know it?

Nate: No, i don't know the place

Kimberly: Maybe Sebage knows, can we hurry before they close? O tare isa akwre?

Nate: Sure

An awkward moment passed as he drove the car then he turned and looked at her...

Nate: I'm

sorry...

Kimberly:

Uh?

Nate: I'm sorry, had i not asked you to sleep with him you wouldn't be who you are today

Kimberly: I had a choice to cry and heal but i chose revenge, don't worry about it. I'm good now. I just want a job so that I can move out of my parent's house.

Nate: Kana you're

a chef? Kimberly:

I try

Nate: They will probably hire you

Kimberly: (looked at the time) i want to drop off my application and go to Tefelo's house.

Nate: Why?

Kimberly: I gave him the baby and said I'd pick him later but now i miss him too much

Nate: oh okay...

Minutes later he parked the car, Sebaga jumped in then he drove to Sunbed...

At Tefelo's house.....

Later on Kaone finished bathing the baby and sat on the couch dressing him watching TV, there was a knock then she opened Kimberly walked in and tried

Kaone: Hi

Kimberly: I want my son...

Kaone: Did you talk to Tefelo?

Kimberly: I don't need to talk to him,
mphe ngwanake. Kaone: (handed her
the baby) Iyoo tsa mma

Kimberly got her son and walked out...

Kimberly: Mxm people can't make babies and now
want to use me as if i was a surrogate mother.
Batho ba dira bo kgarebe rona re goga dimpa
gompieno ba tswatswa dipelo, if you can't have
children play with teddy bears

Kaone: What did you
say? Kimberly:

(walking out) Byee

Kaone: Let this be the last time you
say that to me, Kimberly: (turned
around) Or what?

Kaone walked over and slapped her across the face.
..... (9t)

LIKE AND comment. Goodnight

.

-
-

My Wife's

Boss #43

At Tefelo's house...

Kimberly stared at her as her cheek froze with a clear visible slap mark....

Kimberly: (calmly) Did that slap get you pregnant? Can you feel the baby kicking? Oh I'm sorry i guess it didn't then it was pointless to slap me... Reetsa ha i don't care how much you think Tefelo loves you one thing i know for sure you will never feel what it's like to lay there and receive his semen like I did, i don't even think sex ya lona e monate like it felt with mine... A man getting you pregnant is the most special feeling ever and the night we made this little boy honey I don't want to lie, le magodimo ane a bulega ke bonye the streets of Gold ke isitswe ke Tefelo teng kwa. You will never see the face a man makes when he first hears he made a woman pregnant, that sexy panic they make and the smiles they make when they put their hand on your bump to feel their babies kicking inside you honey boo the face they make when they first see what their sperms turned out to be...

Kaone: (tearfully) Leave my house...

Kimberly: That special feeling a mother feels when she and the father are together looking at

the product of that special night.....ng ng
mpetsa

the mma, mop the floor with my behind but at
the end of the day you will never give Tefelo a
child like i did. I gave him a very special gift that
no woman on earth can replace and that's his
first born. And I'm sorry to pop the bubble but
Tefelo wants children autwa? Bana not one child,
this nigga grew up lonely without siblings or
parents and he dreams of a proper family, ska
bora rragwe ngwanake ka ntu e didimetseng. You
don't know Tefelo or how he grew up let alone his
dreams.

Kaone: (swallowed tearfully) There are so many ways of being a parent you sound dull-

Kimberly: (laughed) Dull is thinking that you are a woman when you don't have the thing that makes you a woman, that's why you're violent ompetsa ka clap because wena o monna nna ke mosadi, i don't know how to fight especially in front of my son. O sekgapha sa mosadi, i hope you know why he is harassing me, gape o reye monna wa gago a mpuisse sente and stop complaining about my short clothes and wanting me to ask for his permission every time i leave. Ke single and searching nna. (properly held the baby on her chest) Next time if you slap me I'll pay myself with his dick, he will spend a night out o ta lala o lela ke mo tswaletse ko rumong yame... prison gago tshamekelwe go leuba golo kwa let him break my secondary virginity ka ibile o rata boloto monna wa gago koore wa go wela hela abo a ntogelela moroto wa gagwe nna beke mo direla ngwana ka wena wa palelwa then maybe just maybe i can keep bringing his kids over to keep you company, ska bata go ntira bitterthe mma because I'll take the term bitter baby mama to the next level, you must never autwa? You must never

Kaone: (tearfully) Do you know that i didn't choose to be like this? (shaky voice) go taa ago tela nako nngwe, i didn't choose to have endometriosis-

Kimberly: Okho le nwa dilo le senya dimpa from there gale sa tshole nako e le ithayang lere le bata bana lare you didn't make yourself like this? You killed all your babies ba hedile the womb was worn out so bad it was worth throwing in a dustbin. You probably teased other girls who fell pregnant as teenagers, i know your type... The ones who are always used as an example gotwe gao bone bo Kaone gaba ithwale kante wena o nnetse go senya dimpa. Nna the mma gake thomolwe pelo ke a walking grave..... Abortion le di morning after pill di go berekile, o ikgamotse the moghirl. You're going to be lonely le monna wa gago... Your house will be a bore and he will go out there and make babies

banna kana ba predictable. If you think he will stick to man-woman you're wrong, go search the dustbin for your womb and try making babies ka sekgapha sa gago se ose sentseng ka di chemical.

She turned around and walked away then Kaone closed the door and walked to the bedroom where she sat on the bed looking at Marshall's clothes. Tears filled her eyes and covered her face crying. Her phone rang then she rubbed her tears and picked...

Kaone: (shaky voice) hello?

Mmagwe Fenke: Hey i wanted to ask if you are okay after that little drama at the mall kana santse hubby ale teng ke letse kgantele?

Kaone: (tears rolled) O

dule Mmagwe Fenke:

Are you crying?

Kaone: No I'm fine, I'll be fine. Kimberly was here getting her son but gaa mpuisa sente, she was rude. I have never in my life done abortion and she thinks that's why I can't have children, i wonder how many people think that way...

Mmagwe Fenke: You scare her because she knows

Tefelo loves you and chose you instead of her, she is trying to make you miserable. She is the exact baby mama you totally write out of your life and live like she doesn't exist because o bata attention.

Kaone: (crying) I'm going to leave Tefelo if this is how I'm going to live my life.

Mmagwe Fenke: Don't let this ex convict spoil your relationship, she is bored with her life and that's what she wants.

Kaone: I'll just stay single, you don't understand how it feels to be reminded of how incompetent you are especially about something you can't do.

Mmagwe Fenke: So you're quitting? Just like that? Wa go bona kaemonna yoo senang ngwana?

Kaone: I'm not looking for a man. I'm done ka di relationships. Can we talk later? Let me wash Marshall's clothes, he left what he was wearing when his father brought him.

Mmagwe Fenke: Okay love bye

She hung up and washed the baby's clothes....

At the police station....

Kimberly walked in and headed to the help desk...

Officer: Hi

Kim: Hi, i want to ask something. If someone slapped me ke assaultakere?

Officer: (laughed looking at her cheek) Yes Kim: (laughed)

Why are you laughing?

Officer: (laughed) I can see it, ogo gagotse gore mthaka yo.. (looking at Isago) is he the father?

Kim: No it's the girlfriend, i would like to file a police report.. I took a picture of my slap too,

Officer: (grabbed the book) Alright come this side.....

At Lillian's house....

Later on Nathan and the children got home and headed to the bedroom where Lillian was sleeping, the children jumped on the bed and pulled the blankets off...

Refilwe: (showed her the watch) Mama? Look!
Grandma bought us watches

Lillian: (yawning stretching her back) Hey guys...
Give mommy a hug

They gave her a group hug then Nathan sat on the bed putting their baby down...

Nathan: I'm hungry...

Lillian: (remembered and leaped) I forgot to cook...

Nathan: Were you sleeping the whole time?
Lillian: Yeah, i dozed off

Nathan: We are on
contraceptives right? Lillian:
(laughed) Yes, I'm not
pregnant

Nathan: (laughed) You almost scared the ish out of
me...

Lillian: I'll bring you guys something to eat while i
cook

The children ran out while Nathan took off his clothes....

At the garden...

Later on Tefelo and the caretaker walked around the garden as the sprinklers watered the grass...

Caretaker: So when are we opening? I think it's ready...

Tefelo: I want to open it next week Saturday, it's Kaone's birthday and i spoke to these ladies who do deco to help us out

Caretaker: So it will be a birthday party?

Tefelo: Something like that... (pointed to the river) I want a volleyball net over on the riverside sand but re tata re e tsenya rothe le Barona

Caretaker: No problem, Saturday we will slide those gates out and have a beautiful river view

Tefelo: I love that it looks like a beach from here... (his phone rang) Hello?

Kaone: Hi, where

are you? Tefelo: At

the garden

Kaone: I'm leaving home ke ya

police stationeng Tefelo: What
happened?

Kaone: I slapped Kimberly and
she reported me Tefelo: Why did
you slap her?

Kaone: She made fun of my condition when she
came to get her son Tefelo: I understand, I'll be
there

Kaone: Bye

He hung up and sighed.....

Tefelo: I have to go...

At the police station...

A while later Kaone took a seat next to Kimberly as she held her son breastfeeding him putting a towel over his head...

The police officer walked back in and sat down looking at them..

Officer: Kaone Kimberly is opening a case against you, she is accusing you of slapping her..

Kaone: Yes, I slapped her. The things she said to me got me angry

Officer: But you know you can't take the law into your own hands, if someone insults you you must report it not fight

Kaone: I know and I'm sorry. (turned to her) I'm sorry for slapping

you... (her eyes burned with tears) I don't usually do that to people, i think I'm still struggling to accept that I'm not women enough and what you said was true. (Tefelo slowly walked in and sat next to Kaone nodding to the officer) You're right ke palelwa ke go neela Tefelo ngwana and i should stop wanting your son to be part us. I shouldn't touch or interact with your child. I'm sorry for ever getting involved with him. (rubbed her tear) I don't want to see myself in court or in police

stations like this, i didn't grow up like that so please forgive me and i promise you, your child will never see me again, ever.

She wiped her tears and faced the other way as the officer looked at Kimberly, Tefelo gently touched Kaone's hand but she moved it and shoved her hands between her thighs facing the officer....

Officer: Kimberly?

Kimberly: Fine, don't open the case.

(stood) Go siame Officer: Wait

Kimberly: No it's fine, I hope now she understands me.

She walked out...

Kaone: (sniffed rubbing her nose)

Can i go? Officer: Yes, no problem

She stood up and walked out as Tefelo followed her, he tried to hold her hand but she folded her arms before he could...

Tefelo: Gate what
happened? Kaone:
Let's go home....

They quietly got in the car then he drove home...

Tefelo: (driving) Babe please tell me
what happened
Kaone: We will talk
at home

Tefelo: Okay...

Minutes later he parked in front of the house, they awkwardly got in the house as Tefelo closed the door looking at a big bag and Kaone's handbag on top...

Tefelo: (looking at her) What's going on?

Kaone: (sat on the couch looking at him) Come sit..

He walked over and sat next to her curiously looking in her eyes, she held his hand with both hands and tearfully looked in his eyes....

Kaone: I thought i could do this but i can't, I'm not the woman for you or you're not the man for me, something is just not right.... (tears filled her eyes)
I love you Tefelo, i love you with all my heart.
You're the most caring man i have ever met.. I

love how you take care of me when I'm sick, i love that you accepted my condition but i can't be with you for my own sanity and happiness. Your son will always be part of your life and i wanted nothing but to be a good step mother to him, I'm not the type of a woman to make a man dump his child for me that's why i always accepted Marshall, that's why I was excited about him but maybe i overdid it, i overloved him and got involved too much. The way Kimberly hates me scares me and i don't know what the future holds for me if I continue with you. I want you to be with your child but she can't

let your son visit you because you have a girlfriend. She doesn't want women near her son and i can't ask you to choose between me and yourson so I'm leaving you. I'm leaving you though i love you so don't make it difficult by trying to reason with me or stop me from leaving. That's all i wanted to tell you

He quietly stared at her as she stood up and kissed him then she hung her handbag on her shoulder and pulled the handle out of the big bag...

He stood up and hugged her tightly...

Tefelo: Please don't do this... I'm sorry for putting you in the middle of my issues. I'll let Kimberly get the baby so she can stop bothering us. I'll abide by her conditions. Please stay

Kaone: I have to go..

Tefelo: Where are you

going? Kaone: I can't tell you, let go of me...

He moved back and swallowed staring at her as she opened the door and walked away.....

Our morning inserts have been moved from 10 am to 11am and the night insert is still 11:30pm with bonuses whenever i can just before 7pm.

LIKE AND COMMENT....

My Wife's Boss

#44

At Tefelo's house...

Later that evening Tefelo laid on his back dialing Barona...

Barona: Hello?

Tefelo: Can i have

Maina's number? Barona:

Sure what's up?

Tefelo: Kaone

dumped me

Barona: Serious?

Tefelo: Yeah, she had a fight with Kimberly, go raya gore Kimberly teased her about her condition and stuff. Her phone is off, kante golo hale ware Maina o spana kae?

Barona: A certain conservation company, i forgot the name so what's your plan?

Tefelo: She seemed serious about breaking things off, waitse nna Kimberly is terrorizing me. Isn't it enough that she sent me to jail for nothing? Now i have to watch her get rid of my

girlfriends?

Barona: O mo neela attention akere

Tefelo: It's not like I'm giving her attention, i want equal rights to my child. If i do what she wants I won't see my child because Kimberly thinks it's her child. What do you do when you are co-parenting with a woman like this? Kana Kimberly would never allow me to spend time with my child just because I have a girlfriend and she says she doesn't want women around my child.

Barona: Kante ene gaa ratane? Nopa
wa ereng? Tefelo: Gase gore ke yone
e mo dirang tsone dilo tse Barona:
(laughed) Dick her down

Tefelo: No i don't want her, o n-turn-ne off. i don't
know what she said to Kaone but i have a feeling
deep because i heard Kaone admitting that she
can't give me a child, she crossed the line there
because i know why Kaone can't have children and
i never want to hear anyone making fun of her. I
accepted that i would have children but not
necessarily the ones i fathered biologically because
i already had Marshall, i wouldn't mind to adopt a
little baby with her so ha ele gore Kimberly thinks
I'm looking for babies when i choose my wife she is
wrong. Kaone respected me, she never raised her
voice at me, she accepted that I'm not rich, she
wasn't ashamed to be a taximan's girlfriend.. She
encouraged my business ideas.

Barona: Gone ene o shapo, most of these girls
don't know why we married who we married. Nna
hela tota I'd never let any woman think she is
better than my wife, Kimberly doesn't respect
Kaone because you let her. Nna ga gona mosadi
oka kopanang le mmagwe Fenke ko mmolong and
show her attitude, never! I don't care how
beautiful or educated that woman is my wife is my
wife, you respect her because i say so. I'm not

perfect, i cheat when my wife is pregnant because we are never allowed to have sex when she is pregnant, it's her condition mme hela whoever I sleep with will never disrespect her, le nna I'd never change my attitude or act anyhow because to me it's just sex I want from another woman anything else i get home and once my wife is home and well i behave le phone yame mmagwe Fenke can remain home with it, no girl will call me because i make it clear and i mean it. What I'm trying to show you ke gore Kimberly is doing all these because you give her the time and place, that makes her think you're not getting enough from Kaone. Kimberly must know who Kaone is, in fact she must never utter Kaone's name because tota hela she has nothing to do with you

two. When you take your child to visit you go
wena o nale le mang in your house is your
business and none of her business. If you let Kim
go on like this once you have children with another
woman Kimberly will be putting her evil spirits on
your son teaching him that they are half siblings
amo ruta boloi le mmaakanyana a bereka go tsaya
dikgang a isa ko go ene, co-parenting e bata
bothale laitaka not anger, wena o senya ka anger,
chilex o bue le Kimberly ago utwe gore wa reng. I
understand why you get angry but most women
interpret anger as love, what you did at the mall
manhandling her and ordering her around she saw
it as love trust me on that. It's nothing but crazy
shit i know... But it's true. If you're rude to a
woman she thinks you like her so don't let her
provoke any emotions from you. Be cold as fuck
she will get it

Tefelo: I thought if i use force that's when she
would understand but i hear you, I'll use that
approach because anger isn't working for me. I'll
control myself.

Barona: Alright let me send
you the number Tefelo: Sure

He hung, Barona sent the number then he dialed
her...

Maina: Hello?

Tefelo: Hi, this is Tefelo. Are you with Kaone?
Maina: Why are you asking?

Tefelo: I asked you first

Maina: No, she isn't here. Why are you asking?

Tefelo: i just wanted to know, i need to talk to her.
If she talks to you tell her to call me.

Maina: Okay

Tefelo: Can you give me her
mother's number? Maina: Are
you sure about that?

Tefelo: Send it now, thanks

He hung up then she sent the number, he sat up
and took a deep breath dialing her mother...

Her: Hello?

Tefelo: Dumelang, le bua

le Tefelo Her: Oh hello

my son, how are you?

Tefelo: (reluctant) I'm fine.. Um.. Kaone and i
had an argument earlier-well it wasn't an
argument as such because we didn't argue but
she exchanged words with the mother of my child
and she decided it's best she left me. I'm trying
to call her but her number is not going through. I
don't know if you know anything about this or if
she is okay

Her: She told me what happened, she is in a bad
state right now and i think it's best you give her
some space to think and get herself together.

Tefelo: Where is she? I just think it's unfair for her to leave me when I haven't done anything wrong-

Her: I can't tell you where she is because she asked me not to but i can assure you that she is safe wherever she is.

Tefelo: (sadly) Okay, I understand... (took a deep breath gathering all his confidence) I love your daughter and I know we can be happy if she gives me a chance to deal with issues surrounding my son.

Her: (speechlessly sighed) I hear you but i can't change her mind, from what she told me and how i have seen you taking care of her, i can tell you are not a bad person but then I'm not in her shoes, i have a child so i won't fully understand her feelings concerning this that's why I'm just respecting her wishes rather than force her to reconsider.

Tefelo: I understand, Bye

Her: Bye

He hung up and laid on his back then he dialed his grandfather...

Him: Hello

Tefelo: (low voice) I was just checking on you
Him: Oh this late?

Tefelo:
(chuckled) Yeah

Him: What's going on?

Tefelo: Nothing... I can't seem to keep women for

long. If it's not this it's that I'm beginning to give up after all my own mother left me.

Him: what happened?

Tefelo: Kimberly chased Kaone with her hurtful words, she doesn't want to work things out.

Him: Kimberly is out of prison? Why did she get released so quickly?

Tefelo: I don't know i didn't ask her. She still doesn't want to share Marshall with me because she doesn't want women near him.

Him: Give Kaone time, maybe it's just anger talking. She will calm down but have a heart to heart with Kimberly and make her understand certain things. Her parents took magadi for that baby the least she can do

is share him with you equally. If she doesn't listen we will go to court and resolve it once and for all.

Tefelo: Le nna jaanong ke bata molao o nthuse because Kimberly wa mpalela, we can't have a civil conversation without arguing. I don't think she ever thinks about how she changed my life. She is like cancer on me she just can't go away, she keeps coming and coming ..

Him: Talk to her if she continues court is the way to go. Tefelo: Yeah... Good night

Him: Good night...

He hung up and closed his eyes rubbing his face....

At Kimberly's mother's....

Later that night Kimberly's mother walked in her room as she was taking the price tags off the baby's clothes...

Her: You left the baby's diaper in the living room Kimberly: Oh I'll

get it when i finish

Her: You're always leaving dirty diapers around and leaving water in the tub

Kimberly: The tub only happened today the mama, the baby was crying and i hurried in here then i forgot because i was nursing him. I'll try not to mess the house

Her: You need to find a job and find a house, this room is not enough for you and the baby... Besides you're too old to be sleeping next to our room.

Kimberly: I'm applying for jobs

everywhere Her: Do that my

girl... Good night Kimberly:

Goodnight...

She walked out then Kimberly shook her head rolling her eyes

At the pharmacy...

The next morning Nathan walked out of the pharmacy holding a small plastic and approached his car, a red VW parked next to his then Tefelo stepped out putting on his shades...

Nathan: Aita...

Tefelo: (walking away)

Sure sure Nathan:

(followed him) Can we talk?

Tefelo: (turned around and faced him) Can i help you?

Nathan paused for a minute looking at him with confusion, his voice was different and he was wearing formal with a thick dark tinted fade haircut.....

Nathan: Um... I know it's been a while since we met but-

Tefelo: (confused) Do I
know you? Nathan: Uh?

Tefelo: (Suspiciously tilting his head looking at
him) Do we know each other?

Nathan: Um.. You look like my friend... What's your
name?

Tefelo: (looked around suspecting he was being
schemed) Listen man i have to go, I'm kind of
busy... Bye

He walked towards the hotel then Nathan dialed
Tefelo...

Tefelo: Hello?

Nathan: (looking at the man) Where are you?

Tefelo: What do you want? I'm having a bad day,
can we talk tomorrow?

Nathan: I'm looking at a guy that looks exactly like
you, he looks exactly like you... How is this
possible? You need to come here and see this guy
before he leaves. The difference isn't much... His
voice is different and his wardrobe is much better
but wow... I don't know what to say

Tefelo: Nice try... I'm busy, bye

Nathan: Maybe he is your brother, who knows

where your mother is Tefelo: I'll talk to you
later.

Tefelo hung up...

Nathan: Mxm...

He got in his car and drove off.....

Almost an hour later Thabiso drove into the parking lot as Tefelo unlocked his car approaching....

Thabiso: (laughed) Please tell me you didn't abandon us without a goodbye, so the business is booming and you just disappear?

Tefelo: (looked around and then back to him) Are you talking to me? Thabiso: (laughed) Okay cut

the crap..... (stepped out and walked around

his car with admiration) Wow When did you get this?

Tefelo: (looked around confused) Do I know you?

Thabiso: (paused and looked at him) Oh...(noticed a few differences) I'm sorry i confused you with someone I know, do you know Tefelo?

Man: No... May i get in the car? I'm in a hurry

Thabiso moved aside then he got in the car

Thabiso: (dialing Tefelo) Just wait... I want this
guy to see you, you two look identical

Man: I have to go...

He drove off as Thabiso waited for Tefelo to pick...

Tefelo: Hello?

Thabiso: I just met a guy who looks exactly like you, ke mo phaphetse blind kere ke wena

Tefelo: (frowned) Nathan said something like that earlier.. (put on his shoes) Where are you?

Thabiso: Ha Choice, he was walking out of the hotel but he is gone. He is driving towards the roundabout

Tefelo: He can't be gone, chase after him

I'm on my way... Thabiso: I'll try but this is

awkward, he might think I'm a thief Tefelo:

(got in the car) Just follow him

Tefelo hung up and jumped in the car. (9t)

.

.

.

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #45

By the road...

Thabiso followed the car still talking to the phone, meanwhile the targeted man adjusted his mirror looking back at Thabiso as he flashed his lights then his phone rang. He picked still observing Thabiso on the mirror...

Him: Babe?

Her: Hey, May's Purity is finished

Him: I'm almost there... (looking on the mirror) is she sleeping?

Her: (sighed rolling her eyes) Yes, finally but i just want to leave the house and breath...

Him: (looking at the mirror) Babe can i call you back? Someone is following me.

Her: What do you mean?

Him: No, nothing scary. Let me sort it out. Her: Love you

Him: Love you more

He hung up and pulled over as Thabiso parked next to his car...

Him: (rolled down the window) What do you want? Why are you following me?

Thabiso: I want you to see this guy... (pointed)ke
yoole

Tefelo parked on the other side of the car and
stepped out looking at the guy, he tried to find
similarities but couldn't find any...

Tefelo: (shook his hand) Hello,
I'm Tefelo... Him: What do you
guys want?

Thabiso: Can't you both see
you look alike? Him: So what?

Thabiso: This guy's mother dumped him with his
grandparents and never came back, that's why we
wanted to kind of-

Tefelo: (to Thabiso) Just chill.. (turned to him) I
hope this will make sense-The day i was born my
mother left because she was a teenager and
probably afraid to get in trouble with her parents. I
have never seen her since so since-

Him: My name is Amogelang but i don't think
my mother is your mother, I know my
grandparents from both families. I would have
known, I have to go-

Thabiso: Who is older between you guys? Take
out your IDs but guys leha gotwe batho ba
tshwana hela, you have similarities we can't
ignore, Amogelang don't you see how he looks like
you?

Amo: (laughed) Well he looks a bit like my
brother not me, I'm taller Thabiso: (laughed) La

tshwana mme kana

Tefelo: Where is this

brother? Amo: Right

now he is in Gaborone

Tefelo: Tell me about your family, your parents to be specific

Amo: Well, my parents are married and have three children, my older sister, me and my young brother. We stayed in Maun ko Boseja years ago and moved when i was around 5 years old. I don't remember much about Maun because i was young when we left. They sold their plot and

moved to Shakawe because my father opened a business there, that's where i grew up.

Tefelo: Boseja kae?

Amo: I don't have a good memory, let

me call my sister Thabiso: Gone mme

wa bona gore la tshwana akere?

Amo: (laughed dialing his sister) He doesn't look like me but he looks a bit like my little brother..

Sister: (on speakerphone) Hello?

Amo: I just met this guy he looks like Aaron and he says his mother left him when he was a baby, kante where did we stay in Boseja nako ele?

Sister: (confused) Heela Amo, what are you saying?

I'm not getting you Amo: Hold on.. I'm sending you a picture then ka letsa

He hung up and took a picture of Tefelo without a warning then he sent it to her...

Tefelo: (sighed) Okay so if say our mothers are different, is it possible that our fathers is actually one person?

Thabiso: Possible

Amo: What if it's just a coincidence?

Thabiso: No, it can't. Eo kae gana, your noses are the same, ugly heads and this funny big mouth..

Amo: (laughed) Big mouth? Re buise sente the monna... (his phone rang) Hello?

Sister: Heela wena, who is that?

Amo: I don't know, you tell me

Sister: (laughed) He looks like you and Aaron papa
gaa cheater wena? Amo: (laughed) Ake itse

Sister: He cheated on my mother, I sent the picture
to my mother

Amo: No! Why did you send his picture when we
aren't sure? what if ratshwana hela and she
troubles Papa? This guy grew up in Boseja, i don't
remember much about Boseja because when we
left Maun i was too young, where exactly did we
stay?

Sister: Behind the kgota, it's just a
walk from the kgota Amo: (to Tefelo)

Close to the kgota

Tefelo: Yeah, my grandparents stay
behind the kgota as well Amo: Reetsa, he
also grew up around that area

Sister: Which home? Ask him about
his family name Amo: Family name
ke mang?

Tefelo: Rampha but people in the neighborhood
called my grandparents Ma Seanokeng le Ra
Seanokeng

Amo: Ma Seanokeng

Sister : (laughed) I played with Sea, o kae?
Rene re tshameka ready le safe rothe, mpaa mo
loud speakareng the

Amo: (pressed the phone) I did.. (put his arm
around Tefelo bringing him closer to the phone)
He is here

Tefelo: Hello?

Sister : Hi, are you Sea's little brother kana
gatweng?

Tefelo: I am her son but she abandoned me
and never came back Sister: Sea would never
do that, are you sure?

Tefelo: (sighed in relief) So you know her?

Sister: She was my best best friend, i couldn't say bye to her when I left because our parents didn't give us a chance to say goodbye, one weekend we were told we are moving le di transfer di tserwe but i know Sea, she would never do that. Are you sure she is your mother?

Tefelo: That's what i was told

Sister: (shocked) I don't understand how a quiet humble person like Sea can abandon a baby.

Tefelo: Actually she tried to dump me, i was found in a pit

Sister: But Sea didn't even have a boyfriend, she wasn't in to boys. She was a bookworm... I guess people are secretive.

Tefelo: But I'm interested in speaking to your father, at least now i know your mother is not my mother, where is your father?

Sister: He is Shakawe but he comes to Maun every month end to get stock for his general dealer... You think he is your father? (laughed) Its not possible, my father is a respectable person, he would never be involved with my age mate... Another woman i can understand but my age mate? No

Tefelo: You never know, she didn't have a boyfriend, you're testifying to it and yet she had a

child who she obviously tried to hide and that child looks like your little brothers, it's too much of a coincidence don't you think?

Sister: (sighed) But it doesn't sound right, there must be another explanation

Tefelo: I'll follow it up

Sister: Okay.. but to be honest you look like Aaron.. Um- my mother is calling me, bye guys

Tefelo:

Bye

Amo:

Shap

He hung up then they looked at one another...

Thabiso: Mdhala o ne a jola le ngwana.. (shrug his shoulder) That's the only explanation

Amo: (offended) That's my father you're talking about, he would never do that with an underage girl . He has a good reputation.

Thabiso: Then why did he move? If this is true your own mother supported this-

Tefelo: Thabi-T cool it... We are not sure about anything

Thabiso: (raised his eyebrows) I already get the picture though...i mean here is a well off neighbor-(they both looked at him) Sorry... Never mind...

At Nathan's office....

Later on Nathan leaned back on his chair reading

the instructions on the capsule box then he grabbed a bottle of water and drunk as his personal assistant walked in...

Her: Sir the HR thought you might want to see this application, they wanted to call her for an interview

Nathan: (looked at the CV) Call her over..

Her: Yes sir...

She walked out as Nathan stood up putting on his jacket and fixed his tie.

Minutes later the HR walked in...

Nathan: Why are considering her?

HR: Well, she is from prison my gut tells me she would treasure this job because most people don't hire people who have a criminal record.

Nathan: Well, do you remember why Tefelo went to prison? It was because of her, not that I'm punishing her for that but i was also involved in that case. I was the second accused besides all these, Kaone is still our employee. When does her sick leave end anyway?

HR: Next week

Nathan: Kimberly and Kaone won't get along, having both of them here would be wrong. I'm sure she will find a job in another lodge or hotel but we can't have her here, it's conflict of interest. I already don't like Lolo and Kaone's beef but i like that they don't let it stop them from being productive.

HR: That's true..

Nathan: I'm going home, Barona will handle whatever needs my attention.

HR: Alright, have a good day.. Nathan: yeah...

They both walked out of the office....

At Kimberly's home...

Kimberly washed the baby's sheets and walked out to hang them on the line..

Minutes after her mother walked in the bathroom and squeezed toothpaste on her brush which fell on the bath full of yellowish baby poop...

Kimberly walked back in holding an empty bucket..

Her: Koore Kimberly gao togela makaka a ngwana mo sekoteleng ke eng?

Kimberly: I was washing his sheets

Her: Why did you just throw it the toilet? Kimberly : I was washing the sheets mama

Her: (walking out) My house is always smelling poop, go nna le mosadi yo mongwe ke kgwetho now people can't visit gontse jaana...

Kimberly: I'm sorry, next time I'll immediately throw it in the toilet..

Kimberly quickly cleaned the bathroom and went on to clean her mother's room then mopped the entire house trying to impress.

Soon after she headed to the kitchen and cleaned then started cooking, her mother walked in and poured a juice in the glass..

Her: (looked at the bottle) This juice is finishing quickly
Kimberly: I only drunk half a glass

Her: Kimberly food is expensive and you know your father and i have other commitments not just supporting you and your baby, kante this taxi driver doesn't he know his child needs to eat?

Kimberly: Tefelo didn't know i was out and I know if i tell him the baby needs something he will give me money just that he had already brought the baby's things in prison just before i was released. He wasn't giving me money in prison he brought the baby's things. I'll ask him for money tomorrow and I'm applying for jobs.

Her: How do you look for a job when you are always carrying your child? Kimberly I won't let you be a stay home child while i take care of your responsibility. Your age mates are working and getting married to real men wena o ineeletse go thola o ghukhile ngwana wa taxi man. Go out there and find a job since his four pulas can't buy grocery or toiletries, you eat a lot and this house

is too small for all of us, you're a woman now. You can't sleep on the room next to your father and i like you're 10 years old.

Kimberly: I'll find a job

Her: (looking at the pot) Reduce those chicken pieces please, one drumstick is enough for you. Food is expensive and you're not contributing anything.

Kimberly: Ke taa hokotsa... In fact I don't feel like eating chicken today, I'll just eat with soup.

Her: Don't use a lot of heat, those pots are expensive

Kimberly: (reduced the heat) Okay..

Her mother walked out and sat on the couch as Isago cried in her room, she tried to concentrate on the movie she was watching but his cry was irritating.

Her: Ngwana wa lela the!

There was a "fall" then Isago cried hysterically as Kimberly passed by wiping her hands running towards her room where she picked Isago from the floor as blood filled his mouth...

Kimberly: (wiped his mouth) sorry papa autwa....
Sorry... Come here... (rubbed his eyes) Sorry
papa...

He cried even more as she rubbed his eyes with her hand then she remembered she touched the chillies marinade source and hurried to the bathroom where she washed her hands and his face...

Tears filled her eyes as she looked at her son's broken lip then she walked towards her mother...

Kimberly: Why do you hate me? Why do you hate my child so much?

Her: I don't hate you, i hate what you have done with your life. You're a disgrace Kimberly koore o robala le bo taxi man while Ma Cecelia's daughters are married to Nurses and lawyers, goriana Cecelia is a boss

and she is extending her parent's house. Mapula hela wa Mapula the neighborhood's poor single mother has a car that one of her children bought for her, there is a big mention erecting in her yard because her daughters came together with their salaries and built for her wena o tsena di toronko o paletswe ke sekolo o robala le di condae digo tshodisa bana ba ba ntshontsho mogo kana. Where did I go wrong with you?

This is not what I imagined for you

Kimberly: (tearfully rubbing her baby's back) I don't know what to say.. The least you can do is to hold the baby while i cook, now he fell but you heard him crying before. You're not helping me or teaching me how to do things as a new mother, should I just figure it all out on my own?

Her: You didn't need me to teach you how to make a baby ngwanaka, I'm sure you can handle a baby if you taught yourself how to lay under a man.

Kimberly quietly walked to her room where she sat on bed taking care of Isago's injury then her phone rang...

Kimberly: Hello?

Sebaga: (excitedly) did Sunbed

people call you too? Kimberly: No,
did they call you?

Sebaga: Yes, I'm on my way there.

Kimberly: Congratulations, i guess I'll

keep looking... Sebaga: Sorry the

mma, I'm sure o taa bona sengwe.

Kimberly: Yeah, bye..

She hung up fed her son....

At Lillian's home.....

Later on Nathan drove through the gate as the capsule worked him up way earlier than he anticipated. He fixed his trousers as they hurt his boner..

Meanwhile inside the house Junior smiled tying Lillian's hands as they listened to loud music...

Junior: (kissed her neck) Is it too tight?

Lillian: (Giggled) It's okay. Junior don't hurt me

Junior: If it's painful I'll stop...

He tied another cloth on her mouth and yanked her up putting her on his shoulder heading to the kitchen...

Lillian: (head upside down behind him) Hhhh-mmm-kkkhkh...

Junior smiled and placed her on the kitchen

counter, her hands were tied behind her back and her mouth was gagged as well..

He smiled standing between her legs and rolled on the condom...

Junior: Today is just about me and what I want...I
been doing everything for you so today is my turn I
want to fūc this until it falls off...

She shook her head with a muffled voice as
Junior lifted her legs and slid in kissing her....

Meanwhile Nathan opened the main door taking off
his tie...

Nathan: Babe?

He lowered the music volume on the home
theater and heard moaning from the kitchen then
he slowly walked over and stared at them...

Nathan: (clenched his Jaws) What's this?

Junior slid out and moved back picking up his
pants from his ankles as Lillian fell from the
counter and hit the floor still tied and gagged.....

.

.

LIKE AND COMMENT

My Wife's

Boss #46

At Bakwena's office...

Kimberly walked in holding her baby and greeted everyone in the reception area...

Cleaner: How are you?

Kimberly: I'm fine,
papa o teng?

Receptionist: Yes, you still remember
his office akere? Cleaner: (laughed)

How can she forget ao batho

Kimberly: Thanks...

She walked away as they all looked at her...

Receptionist: (clapped once) The Setswana saying that goes botshelo leotwana la koloi boa dikologa was specifically made for this girl. This girl lived a happy childhood playing with pink bicycles with long hair, going to private schools and the best she could do was a taxi man? (shook her head) ke mathata

Cleaner: Le nna I'm shocked and now she looks shabby, koore o monohela

Receptionist: Prison dear, kwa gatwe go maswenyana

Cleaner: And the funny thing even the taxi man dumped her with a baby

Receptionist: (laughed) Basimane gaba tshameke the mma bago imisa beba go nyala o sele. I'm disappointed in this girl, we used to envy her growing up, we thought by now she would be in UK doing PhD in something mmanyana kana ele Miss Botswans

Cleaner: Even her beauty is gone, o plane hela.
Stress is bad autwa...

Meanwhile Kimberly opened the door and smiled at her father as he was talking on the telephone, he smiled at the surprise visit and signaled her to come in...

Bakwena: Mr Lawrence I'll call you right back, let me attend something.

Kimberly untied the baby from her back and took a seat as her father got up and took Isago...

Bakwena: (smiled) Lieutenant? How are you son?... What happened to his lip?

Kim: He fell

Bakwena: (laughed sitting down putting him on his lap) Oh i remember your falls too at this age.. Wena ibile you were worse you scratched your face if we didn't cut your nails

Kimberly: (laughed) I didn't know that.. I felt bad all day, i don't think I'm a good mother.

Bakwena: Nobody ever feels they are good parents and children these age fall all the time, he is using

his backbone now. If you leave him there you'll find him over there, it's progress and it's supposed to happen. In the next few months he will be falling in to buckets and drowning if we are not careful, reta utwa a nwa dikopi hela

Kimberly: (laughed) Papa nna gake bate ngwanake a nwa dikopi

Bakwena: (laughed) If you feel bad wait until you find him eating his own poop or eating soil, if you leave hot water around he will get inside

so this is nothing. Giving birth to a child and being a Parent are totally different things, anyone can give birth but not everyone can be a good parent. What are you doing here?

Kimberly: Papa i know i disappointed you by not choosing the proper career but it was because i love cooking, it makes me happy but I'm willing to correct myself and go back to school for something serious. I want to know what you want me to study and I'll go and study it, I'll pass that course and graduate because I'm not dull. I'll do this for you if you pay my rent until I find a job, i won't find an expensive house. I'll look for a 1 room ya P400 per month. Mama is making things stressful for me and i don't think she likes my son. She says Isago is extremely dark, i don't know if i'm colorblind or what because nna ke bona Isago a siame, he can't be light skinned because his father is brown so i don't understand how she can say that and even if he was extremely dark, would that be a problem? Mama is always talking about how Isago's father is a taxi man. I know she expected me to marry a rich man who will spoil me and buy me cars but i can't control who i love. I would choose Tefelo over a rich handsome to father my child. I admit that I am not a good child you both can be proud of but I'm going through a lot right now... (tearfully) I am ashamed to walk around because I'm from prison and people gossip about

me, I'm not working and my age mates have made progress. I get stressed when I see them working and getting married, their children have places to call home while I'm still the girl i was when I was 12 except that i have a child.

Bakwena: (staring at her) Why do you like cooking?

Kimberly: (tearfully staring at him) It makes me happy... I love doing it just like nurses love helping people and doctors love saving lives.

Bakwena: (sighed) I'll pay that rent, for Isago's sake I'll make it a 1 and half or Batchelor pad but i won't buy you food or anything, you have to take responsibility.

Kimberly: (got up and hugged her father from behind) Thank you...

Bakwena: (sighed) Your mother blames me for how you turned out to be and i don't want her to know that I'm paying your rent, you'll see what to tell her. She is very disappointed in you and our neighbors aren't making it easy for her, people are mocking her that she couldn't raise you properly. You know how the community is. It's about time you took responsibility for yourself Kimmy

Kimberly: This will be a new start for me, thank you. What course do you want me to study?

Bakwena: What do you want to study?

Kimberly: I want to work as a chef but I'll study whatever you want so that you can pay my rent.

Bakwena: (sighed) Then go find a job.

Kimberly: (hugged him again as he sat on his chair holding the baby) Thank you i won't disappoint you..

She took a seat and looked at her father's disappointed face...

Kimberly: I'll make you proud, this is the last time you're bailing me out. I'll take responsibility for myself.

Bakwena: I hope so...

Her phone rang then she stepped out as her father played with Isago...

Kimberly:
Hello?

Tefelo: Hi...

Kimberly: Hey

Tefelo: When am i getting Marshall? I want to spend Saturday with him i won't be working, I'm going to the garden.

Kimberly: what

garden? Tefelo: An

event garden

Kimberly: i don't

understand

Tefelo: There is a certain event garden by the river, they are opening officially so ba dirile kind of a family fun day, it's free entrance, I'll be with a few friends who will come with their families so i want to go with Marshall.

Kimberly: Families huh... Is Kaone going to be there?

Tefelo: I'm not going to discuss Kaone with you and let this be the last time you ask anything about her, when I call you it's about Marshall, not you or me or anyone else.

Kimberly: You're not getting him if you're going to approach me with that attitude. I'll be busy with him.

Tefelo: (took a deep breath looking at Barona who was coaching him to chill) so when is a good time to get him?

Kimberly: I don't know, I'm doing a lot of things right now. I'm trying to move out of my mother's house.

Tefelo: Kimberly ke bata ngwana ka Saturday, it's important for him to be there

Kimberly: He won't be there

He hung up and put his phone on the table...

Tefelo: (shook his head)

What do i do? Barona: I

don't know... Go to court

Tefelo: I need him this Saturday at the opening, it would be nice if he is there taking pictures on that garden, he might like those pictures when he is grown. Besides everyone will be with their children, why can't i be with mine? I'm beginning to hate Kimberly, her behavior is not funny anymore

Barona: But this time you asked nicely, you didn't harass her or order her, she knows le ene deep down that she is wrong. Let her be,

Tefelo: I'm going to get my son on Saturday

Barona: Another episode of abuse? Do you know that if do that everyone is going to call you abusive?

Tefelo: So i let her stop me from being with my son?

Barona: You'll go to court tomorrow, i know it takes forever but it's the only option you have now because if you take him by force it makes you look bad. Mo lese...

He shook his head and sighed...

Barona: On brighter side... How is the hunt going?
About your father?

Tefelo: Amogelang sent me his number but I haven't called him yet, i don't know how to start but i hear he is coming to Maun tomorrow. I want to meet him and hear his side of the story.

Barona: (looked at Amogelang and Aaron's pictures) But he is your father... There is no way he ain't. Why move just before you were born? If your mother was 15 then he slept with her when she was 14, that's

disgusting. I have a daughter and i would be pissed if anyone touched her at 14, this guy was a douche bag, no offense

Tefelo: (swallowed worryingly) As much as i want to find out who my father is I wouldn't want to know him if he raped my mother, it would make sense why she went through everything alone. A 14 year old having to deal with pregnancy?

(clenched his Jaws) I don't want to be a product of rape or molestation. That would mean Seanokeng intentionally stayed away from me all these years because I am a reminder of her horrific childhood and the last thing I want is for her to reject me when I approach her, i would rather channel my energy into finding Kaone or just respecting Kaone and move on with another woman, get married and have children.

Barona: But you have to be prepared for anything, since they girl says Seanokeng was a quiet child especially because you were like the poorest family in the community this guy was well off, he used her and scared her somehow.. I'm not trying to stress you out but it's obvious and you have to deal with it.

Tefelo: (swallowed) Yeah...

Barona: Seanokeng le ene wherever she is she might want to see you but she might be scared to approach you thinking you'll get angry especially

since you went to prison, she probably thinks you are some kind of a thug. You don't have to think negative all the time, she might not be that bad. She was a child dealing with the scary situation of having a baby she knew she wasn't supposed to have.

Tefelo: (stood up) Come to think of it, i have to talk to my grandfather. I can't shake the feeling that he is somehow involved in this, there is just something he is not telling me.

Barona: Old people have terrible secrets, mmotse o le serious

Tefelo: (shoulder bumped) Alright, we will talk.. I hope the free picnic goes well

Barona: We advertised it, people like free things. They will come and have their picnics here. What's important is for them to spread pictures of your garden on social media.

Tefelo: Sure, go back to work

Barona: (laughed pulling the laptop over) Cheers...

At Nathan's house...

Meanwhile Junior zipped his pants as Nathan stared at him....

Nathan: (angrily) Junior what are you doing with my wife? Junior: (heart pounding) I'm sorry...

Junior's feet and hands trembled as he looked in Nathan's furious eyes then he quickly took out his phone and pressed 1 for speed dial, it rang his father once before Nathan slapped it off his hand, it hit the fridge and crushed on the floor.

Nathan pushed him against the counter hitting his backbone on the edge and slid down then he yanked Lillian up and roughly pulled down the gag...

Lillian: (crying sweating) Thank God you're here, he raped me.He raped me.....

LIKE AND COMMENT....

My Wife's

Boss #47

At Nathan's house...

Junior: I didn't rape her!

Nathan: Shut up! (looking at her) Do you honestly think I'll believe that nonsense? I mean like seriously are you going to disrespect me to that level?

Lillian: (crying as tears met on her chin) Okay I'm sorry... I'm sorry...

Nathan: (frowned pointing at him with a thumb) And you cheat on me with this? Really?

Lillian: I'm sorry...

He took a deep breath and turned to Junior...

Nathan: Get the hell out of my house before i kick your teeth out..

He crawled to pick his phone but Nathan stepped on his hand pressing it down...

Nathan: Leave the phone, your father will come get it from me.

He moved his shoe then Junior ran outside and slipped at the door, Nathan looked at Lillian again and headed to the bedroom taking off his shirt.... Lillian followed him naked with her hands tied behind her back...

Lillian: Can you untie me so that we can talk? Nathan: (changed his vest for a t-shirt) I didn't tie you

She sat on the bed and tearfully watched him putting his clothes in the bag.....

Nathan: (shaky voice) I always knew at the back of my head that this day would come... I knew...

Lillian: (crying) Nathan I'm sorry... I was just- (looking at his boner) Are you okay?

Nathan: (hung his bag on his shoulder) I'm moving out until the divorce is final. (paused looking at her) I hope he fucked you like you wanted, I'm sorry I wasn't rough enough for you.

I don't want to bore any longer than i did.

Lillian: (crying walking up to him naked and tied)

Nathan please I'm sorry babe, I'm sorry for hurting you and disrespecting our home. Please don't go, you know I don't have anyone but you, I'm sorry...

Nathan: (shook his head tearfully) You're naked and tied, how am i going to get over that?

Lillian: I'll help you... Let me.... Allow me...

Nathan: I'm sorry...

She followed him through the living room...

Lillian: (crying) Nathan? I know about Kaone, i knew all along but i didn't hold it against you... I forgave you

Nathan: (paused and looked at her) You forgave me for what exactly? What did i do?

Lillian: I'm not shifting the blame but give me a chance-

Nathan: You forget easily but it's fine because I shouldn't have been curious about you in the first place, this heart break wasn't meant to be mine. I called it upon myself. Call a taxi to collect the children because I'm not in a condition to pick children from school. At least now i know why i was paying for a day care while you stayed home doing nothing.

He walked out and closed the door then Lillian walked back to the bedroom where she sat on the bed grabbing her phone slowly, she struggled to press the numbers and finally called her friend....

Lala: Hello?

Lillian: (she knelt down and spoke on the phone) Hi, where are you? Lala: I just got home, why?

Lillian: Please hurry over here and untie me, please Lala: Why? What happened?

Lillian: Just get over here. Dropa gake kgone go dropa.

She hung then Lillian sat on the bed waiting. Minutes later Lala walked in and headed to the bed and paused at the door in shock..

Lala: Why are you naked?

Lillian: (stood up and turned around) Untie me... Lala: (untying her) Can you please start talking?

Lillian: Nathan caught me with Junior-our neighbor's son. He took a few clothes, he says he is moving out until the divorce is final.

Lala: Please tell me you're kidding so you can actually cheat? Is it because of that issue?

Lillian: Junior was-never mind. I'll sound stupid. He charmed me and i fell for it..

Lala: You have a big problem and i don't know how to help you Lillian: I'll talk to him..

She put on her clothes and cleaned the house talking to Lala...

At Tefelo's home...

Tefelo sighed and looked at his grandfather...

Tefelo: Do you know Nkomo?

Him: Well.. He was our neighbor, he stayed over there... (pointed) But he sold that plot and left.

Tefelo: Why did he move?

Him: Where did you get

his name? Tefelo: I met

his son

Him: Oh, what did he say?

Tefelo: I don't understand why you can't be honest with me about who i am, I'm not a child anymore and i understand that things happen. Right now you're the only family i have, granny is not here, Seanokeng is not here and i don't have a father, why can't you be honest because like i have always been telling you, i have a feeling you know something I don't. You never looked for your daughter, why? In fact forget that, did this man have an affair with Seanokeng?

Him: Nkomo was my friend until he did something I considered out of line since then i stopped talking to him, months after he told me something and but asked me to talk to my daughter so that he can buy something to make the problem go away. He offered me money to make sure Seanokeng didn't say anything. I used to drink a lot and he came at the time when i was craving alcohol so i sat Seanokeng down and threatened her. I'm sorry but that's all i did.. I told her not to say anything because Nkomo was going to take care of it, i thought he did because Seanokeng got really sick

about 2 months before you were born. I didn't know the pregnancy didn't go away i guess when he noticed the pregnancy was still around him and his wife left because Seanokeng was underage. He could have been sent to jail for defilement

Tefelo: Please don't talk in riddles, he did what? Why are you using bo something instead of going straight to the point?

Him: Okay one day i came from the cattle post and went to his house, your grandmother was at the farm and his wife and children weren't home, she had gone to check on her parents at her home village so when i got there i found Seanokeng crying with swollen eyes sitting on the

sofa while he was offering her water and painkillers that's when he panicked and told me he was having an affair with Sea

Tefelo: So why was she crying? Him: He said it was her first time

Tefelo: What did Sea say? Where was she when he said all these Him: She was there just rubbing her tears.

Tefelo: This whole story doesn't make sense, you knew what happened and you didn't report? You even threatened her to keep quiet?

Him: That's what i have always been referring to when i say i was a bad man. She was probably more afraid of me than she was Nkomo.

Tefelo: So where is she? Him: I don't know

Tefelo: (stood up) You're unbelievable, i gave you way too much respect than you deserve. So you watched your friend molest a child just because she wasn't your blood? Wow... Bye

Him: Tefelo

He got in the car and drove off.....

At the lodge...

Nathan sat on the bed sipping wine and played the music on his phone, he moved up the bed and leaned against the wall with the phone on his chest...

He listened to one song on repeat mode as he sipped wine then he dialed someone...

Her: hello?

Nathan: Hi, I'm listening to this other song and i feel like the lyrics are talking about us. I feel like it's you talking about me

Her: Wa tsena ne Nathan? O nole?

Nathan: (sipped wine) Listen to it, I'm going to try singing it, I'm not a good singer so don't judge...

*I had a dream
We were sipping
whiskey neat Highest
floor, the Bowery
And I was high
enough Somewhere
along the lines We
stopped seeing eye
to eye You were
staying out all night
And I had enough

No, I don't wanna know where you been or
where you're going But I know I won't be
home

And you'll be on your own

Who's gonna walk you through the dark side of the
morning?

Who's gonna rock you when the sun won't let you sleep?

Who's waking up to drive you home when you're drunk and all alone? Who's gonna walk you through the dark side of the morning?

It ain't me*

Her: The lyrics are on point, why are you calling me? Where is Lillian? Nathan: I caught her sleeping with another man-boy

Her: I can't help you. Delete my number and don't think about me in that manner.

Her: I shouldn't have left you

Her: I'm glad you did. Delete my number. E nne labohelo ere o nale le stress obo o nteletsa i have more serious things to think about.

She hung up then he sighed rubbing his eyes then he lifted his head staring at his boner, it had been up for hours and he wasn't sure what was next....

At the bar.....

Later that evening Tefelo waited as the cashier approached the car then he opened the door for her, she got in and closed the door...

Her: (sadly) Hey

Tefelo: Hi... (driving) are you okay?

Her: Uh.. It's nothing, I'll be okay. My boss accused me of stealing. Working in a bar is useless it's just that I need the money for my children otherwise I would quit. She only paid me P600 because apparently stock sea misa, i don't know what makes her think i had something to do with it because i don't drink

Tefelo: (laughed) Maybe you gave it to your boyfriend

Her: (laughed) Boyfriend ya eng? If I had a boyfriend he would be the one paying you every month or he would pick me. It's hard to find a boyfriend.

Tefelo: i can't disagree, it's hard to find a partner. Her: Yeah..

Later on he parked in front of the house then she got out, he reversed the car and waited for her as she searched the bag for her keys but they weren't there, she spilled them and properly checked but there was nothing...

Tefelo: Gorileng?

Her: I can't find my keys

Tefelo: Did you forget them at work? Let's go back for them

Her: I don't remember holding them at work and there is no use, my boss locked up and i can't tell her to come back, you know how she is. Can you take me to my cousin's house?

Tefelo: Sure, let's go...

She jumped in the car, Tefelo drove to her cousin's house where she knocked for over 30 minutes and called her but there were no answers. She rubbed her cold arms as she knocked on the windows..

Tefelo: Areye wago robala ko lapeng, nna ka otsela motho wa modimo

{Let's go to my house, I'm sleepy}

Her: You have a girlfriend, i always see you with her, what will she think of me?

Tefelo: Motho yoo o nthadile areye nna ka otsela kana ke go togele oshapo? It's cold and it's almost midnight. {that person dumped me,, should I leave you behind?}

She reluctantly got in the car then Tefelo drove off....

Minutes later he opened the door as she followed him inside, he locked the door and pulled out his t-shirt, she quickly faced the other way avoiding a glimpse of his chest...

Tefelo: Couch

or bed? Her:

Couch

Tefelo: I'm coming

He brought her a pillow and a blanket...

Tefelo: I ate at the mall, are
you hungry? Her: No I'm fine

Tefelo:

Goodnight

Her:

Goodnight

She watched his back as he walked away and hit the passage lights switching them off, she took off her clothes and laid down listening as he peed in the bathroom and brushed his teeth then he switched off the lights and went to bed.

She waited until he was asleep and took a quick bath, meanwhile Tefelo heard movements and got up. He slowly walked to the bathroom and opened the door as she was drying herself with a rag...

Tefelo: Oh sorry... I forgot I had-(staring
at her body) Wow Her: (covered her
breast and crossed her legs) What?

Tefelo: (swallowed drooling looking at her

kitkat) Can I have that? Her: (laughed) What?

Tefelo: That, Can i fuck

you? Her: (laughed

awkwardly) Okay..

He walked over and French kissed her then he lifted her up and walked to the bedroom as she put her arms around his neck kissing back.

He got in the dark room and laid her on the bed then he opened the wardrobe touching all over looking for a box of condoms, he found it and walked back to bed then he kissed her getting between her legs, she rubbed his back as he cut the condom with his teeth and lifted his body rolling it on and #Removed. (9t)

Like and Comment

The explicit scene that has been removed will be posted at TWIM followers and it will be pinned at the top.

- .
- .
- .

My Wife's

Boss #48

At Tefelo's house...

The next morning Tefelo listened to music as ironed his t-shirt on the couch whistling, the cashier quietly walked in and leaned by the door frame smiling at him, he turned and looked at her...

Tefelo: Hey. Good morning

Her: Good morning..

Tefelo: What time do you

go to work? Her: at 10

Tefelo: You can go back to sleep, I'll come by around 9 so we can go buy you a copy of the key

Her: Do you eat in the morning? Tefelo:

Sometimes, why?

Her: Let me help you with breakfast, I'll sleep when you leave. Tefelo: Thanks

He put on his clothes. Minutes after she walked back in with a cup of tea and three slices of bread...

Tefelo: Thanks...

He sat down and had his tea as she sat on the couch, there was an awkward moment as both thought about the night before but none of them wanted to talk about it.

Tefelo: How many children do you have? Her: 2, a 5 year old and a 2 year old.

Tefelo: Same

father? Her:

No

Tefelo: Where are the fathers?

Her: The oldest's father died in a car accident when he was 3, i got depressed because we were very serious. Soon after i met another man, i think i was trying to fill the void my baby daddy left but it didn't work out because he wasn't there to stay. He disappeared when i told him i

was pregnant. He said we should abort but i couldn't and he said if I don't abort I'll raise it alone and here i am. What about the lady wa diaparo tse di ko bedroomng?

Tefelo: She had an argument with my baby's mother and dumped me because of the harsh words they exchanged.

Her: Did you sleep with the baby mama? Tefelo: No, i didn't cheat.

Her: Ijoo, okay. How many children do you have?

Tefelo: Just one. How come i have never seen your children at your house?

Her: They stay at the cattle post with my mother, i knock off very late at night that's why I can't stay with them.

Tefelo: Alright.. (finished his tea) I have to go, you'll talk to me if something comes up before 9

Her: Okay

He walked out, she stood at the window watching him drive off then she took out her phone and dialed her friend...

Her: Meme

Meme: (laughed) Ija abo ke letse ke se dirile, ke letse ke dirile bofebejwa number 1...I'm so ashamed of myself, i feel sorry for my nunu!

Her: (laughed) Ee?

Meme: Remember

Tefelo? Her: Guy

ya RunX?

Meme: Emma... So i realised i lost my keys when he was dropping me off last night, ke bata key, key dololo. Went to my cousin, cousin le yone dololo... So guy e hela pelo mo koloing are uh hei areye wago robala ko game

Her: (laughed and crossed her legs on the table)
Haibo! Tefelo looks like he knows his shit, maswenyana a gagwe a sexy and he has a way he looks at women o katswa a rata sex mogo maswe. I'm always staring at his zip ke ipotsa dipotsonyana

Meme: Fosek wena, you can't fantasize about him now,(sighed) Autwa- nyaa ke rona bao rea tsena ko ga guy. He takes the bed and i take the couch-gaore before re raana goodnight he takes off his t-shirt in the living room and then i saw his dick pointers going down his pants, ke utwa ke tsidihalelwa ke leba gosele ka pela, mme we Poppy Tefelo o sexy a utwa? Anyway he looks at me offering food are o jele kare no I'm good then he goes away. Ke mo reeditse a itsukunya abo ago robala so kea nanabela for a quick shower, guy go raya gore e tsoswa ke metsi ke utwa lebati druu...

Her: Hee!

Meme: Guy looks at my slice of heaven and goes can i have that? Her: (raised her eyebrows smiling) Just like that?

Meme: Sheh and he was serious he went like can i? Can i fuck you? (they both laughed) it was so awkward and sexy how he just asked for my nunus without even lying to me gotwe i love you, hewe katse e kana ka peba maaka a ithela rea tewa ke banna ba Maum nnya mma Tefelo only asked to fuck nothing more and guess what i said?

Her: Mmh... I'm not guessing... Njela

Meme: I said okay, just like that....(laughed) i didn't ask him questions i said take it akere he was asking with honesty? He deserved that kuku for

being brave enough to ask for exactly what he wanted not to lie to me pretending he loved me.

Poppy: The good thing about a guy like that is that you don't get disappointed or feel used after akere le wena you were aware and you wanted a piece of him.

Meme: Thata even in the morning we didn't say anything about it but damn this guy ke kakapa waitse wena, banna ba bangwe ekare ba etse morobalo ko sekolong. Tefelo o mpeile pelo and i won't need dick again until next year. I'm telling you if he can keep fucking me once every six months I'll enjoy single life because watching porn and flicking myself isn't as sweet as his dick(they both laughed loudly). I woke up wet wet ke kopakopanye i think i came three times

Poppy: Three times? Don't remind me of that guy wa maloba ke go jela dikgang ka ene, guy ele mma...

Meme: (laughed) Now i finally understand why you were going mad

Poppy: The power of sex with no strings attached, kana hoo o parola hela o ikgotsogatsa because you know you'll never be together

Meme: (laughed) like i did last night, he yanked me up and mpaya ha godimo then he tapped me from the bottom gotwe "fuc this dic babe, go down" ga rialo a ntobeletsa mo dicking ya gagwe

kaha le ene a dira ke hemeHEMA ke utwa gore
bleksem le tsenye hela lothe mogo nna

Poppy: (laughed) Mma don't make me miss
someone's husband, it's so sad when another
woman's husband knows shit and knowing the
wives don't want to let us taste is so unfair. Kana
guy ele...

Meme: (laughed) An guy has a woman's clothes
in here, he says they broke up but i also saw a
baby cot, walker le a brand new baby car seat. He
admitted that he has a child though they look like
they have never been used before, i think he is
expecting a baby with another woman

Poppy: Big mistake... Believe him... Believe what he says until you find out otherwise.

Meme: Yeah, hey... Let me make something to eat
Poppy: Bye motho

She hung up and made breakfast.....

At the garden....

Tefelo opened the door to the storage room showing the couple the garden facilities...

Tefelo: And this is where you put your food if you're going to cook instead of hiring a catering company. We only have 2 fridges at the moment because we just started but as time goes on we will buy a cold room.

Woman: (turned to her man smiling) I love it... (turned and looked at the green large field) Wow... We are going to have beautiful pictures.

Man: (holding her waist) I love the riverbank... What did you do there?

Tefelo: We cut the grass and dirt going to the river and bought 5 loads of white sand

Man: It looks like a beach... This is a beautiful

place (took out his phone) How do we pay?

Woman: Pay the whole 6K,i don't want stories on the last minute. Tefelo: (laughed) If you booked it's yours for that day.

Man: (pressing his phone) I'm sending you 4K right now, tomorrow I'll bring the balance.

Tefelo: (the money reported) Thanks..

Woman: Receipt?

Tefelo: Shit... (laughed) I forgot to buy the receipt book, you're my first customers. I didn't even expect you to pay immediately because le go bula officially re bula ka Saturday

Man: (laughed) Go make a receipt book, you'll call us to collect it
Tefelo: (shook hands)

Thanks for understanding..

Woman: Bye

The couple got in their car and drove off as Tefelo locked the gate and dialed Barona while he drove towards the main road....

Barona: Yeah, i tried calling you early this morning, you didn't answer
Tefelo: (laughed) I was busy, I was with this lady i pick from work

Barona: (laughed) No, nigga you're supposed to be crying not sweating on top of people's daughters

Tefelo: (laughed) First of all I'm crying, I'm just self medicating gape i don't think Kaone will change her mind about me because she even told her mother. She is ignoring my calls and text messages.

Barona: I understand. Nathan o letse a bonye marago a seboko kana Tefelo: (laughed) What happened?

Barona: I guess they had an argument days before about sex though he avoided to tell me about it but it seems mosadi one asa kgotsogale and he bought a pill maybe Viagra, he went home with the intention to ram

the wife ha tsena o ithela bafanas a itathetse, apparently it's not even a man it's a boy next door.

Tefelo: Shit, is he okay?

Barona: He has been admitted in the hospital because he reacted to the pill, erection didn't go no matter how many times he gave himself a hand job.

Tefelo: The way Nathan was having sex i never thought he had issues concerning sex, his big ego must have crushed kana laitame o ipona size ko sexing? Ithela a ipoka mogo maswe, Lillian a senang di hips o bata clapa

Barona: (laughed) Lillian is useless, he says he is divorcing but I told him not to think about it just yet, a eme pele until after the dust has settled he refused.

Tefelo: Wait for what? He should Divorce her, she is not serious. I can't marry a woman and have her disrespect me like that

Barona: Guys shit happens, maybe it's because I know i can have sex with someone i don't love just to relief myself so before i can jump in to the conclusion ya divorce I'd forgive her and see what happens

Tefelo: A woman cheats with someone she loves and wishes to replace you with if he does al the

right things wa reng tota? Women cheat with people they have feelings for

Barona: Little girls ee but grown women can cheat for sex just like men, that's why a rich woman can sleep with a handyman. Shit happens

Tefelo: Ae not with me.

Barona: (laughed) You guys are just too uptight, women and men are the same le sex women love sex as much as us. Kana ithela gake shapile mmagwe Fenke sente a phakela a bereka monna a cleaner a mpitsa babe corner to corner.

Tefelo: (laughed) I agree with you except the cheating part, I'll never forgive a cheating woman. I know better

Barona: Santse le le malaitenyana le taa gola. Shit happens maybe one day you will love a woman ago sokodisa o bona gore wa jola mme gore omo togele go pala, nna the monna nkile abo ke betsa bafana mo strateng ke jola le matratane wa ko Zola, rele 3 mo go ene mme go sena yoo batang gotswa, re lwa mo go serious. Nako nngwe we went to a Township rollers game ngwanyana bo ago ndoja a tsamaya le the other guy, i searched everywhere until i found them at a bar, ra elwa e matho mahibidu. I been through shit so i can analyse things better, sometimes cheating has nothing to do with love Lillian doesn't love that boy, she probably wanted sex, period! If he forgives her she will behave especially because women rebuke themselves must better than us

Tefelo: (laughed) You live in your own world but i hear you mme hela not forgiving a woman for cheating. Women are supposed to be perfect and flawless, the only flaw they can have is mouth diarrhea or an imperfect body, that i can deal with not having a whore for a wife no.

Barona: (laughed) I hear you

Tefelo: I'll check on him later, I'm going to meet Nkomo. Barona: He agreed to

meet you?

Tefelo: Reluctantly

Barona: Alright,

good luck Tefelo:

Sure

He hung up and continued driving...

At the mall parking lot....

Later on Tefelo parked next to Nkomo's car and stepped out looking at the old man as he uncomfortably sat with his arm on the steering wheel..

Tefelo got in the front seat and closed the door then he shook hands with him as the old man's eyes ran around avoiding him..

Tefelo: My name is Tefelo, i am Seanokeng's son. She abandoned me right after birth but i heard you had an affair with her so I'm wondering if there is a chance that you are my father

Nkomo: No, I'm not your father. I would never sleep with a girl younger than my daughter

Tefelo: I know you had sex with her and even tried to abort

Nkomo: Tell your father to tell you the truth, he was sleeping with his step daughter, if it was me why would Sea run away? Wouldn't she tell her parents about me? If he was so innocent why wouldn't she tell?

Tefelo: Why did you move?

Nkomo: Because i didn't want anything to do with

Sea and your father, there were times he would make her drink pills and he would take her to my house, my wife was at her home village so because this girl would wake up at my house i feared being implicated should their matter go to police.

Tefelo: What kind of pills?

Nkomo: I don't know, they made her sleep completely. He used to bring them when he came from the safaris. He was a temporary tour guide.

Tefelo: Why can't you people be honest with me? So where is Seanokeng?

Nkomo: I don't know

Tefelo: Don't i look like your children? Please tell me you're not going to deny the truth even when it hits you on the face

Nkomo: having the same complexion and height doesn't mean you are the same blood. Go tshwana ke go tshwana hela. Please don't call me again, I'm not your father and I don't appreciate these accusations. The only person who knows your father is your mother, if she can't tell you there is no how i can help you.

Tefelo: (staring at him) When i find my mother the first thing I'm going to confirm is that you or my grandfather never touched her and if any of you did and got her pregnant I'm going to kill both of you one by one just for her. You're both disgusting old bags, something happened to my mother and I'm going to find out what. Even if i have to wait 10 years to afford DNA test between me and Amogelang or Aaron at the end of the day If you're my father and Sea confirms she never allowed you to touch her I'm going to kill you. You can trust me on this one. I'm going to stab you once on the chest with a knife and you will bleed to death while i watch you take your last breath. It's a promise

He stepped out and slammed the door....

At Tefelo's house...

Later on there was a knock on the door then Meme opened the door wearing Tefelo's big t-shirt, Kaone's heart jumped as she stared in her eyes...

Kaone: Hi

Meme: Hi

Kaone: Is Tefelo home?

Meme: No, his car is not outside

Kaone: I can see i was just asking. I need to get my clothes from his room

Meme:

Come in

Kaone:

Thanks

She headed to the bedroom and packed the last of her clothes then she opened the drawers and got her jewelry. A box of condoms on the headboard caught her attention, it had only one condom remaining...

She took a deep breath and collected all her belongings.

Meanwhile Tefelo parked outside and walked in as Meme was lying on the couch, he got on top of her kissing her as she put her arms around his neck hugging him with her legs...

Tefelo: (whispered) Let's use the last
condom before we go Meme: (moaning)
Okay but there is some-

Kaone walked in the living room holding her bag
and paused looking at them, Tefelo leaped getting
off her and swallowed looking at her...

Tefelo: Fuck... Hey babe, what are you doing here?

She walked over and baby kissed him then she opened the door...

Kaone: (standing at the door) I'm glad you're coping, see you in another life. Bye

Tefelo: (followed her) Babe come on.. I'm just-

Kaone: (smiled tearfully) You don't have to explain, you didn't cheat on anyone... (laughed and rubbed a tear falling) I just hope you used the condom right because you have never used a condom before.. (faked a laughter) ene e aperwe sente tota? (he faked a laughter and swallowed sadly) Take care... Sex eseka yago lathisa Marshall ija

Tefelo: (laughed)

It won't Kaone:

Shap

He watched her get in the car with another woman then she waved at him as he stood at the door watching the car disappear with her.....

DAYS LATER....

LIKE AND COMMENT...

-
-
-
-
-

.

My Wife's

Boss #49

At Sunbed...

Kaone smiled as a client walked out then her phone rang, she picked and sat down sliding a pen on her front pocket....

Kaone: Hello?

Mmagwe Fenke: Hey you, kante jaanong

le nna o nthadile? Kaone: (laughed) No of course not. How are you doing?

Mmagwe Fenke: I'm good, are you serious you left this guy?

Kaone: It's not like I can change my mind, he has moved on. O raya gore ekare o thala motho gompiano kamoso be a thathela mosadi yo mongwe. It wasn't hard for him to replace me and it didn't take him more than 24 hours.

Mmagwe Fenke: Well i can't defend that but the guy really loved you, he named his business ka

wena and he was willing to officially open it on your birthday. Yesterday i heard Rragwe Fenke talking to him ba bua ka gore Spar called him about your birthday cake. Are you going to the opening tomorrow?

Kaone: We are over, why should i go? I don't want to send him mixed signals and he moved on. I didn't like his girlfriend's attitude gake bate go itshulagaletsa botshelo.

Mmagwe Fenke: I'm disappointed in you Kaone, i understand where you are coming from but you left Tefelo for something that isn't his fault. If as a woman you date a man that has a baby mama you must know that she might give you trouble and you must be ready to ignore her. How can you leave a man who had accepted your condition? a man that missed work just to hold you until you fall asleep? Had he cheated with Kimberly i would understand but he didn't even cheat, Kaone nnaka i understand you're young but relationships are more than kisses and hugs. O ijelaseditse most women suffering from your condition can't find a man that gives tender care like Tefelo, i understand you're afraid to be stressed but if a man chose you and doesn't cheat it has to be a motivation, a strong woman doesn't run away from her problems, she takes them head on.

Kaone: (sighed) There is no use for us to discuss it because even if i change my mind he is gone. He belongs to another woman. I'll just stay single, I'm fine. I wish i knew he was planning a surprise birthday party for me, I'm a little sad that I disappointed him, he endured the costs of ordering a cake and all that.

Mmagwe Fenke: Can you come for me as a friend? Obviously the guys will be busy drinking beer, we will relax on the grass or dip our feet on the sand or something

Kaone: (reluctantly)

Mma- Mmagwe Fenke:

Pleaaaaase.. Kaone:

Okay but i won't be

long

Mmagwe Fenke: Thank you, Saturday morning we are going shopping. I want to stop breastfeeding and loose baby fat

Kaone: (laughed) Yes babe, get

your freak on! Mmagwe Fenke:

(laughed) Bye

She hung up smiling....

At Nathan's room...

Nathan slowly woke up as an irritating knock continued..

Nathan: (angrily) I'm coming..!

The annoying knock got even harder as he boiled putting on his t-shirt wondering why the housekeeper was being rude...

Nathan: (opened the door) What? (relaxed) oh

Tefelo: (laughed) I bet you were about to say you're fired!

Nathan: (laughed) I was wondering why they were knocking in the first place because i turned the Do Not Disturb sign on, come in

Tefelo: (walking in) Sure

He closed the door and followed Tefelo as he looked at his messed up room with boxes of pizza and takeaways on the floor...

Tefelo: It's a mess in here, why aren't you letting the housekeepers do their job?

Nathan: I need privacy

Tefelo: (sat on the bed) Take a shower, I'm going to get you later we going to watch the game at one of the hotels around and play pool, it's hot we can swim while at it. I already spoke to Barona and he agreed.

Nathan: (sighed) Not a good time for me

Tefelo: Dude you're not going to say no, i have to spend as much time with you so that I can enjoy seeing the karma on your eyes. I can't get enough of it, i have to be with you

Nathan: (laughed shaking his head) Nxla tsek

Tefelo: (laughed) I dodged a bullet didn't i? I thought i lost a good woman kante God protected my little heart hane ele nna nkabo ke suleke pelo. I don't want to find myself in your shoes laitaka

Nathan: (laughed) I haven't told my father about it because i know he will say i told you so.

Tefelo: You just need time, you'll be alright , staying indoors won't help. I'm going work we will meet later, wanted to check on you.

Nathan: Thanks for dropping by

Tefelo: Cool.. (awkwardly) By the way what's up with the viagra? I didn't want to ask maloba because you were in the hospital

Nathan: (avoided eye contact) Apparently i

ejaculate within a split second

Tefelo: (laughed) Didn't you know? Ke raya ka gore ware apparently

Nathan: Nna ke ne ke bona ke le shapo hela though it was hard for me to delay my ejaculations

Tefelo: You need to see a doctor, over the counter meds are dangerous because you don't even know the cause of your problems.

Nathan: I did see a doctor, they did some tests. I passed most but I'm waiting for other results, I'm getting them next week.

Tefelo: Alright.. Shap akere?

Nathan: Shap... (he walked out) Wait-(Tefelo paused and looked at him) thanks for coming

Tefelo: Sure, let's just make sure this never happens again. Not even with my ex's next time i wouldn't just punch you, I'd do worse

Nathan: (laughed) brother code

refreshed and noted. Tefelo: (staring at him) I'm serious about it

Nathan: I know, it won't happen again. (sighed) There is something i have to tell you though

Tefelo: What?

Nathan: I called Kaone a few days ago, i was drunk and stressed but she plainly rejected me and warned me to never call or think about her like that. Sorry

Tefelo: Lillian strike 1...Kaone Strike 2..you exhausted all your chances. Nathan: (both laughed) It will never happen again

Tefelo: Alright cheers

He walked out and closed the door...

At the bar...

Meme sat in the office as her boss walked in...

Boss: (angrily) We did stock counting yesterday, stock se thaela hela thata....I don't know how I'm supposed to work with people who i can't trust,

Meme: I don't drink and i don't have a boyfriend that you can say maybe I'm feeding with your beer. There must be another explanation for this, has your husband paid the beers he takes every weekend with his friends? Kana there is no how we can refuse to give your husband beer because he doesn't even ask, he opens the fridges and serve all his friends.

Boss: Nnyaa mma it's not about that and i don't think he can drink this much. The missing stock is too much and I have been patient enough.. You just have to leave the job I fired Mpule this morning.

Meme: But boss you know i have 2 children-

Boss: I don't want to be involved in your private life, we're done

Meme: What about my pay akere i worked 2 weeks-

Boss: I don't have money

Meme: (stood up) Hae fokof maan! monna wa gago o thola ha le ditsalatsa gagwe from there you accuse us? Mxm a Motswana will always be a Motswana koore making a mare thousand per month makes you think you're Donald Trump? Wa ipona mosadi ke wena mme ole maswe ka meno a

ragilee nkare mogata a nkgodi.

Boss: (jaws dropped) Mmila? Mmila what did you say?

Meme: Ware Nngwilangwila o nkutule o athamisiwa kii and your husband is sleeping with your friend.(walking out) Mxm tsamaela koo ba baranyana ya gago e senang moreko.

She walked and slammed the door. Minutes down the road she dialed her friend...

Poppy: Hello

Meme: (tearfully) Mxm this evil woman fired me knowing very well she can't control her husband's drinking in the bar.

Poppy: Mxm.. You'll find another job, I'll help you look around. If i hear something I'll tell you.

Meme: I'm so stressed... I just want to be with my children. I'm going to get them at the cattle post ke ba bone 2 days...

Poppy: Ee go take them so that they can distract you for a while Meme: Mmmh.. Talk later

She hung up...

In Tefelo's car...

Tefelo's phone rang as he drove...

Tefelo: Hello?

Amo: Yo
what's up?

Tefelo: Not

much

Amo: So the old man denied everything? I was just talking to him and he denied, my mother also denied knowing anything.

Tefelo: He denied, problem is i don't know where Sea is

Amo: (sighed rubbing his daughter's back as she laid on his chest sucking her thumb) If you need help you have my number, i gave Aaron your number as well.

Tefelo: No problem, hey by the way I'm opening my event garden tomorrow, there are picnic spots and jumping castles, it's kind of like a family fun day except it's smaller.

Amo: (laughed) No shit! You own that? My wife was on my case about it this morning, she wants to take our daughter there and she told me i should be there too, now i have a good reason to go

Tefelo: (laughed) Cool, see you there

He hung and dialed Kimberly....

At Kimberly's house...

Kimberly smiled changing her son's clothes then she took pictures of him, her phone rang and she sat down picking..

Kimberly:

Hello?

Tefelo: Hey

Kimberly:

Hey

Tefelo: Just checking if it's possible to get Isago tomorrow for the family fun day

Kimberly: I already told you I'll be doing something with him
Tefelo: (took a deep breath) Okay go shap

Kimberly: I need another P300 for groceries, i need sugar and sour milk, i produce a lot of milk if i eat motogo

Tefelo: I'll send it later... .

Kimberly: Thanks

Tefelo: Okay...(sighed frustratedly) Kimmy the mma nneela ngwana kamoso, i won't be long with him at least 3 hours hela. I know he is still a baby so he will be on his pram the entire time, all the children will be there i just want to be with him for an hour or two. Ke ago kopa babe please... I'll give you P500 if you let me have him and you can use the money to go do your hair or something to pass time while I'm with him. What do you think? (she kept quiet) Kimmy?

Kimberly: (sighed) We are doing something together tomorrow besides he is not feeling well.

Tefelo: (sighed) Go shapo

He hung up then she sighed feeling a little guilty but the thought of Kaone completing her family with her son assured her she was right then she continued talking pictures of her son...

At the Office shop...

Later that afternoon Tefelo paid for the receipt book and company stamp processing then he walked out as his phone rang...

Tefelo: Hello?

Meme: Hi, i almost forgot to let you know that i got fired from the bar so don't collect me tonight.

Tefelo: Oh, okay. Why did they fire you? Sone stock?

Meme: Yes, she blames the workers yet her husband and his friends drink for free.

Tefelo: I'm sure you will find another job

Meme: I hope so.. (children playing in the background) I'm planning to rest the whole weekend and spend time with my children then. start job hunting on Monday.

Tefelo: You're already at the cattle post?

Meme: (laughed) No, ke kobilwe kgantele and went straight to the cattle post, I'm home doing my daughter's hair then I'm taking them for ice cream

Tefelo: Let me know when you are in town so that I can come say hi to them.

Meme:

Sure

Tefelo:

Shapo

He hung and got in the car...

Later that afternoon Meme stepped out of the taxi carrying her daughter and held her son's hand...

Meme: This side babe..

The little boy walked on her side playing with a wire, Tefelo blew this horn from a distance and waved at her then she smiled and increased her pace...

They shoulder bumped smiling...

Tefelo:

Hi..

Meme:

Hey..

Tefelo: (taking the girl) Your daughter is beautiful... (smiled lifting her up and tickling her)
Hey there... Hey there

She giggled then he rubbed the little boy's head...

Tefelo: Hey buddy... What's

your name? Him: Yame

Tefelo: You can call me uncle... Let's get you guys ice-cream

Meme: (folded her arms walking along) Don't mind me, I'll just be a spare wheel

Tefelo: (laughed) Are

you jealous? Meme:

(laughed) No

They walked towards the ice-cream machine
as her son pointed salivating.

After getting ice-cream for the children they walked around the mall while Tefelo carried the 2 year old...

Tefelo: hey you know what, if you're bored tomorrow you can bring these guys to the garden. There are jumping castles and water slides

Meme: (laughed) Sounds fun, let's get in this Chinese shop ke ba batelet-shirts and jeans tse di botoka

Tefelo: Sure...

They walked around the shops as Meme bought them cheap clothes then they headed to the car..

Tefelo: (starting the engine) Where are we going? Ke itsapa go renka jaanong can we all go watch a movie?

Meme: Yes, let's go. (smiled pulling a seat belt) Looks like this weekend is starting on a high note..

He reversed the car and drove away...

At Tefelo's house...

Later that evening Tefelo, Meme and the children walked in the house...

Yame looked at the clean couch and decided to sit on the floor playing with his new P5 toy car....

Tefelo: (tapped the couch) Sit up here... (to Meme) what cartoons does he like?

Meme: They hardly watch TV banna ko morakeng

Tefelo: (put cartoons) Okay, Yame is way too old. He has to start preschool... Preschools are cheap gape even government schools now have preschool and they fed children with healthy food like milk, beef and fresh fruits.

Meme: True..I'll see what to do

Yame laughed loudly watching Tom and Jerry...

Yame: (to Tefelo) Look?

Hahahah Tefelo:

(laughed) That's Tom...

Meme quietly watched emotionally as Tefelo laughed with Yame while the girl laid asleep on his chest... Before she could offer to go lay her down she slowly woke up and stared at the TV amused by the cartoons...

Meme: Should i cook something?

Tefelo: Yes, thank God. I thought you'd never ask.
I'm hungry...

Meme got in the kitchen and prepared a meal
as her daughter started crying...

Tefelo: I think she is hungry

Meme: The food will be ready soon...

Tefelo walked to the bedroom and reached in the bag where Kaone had nicely packed Marshall's belongings, he got the feeding bottle and left the bag on the bed.

The baby salivated as he poured juice and handed her the bottle then she kept quiet drinking as Meme served their plates...

Minutes later she placed food on the table and got the baby from Tefelo

Meme: Wena o rata go tsholetsa motho yo,(laughed) le ene o itirile nnana orile tuu mme o kgona go nna(to her) Come here Pinky...

Tefelo: Can't she walk?

Meme: She is a late walker, she recently started taking baby steps and falling... (handed him food) Here is your food...

Meme headed to the bathroom to rollout TP then she caught a glimpse of Marshall's things through the open door to the room.

She turned to the bedroom and looked at them admiringly then she grabbed the brand new walker and went to the living room with it...

Meme: Can i put her in this?

Tefelo: Sure... I don't think my son will use them mmagwe o gana anketela

Meme: (laughed) Are you infertile? Tefelo: (laughed)

What do you mean?

Meme: Why cry for one child when you can have more than that? Leave her and her son alone if she doesn't want you in their lives. It's not like you can force her to like you.

She put her daughter in the walker then Pinky walked around clapping hands and touching things as Meme smiled holding her waist...

Tefelo: (laughed) Looks like somebody can walk... (snapped his fingers) Hey Little miss pink

Meme: I saw a car seat in there leha kgantele re ne re beile ngwana mo setilong, re taa chargiwa kana...

Tefelo: (laughed) Next time. (his phone rang) Hello?

Nathan: (noisy background) Where are you? The

game is starting...

Barona: (leaned over holding a glass) I have a feeling we are winning tonight...

Tefelo: (laughed) Something came up.. We will meet tomorrow
Barona: (laughed raising his glass) Cheers

Tefelo: (laughed) Cheers, shapo Nate, kamoso malaiteaka.. Both: Shap

He hung up as Meme rubbed his chin...

Meme: (smiled) That was
nice of you
Tefelo: Don't
mention it...

She got the empty plate from his hand and slid it on the table then she slowly stood and led him to the bedroom...

Tefelo: (smiled intrigued and confused) Okay...

She made him sit on the bed and closed the door as he looked at her licking his lip.

she slowly took off her clothes and pushed his chest down getting on top of him kissing him softly and arousing him...

Tefelo: (sighed biting his lower lip as she got down unhooking his belt) I hope I'm not dreaming... (lying on his back he lifted his head

and looked at her as she pulled out the black weapon and played with it the right way) Oh my Gooood...(she leaned over and swallowed it letting it up her throat as he closed his eyes frowning) Holyshhhhh-mmmm.....

She spat it and caught her breath looking in his helpless weak eyes then she got on top of him and kissed him.

He put his weak arms around her waist as she reached behind her and pinned the weapon up...

Tefelo: (caught his breath as she kissed his neck) The condoms are in- (sliding down) uuuuuhhhhhh shiiiiiiiit...

She smiled biting her lower lip and did her thing as grunted liked an injured bull. (9t)

Like and drop a comment below.

-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #50

At Tefelo's house...

The next morning Meme quietly walked in the

bedroom admiring Tefelo as he was asleep.

She reached for his wallet and checked out his ID, he was 3 years younger than her but damn! He fucked like a grown ass man and she

wasn't about to let go. She closed his wallet and quietly placed on the headboard...

His closed eyes made a beautiful curve with their bushy messed up short eyelashes, her heart melted at the view of his well shaved beard that defined his mouth and his chin beard were dark, thick and shiny, the kind that made a sound when you scratched them... He wasn't celebrity handsome but he wasn't bad looking either....

She had never met a man who got worried by not being given his child let alone a man who could have the baby's things in the house, the ones she met could never even admit they had children and the way he lifted Pinky the entire time a day before put the last nail to the package...

She sighed and softly kissed him as he slowly opened his eyes and grabbed her waist pulling her down rolling on top of her...

Tefelo: (kissed her) Morning

Meme: (playing with his chin beard) Morning...

Tefelo: (laid his forehead on her chest yawning) I

don't remember much about last night...

Meme: (laughed and pulled his chin to her face then she kissed him) really?

Tefelo: (smiled cutely biting his lip) Oh hell no i remember the sex down to the ball thing what were you doing to me down there?

Meme: (laughed) A magician never reveals her secret

Tefelo: (laughed) ke gone ke lemogang gore gake itse sepe ka sex, i thought a man was the only one who could-

Meme: (laughed) Stop having sex le ma2000 le defilement ota e dira
Tefelo: (laughed) ele gore how old are you?

Meme: Waii I'm way passed 16 papi autwa?

Tefelo: (laughed and kissed her) Thanks for last night

Meme: (put her arms around his neck) You dosed off soon after, i didn't want to wake you so i let the children sleep in the other room using your son's cot mattress

Tefelo: Okay...

Meme: Come on let go take a shower...

She pushed him off and got up as he squeezed her tiny butt...

Tefelo: What are you cooking?

It smells great
Meme: Bathing first buddy

Tefelo: (sat on the edge of the bed) About last night, are you on contraception?

Meme: I'll buy an emergency pill later

Tefelo: Alright... (took out his wallet) ke bo kae?

Meme: I'll buy it, don't worry. You don't have to shower me with your money, nna ke setswana hela motho wa modimo. I believe in paying my bills every once in a while le ha o bona kele homeless with my children jaana. My landlord is going to kill me this month

Tefelo: Why don't you move in with one of your family members?

Meme: Family kae? They like gossiping and throwing shade. I'd rather sell all my households and pay the rent since I don't have anyone who can help me, nowadays people want to benefit something if they help. Setse re itse gore real friends are the ones who offer you help when you are in need

Tefelo: But don't assume, just ask. When I was in prison i didn't expect anyone to pay my cash bail but Nathan surprised me. Go and try them.

Meme: Okay but if no one agrees can i move in with you for a month or two? Just until i find a job

Tefelo: Don't you think it's a little bit early for us to move in together? Looking at the fact that we are not even dating. I'm still going through shit with my ex, i can't shake the feeling that maybe she came to reconcile and not really collect her things.

Meme: So you want to get back with her?

Tefelo: I don't want to force her but if she wants I'd like to.

Meme: I understand how you feel, it's that feeling of being afraid to move on or be loved, wondering what if I'm making a mistake. I have been there. I understand but you need to know that when a woman says it's over she means and if you follow her around it's harassment. You need to respect her wishes. Ke dule mo goreng we should move

in together, i understand that it's hard to accept other men's children and -

Tefelo: It's not about that, i love children and I'd never treat a step child differently, just that I'm not ready to-

Meme: I understand, I'll find a job. You're tight, we don't know each other that much. (kissed him) Come and have breakfast...

She grabbed his arm and led him out.....

Tefelo: I'll come back for you guys a little later, I'm sure the jumping castles and others ke gone di gorogang.

Meme: No problem, we will hear from you...

He took a seat then she served him the best meals he'd ever had...

Tefelo: (picked a chicken strip) What's this? I didn't buy this Meme: (laughed) I made those strips and fried them so they can be crunchy, kante wena banyana bane o jola le bone bane bago direla eng hela? It seems they never cooked for you or even washed your clothes, i just saw your clothes full in the basket. Kana nna according to my understanding if you're my boyfriend i should be able to make sure you eat healthy and wear clean clothes. That's how a wife separates herself from side chicks.

Tefelo: (eating) Seriously this is good...you're a great cook.

Meme: Thanks, I'll keep coming here everyday to cook for you and leave your food in the oven

Tefelo: That would be great or you can just move in, you need accommodation anyway

Meme: (gasped smiling) Really?

She jumped on him and hugged him tightly...

Meme: Thank you
so much... Tefelo:
Sure...

At the garden....

Later at noon families arrived and children ran towards the jumping castle, a water slide got connected to the water pump as the caretaker slid open the gates to the river bank....

The weather was good and a few ladies spread their towels on the grass and sat down chatting...

A DJ played music with his table under one of the green thick trees on the garden as men passed by holding ice bags and beer.

Barona parked the car, Tefelo removed the belt and stepped out as Barona followed him....

Barona: This place is beautiful laitaka waitse?

Tefelo: Thanks... (looking around) This could have been Kaone's birthday party too

Barona: Why don't you cal her and continue with it? You'll make it clear that you understand and accept her decision to leave you but you had already planned this and would like to do it and go

your separate ways.

Tefelo: Let her be, i don't want to trouble her. Nna gake bate go thola ke fosa motho asa bate.

Barona: what do you mean asa bate?

Mmagwe Fenke told me that Kaone found a girl in your house, ke mang?

Tefelo: She is just a friend

Barona: You shouldn't have been too quick to let girls in your house, that's Kaone's house. It's not fair for her to leave the house for a day and come back to a replacement, le gone gatwe you were about to fuck the girl on the couch when she walked in, you're being unfair. It's like you were cheating on hrr already, how would you feel if you broke up today and found her with a man the next day?

Tefelo: Obviously I'd be suspicious but that was different.

Barona: Gape you must understand why Kaone broke up with you, she said it's over but i doubt she meant it. She just needed you to assure her that you love her and that Kimberly would never trouble her. Women are like that, gao kake wa aga lelwapa osa thaloganye gore basadi bantse jang, they say it's over when they are crying but you don't accept such bulshit you hug her and assure her of the future. You shouldn't have let her walk out and you shouldn't have pride of not begging a woman you love, mosadi wa rapelwa. It's in our nature to beg women, we were made to beg that's why we tell better lies, if you can get a woman to drop her panties you can get Kaone to come back, you just don't want to.

Tefelo: Wow so you are blaming me now? Why should I force her to stay asa bate? Are you seriously going to put the blame on me?

Barona: I blame you because you didn't even try to convince her otherwise or reason with her, she said it's over and you said okay, what's that? It's barely a week you should be running after her like dog instead of moving on. What are you going to do with her cake?

Tefelo: I gave them

her number Barona:

Gao serious.

Tefelo: I can't force her to be with me, you're confusing me. Just days ago you said i shouldn't use force when i dealt with Kimberly and Marshal, now i should have forced Kaone to stay? If Kaone wants to come back I'm waiting for her but i won't force her to be with me.

Barona: There is a difference between reasoning and forcing, you know it but it's cool. When you start missing her you'll do the right thing...

Tefelo: Let's go over there those guys might need the keys to the fridge...

They headed to the room.....

Meanwhile mmagwe Fenke parked the car, Kaone took out the baby while mmagwe Fenke held Fenke's hand...

Kaone: Aren't you taking
the bag? Mmagwe Fenke:
Oh yes, rete re ale hale

She got the bag and took out a large towel which they spread on the grass and sat on...

Fenke took off her shoes staring at other children as they screamed playing on the jumping castle...

Fenke: Mommy can i go

play? Pleeease Mmagwe

Fenke: Let me tie your

hair...

She tied her hair then she ran towards the jumping castle screaming as Kaone laid down next to the baby and played with his cheeks...

Kaone: (laughed) Waitse ngwana wa gago wa nkgatha. Kante is it possible to adopt a child when you're not married?

Mmagwe Fenke: I think so though it takes more time but i believe it's possible. (saw Tefelo getting in his car) Monna wa gago ke yole

Kaone turned and looked at Tefelo as he drove out...

Kaone: (smiled) Where is he going?

Mmagwe Fenke: I don't know but i don't think he will be long gase goreo lebetse sengwe

Kaone: (took out a mirror and looked at herself fixing her make-up) I hope i look okay... (faced her) Am i okay?

Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed) You

look fine, relax... Kaone:

(blushing) I feel like a school girl,

ija...

More people arrived arrived with more children....

At the mall...

Kimberly walked out of Spar carrying Isago and bumped into an old neighbour who almost didn't recognise her...

Her: Kimberly hi

Kimberly: Hi.. (they hugged) How are you?

Her: I'm good... (looking at Isago) Tefelonyana wa reng? Aren't you guys at his father's official opening? I'm taking my kids there later

Kimberly: What opening?

Her: Official opening ya his garden, (pointed at the advert on the notice board) That one, don't you know?

Kimberly: I have been seeing those adverts and everyone is making noise about it but i didn't know it's his. He didn't tell me it's his

Her: Uhu gase gore le mmogo ne wena?

Kimberly: Well, we.... I... He asked me to be there, i guess he was planning a surprise for me.

Her: Oh okay, see

you there Kimberly:

Bye

She walked away and sighed guilt stricken for refusing with Isago but she smiled proud of Tefelo, he was making something for himself. It turned out her son had something to inherit after all.....

At the garden.....

Later on Tefelo parked the car, Kaone and mmagwe Fenke turned around looking at him as he opened the door, a little boy jumped out and held his hand as a short woman unstrapped a girl from the car seat then they walked towards the gazebo...

Mmagwe Fenke: Who is that?

Kaone: (sadly) That's the woman i found in his house.

Mmagwe Fenke: she has kids?

Kaone: I guess so.. (sighed) I want to go home

Mmagwe Fenke: Just stop it, don't jump into conclusions

Kaone: conclusions? (gave her the baby and stood) let me go say hi then..

She fixed her hair and approached the gazebo as Tefelo helped Yame take off his shoes...

Tefelo: (high fived him) Run!

Yame ran towards other kids as Tefelo stood up and sat on the chair...

Kaone: (smiled) Hi

He turned and looked at her, his heart skipped as he looked in her eyes. Meme looked at her with the corner of her eyes from head to toe..

Tefelo: (stood and hugged her) Hey.. Kaone:

Hi..

Meme: (quickly handed him the child) Hold her

I'm going to the toilet Tefelo: Sure

She walked away as an awkward moment passed while Tefelo and Kaone stood under the gazebo...

Kaone: I was just

saying hi Tefelo :

Happy birthday

Kaone: Thanks...

Tefelo: Did they call you

for the cake? Kaone: I'll

collect it later, thanks

Tefelo: Sure

Kaone: Bye..

Tefelo: Wait... (sighed holding the baby)

I'm not dating her Kaone: Whatever you

say

Tefelo: I'm

serious

Kaone: okay

She walked away as Barona approached holding a bottle of wine and placed it on the table..

Barona: Whose child
is that? Tefelo: She is
Meme's daughter

Barona: Meme ke
mang?

Tefelo: The girl we were talking about in the
morning

Meme got under the gazebo and took a seat as Barona opened the bottle...

Meme: Hi

Tefelo: Barry that's Meme, Meme that's Barona.. Barona: Hi

Meme: Hi

Barona: (stood up)

Ntsaya halfway... Tefelo:

Sure

Tefelo followed him...

Barona: (whispered) You brought her?

Tefelo: (whispered back) Why didn't you tell me Kaone was coming?

Barona: I didn't know she was coming but really, did you have to invite her? And now you are playing daddy with her kid?

Tefelo: She is a friend

Barona: Your friend looks older than you by the way Tefelo: (laughed)

Seriously, do you hate her that much?

Barona: I'm just telling you what I see

Tefelo: She isn't older than me, I'm older

than her with a year. Barona: Face ya

gagwe ya ganetsa mme

Tefelo: You just don't like her because you want me
with Kaone...

Mr Bakwena's car parked then Kimberly stepped out and got Isago...

Tefelo: Here comes trouble.... WTF is she doing here?

Barona: (turned) Now you have a problem, (sipped wine and walked away) Good luck...

Kimberly walked over to him...

Kimberly

: Hi

Tefelo:

Hey

Kimberly: I brought Isago, I'm done with him.

Tefelo: Thanks, let's go over there so that I can put this one on the chair
Kim: Whose child is it?

Tefelo: A friend's child

Kim: (as they approached) Your friend's child is dirty, magotsane mo marameng a ngwana a santse a bonwa? I thought those things no longer exist.

Tefelo kept quiet as he handed Meme the baby and got Isago...

Tefelo: Hey boy! (kissed him) Daddy missed you buddy... (turned) Meme this is Kimberly, she is my son's mother, Kim this is Meme...

Kimberly: What is she?

Tefelo: (reluctantly) She is just a f-

Meme: (smiled) It's none of your business, be the baby's mother and stay out of his private life. Nice to meet you though

Kimberly: (smiled calmly) So you're trying to find your child a stepfather?

Tefelo: Kimmy knock it off... Na kea tsamaya

He walked away holding Marshall as Kim looked at Meme's daughter, Meme looked at her...

Meme: Do you have a problem with me?

Kimberly: Ngwana wa gago o maswe gape gaa thape. Next time you bring your child to an event like this bath her, o boata

Meme: Wena o skono?

Kimberly: Thata and forget it if you think your child is going to benefit anything from Tefelo. Go and find your baby daddy o togele Tefelo, how old are you anyway? You look way older than him...
O tšatšaretse

Meme glanced at Tefelo as he walked away and slapped Kimberly across the face, Kimberly grabbed the can of drink on the table and smashed it on her face then she fell down

screaming....

Tefelo turned around as other people turned necks, Meme sat on the grass facing downwards as if blood was dropping from her nose and a few other people walked over....

Tefelo : What happened?

Kim: She slapped me first

Meme: (crying holding her nose) I didn't slap her!

Tefelo: Kimberly ke kopa gore o tsamae, I'll bring Isago when we are done. Give me his bag and go....

Kimberly : She started it-

Tefelo: (angrily) Kare tsamaa. I'm not going to have drama here because of you. Please leave

She walked away then he helped Meme up...

Tefelo: (to everyone) Can you all give us some space, please go back...
There is nothing to see...

They all dispersed as he caressed her swollen forehead and hugged her as Kaone watched from a distance.

Kimberly threw the baby bag on the table and drove off as Meme laid her head on his chest...

Tefelo: (gave her Isago) Hold him ke go tele

ointment in the car.. Meme: Okay...

Meme got Isago and sat down as Tefelo walked away then she spotted big black ants on the ground, she quickly covered her hand with a plastic and dropped 2 his diaper...

Pinky: (pointed as the other one fell)

Mme bona leswenya Meme: (smashed it and pushed it away) i killed it...

Isago begun crying hysterically as the ant bit his privates going to his butt while Meme stood innocently shushing him.

Tefelo: (hurried over) Why is he crying? Bring him

Meme: I don't know maybe he wants the mother, gase gore a mmoele? Call her to get him

Tefelo: (shushing him) Can you smell that?

Go nkgala leswenya... Meme: I killed it, it's over there..

Tefelo: Let's move away from here, bring me his bag..

Isago continued cried hysterically as his cry pierced through women's hearts, Tefelo walked around the garden fence shushing him then Kaone walked over and got him from his arms.....

Kaone: Let me help you.. (took off his t-shirt)
Maybe he is burning up or he needs a diaper
change (looked around) Go nkgale swenya, gaa
lomiwa ke swenya?

Tefelo: I don't know... Are mo apole

As she turned him around Tefelo noticed he
was having difficulty breathing and he
appeared to be reacting to something...

Tefelo: (touched his face) O rurugile
face wa bona? Kaone: (looked at
him) Does he have an allergy?

Meme hurried over and gave him a bottle of milk...

Meme: I think he is hungry... (caressed his face)
What's wrong with his face?

Tefelo: I need to take him to the hospital-

Meme: (snatched him from Kaone) Let's hurry,
maybe that ant bit him...

Kaone quietly walked back as Tefelo and Meme
hurried to the car.

Tefelo started the car and skidded off dialing
Kimberly as Isago choked struggling to
breathe.....

.
. .
. . .

My Wife's

Boss #51

At Sebaga's house....

Kimberly: Mxm Tefelo le ene ke lebelete hela, ha santse ore o ratana le wombless he is with a sugar mama. He has a weird taste in women, he just has to pick the ones with issues.

Sebaga: Mme wena tsalaame wago welwa ke dingalo because of your big mouth, it seems all his girlfriends slap you

Kimberly: This time i scored one for myself, nka lapa...

Sebaga: And now that he has a step daughter you can forget about him begging you to give him Isago. I have been telling you that denying a man time with his child because you don't want women around him is unfair because at the end of the day you will never know which one is good but your child will lose that bond with his father. The only way he can learn how to be a good father is if you let him spend time with his son, even if he is a womaniser he will be able to judge them concerning his son if he gets to a point of wanting to marry. If you continue to deny them time together and make it difficult for him to take care of his son he will give up and have children with other women, this will make life difficult for your son. Boys need fathers and believe me once he is grown Tefelo will explain why he wasn't close to

you, Isago will understand his father's side of the story and hate you in return. I know this because you know why I'm not talking to my mother right now, it's painful when you get to know your father at a later stage only to learn how sweet he is. My father is a gentle soul and my mother's nonsense made him give up on me because he wasn't the type to keep fighting.

Now we are close and my step siblings love me too even my step mother, i was sad to learn that my mother would throw away things my step mother bought for me on Christmas when she bought for her children, apparently the woman is a witch who wanted to bewitch me. That kind of bitterness can affect your relationship with your child when he is grown.

Kimberly: I understand that but my worst fear is my child being abused by another woman, how do you know if your child has a good step mother or not?

Sebaga: I hear you but do you think it's fair that you get to be with your son 24/7 while Tefelo can't even have a minute with his son? Does he even have pictures of his son? think about it..

Kimberly: (sighed) You're right, i should let him have equal time with him...

Her phone rang....

Kimberly: Hello?

Tefelo: I'm on my way to the hospital, Marshall isn't breathing properly, it's like he is choking....I don't know what he is reacting to but he is getting swollen

Kimberly: I'm on my way... (she hung up and stood) Isago isn't breathing properly, that woman better not have been with my son because oka nthalosetsa botoka.

At the hospital....

Tefelo walked in the emergency room holding Isago as Meme ran besides him as he approached the nurses station....

Tefelo: (loudly from a distance) He is not breathing.... Please help me...

A nurse quickly led them to the bed where she pulled the curtains, Tefelo laid Isago on the bed...

Nurse: (putting on the gloves) What happened?

And what's that smell? Tefelo: I think o lomilwe ke leswenya

A doctor rushed over taking off his stethoscope...

Doctor: What happened?

Meme: He was bitten by leswenya

Doctor: (accent) What's lisonya? (to the nurse) What is it? Nurse: It's... Um... It's an ant, a big black one

Tefelo: (anxiously) Please attend my son, he is not breathing.

.....(holding his hand) You're going to be fine my boy, daddy loves you big boy

Doctor: (examining him) The one smelling now? I think it's a carpenter ant... Undress him, take out everything..

The doctor grabbed a card and jotted down a few notes as Tefelo took off Isago's diaper, an ant ran out and down the floor as he paused staring at countless red patches around his privates. The tip of his little dick was terribly swollen and way bigger than he'd ever seen...

Tefelo: (shook his head) Jesus, Kimberly will never let me see him when she sees this..

At the garden....

Meanwhile at the garden Pinky finished having her drink sitting alone under the gazebo then her brother ran over and drank water on the table..

Yame: Where is

mme? Pinky:

Gone

Yame: Gone where?

She shook her head then Yame walked around the garden looking for his mother... Meanwhile Mmagwe Fenke and Kaone turned looking at Yame...

Kaone: So she snatched Marshall from me only to abandon her kids and leave them unattended?

Mmagwe Fenke: Mxm i don't know what she is trying to prove, was it necessary for her to get him from you when you were trying to Undress him? The way he was smelling, it bit him and she is the only one who was holding him. There is no how an ant can bite a child if he wasn't sleeping on the ground.

Kaone: You think she-

Mmagwe Fenke: I don't trust her, she seems too desperate. Who introduces her children to a man you met in 24 hours?

Kaone: I doubt she did, she is a mother. Are you going to babysit her children?

Mmagwe Fenke: No... People have issues, what if she accuses me of doing something to her child?

Kaone: She is just sitting alone, let's get her

Mmagwe Fenke: Seriously if you're with me you have to stop being like that, that woman knows she left her children behind but she doesn't care, if you take her child and she accuses you of something will you blame her?

Kaone: (Sighed) I was just saying...

Mmagwe Fenke: I'll tell rragwe Fenke to call Tefelo and let that woman know she left her children unattended.

She took out her phone...

At the hospital.....

Later on Kimberly ran through the emergency room and leaned on the counter...

Kimberly: (panting) Hi, did a man walk in here with a baby that wasn't breathing? I'm his mother

Nurse: (pointed) He is in ICU, turn this side....

Kimberly ran and pushed the door open, Tefelo was sitting by the bed with his forehead on the bed and he immediately rose his head looking at her as Isago laid on the bed with a sheet up to chest level, he had a blue

cannula on his hand and an oxygen tube rubbing in front of his nose going into his nostrils...

Kimberly: (tearfully) What happened?

She peeled the sheet off, her skin crawled as she stared at Isago's reddish bite marks and swollen dick then she covered her mouth has tears dropped...

Kimberly: Isago? Isago??

Tefelo: (walked over) He is heavily medicated.. Kimberly: (angrily)

What happened? What did this?

Tefelo: The carpenter ant

Kimberly: Was he sleeping on the ground?

Tefelo: No, i gave him to Meme to go get something in the car and when i came back he was crying

Kimberly: (angrily) You gave your girlfriend my son??? Where is the bitch?? I'm going to kill her, how dare you give your girlfriend my son less than hour after she slapped me? Really Tefelo?

She punched him several times crying as he turned receiving them on the back and eventually turned grabbing both of her hands, he pulled her closer and tightly hugged her as she broke down crying....

Tefelo: I'm sorry, i was careless.... Now i understand why you don't want me to have him and if i never see him after this I'll totally understand.

(brushing her hair down hugging her tightly)
I'm sorry, I'm the worst father, I know. I shouldn't have bothered getting him... I'm sorry...

She continued crying as he let her go and knelt down putting his hands together emotionally looking at her...

Tefelo: I'm sorry for this... I wish I could apologize to him as well, I'm sorry. I'll never ask for him again, I don't know how I'm going to see him but I'll never take him.

Kimberly: (rubbed her eyes weakly) Those bites are over 50, Koore why couldn't you take off his clothes when he was crying?

Tefelo: I don't know by the time Kaone suggested I undress him he wasn't choking and we had to rush over here.

Kimberly: (sniffed rubbing off her tears) Please get up...

He slowly stood up then he closed her between his arms as they hugged for a long time, he rubbed her hair down and kissed her neck as sniffed...

Tefelo: I'm sorry, from now on I'll listen to you and do what you want.

He rubbed her teary eyes staring at her and baby kissed her then he hugged her again as she put her arms around his waist...

Tefelo: I'm sorry, I'm sorry.... Forgive me. I should have never let him out of my sight..

Kimberly: It's okay...

They let go of one another and each sat on his bed holding his little hands...

Kimberly: Why are his hands bandaged?

Tefelo: This is so he doesn't pull out the oxygen tubes when he gets up.. Kimberly: Okay... What did they say?

Tefelo: He has been admitted, they were waiting for you so that you can be taken to your room

Kimberly: Okay...

A nurse walked in pushing a trolley of medicine and took out his medical card...

Nurse: Hello

Kimberly: (stood attentively) Hello Tefelo:

This is the mom

Nurse: Okay, Isago has been admitted, I'm going to fill in these papers before taking you to your ward.

Kimberly: Okay...

She gave answers as the nurse filled in the admission form....

In Tefelo's car...

Meme: (holding the phone to her ear) I feel so bad and I'm scared, i didn't know he was allergic to ants

Voice: But that was low even for you

Meme: Don't you think i feel bad enough already? I just wanted him to cry so that Tefelo can tell the mother to get him.

Voice: But you know how painful a sting from the carpenter ant is, you know that just one sting lasts weeks and can become a boil, that boy is too young. That was heartless of you, you must accept his son if you want him to accept your children.

Meme: I know but his mother has an attitude, i can't deal with that. I'll do anything to get married and i am going to marry him within the next 12 months. A year is enough for me to convince him to marry me, I'm tired of having fatherless children, in fact this one will be born in wedlock. You'll see, even if it means visiting dark places I'll do it. I'm going to be a married woman.

Voice: I see

Meme: I'll call

you later Voice:

Bye

She hung up and stepped out of the car walking towards her daughter who was with the caretaker...

Caretaker: Is Tefelo's son okay?

Meme: He is fine, he was bitten by an ant..

At the hospital...

Nurse: (closed her papers)

I'll be back...

Kimberly: Okay...

The nurse stepped out as Tefelo stood behind Kimberly and held her waist leaning over her ear...

Tefelo: (kissed her neck from behind) I'm really sorry...

Kimberly: It's okay, go raya gore from here you'll go collect my things at home because i didn't know he would be admitted.

Tefelo: I'll do that

She turned around and put her arms around his neck as they hugged then he leaned back looking at her as she stared back at him, he gently touched her jaw and leaned over kissing her as Barona, Mmagwe Fenke and Kaone walked in...

They quickly let go of one another shamefully rubbing their lips, Kimberly turned around and

sat next to Isago holding his hand while Tefelo cleared his throat putting his other hand in the pocket avoiding Kaone's eyes...

Barona: (smiled) I see you took care of the son now you're taking care of the mother

Tefelo: (laughed) I don't know what you're talking about...

Barona: How is he?

Tefelo: He is fine but they are admitting him.

Mmagwe Fenke: We are glad he is okay, We will get going now, we thought you were alone

Tefelo: Thanks... (looking at Kaone) Thanks for coming

She quietly walked out with mmagwe Fenke and closed the door...

TWO MONTHS LATER.....

Like and drop a comment

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #52

At Kimberly's house.....

Tefelo parked in front of the house and got Isago out of his seat as Kim walked over smiling, he threw him up and caught him as he giggled....

Kimberly: (laughed) You'll
drop my son Tefelo: (laughed)
He will dust himself up...

He handed her the baby and got a plastic bag
from the boot then they both walked inside.

He placed it on the table and sighed....

Tefelo: I hope i brought
everything you wrote Kimberly:
(looking inside) Yeah you did...

Tefelo: (handed her P200) get your hair fixed or
something...

Kimberly: Thanks

Tefelo: (sighed) I have to go.....

He walked out as she followed him to the car...

Kimberly: (holding Isago on her left waist) I got
a nice movie from a friend, would you mind

watching it with me later tonight?

Tefelo: (started the car) I can't. I'll be busy

Kimberly: Weekend gone gontse jang?

Tefelo: I work late on weekends but I'll see what to do, I'm not promising anything. Don't hold it against me.

Kimberly: Okay, I'll remind you on Friday

Tefelo: Don't you have a boyfriend?

Kimberly: (laughed ashamed) Why are you asking?

Tefelo: Just, i never see you with anyone, that's why. Why don't you have a boyfriend?

Kimberly: Ke bate

boyfriend? Tefelo:

(laughed) I was just asking

Kimberly: Gone mme what are we? You keep touching me, kissing me and buying things, what does that mean?

Tefelo: I don't know...

Kimberly: You have to know. This has been going on for 2 months Tefelo you have to make up your mind, you can't have 2 women all by yourself.

Tefelo: You talk as if i slept with you, what do you mean have 2 women?

Kimberly: All these kisses and the money you give me means what?

Tefelo: I'm taking care of my responsibilities, listen I'm not doing this with you. I have a lot to worry about than this

Kimberly: I don't understand why you are avoiding confrontation, i need to understand what's going on between us

Tefelo: (reversed the
car) Go shap Kimberly:
Can we talk about this?

He drove out then she walked back in the house
dialing her friend....

Sebaga: Hello?

Kim: (tearfully) Kante ne mma rragwe

Isago o bata ke reng? Sebaga: About

what?

Kim: Remember he has been kissing me and touching me every chance he gets since Isago was discharged from the hospital? He has been buying us groceries and even giving me money for my hair so gompieno he asks me why i don't have a boyfriend, what does that mean?

Sebaga: Tefelo is just using you to get what he wants nna gake bone agorata tota because if he loved you he would have rushed over to you after getting dumped by wombles but instead he went for a woman with 2 children, burden e kalo. He doesn't love you. He is using you to get what he wants

Kim: But what? He hasn't asked for sex not even once

Sebaga: Maybe it's not about sex, maybe he

wants something else Kim: Like what?

Sebaga: Isn't it weird how he first kissed you at the hospital when his son was hospitalized? He felt guilty and maybe he was afraid you would never give him a chance to see his son after so he gave you mixed signals to keep seeing his son.

Kim: That doesn't sound right

Sebaga: That's how I see it akere you don't want Isago to visit him? So the only way is for him to be with you so he can be free to go to the mall with his son.

Kim: I don't think that's it, Tefelo is either confused or ke lebelele

Sebaga: (laughed) Ga gona Tefelo wa lebelele, That man is intentionally not asking for sex. Ga a e bate ka bomo, no man can kiss you le le 2 hela and not want more for over 2 months. He knows what he is doing di baby daddy di tetse drama, if you let him waste your time you'll be surprised to hear about him getting married antse ago neela madi baby

daddy ha rata ha chekile ngwana le haver sex ago bolelela ka ha go ratang ka teng. Stop confusing yourself ka Tefelo, he doesn't love you. He is using you.

Kimberly: But he isn't using me, ke ene a itirisang because he spends money on me

Sebaga : He is using you akere gompiano you're not looking for a boyfriend because you think there is hope for you two? I doubt you're looking for a job because he is buying you everything you need

Kimberly: I'll talk to him later ke utwa gore areng before I make wrong conclusions.

Sebaga: He is going to lie

but yes try it Kimberly:

(sighed)) shap

She hung up and walked to the kitchen.....

At Kaone's house....

Later that afternoon Mmagwe Fenke knocked and walked in as Kaone watched TV....

Kaone: (smiled) Hey... Hehe tsena wena, I'm

starting to see changes my babe

Mmagwe Fenke: (smiled and looked at her figure)
Amme?

She turned around in her sneakers and gym wear as her son ran into Kaone's arms, Kaone laughed and lifted him up while Fenke threw herself on the couch and changed the channel...

Kaone: Hey Marble... (kissed him on the cheek and put him on the lap) i missed you

Mmagwe Fenke: (looked at herself on the mirror by the wall) So it really shows that I'm burning some fats?

Kaone: Yeah, mpa ya nyelela

Mmagwe Fenke: I want my waist to be defined like so... not this straight block man hai

They both laughed as she put the baby bag down and headed out as Kaone followed her carrying Marble.

She got in the car as Kaone stood by the door...

Mmagwe Fenke: Golo ko gyiming kwa go monate mma
Kaone: (laughed) Ke bona osa lofe

Mmagwe Fenke: We are being trained by

merciless soldiers, they don't care if you're a woman you exercise or get punished with press-ups

Kaone: (laughed) Does my fat really cope?

Mmagwe Fenke: Fat? me? Girl there are fat women in that gym room Jesus I wonder what they eat, I'm actually one of the normal people

Kaone: (laughed and moved) Hahaha See you later normal person

Mmagwe Fenke: Didn't you go to work today? Kaone: O bona ke relaxitse? I did...

Mmagwe Fenke: You make me want to work mme ke itse gore ha Barona aka utwa ke bua dilo tseo oka omana gore

Kaone: (sighed) O siame o thola oja o robetse

Mmagwe Fenke: this isn't life, that's why i gain so much. I need to get out there

Kaone: Shap

She laughed rolling the window and drove off as Kaone walked inside carrying Marble.....

At Tefelo's house...

Meme served her children with food and washed the dishes then she walked out dialing Tefelo....

In Tefelo's car...

Meanwhile.....

Tefelo slowed down at the traffic lights and answered...

Tefelo: Hello?

Meme: Braai pack bo hedile

Tefelo: What? I bought it a day

before yesterday Meme: I cook

about 6 pieces every day

Tefelo: (sighed) Okay, I'll buy one when I knock off

Meme: Buy 2 loaves of bread and Jam as well,

Pinky's milk is also finished

Tefelo: Jesa Pinky dijo hela nna gakena madi

Meme: Yet you can send Kimberly money,

yesterday i saw a message showing you sent her

P800

Tefelo: That was for Marshall's diapers and cans of

formula and it wasn't even enough, Marshal is a

boy and he eats a lot. Gape don't ever go through

my phone because I don't touch your phone.

Marshall's budget cannot equal Pinky's budget

because they are not even the same age

Meme: Ao rra what are trying to say? I'm not

saying give me as much as you give your son but

Pinky is using fresh milk and it's not like she drinks

it, i use it on the soft porridge.

Tefelo: Ke ago utwa but I don't have money, i

bought braai pack and a box of milk a day before

yesterday and today di hedile? Pinky will eat food

she is old enough to survive without milk. I'm

broke Meme i thought you understood that

Meme: I understand, it's okay. I'm sorry

Tefelo: You really need to look for a job, i can't support three children with the little i have, I'm broke. I'm planning to move out of that house because it's expensive, i don't know what you're going to do

Meme: About what?

Tefelo: We can't sleep in a one room with 2 children

Meme: I'll send them to the cattle post tomorrow, my mother will take them.

Tefelo: Okay but you still need to find a job or something, kea imelwa and it's going to get harder as Marshall grows because he will be attending preschool

Meme: Kante Kimberly ene gaa bereke, do you pay her rent? This is why our money is not enough because you're paying for a bachelor pad and those houses are expensive.

Tefelo: I don't pay Kimberly's rent, her parents are helping her out.

Meme: Why can't she give her son to them then? It seems like they are well off, it will help our budgets.

Tefelo: Kimberly doesn't want to part with Marshall, she believes in raising her child. Why are we talking about Marshall?

Meme: Never mind, sorr-

He cut her off and sighed frustratedly then he spotted Kaone's look alike standing by the road but tried hard not to think about her though he couldn't.

He pulled over and adjusted his seat dialing her.....

Kaone: Hello?

Tefelo: (smiled) Hey, i just saw a woman with your figure standing by the road.

Kaone: (laughed) Really? Maybe she is my Amogelang and Aaron, how is the hunt going?

Tefelo: Uh nowhere really akere batho baa intatola bothe

Kaone: Rragwe bo Amogelang is your father because you and those guys have similarities one can not ignore. He is just afraid to admit it.

Tefelo: I wonder where Seanokeng is though, what do you think could be going on in her life right now?

Kaone: If she didn't commit suicide she is probably married to someone and using a different name.

Tefelo: Possible

Kaone: (smiled brushing Marble's hair) It's great to hear from you after so long, i thought you were dead.

Tefelo: I heard you quit your job, where are you working? Kaone: Why are you asking?

Tefelo: I just want to know

Kaone: I can't tell you, it's best i don't tell you so that I can move on with my life.

Tefelo: (laughed) Are we still on the hospital kiss even after 2 months? You sure can hold a grudge.

Kaone: I don't know why you're laughing because it's not funny, you can't seem to keep your hands to yourself, every time i see you you're either

getting on top of a woman or kissing a woman, clearly you're not the man i thought you were and for that i want to avoid your path because nna gago njese monate go thola ke go bona o tshwaratshwara basadi ha pele game.

Tefelo: My circumstances are making me the man i am, Kaone you dumped me for something i didn't do and now it's my fault because i didn't force you to stay? You left me, i lost you but i can't lose my son too so i have to do whatever i can to keep seeing him. The way he was

bitten Kimberly was never gonna give me even a second with him, i had to do something. You know very well that Kimberly is using our son to punish me for not wanting her when it suits her. She only brought Marshal there because someone probably told her i own that little garden, before that she refused and made it clear she wasn't going to give me Marshall. As for Meme, well...we are friends with benefits, gake ise ke bate Meme ibile gake jole le Meme, I'm just helping her for her children's sake because I know what it's like to need something as a child. She is staying with me while looking for a job, as soon as she finds it she is moving out.

Kaone: You can't save the world but if you want to knock yourself out..

Tefelo: But honestly Kaone at some point you have to take responsibility for your part in this, you can't blame me for everything. I never cheated on you but expecting me to be single all my life is just unreasonable, you left me not the other way around but you're acting like a victim. You didn't want to give me a chance to even solve Kimberly's crazyness but now I'm the bad guy for having sex whenever I feel like it? Seriously let's be honest, is it my fault that we are not together? (she swallowed thoughtfully) Even now you keep getting angry at me but not once have you said okay " i changed my mind let's get back together"

, i wouldn't feel proud to be with you knowing you're only with me because i was pestering you everyday and you finally gave in. Is it my fault that we are not together? If i dumped you and blamed you for having sex with the next person would that be fair? You really need to take some form of responsibility for your actions. We are over because of you not me. I can't be at fault for not using force to make you stay, it's unfair. You never wanted to talk Kaone yet you expect me to understand what you are thinking, it's impossible and honestly if we don't communicate we will never understand each other

Kaone: (sighed) i understand what you're saying but i don't understand why now, you never called me-

Tefelo: Think again, think!

Kaone: Okay you called me and i didn't answer you because I was still stressed but what I'm trying to say is, i get that i was wrong to dump you for something you didn't do, the least i could have done was fight for my relationship because no relationship is perfect. I know that now. I appreciate you and if i get angry now is because I love you not that I blame you because you're not cheating on anyone. This is actually all my fault because even when you called wanting to solve the problem i didn't want to talk but what difference would it make if i told you i want you back now?

Tefelo: A huge difference

Kaone: How so? Because now it seems you have to kiss and be lovey dovey to Kimberly just so you can be allowed to see your son, i get your reasons for doing it but i wouldn't want my boyfriend sleeping with his baby mama just because she can't move on with her life and learn to coparent with the father.

Tefelo: I would stop, one thing about me Kaone... I don't cheat, i might be too quick to get between women's legs when I'm single but when I belong to a woman i respect our relationship, you know i have never cheated on you.

Kaone: What about your girlfriend Meme?

Tefelo: She is not my girlfriend, i told you we are friends with benefits. we just happened to be having sex when she needed a place to stay that's why i helped her out.

Kaone: Why are you lying?

Tefelo: I'm not lying, ibile ene tota she knows i want to get back with you. We once talked about it. I was telling her that if you took me back I'd go.

Kaone: What did she say?

Tefelo: She talked about me respecting your decisions and shit, she knows so wa reng jaanong? I want you back, can't we give it a try?

Kaone : I'll think about it

Tefelo: What's there to think about? Oa simolola akere

Kaone : You have a tendency to make decisions at the snap of a finger, i want you to think about this the whole day because if we decide to get back together i want these women out of your life for good.

Tefelo: There is nothing to think about, i want you. These other women ke maaka hela...Meme ene ibile is a big burden

Kaone: Ee akere o rile wa

mo rata. Tefelo: Ae nna ke

bata wena, I love you Kaone

: Right

Tefelo: (laughed) I'm serious,

gao dumele? Kaone:

(laughed) Mxm, bye

He hung up then he stepped out walking towards the airport fence unzipping his pants, he took out

his weapon and peed but the first drop burned him so bad he paused grinning...

His bladder was full but the burning was extremely painful, he took a deep breath and dropped a few drops then he stopped and zipped his pants.

He got in the car and joined the main road dialing Barona....

Barona: Yeah?

Tefelo: (shook his head) Meme o

ntsentsense STD Barona: (laughed)

How do you know?

Tefelo: I have been seeing a funny discharge but i wasn't sure what was happening but now ntse kere ka rota but i couldn't, i have a burning urine and it's painful.

Barona: (laughed) Dick e kgona go ntsha discharge jaana?

Tefelo: Gao utwe kere i was confused because i have never heard of a discharge from daedee and discharge ya teng ya clanka blind.

Barona: (laughed) Go to the clinic

Tefelo: (looked at the time) clinics are closed, i have to go to the hospital.

Barona: Do you even know her HIV

status? Tefelo: Ae the monna ska

rialo, you're stressing me Barona:

You have to test

Tefelo: (angrily) Nxla she is leaving my house, tonight. Gake rate ngwanyana wa malwetsenyana because i wanted to use a condom but she just jumped on me, she wanted to infect me

Barona: What difference will it make?

Ogo lomile gale Tefelo: Shap.

He hung up and dialed Meme...

Meme: Hello?

Tefelo: How many boyfriends do you have?

Meme: What do you mean?

Tefelo: I have burning urine,

what's up with that? Meme:

(confused) But I'm just fine

Tefelo: Meet me at Letsholathebe, you can't say you're fine when you are the only one i have been having sex with. Ithaganele.

He hung up and continued driving...

At Letsholathebe hospital.....

Later on Tefelo approached the queue with a straight face and sat behind Meme...

Meme:

Hi

Tefelo:

Hi

Meme: (whispered) What's going on?

Tefelo: (whispered) It's over,

that's what's going. Meme:

(whispered)Well I'm pregnant-

Tefelo: I don't care, it's not my child, ke ngwana wa motho yoogo tsentseng STD, gake thokomele bana ba banna ba bangwe and i want you out of my house tonight...

Meme: Nxla...

She stood and walked out then Tefelo followed her out and grabbed her arm pushing her in the men's toilets....

Tefelo: Where do you think
you're going? Meme: Leaving
akere ware it's over Tefelo:

We are getting rid of this

Meme: What is "this" ?

Tefelo: Don't play dumb, I'm not having
a baby with you. Meme: I'm 2 months
pregnant-

Tefelo: I don't care, we are
getting rid of it. Meme: I'm
not doing it

Tefelo: Meme gao nkitse
akere? Meme: I'm not
getting rid of my baby

Tefelo: If you want a baby go find another man to
have a baby with but you're not using me.
(pushed her) Heta re tsamae...

He grabbed her wrist and walked out of the
hospital holding her hand as she wiped her tears.

They approached the car and Tefelo let go of her taking the keys out of his pocket then Meme took off her shoes and took off holding her skirt higher, he ran after her as she screamed louder.....

Meme: IYOOO BATHO NTHUSAA MOTHO WA MPOLAA!!!!!!!!!!

The security guards got out of their guard house as Tefelo slowed down watching her run through the main gate. He sighed and walked back in the hospital....

Like and leave a comment, the next insert follows at 11:30.thank you.

- .
- .
- .

My Wife's

Boss #53

Later on Tefelo inserted his spare key into the key hole and unlocked....

Yame: (walked to the
door) Mmê?? Pinky:
(crying) Mmê?

He gently pushed the door trying not to hit them as they stood behind the door banging it....

Tefelo: Move back... Yame take Pinky away from the door...

They moved back as he opened the door and stared at them in shock, they had sugar all over their faces. The house was a mess and the decoder was on the floor with its cables.

He walked to the kitchen where there was a mixer of all the powders on the floor....

Yame: (fearfully biting his nails) It was Pinky, i was watching TV.

Pinky walked in and picked a handful of the sugar as Tefelo dialed Meme's number....

Meme: Hello?

Tefelo: Come get your kids

Meme: So that you can force me to abort?

Tefelo: Then send someone, your cousin or something, i just got the most painful injection at the hospital. I can't feel my leg and i have no time to babysit, tao tsee bana ba gago.

Meme: Nobody can help me now-

Tefelo: If you don't get them I'm dropping them off at the police station, don't play me like that kare tao tsee bana ba gago.

Meme: What do you want me to do? It's late at night and I'm very far, why can't you spend a night with them? I'll get them tomorrow morning.

Tefelo: Fine you'll get them at the police station.(He hung up) Yame go get your shoes...

He wet a face cloth and wiped them clean then he drove off....

At Mr William's hotel....

A Chef pushed aside orders looking at the screen...

Chef: Lesedi, you're
serving room 62. Lesedi:
Isn't that Mr Williams
room?

Chef: That's the one, he has been having a bad
week so go through his dish again just to make
sure they have put everything in there. Good
luck

Lesedi: I'll serve another room

Chef: (laughed) You won't learn anything if you
don't challenge yourself... Go, he is not not so bad
but he doesn't like to be kept waiting.

She cross checked the order and placed it on the
trolley then she pushed it out....

Nathan's room...

She took a deep breath and gently knocked on the

door...

Waitress: (little shaky voice) Room service!

Meanwhile Nate stepped out of the shower and wiped himself with a towel then he put on the hotel robe and walked towards the door tying it.

He opened the door and smiled moving back as the petite waitress walked in....

Nate: Hey

Waitress:

Hello sir

She placed the plates on the table and took out a bucket of ice cubes with a bottle of wine in the middle placing it on the table then turned around smiling at him..

Waitress: French cuisine, as requested

Nate: (smiled looking at her) Thank you... I have only seen you twice, are you new or am i getting old?

Waitress: (laughed shyly) I am an intern, this is my first week. I'm studying Hotel and Catering.

Nate: Cool...what's

your name? Waitress:

Lesedi

Nate : (smiled) Lesedi look beautiful in our uniform, after graduation you should join the

team better yet you should join me at Sunbed
Lodge... (laughed jokingly) Ditch my father
Lesedi: (smiled gladly) Thank you. (looking at
the bottle) Shall i? Nate: Please...

She opened the bottle and poured half as he
quietly walked over and picked it while she
placed the wine bottle back in the ice cubes...

Nate: (took a sip) Would you like to taste? Lesedi: Thank you but I'm not allowed to do that Nate: Not allowed by who?

Lesedi: (smiled shyly) The rules and regulations of the restaurant.

Nate: (sipped wine looking at her) Pick that card holder and take out my ID..

She reached for his holder and slid out his ID....

Nate: What's my

name? Lesedi:

Nathan Williams

Nate: Know what

that means? Lesedi:

You're the boss's

son?

Nate: (laughed) Put it down and come here...

She put it down and walked over then Nathan put the glass on her lips, she took a sip as Lillian appeared at the door in high heels holding her handbag...

Lillian: What's going on?

Lesedi quickly turned walking out but Lillian held the doorframe blocking her way....

Lillian: Nana were you just seducing my husband? Lesedi: (heart pounding) He ordered me to taste his drink

Nathan: (sat on the bed) Togela ngwana a tsame {Just let her go...} Lillian: (looking at her) Do you know who i am?

Lesedi: Mrs Williams

Lillian: Mrs Nathan Williams to be exact, the next time you entertain him you'll kiss this job goodbye.

Lesedi: I'm sorry, i di-

Lillian: (moved her hand) Apology accepted. Bye

She walked out, Lillian stepped in fixing her styled weave then Lesedi fearfully walked back in again and pushed the trolley out...

Lillian: Close that door for me...

She closed the door.

Lillian placed her handbag on the table and sat on the chair crossing her legs facing Nathan as he sat on the bed holding his glass of wine looking at her.

She had clearly just got a face beat and she was glowing....actually he had never seen her with such beautiful professional make-up before.....

Lillian: I don't think there is anything i can say or do to convince you to come home now, i waited for the divorce papers but i haven't received anything either, i need to know what the future holds for us Nathan. I have cried and beat myself up but i think it's enough..

Nate: If that's the attitude you are walking in here with you better leave

Lillian: I'm not leaving, i need to know what you have decided. And you can't stay in a hotel room like this as if you are not a married man, you have a reputation to maintain and i can't help you do that if i don't have the opportunity to dress you every morning and feed you the right meals. I made a mistake, I'm sorry. Please come home.... The children miss you, they don't understand why they have to meet you in funny places instead of being at home. I made a mistake but i love you and I'm willing to do better if you give me a chance.

Nate: I'm not feeling your apology, it's fake Lillian: What should I do to show that I'm sorry?

Nate: I don't know, (stood up and opened the door wide open) Leave, i was just about to sleep.

Lillian stood up and slowly unbuttoned her sleeveless blouse as he stared at her....

Nathan: What are you doing?

Lillian: Going to bed with my husband, I'm not sleeping alone tonight. 2 months is a long time, i need you...

Nathan: Get out...

She took off everything and remained with matching red bra and lacy panties as a shiny silver drop belly ring hung from her navel...

Nathan: (left the doorknob and walked back in surprised) You got a belly ring? When did you do this?

Tefelo walked in and paused looking at her flat tummy.....

Tefelo: (raised his eyebrows) Wow...

Nathan covered her with a towel and met him halfway blocking his view...

Tefelo: (moved his head aside looking at her as she sat on the bed covering up) That's one sexy shit right there...

Nathan: (dragging him out) Let's get out...

He closed the door as they walked towards the car...

Nathan: Where are you coming from?

Tefelo: Um.. Let's see... Went to police and passed by the bar, what's up? I thought I'd just passing by and chat. Thought you were alone as usual... Are you two working things out?

Nathan: (reluctantly) Kind of

Tefelo: (laughed and packed him on the chest)
Dude relax, she is your wife. I'm over that...
(smiled) But that shit on her belly sure looks
fine, she just brought Hollywood in the bedroom.

Nathan: (laughed uncomfortably)

Right... Are you drunk? Tefelo: No, man
i just had 2 bottles, why?

Nathan: Wait here, I'll call one of our drivers to
drop you off. You'll get your car in the morning.

Tefelo: I'm not drunk, don't worry about me.

See you tomorrow... Nathan: Drive safely the
monna

Tefelo: Shap

They parted then he walked back in his room and
closed the door staring at Lillian as she laid on her
belly holding a glass of wine rubbing her feet
together up on the air....

Lillian: (turned around laying on her back sexily
touching her belly ring) So what do you think?

Nathan: (sat on the bed and got the wine from her)
I hope when Tefelo comes back for more you'll keep
your legs crossed.

Lillian: (laughed) You're so cute when you are jealous, I'd never do that with your friend...

He placed the wine on the table and looked at her as she bit her lip slowly taking off her panties then he sighed and took off his robe.

He walked over and pinned his knee on the bed kissing her as she slowly laid on her back putting her arms around his neck....

At Kimberly's house....

Minutes later Tefelo knocked roughly on the door then Kimberly opened the door in her pajamas...

Tefelo: Hey...

Kimberly: Hi

He walked in taking off his t-shirt...

Kimberly: Are you drunk?

Tefelo: (smiled) Yeah, drunk in love... Come here...

He put his arm around her waist and pulled her over for a kiss , they staggered to the bedroom and fell on the bed as he unzipped his jeans getting between her legs...

Kimberly: (moaning) I missed this...

His conversation with Kaone came to mind as he smacked his black weapon on her entrance and paused then he got off her and sat on the edge of the bed putting on his t-shirt...

Kimberly: (confused) Are you okay?

Tefelo: (stood up zipping his jeans) Yeah... I don't know what i was thinking.

He walked out as Kimberly followed him...

Kimberly: What's going on? Are you losing your mind? You just walked in and you're walking out?

Tefelo: Goodnight...

He jumped in the car and drove off dialing Kaone but there was no answer then he drove home.....(9t)

Like and leave a comment.

-
-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #54

At Tefelo's house....

The next morning Tefelo's phone rang countless times as he slowly got up and answered making his way to the bathroom...

Tefelo: Hello?

Kimberly: Tefelo let last night be the last time you come to my house because o bata go ntshamikisa Jaanong. I don't know what you were trying to prove but I'm offended because i didn't call you to my house yet for some reason you found the need to come knock at my door at midnight then walk out like a mad man.

Tefelo: Kimmy you don't don't know what happened so you can't say that ose sure gore why ke ne ke dira jalo.

Kimberly: I don't care what happened-

Tefelo: I remembered i got injections for an STD earlier, i can't have sex until after 7 days. Would you rather i just infected you? Babe I was trying to protect you

Kimberly: I'm not buying
your lies- Tefelo: Should I

bring my medical cards?

Kimberly: Di tise ee

Tefelo: Ke eta ee...

He hung up and peed then he got another call....

Tefelo: I'm

coming-

Kaone: Uhu

Tefelo: Hey... I thought you were a client, there is someone i have to pick in a few minutes

Kaone: I found your missed calls

from last night Tefelo: Oh that, i

just wanted to say goodnight.

Kaone: (laughed) that late?

Tefelo: (laughed) Yes... Can't i

miss you at night? Kaone: Ele gore

Meme one ale kae?

Tefelo: She moved out last night,

we broke up. Kaone: Broke up? I

thought you weren't going out

Tefelo: Whatever it was that we were

doing is over, she left. Kaone: Ehe

Tefelo: When are you going to move back in?

Kaone: Move back to the sheets you shared with Meme? (he got tongue-tied) Besides i don't want to share a house with a man who isn't my husband anymore, been there done that it only ends with me packing my bags and walking out as if i was a

visitor.

Tefelo: You can't say that if you really forgave me. Kante weren't we supposed to think about us?

Kaone: You still haven't told me about Kimberly, i don't know what you're going to do with her and you know she is the reason we broke up in the first place.

Tefelo: Can we meet and talk about it? Kaone: I'm getting ready to go to work

Tefelo: When can we
meet? Kaone: I'll call
you during lunch

Tefelo: Okay, i love
you

Kaone: I hope so.

She hung up then he took a shower....

At Nathan's room...

On the same morning Lillian got up with a big
smile that disappeared as she turned to Nathan
quietly sitting on the chair sadly going through
Junior's messages...

Lillian: Hi...

Nathan: Hi...

She got off the bed and sat besides him looking at
their messages..

Lillian: How did you unlock
his phone? Nathan: He told
me

Lillian: Do his parents know?

Nathan: No, he begged me not to tell them .
(gave it to her) O mo e neele...

He stood up and put on his clothes as Lillian remained on the chair...

Lillian: I didn't mean all the things i said to him, i was just being childish.

Nathan: Right

Lillian: You have to believe me, he is the one who started talking about BDSM because apparently his father is a big fan of it so he wanted to experiment before he can try it on his girlfriend, i wasn't interested i was just going along to keep the conversation going. I'm not interested in these satanic sexual practices

Nathan: (buttoning his shirt) Okay

Lillian: Why are you giving me short answers?

Nathan: What should I do? Give a long speech about faithfulness? Or remind you about our vows? What do you want from me? You enjoyed yourself and i forgave you, what more do you want from me? Life is so easy for you... It's very easy, it has always been you moving from one person to another, you don't really know how it feels to be cheated and i don't think you'll understand until you go through it. (turned looking at her) You don't just bring a man on my bed... (tearfully) In my house?? And you tell this boy that i have poor erections and

early ejaculations?

He tearfully sat on the bed looking down as tears fell then she stepped down and hugged him putting his head on her tummy as she stood between his legs....

Lillian: (tearfully) I'm sorry. (rubbing his head) I didn't think about what I was doing...

She knelt down and put her head between his legs crying as he swallowed rubbing his nose then he stood up and pulled her up for a hug....

Lillian: (crying) I'm sorry....please forgive me

Nathan: (sniffed) It's okay, it happened gagona gore ke taareng...

Lillian: I'll never do this again, i swear on my mother's grave I'll never look at another man again.

Nathan: I forgive you... Stop crying.... (she continued crying) Babe stop crying, help me pack my things so we can go home.....(kissed her)
I love
you

Lillian: I love you too...

He let her go and they packed her things....

At Barona's house....

Barona grabbed his laptop bag and headed to the garage with Fenke in her neat well tucked in

uniform as his wife followed him holding her phone and a bottle of water in her gym wear...

Barona: Are you going to the gym?

Her: No, I'm using the treadmill... Our trainer taught me how to use it at the gym yesterday. Have a nice day...

Barona: You too...

He got in the car looking at her as she switched the machine on and put on the headsets then she started running while singing....

At Kimberly's house....

Later on Tefelo parked the car and stepped out then he received a call from Meme, he leaned against the car looking at the door and answered....

Tefelo: Hello?

Meme: So last night you had no problem dropping off my children at the police station after spending so much time with them and you still call yourself a father? Tefelo o mowa o maswe. Gakego lobele, how did you feel driving all the way knowing that you were going to dump them at a police station gape knowing how much my children adored you? How do you just betray a child like that? How did you sleep at night because you didn't know whether i collected them or not, you didn't even call to confirm if i got them or they spent a night in one of the cells.

Tefelo: Okay, i should have called, I'm sorry. Did you get them?

Meme: I got them, they are fine. I just wanted to tell you that I'm disappointed. Yame is old enough to know what's going on and the police station scared him because he thinks only bad people go there. I'm disappointed that you did that to my son. I know you're convinced i infected you intentionally but i am fine nonetheless i know sometimes signs can take forever to show so I'll get myself checked. I never cheated on you but i had an ex who was cheating, that's why i stopped dating and

focused on my life so i believe i brought you the STD. I'm sorry that I put you in a situation like this... And i was lying about the pregnancy, i thought if i said I'm pregnant you'll change your mind about leaving me, I'm not pregnant. Bye

Tefelo: (glanced at the door) Wait... (sighed)
Meme listen... I didn't mean to scare you off like that and i only took the children to the police because i wanted you to get them, i didn't know what to do with a 5 year old and a 2 year old either way I'm sorry, i handled both issues in a immature manner. I owe Yame an apology, do you mind meeting me with him?

Meme: Don't apologize to him, i think it's best they just stay without a father figure in their lives. I'll collect my things tomorrow

Tefelo: Meme you're not going to do this to me, if you're angry at me fine but let me talk to Yame, i need him to understand something. Now that I'm thinking about it he was kind of freaked out last night when he saw a lot of police officers, gake itse gore thaloganyo yame nne ele kae, he must have been terrified.

Meme: (sighed) Fine, where?

Tefelo: You have my spare keys just go home, I'll find you there in an hour or two.

Meme:

Okay, bye

Tefelo: Bye

He slid the phone in his pocket and walked in as Kimberly was lying on the couch then he handed her his medical card.

she quietly read

Tefelo: Should I have
slept with you? Kimberly:
(gave back the card)
Sorry Tefelo: (sighed) I
have to go

Kimberly: (sat up) Why are you always quick to
leave? It seems like you are avoiding any form of
confrontation. Can we sit down and talk about
Isago. I need to understand something...

He sat down then she sighed looking at him...

Kimberly: I understand that i have been giving you
hard time when it comes to Isago which is unfair
for you and me because we are going to hurt one
another, I'll just be honest with you, i don't trust
anyone with my child because I know women are
jealous and hate step children but i also know
there are good step mothers out there. The
problem is that I'll never know which one you
found for Isago, I didn't like Kaone because I just
don't think a woman who has never given birth can
have maternal instincts because she doesn't know
how painful it is to bring a child into this world. All

the barren women i have seen around just don't understand children, when a child visits them and breaks a cup they get so angry because they don't understand that children break things.

Tefelo: You don't have to give birth to care for a baby, Kaone took care of Isago when he was a baby and not once has anything happened to him while she was there, i watched her wake up a thousand times at night to turn him around and feed him.

Kimberly: I don't know that, I'm only telling you what i know as for Meme, i didn't like her the very first time I saw her because her child was dirty. It showed me the kind of a mother she is, her daughter's

cheeks were cracking and her hair was a mess. If she can't take care of her own child what would make me believe that if Isago visited she would use clean water to prepare his formula? Diarrhea is real and it kills, i can't take chances with my child's life.

Tefelo: Meme is a good mother but she doesn't stay with her children, they stay at the cattle post. You know how rough farm life is.

Kimberly: And i know you'll defend her on this but my gut tells me she put that ant on Isago's diaper because Isago doesn't crawl, if he was crawling i would believe it just got there.

Tefelo: That's a serious accusation don't you think? No woman can do that, why would she do that to Marshall?

Kimberly: And the fact that it never crosses your mind that any of these women can harm Isago pains me because it means you don't understand me and my fears as a mother. Gape you change women in such a short period of time, it's not good for Isago if you're introducing him to them. At least if you weren't letting them have a relationship with him I'd understand but you let them hold Isago gompiano Isago o lomilwe ke leswenya ane ale mo diateng tsa girlfriend, I'm really disappointed leha o bona ke go itshwaretse ka pela jaana but If you promise me that you will

not introduce him to your girlfriends until it's the one you're marrying then I'll gladly share him with you. He can spend nights if can manage him at night but i don't want you to lie to me telling me you love me or buy me anything if you know you don't love me. I don't want you to buy me things because o lopela ngwana wa gago, it makes me feel guilty that i have turned out to be one of these baby mama's. I didn't know i was one of them until Sebaga told me yesterday, I'm sorry that ke go sokodisitse ka lebaka o bata ngwana wa gago. Please forgive me..

Tefelo emotionally stared at her and took her hand...

Tefelo: (kissed her hand) So it's true, motherhood does make one mature.

Kimberly: (laughed)

Fosek Tefelo:

(laughed) Is this a

prank? Kimberly: Mxm

Tefelo: Seriously thanks, i... I don't know what to say.. I'm new to this father thing too so I'm going to make mistakes and correct myself along the way. I'm glad we are both making mistakes and correcting ourselves along the way. One day we will get the hang of this co-parenting thing.

(stood) stand up, giving me a hug for a fresh start

Kimberly: (hugged him) fresh start...

They sighed in relief hugged.....

Tefelo: I have to go, Isago o robetse?

Kimberly: (laughed) Uhu gatwe Isago,

Marshall ke ene Isago? Tefelo: (laughed) Stop

Kimberly: Yeah Marshall is

sleeping Tefelo: (laughed)

and hugged her) Shap...

She stood at the door and watched him driving off then she walked back in the house and covered her mouth crying...

At Tefelo's house....

Later on Tefelo walked in as Yame was sitting on the couch watching TV then he picked him up and threw him on the air as he laughed then he flew him around the house while Pinky giggled watching them play....

Tefelo: How
are you? Yame:
Fine..

Meme quietly folded her arms leaning against the kitchen door watching as Tefelo sat putting Yame on his lap and lowered the TV volume...

Tefelo: How was the police
station last night? Yame: Scary

Tefelo: Did they
beat you? Yame:
No

Tefelo: Did they
scream at you? Yame:
No

Tefelo: That's because they said you're a good boy who never messes the house. I'm sorry for taking you to the police, i thought you're the one who spilled the food.

Yame: I just ate the sugar that Pinky spilled

Tefelo: And you're a good boy because you don't lie, i like you for that and you'll always be my buddy. If you ever need anything I'll help you because we are buddies okay?

Yame:

(smiled) Okay

Tefelo: High

five?

They clapped then he put him down as Meme grabbed her bag...

Meme: Guys let's go..

Tefelo: (surprised) Ao, so fast?

Meme: Yeah, I cleaned the entire house. Hey bane ba sentse mo go maswe.

Tefelo: They are kids, i understand. I'm really sorry about last night- Meme: I'm sorry too. Bye

Tefelo: (handed her

P20) Get a taxi Meme:

Thanks

She walked out then he sat down rubbing his face....

At the restaurant....

Later during lunch Kaone walked in the restaurant and looked around then Tefelo waved at her, she smiled and approached walking between the tables...

She pulled a chair and sat down as Tefelo smiled at her...

Tefelo: Hey...

Kaone: Hey...

He pushed the menu over.....

7 YEARS LATER.....

Like and leave a comment, good day

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #55

At Kimberly's house...

Tefelo parked the car a distance from the door and rolled down the window as Isago played grade 2 Maths on his phone with headphones on.....

Isago: (the app displayed a question) Uh. 18
divided by 2 issa
(jumped) 9!!

9 blinked green then he punched the air in victory and noticed they arrived, he took out his headphones and looked at his mother's closed door...

Isago: I don't think she is home...

Tefelo: (looking at the shoe tracks) Yeah, she is not home.. Isago: Won't this cake melt?

Tefelo: (laughed) Nah, we will put it in the fridge. She is probably at work..

Isago: (jumped out putting his phone on seat) I'll close the gate

Tefelo: Good idea, She likes leaving her gate open and then she says we always leave it open

Isago: (laughed) Yesterday she said next time if we come to her house we should park outside because we don't close her gate.

Tefelo: (laughed) But we always close it, she is getting old and losing memory.

Isago tied his sneaker laces as he drove out the gate and waited for him a short distance from the

gate then he closed the gate and ran back in the car turning up the music volume...

Isago: Can i
call her?

Tefelo: Yeah

Isago: My airtime is finished, can i borrow your phone and call her?

Tefelo: Ke go zametse P5 three days ago what happened to it?

Isago: When i called her phone it said i should leave the message after the tone so i started talking and it finished.

Tefelo: (laughed) She probably didn't listen to your voice mail because nobody ever listens to voice mails. Next time when you call her and hear that voice telling you to leave a message just hang up because it finishes the airtime.

Isago: Okay....

He transferred P10 airtime to his phone...

Tefelo: (switched the music off) Call her...

Isago removed the headphones from the phone and dialed her number slowly spelling it out loud and tapped dial...

Kimberly: Hello babe

Isago: Where are you? I checked on you

and didn't find you Kimberly: I forgot to tell

you that I'll be knocking off very late. Isago:

I wanted to say happy birthday

Kimberly: (smiled emotionally) Thank you... I'll call you when I knock off.

Isago: I want to give you something

Kimberly: Thanks a lot babe, I'll

definitely call you Isago: Bye

He hung up...

Isago: She says she will call me when she knocks off. Tefelo: Alright...

Isago: Maybe i should go for swimming now, Yarona is probably missing me

Tefelo: (laughed looking at his watch) It's already time up, we will just collect him.

Isago: Okay...

At Sunbed Lodge children's pool.....

The trainer blew the whistle, two boys and one girl jumped in the water and swam their way to the other side as other students cheered wearing towels and swimming caps....

Yarona arrived first and put his arms on the edge taking off his glasses spitting water breathing heavily then the other two arrived as he hopped out dripping water.

The coach threw a towel over his head looking at the stopwatch and rubbed his head...

Coach: New record again, good boy! (gave others their towels) Good job guys, proud of you... Alright that's it, the next lesson is for beginners.

We are teaching the ones who don't know how to swim at all... Raise your hand if you're new...

About 4 kids raised their hands as Tefelo and Isago walked over, Yarona grabbed his towel and bag...

Yarona: Coach I'm

going... Coach:

High five!

He clapped and walked towards his father as the coach smiled at Isago...

Coach: Champ I'm going to give you 5 press-ups on Thursday before you get in the pool

Isago: (laughed) Maan! But i told Dad i should ask for your permission and he said it's fine.

Coach: Who is the boss?

Isago: (tilted his head smiling) You're but i wanted to buy something for my mother because today is her-

Coach: (smiled) Thursday... Press-ups. Cheers

Tefelo: (laughed) Wena o tshwenya bo ngwanake
the monna

Coach: No wena gake bue sepe le wena, ke ruta
dilo tse ka responsibility tse

Tefelo: (laughed) Hae, Shap

Coach: Cheers

Tefelo walked behind his boys as they chatted walking towards the car...

Yarona: (his towel slid down then he picked it and hung it on his shoulder) I finished first and that white girl came second

Isago: (laughed) Didn't she get on your back? She likes getting on my back

Yarona: (laughed) I don't like her very much, she freaks me out with her skin.

Isago: (laughed) She is a nice girl, she brings everyone candy on Thursdays

Yarona: I only like her Candy

They opened the back doors and both got in closing the doors as Tefelo closed his and stated the car..

Yarona: I'm hungry, water

makes me hungry Isago: (got his phone) I'm hungry too

Yarona: (getting his phone in the boot)

Daddy I'm hungry...Tefelo: (looked at the time) I know

Yarona clicked on his Sight words game as a word came up...

Yarona: Urr. Boy!

Game: Boy

Yarona: (clicked on the other

word) Urr... Go! Game: Go

Isago: (leaned over looking at the

sight word) Name! Game: Name

Yarona: (pushed him) Stop saying my words

Isago: You're such a baby your games are so easy... It's just counting, shapes and ABC's

Yarona: I have words too

Tefelo: (looked at them on the mirror) Guys knock it off...

He glanced at the road and took out his phone dialing Kaone's number...

Voice: The number you have dialed is not available at the momen-

He hung up frustratedly and continued driving.....

At Barona's house....

Fenke angrily walked in the house with a straight

face and passed her mother on the couch heading to her room as her father and brothers walked in....

Mmagwe Fenke: What's going on?

Barona: She says she wants a phone
Mmagwe Fenke: Urh this phone thing again?

Barona: (angrily) you better talk to your daughter before i whip her...
Mmagwe Fenke: But don't you think-

Barona: Babe don't do that... Don't... Tell her If she wants a cellphone she should show me her form five results, as long as she hasn't even sat for her JC she should forget a cellphone. There is a telephone in the house if she wants to receive calls from her parents. I didn't have a phone until i went to UB, she should be thankful I'm willing to buy her one before she goes there. That my rule, she should learn it, live, accept it and love it. I won't discuss a cellphone again unless I'm whipping someone with my belt.

He angrily went to the bedroom taking off his shirt as the boys quietly followed him and turned to their room.

Meanwhile Fenke tearfully took off her uniform in her room and got in bed crying.....

Her mother walked in and sat on her bed....

Mmagwe Fenke:

Fenke? Fenke:

(shaky voice)

Maa?

Mmagwe Fenke: You're rubbing your father the wrong way you know

Fenke: Because i want a cellphone? I'm the only one without a phone at school and it's embarrassing! Daddy should understand that he was born

before cellphones were invented and even if he wanted it his parents wouldn't have afforded it but he can afford it. I'm almost a teenager, i don't understand why i can't have a phone because I'm not a baby, Uncle Tefelo's kids have phones and Refilwe has a phone!

Mmagwe Fenke: People see things different and you're girl

Fenke: Oh okay i didn't know Refilwe was a boy, i must have missed it.

Mmagwe Fenke: And that sarcasm right there could be one of the reasons why your father-and i can't allow you to have a phone.

Fenke: I hate my life right now... This sucks. Why did you choose a man like this to be my father?

Barona: (stuck his head in and threw his socks on her lap) I was the best she could get, i was trending back in the days. Wash my socks and please don't talk to your mother like that again....
(to mmagwe Fenke) Babe can we talk?

Her mother followed her father as she shook her headed to the bathroom and washed her father's socks....

In the bedroom Barona sat on the bed and put on

clean socks.....

Barona: Are you coming to the party tonight? Mmagwe Fenke: Lillian's graduation party? Yeah...

Barona: Okay.. Thought you might want to watch TV or something. Mmagwe Fenke: No, I'm going...

Barona's phone rang...

Barona:

Hello? Tefelo:

Oko lapeng?

Barona: Yeah, what's up?

Tefelo: Kaone's number isn't available, botsa mmagwe Fenke gore o kae? If she doesn't answer the phone I'm not going to the party

Barona: Hold on-(turned to his wife) Gatwe

Kaone o kae? Mmagwe Fenke: I don't know

Barona: (Not convinced) Really?

Mmagwe Fenke: I haven't talked to her since morning

Barona: Babe the mma Tefo sounds stressed se mo direng yalo

Mmagwe Fenke: I don't know, why would I hide her? Maybe her phone ran out of battery again.

Barona: (back to the phone)

Are gaa itse Tefelo: Shap

Barona: Are we still going?

Tefelo: I don't know, I'll talk to you later
Barona: shap

He hung up and threw his cellphone on the bed
looking at her...

Mmagwe Fenke:

(laughed) What?

Barona: Le dira boloi

hela

Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed) what are you talking
about?

Barona: I know you know her every move

Mmagwe Fenke: You know Kaone's phone has a battery problem that's why it always switches off.

Barona: Why e rata go tima after hours? Isn't it supposed to be on at that time because it will be on the charger?

Mmagwe Fenke: I don't know but i know even with me tota it annoys me whenever i want to gossip and find her offline.

At Tefelo's house...

Later on in the evening Tefelo finished cooking and handed the boys food, he got their phones and slid them on his back pockets...

Tefelo: Finish eating and do your homework... Isago: Dad it's Friday, Homework on a Friday night? Tefelo: Oh yeah... Well finish your food ee

He walked in the kitchen where he washed the dishes and cleaned the counters then he headed to bed.

He laid down going through their phones and call history then he noticed Yaron transferred P5 airtime to his mother. He dialed her with his phone....

Her: Hello?

Tefelo: Why Yarona ago zametse P5?

Her: I asked him to help me out, i was going to return it. I had an emergency

Tefelo: Stop doing that, it's not the first time o dira something like this. These boys need this airtime gore ba nteletse in case of an emergency but you always find a way to make his life difficult. The last time he visited you his phone went missing and now omo raya ago zamela. Stop doing that, re toga re thaamana.

Her: I'm sorry... Can i ask for a favor though? I have a little situation
Tefelo: What situation?

Her: I need P60 to pay for Price giving ya ga-
Tefelo: I don't have money, shap

He hung up and put their phones aside then he laid on his back trying Kaone's number again , it didn't go through then he sighed frustratedly and closed his eyes. His phone rang then he raised his head answering...

Tefelo: Hello?

Amo: T4, where are you?
Tefelo:

(discouraged)

Uh...Amo: What?

Tefelo: Nothing, thought o Kaone. What's up?

Amo: Kante why don't you buy her a phone to stop all these? Tefelo: (sighed) I bought it today, I'm going to give it to her.

Amo: Better, are we still on?

Tefelo: Aaron o kae?

Amo: I think he will arrive in the morning

Tefelo: Alright, eish. I don't know if I should go.
Ke bata go tsamaya leKaone

Amo: Let's just go, you'll keep trying her number at the party

Tefelo: I don't want to party with stress because I'll drink excessively.

Amo: Stress sa eng? Kaone's phone is just off it's not like she is cheating on you, have you checked her house?

Tefelo: She is not home.

Amo: She probably with her cousin, wena o rata go itsenya stress ka dilotse dinnye. What's the use of being home on a Friday night when you're not even having fun? Mfananyana wa neighbora o kae? Is he babysitting?

Tefelo: Yeah, I spoke to him. He told me to let him know when i leave there is a game he wants to watch.

Amo: The monna are tsamae

kea go kopa? Tefelo: (sighed)

Alright... We will meet there...

He walked into the living room and sat with the boys....

Tefelo: Guys I'm going to Aunt Lillian's graduation party, Eric is going to spend a night because I'm going to get home really late

Isago: Okay

Yarona: I like Eric, he let's us put Jam, Stock and Butter on two slices
Tefelo: (laughed) Go brush your teeth before i forget...

They raced to the bathroom as he went to his bedroom....

At the hotel.....

Later that evening Kimberly and her coworker stepped out of the hotel kitchen walking towards the quick way to the parking lot chatting....

Kimberly unlocked her March and threw her clothes in the back as the coworker got in the passenger side...

Male Voice: (cleared his throat) Kgmm...

She turned around startled and looked at him as he leaned against the car with his arms crossed...

Kimberly: (rolled her eyes) You're such a creep..... Hi.. Man: (he took out one balloon from the car) Happy birthday...

Kimberly: (smiled blushing) How many times should I reject you before it gets through your thick skull ?

Man: (smiled) 40,50,60 or 100 times maybe even a million times

Kimberly: (rolled her eyes and walked over) And you're so stingy, who buys one balloon anyway?

She slowly got it from his hand as he stared at her lips...

Man: There is a lot where that came from, i took a few hours off and filled a room with those... Just take my hand

She smiled and stretched herself kissing him on the cheek then she turned around and walked away.

she got in her car and reversed....

Kimberly: (winked) Keep trying, so far so good...

Man: (smiled) Goodnight...

He laughed and got back in his car then he drove off....

At Kaone's house.....

Later that night Tefelo slowly drove through the gate as DJ Maphorisa's AmaBlessor played, he hummed along holding the steering wheel with one hand and the other hanging outside holding a cold

bottle of Heineken.

The lights were off and the front door was completely locked together with the burglar bar as he parked an inch away from the stoop and switched off the engine leaving the music on.

He stepped out and leaned against the car taking a sip from his bottle then his phone rang...

He stared at the screen as Barona called and never picked, Amogelang called-he didn't answer and finally Nathan...

Tefelo: (sighed) Hello?

Nathan: (noisy background) We are worried sick about you, where did you disappear to?

Tefelo: Ke ile go robala

ka otsela. Barona:

(leaned over) Reeta

koo

Amo: (laughed) We are

coming to get you Tefelo: Le

skata, I'm sleeping.

Barona: Is that DJ Maphorisa? Tefelo ne monna o ka reetsa AmaBlessers when you're stressed like that? O ikokeletsa stress, that song will make you commit suicide

Tefelo: Shap

He hung up and switched off his phone then he threw it in the car and sat on the bonnet drinking his beer as the song played.

Minutes after he threw the empty bottle by the stoop and opened another one putting the song on repeat mode then he sat on the bonnet singing along drinking his beer....

Uyaz' uk'thand umuntu uvele
ugcwale ngaye Uvel' ubon i-
straight

Uvele ubon'
umshado

Ngisho uma
wey'ngane

Impilo yakho yonk' iphelele
wena um' unaye Kanti yena
ufun' ukuhamba

Ufuna uk'bona abanye

Mina ang'sazi ng'thini, ang'sazi ng'thini ye...

Ak'phileki ngaphandle kwakho nawe uyaz'
sthandwa sami... Ngob' uthen' akasang'thand
ucela ngimyeke

Tears filled his eyes as he shook his head
closing his eyes for the chorus.....

Uhambile uma-
baby Uhambile
uma-baby yea...

Uhambe

namablessen

Uhambe

namablessen

woaaa...

Minutes later bright lights hit him on the back then he turned around protecting his eyes with his arm holding the bottle, the driver deemed the lights and parked besides him.

Tefelo placed the Heineken bottle on the bonnet and hopped down walking towards the car as the black tinted windows rolled down.

..... (9t)

Like and leave a comment....

-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #56

Kaone stepped out and closed the door as Tefelo put his arm around her waist bending to see the driver.

Just a middle aged man in a black suit probably doing an office job...

Man: (smiled and waved) Hello Tefelo:
Hello

He rolled up the windows and drove out as
Kaone took out the house keys walking towards
the door..

Tefelo: Babe who is that?

Kaone: If we were a family you would know because you would have met him at our family functions.

She unlocked the door and walked in as Tefelo followed her to the bedroom.

He sat on the bed and looked at her as she put her bag down and took off her clothes....

Tefelo: Where are you coming from?

Kaone: (put her phone on the charger) I was at church
Tefelo: And the church went on until midnight?

Kaone: (taking off her earrings) Tefelo I'm not doing this with you.

..... It's

not even 10pm yet, i don't know what your problem is and i told you not to come to my house with bottles, if you can't act mature at least pretend.

He put the bottle down and chewed gum sadly looking at her as she tied her hair and put on her

pajamas...

Tefelo: Ware motho ole

ke mang? Kaone: It's

Maina's husband Tefelo:

He drives a BMW?

Kaone: Yes

She headed to the kitchen then Tefelo followed her with his hands in the pockets...

Tefelo: Why is he dropping you off at this time of the night? (she kept quiet) Kaone do you honestly think I'd believe this bullshit, you have men dropping you off at midnight and expect me to believe you? (angrily) You're beginning to piss me off!

Kaone: You don't have a choice but to believe me akere ha kere areye kerekeng wa gana so how will you know what's happening at church? We are not even married so you wouldn't know all my brother in laws? koore o tagilwe hela mo eleng gore le bana ba ga Maina gawa ba bona ko morago?

He thought about it for a second, he didn't recall looking at the back then he shook his head leaning against the counter looking at her as she warmed the food.

She looked at his frustrated face as he speechlessly stared at her then she sighed and hugged him putting her head on his chest....

Kaone: Babe I'm not cheating on you... You should know this by now, Maina was still doing something so she asked him to drop me off. Where are all these sudden insecurities coming from? You're hurting yourself over nothing..

Tefelo: (sighed hugging her tightly) Your phone has been off for hours, what was i supposed to think? I don't want to lose you... Can't we move in together?

Kaone: I'm not going to move in with you unless we are married Tefelo, i told you this a million times.

Tefelo: okay... I understand.

She moved back and stirred her food then he went to the car and walked back with a box of phone.

He stood behind her and leaned over kissing her neck then he handed it over...

She smiled and turned around hugging him...

Kaone: Thank you

Tefelo: I don't want your phone off again, it freaks me out because I can't stomach the thought of another man putting his filthy hands on you.

Kaone: (laughed opening the box) Thanks..

She switched the phone on smiling and paused reading words on the Wallpaper "Will you marry me?". She almost got excited but rethought about it, he wouldn't propose... He wasn't the type to

marry.

Kaone: Thanks

a lot... Tefelo:

Sure....

They walked out and switched off the lights heading to the bedroom where she put the plate on the headboard and moved her sim card to the new phone then she activated it as Tefelo took off his shoes sitting on the other side of the bed.

Her missed call and message notifications piled as she went through them and came across her mother's message.

Mama: Kaone batho, month end o reke phone. Tefelo's uncles were here this afternoon bare ba bata mosadi. Please get back to me because we are starting the negotiation-

Her hands shook as she read the message and even failed to finish it, she screamed and jumped across the bed falling on Tefelo's back as they both fell on the floor laughing....

Tefelo: (laughed) Get off me

Kaone: (kissing him countless times) I love you, I love you, i love you...

Tefelo o sephiri so your parents left Maun and you didn't tell me anything? (thought about the wallpaper and covered her mouth laughing) And

that will you marry me uh

Tefelo: (laughed) Wa nkimela tshaba koo akere ke gone o gorogang molapeng ka 12

Kaone: This stupid phone denied me good news earlier, i could have sang louder in church... Oh man this is beautiful..... I can't wait....

She got up and stood before the mirror looking at herself smiling...

Kaone: (holding her waist) I want a wedding gown that will hug my hips like so wabona?

Tefelo slowly got up from the floor and threw himself on the bed sighing then Kaone jumped on him again and kissing him....

Kaone: Thank you, this is the happiest night of my life so far.....

He kissed her and rolled over getting between her legs pulling out her panties....

At Nathan's house....

A few people left the party as the music stopped remaining behind family and close friends, Lala walked out of the house passing the guys as they stood by the car chatting loudly...

Amo: Who is that?

Nathan: That's Lala, she is

Lillian's friend Barona: She is
sexy

Aaron: (laughed) You guys though, this girl is just normal. Nothing to risk your wife screaming at you for, there are women worth getting screamed at.

Amo: Like who?

Aaron: (pointed at another lady who was chatting with their wives) O bona ngwanyana yole? Yah... I'd definitely tap that, or the one sitting next to my wife.

Nate: (laughed) O bona wena Aaron? Ae the banna le nyetse iketeng pele kana nna i never think about cheating and I'll never cheat on my wife.

Barona: (frowned) Seriously? Not even once? Nate: I'm serious, i don't cheat and I'll never cheat

Aaron: (laughed) Didee ya spana shapo mme?

Barona: Good question unless Lillian is a sex goddess because as far as I know women always have excuses for not giving up sex, that's where her helper comes in...

Amo: Nna wame ibile wa mpolelela hela gore kea lapisa ka sex, o ka moreng a rialo? I can't rape her or force her, ke bona gore ke tswatswa jang with my needs. O shapo Nathan?

Nate: I'm fine didee ya bereka and does wonders for her, you don't have to have weaknesses to be faithful to your wife. I just don't want to cheat on her. Cheating e busetsa ko morago because it's costly, these side cheeks want money and to be

spoilt, your wife helps you build an empire without milking you

Amo: You have a point there

Barona: (raised his bottle) Bravo papa! Good for you, let's hope she appreciates that faithfulness

Aaron: Exactly... (stood) ke

bata toilet Nate Nate: Uh just get in

Aaron walked inside taking out his phone.

Meanwhile Lala sat on the camp chair joining the ladies holding her juice...

Lillian: (yawning pressing her phone) I'm exhausted....I didn't see Kaone, did she show up?

Mmagwe Fenke: Their church had a visiting pastor from Zambia, she said she wanted to attend service ya teng.

Amo's wife: I hope she doesn't believe in the miracles I see trending.

Lillian: (texting) These pastors use people's weaknesses to pray on them. Kaone is moving from church to church, ha gotwe pastor so and so is coming to Botswana she is there and it's painful because their advertisements always mention people's main problems.

Amo's wife: ithela gotwe come and witness a night of miracles with pastor so and so... He will be giving you financial freedom, bringing lost lovers, fixing broken marriages, giving the barren children, the blind will see and the dumb will speak and you pay thousands of money to e prayed for.

Lillian: And the crippled people who always stand from wheelchairs are always people whom you

have never seen before and will never see after the service.

Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed) Nowadays it's hard to tell the difference between Godly people and the fake ones. We are at risk hela.

Amo's wife: But Tefelo has 2 kids Kaone shouldn't try too hard

Lillian: Tefelo will never marry her, it's been 7 years already. How long does it take a man to decide he wants to marry you? If 5 years passes and he doesn't say anything he will never marry you.

Mmagwe Fenke: Tefelo loves Kaone, he will marry her. What's the use of getting married within a month of meeting and divorcing after 2 years? I'd rather marriage takes as much time as God permits so that it can last forever. Aaron's wife: Maybe he still has a problem with her- you know.

Mmagwe Fenke: He doesn't have a problem with her. Batho re bua ka Kaone jaanong?

Lillian: I'm going to the toilet... I'll be back

Lillian walked in the house as the ladies continued chatting relaxing outside....

At Kimberly's house....

She locked the house and threw herself on the bed going through her phone, there was a missed call from Isago then she called him back but he didn't pick.

She tried Yarona 's number but he also didn't pick then she dialed Tefelo....

At Kaone' s house....

Tefelo's phone vibrated then Kaone rose her head looking at him, he was deep asleep. She reached for the phone and walked out closing the door..

Kaone: Hello?

Kimberly: Uhu

Kaone: Wa

thusiwa?

Kimberly: Ee mma, ke kopa go bua le rragwe ngwanake, thank you. Kaone: Kimberly I have had enough of you.

Kimberly: I don't have time for this back and forth games, are you two with the boys ? I missed their call an hour ago but they are not answering now.

Kaone: We are not at his house

Kimberly: That's all i wanted, stop being insecure..mxm

Kaone: I am getting married how can i be insecure? I'm not the same person you used to walk all over. O emise go letsa masigo re robetse. Meme never calls Tefelo masigo mo go kana but wena not a day passes without a call from you, you always find an excuse to cal and hear his voice. Wa lapisa ma, we got those kids phones so we can have peace but ke raya, it means nothing to you.

Kimberly: I'm calling about the children but i don't expect you to understand because you don't have children. I didn't even want to talk to you but you

got his phone why?

Kaone: Bye

She hung up and walked back inside....

At Kimberly's house...

A while later she got in the car and drove out dialing Tefelo again...

Kaone: Hello?

Kimberly: (annoyed) Can i please talk to Tefelo? Kana ke bata number ya the boy who babysits for me to avoid driving at this hour. I want to check on Isago because he sleeps at 9 i wonder why he called ka past 11. Tsosa Tefelo

Kaone: Tefelo o robetse Kimberly, you're being impossible right now. Their father is not home obviously they stayed up late, stop acting dramatic. O rata attention Kimberly

Kimberly: You wouldn't understand how i feel, you don't have children-

Kaone: (laughed) Gone are the days of me crying to those funny remarks, go on call me barren gakea baa, ngwana omo tshotse mme Tefelo ke yo o robetse ko go nna o setsetsetse nna morago. Move on with your life. Nothing can happen to those boys stop being dramatic.

She hung up shaking her head and faced the road as bright lights blurred her vision, the driver blew the horn as Kimberly swung the car and heard a loud crush then complete shutdown....

She gained consciousness and blinked slowly as a police car lights blinked.

She looked up at the full moon and noticed her windshield was gone. she looked besides her where there was a pool of blood dripping from her fingertips.

She tried to move but she couldn't feel her body though she wasn't in pain. It was all confusing and she kept looking around trying to make sense of it all...

The dizziness came again as the paramedic checked her pulse then she slowly closed her eyes.....

- .
- .
- .
- .

My Wife's

Boss #57

At Kaone's house....

The next morning Kaone served breakfast on their plates and two small lunch boxes then prepared a juice as her phone rang, she looked at Isago's call and let it ring unanswered.

As soon as the call ended she called him back....

Isago: Hello?

Kaone: Champ, how did you
guys sleep? Isago: Fine

Kaone: Okay, did you talk to your mom?

Isago: No, she said she will call after work but she didn't call. She called when I was sleeping and now her phone has that voice again.

Kaone: Okay, she will call when she is free. Did you guys put the cake in the fridge? The icing might melt if you leave it out

Isago: It's in the fridge... (frowned sighing) We are hungry, when are you coming?

Kaone: (laughed) I'm not coming this weekend because last weekend you didn't finish my food

Isago: (laughed) That's because we drank a lot of juice
Yarona: (leaned over) Pleaaaaase.

Kaone: (laughed) I was making breakfast for your father and I but i saved some for you two. We will be home in a few minutes. Where is Eric?

Isago: He is sleeping on the couch, he was watching TV all night.
Kaone: Alright, we are coming

Both: Bye

She hung up and walked out with food.....

At Nathan's house....

Later that morning Nathan stepped on a ladder as Refilwe held the children's swing...

Refilwe: Okay so dad listen to this one... A man bought his daughter 2 oranges but when he gets home his daughter had 2 friends over so he gives the oranges to each friend and tells them to each give his daughter half. Is he a good father or not?

Nathan: (played dumb) No, he should have given his daughter and told her to give them half-half

Refilwe: (laughed loudly) No, it's the same yes but it's safer to give to the friends because they won't figure out that she ate a whole orange while they each had half because each of their half makes a whole orange, do you get it?

Nathan: (laughed) Oh yeah

Resego: (anxiously) Daddy hurry up,

i want to swing Niel: I'm getting on it

first... I go first

He tied it up and got down then he moved the ladder as Refilwe got on it with her chubby self and swung....

Nathan: You'll fall down, you're supposed to let me test it first

She moved then he sat on it looking up the tree,

then he put Niel on it and pushed him as he laughed...

Resego: (pushing) Yeeei....

Nathan coiled the extra rope around his hand and walked towards the garage as Aaron drove through the gate.

Nate opened the garage door wide and signaled him over....

Aaron parked his car next to Nate's car then his twin boys jumped out and ran towards the swing. Aaron got out and bumped shoulders with Nate....

Aaron: I just passed road cleaners working by the mall, apparently lets go nale a terrible accident ya March le Land Rover

Nathan: I bet they were coming from the club, people don't drive properly on Fridays

Aaron: It seems it was really bad, there are glasses everywhere. (sighed) Ke bata chainsaw the monna.....Mosadi sale arile ke ntshe sethare gompieno gatwe is my last day

Nathan: (laughed) I don't have a chainsaw but i know a guy who does, reta mo cheka...do you know how to use it?

Aaron: The old man used to have it but it was an old brand.

Nathan: This one is new and bigger, I'll help you use it... Take laetse Lilly re tsamae

Aaron: I need
drinking water

Nathan: Sure let's
go..

They walked through the house to the
kitchen where Lillian was standing by the
stove cooking.

Nathan held her waist kissing her from behind as Aaron stared then she turned looking at Aaron and quickly looked down stirring...

Nathan: Babe ke eta, ketswa le Aaron, re cheka mongwe re bata chainsaw

Lillian: Okay... Hi Aaron, how is mmagwe Don? Aaron: She is good...can i have water?

Lillian: Sure

Lillian filled the glass with water as Nathan walked out....

Nathan: Let me put on proper clothes...

Aaron: Sure

Standing at the kitchen door Aaron watched like a hawk as Nathan got into the bedroom then he dashed in the kitchen.....

Meanwhile Nathan changed his t-shirt and grabbed his wallet and keys on his way out.

His keys jingled as he approached the kitchen
then Aaron stepped rubbing his lips...

Aaron: Re

tsamae?

Nathan:

Yeah....

They walked out and drove off.....

At Tefelo's house....

Kaone played with her hair as she smiled talking to her mother on the phone while Tefelo parked the car.

The boys rushed out the house and opened her door...

Kaone: (paused talking to the phone) Your food is that back

The boys rushed to the back and opened as Tefelo's phone rang, he noticed it was his uncle and answered walking behind the house...

Tefelo:
Hello?

Uncle:
Motogolo?

Tefelo: Erra?

Uncle: Things went well, this is a good family. Kaone's mother sent a little girl to get us from the main road and directed us home. Once there we met her family and introduced ourselves then had tea and just chatted for a good hour.

Tefelo: Chatting? Is that all you did? I thought you were going to discuss serious things.

Uncle: (laughed) We told you the first appearance is just to introduce ourselves and tell these people our intentions before we can bring serious issues. This is a different region so we also have to get their way of doing things because we are no longer in Maun, we have to follow their way of doing things.

Tefelo: Okay, i remember the old man telling me something like that. Uncle: Bye

Tefelo:Bye

He hung up and walked in the house as Eric walked out yawning...

Tefelo: (laughed) Did you just get up?

Eric: (laughed) Yes, Mmagwe Isago woke me, our subscription is finished at home so ke ne ke coverisa all the programs i haven't watched in a while.

Tefelo: (handed him a note) Alright, thanks

Tefelo closed the door walking in as the boys ate their food sitting on the couch. Kaone walked around the house picking toys and clothes on the floor...

Kaone: I hope your room is
nothing like this Isago:

(laughed) It's clean

Tefelo: Clean? Your room? (laughed) Right

Kaone: (laughed) They are going to clean it just
wait

Tefelo's phone rang then he answered sitting on the couch.....

Tefelo: Hello?

Bakwena: Hello son, you're talking to

Kimberly's father Tefelo: Ee rra

Bakwena: Kimberly had an accident last night, she was taken to Letsholathebe but they flew her to Marina because she had serious injuries.

Tefelo: (panicked) Is she okay?

Kaone and the boys got alarmed and paused staring at him then he cautiously walked out of the house and closed the door....

Bakwena: (sighed) I think she will be okay but she has been amputated- Tefelo: (swallowed and slowly squatted) What?? Which part?

Meanwhile Kaone opened the door and stood in front of him as he spoke to the phone...

Tefelo: How is she holding up?. (he responded)
She hasn't fully gained
consciousness yet?... (he responded as Tefelo
shook his head) Okay, thank you for calling
me..... No, Isago is fine. I'll take care of him. Bye

He hung and slowly stood up in complete shock...

Kaone: Babe what's going on

Tefelo: Kimberly had a car accident last night. She was taken straight to Marina

Kaone: Oh my God, she called you last night but i answered. Tefelo: And?

Kaone: She said she missed a call from Isago at 11 but couldn't get hold of him soon after so she wanted me to wake you up but she was being herself with the attitude and everything so i told her it was late.

Tefelo: Maybe she was on her way here to check on the him. (sighed) This is going to break Isago....

Kaone: Is she okay?

Tefelo: Gatwe she was amputated, i don't know how I'm going to break this to Isago

Kaone: Amputated? Which part?

At Marina Hospital....

Later in the afternoon Kimberly opened her eyes as her mother sat besides...

Her: Kimmy? Can you hear me?

Kimberly turned her eyes to the unfamiliar ceiling trying to remember how she got there then she lifted her wrist looking at the pink cannula...

Her whole body was aching and she couldn't breathe properly through the tight bandages around her chest area and the neck brace made it all worse. She tried to lift her legs but she couldn't feel anything then she looked in her mother's eyes completely puzzled...

Her mother tearfully rubbed her eyes and slowly peeled the sheets off as Kimberly looked at her left leg and the amputated one with a bandage at the knee.....

Her heart pounded in disbelief as tears filled her eyes, her face wrinkled as she slowly shook her head dropping tears....

Kimberly: (shaky voice) Where is my leg?.....
Mama where is my leg? I want my leg... Who cut my leg?

Mother: The car acciden-

Kimberly: (she yanked the drips off her arm crying) I WANT MY LEG!! MAMA PLEASE.... WHY DID THEY CUT IT? WHY DIDN'T THEY ASK ME BEFORE CUTTING IT??

Mother: (crying) Babe you already lost it at-

Kimberly: (crying) Mama no... No.... I can't live like this...

Her mother hugged her tightly as she cried hysterically on her chest.....

Like and Leave a comment. Goodnight.

·

·

·

·

My Wife's

Boss #58

At Mochudi....

Weeks after Kaone's family filled the front yard as over 30 women sat uniformly on the floor wearing their African print dresses and blue megagolwane together with matching headscarf...

About 8 Maun visitors also sat uniformly on their rag wearing their African print dresses and colorful ditšale with head scarfs ...

On the far end was a long line of married men in their suits, mixed with about 8 men from Maun representing the Rampha clan..

Ululations erupted as Kaone's aunt led her together with one of her in-laws introducing her to each and every one of the Rampha family members....

Women: ilulululululu

Man: (with a deep voice) Haa-haa

Tefelo's aunt: (rhythmically) ililililililili ngwetsi batho!

Kaone smiled shyly with her face was buried in a blue African print head wrap and a blue Mogagolwane on her shoulder as she greeted each and every one of her in-laws.

Sitting at the back Tefelo's uncle tapped him on the shoulder then he leaned back...

Uncle: (whispered) She is beautiful, you did good. Tefelo:

(smiled proudly) Thank you

Uncle2: (whispered) Ene rra o monte o matshwara, ota nkgotsa monna Tefelo: (laughed shyly) Thank you

She sat on the rag besides her husband who was on the chair in his black suits with a sharp haircut that defined his forehead and shaped his face handsomely.

Chairperson: (smiled) Sepele wa Maun o budule
ngwanaka...

Rampha women responded with ululations and
started a short song.....

Tefelo's aunt: (singing) Re se bonye
segonyanaaaaaa.....

Rampha clan: Sa metsi segonyana segonyana...

Tefelo's aunt: Ra re saa metsi
segonyana... Tefelo's young
uncle: (with base) sa metsi wee...
Rampha men: (base) Sa
meeeetsi...

They ended the short song and ululated as Kaone's face burned with shyness, excitement and fear all at once. Tefelo looked down at her and smiled but she couldn't smile with everyone staring at her, he reached for her hand but she shyly kept to herself...

Kaone's oldest uncle: First let me thank God for leading this magadi negotiations and also thank him for giving us a new family, we now have a family in Maun. I have always heard of this place and wished to see it now my great granddaughter is taking me there for her wedding. (everyone clapped hands) Rampha family thank you so much for traveling such a long distance crossing rivers and hills, Maun and Mochudi is not a joke. You travel the whole day... Only love can drive parents to punish themselves just to get their son a wife as far as we are here. (smiled) We now have a son... What a great God we are serving!

Everyone ululated as another speaker took over...

Tefelo's young uncle: (smiled and fixed his tie)
Speakers have spoken, I'm just summarising...
Bakgatla the mme the ke le leboge, mo boemo jwa
Batawana le lesika lothe loo Rampha kare re
lebogela kamogelo le lorato la lona. Your
hospitality and understanding was on another
level, you considered how far we travelled and
agreed to wrap this negotiations within 2 weeks,
we thank you for highly for cutting our costs and
saving us many hours of travelling and wasted
fuel. Thank you

all for this beautiful young wife you just gave us.. I'll tell you my nephew can't stop smiling, just look at him... All of you look at him....

Everyone laughed and turned looking at him, he couldn't believe his uncle put him on the spotlight like that as over 60 people stared at him laughing, he shyly rubbed his forehead and laughed....

Tefelo's uncle: (laughed) He is even laughing, God knows what he is going to do to her when they are alone....

Kaone bowed her head avoiding everyone's eyes...

Tefelo's uncle: (laughed) Thank you so much for everything, we look forward to yet another meeting as we will be celebrating the white wedding.

The last speaker took over then young ladies walked in with beverages and served everyone with scones and other types of bread.....

At the hotel... (back in Maun)

Later that noon, the admirer stepped out of the car and walked in the hotel restaurant and bar where he took a seat in the far corner.

A waitress approached holding 2 menus...

Waitress: Hello sir... (put the menus down) May i help you? Him: Where is Kimberly?

Waitress: She is on a sick leave Him: Is she okay?

Waitress: She an accident last week. Him: Can i have her number?

Waitress: Sir we are not allowed to do that. May i take your order?

Him: (slipped P100 between the menu) May i have Kimberly's number please.. (staring in her eyes) That's my order, if you can't serve me I'm sure those fellas standing at the bar will do it for half the price, so.. (took out his phone) 7?

She said out her number and walked away...

At the hospital...

The doctor hit her knee and looked at her...

Doctor: Did you feel
anything? Kimberly:

Just a little bit...

Doctor: (sighed) With time this leg will function but
you'll have to work hard and attend physiotherapy.

Kimberly: Okay...

Doctor: And you're recovering well, i believe you will be out next week. Kimberly: Am i going to get a fake leg?

Doctor: Well it's going to take a very long time, so many people are on the waiting list. Don't you have medical aid? Private hospitals can help you immediately

Kimberly: No

Doctor: I wrote it down but it won't be any time soon. Kimberly: (sighed disappointedly) Okay

The doctor walked out with the nurses then Kimberly used her arms to drag herself on the bed and pulled her sheets over, her phone vibrated as she laid down...

Kimberly: Hello?

Him: (smiled) Koore o tseega jang 2 weeks a heta osa mpone?

Kimberly: (smiled shaking her head) Where did you get my numberstalker ke wena?

Him: (laughed) Babe I'll always find you wherever you're, just because I'm not knocking on your door doesn't mean i don't know where

you stay, i just respect your privacy.

Kimberly: (sighed) Bongani i... I was in a car accident, I'm in the city
Bongani: Should I come there?

Kimberly: (tearfully) No

Bongani: Why not? Kimmy

what happened? Kimberly:

(rubbed her tears) I lost a leg

Bongani: So what?

Kimberly: I don't want to hurt myself, i was going to give you a chance but I'm on a wheelchair, I don't want to be a burden or hurt myself.

Bongani: You need to stop over thinking... Can i please come see you?

Kimberly: No, I don't want men because with the condition I'm in now, no man can accept me. Men don't know-

Bongani: Kimberly I'm speaking for Bongani Vilakazi not men. Don't address me as men. Which hospital are you in?

Kimberly: Princess Marina

memorial hospital Bongani: I'll

call you when I get to Gaborone

Kimberly: (crying) Bongani the rra oskata please, i don't want you to see me like this

Bongani: when is the next

visiting hour? Kimberly: I

think at 7 in the evening

Bongani: (looked at his watch) Ke eta, ntago leletsa gake tsena koo.

She hung up wiped her tears then she received a

message from Isago..

Isago: I love you mama. Daddy is buy me airtime and i call you

She laughed reading his text message and dialed his number...

Isago: Hello?

Kim: (laughed) I saw your message, what were you saying?

Isago: Daddy said he will buy me airtime later, I'll call you.

Kim: I'm really proud of you because you know how to write, your spelling is really good. I'm sorry that I didn't want daddy to buy you a phone at first.

Isago: (laughed) Okay, when are you coming? I miss you. I want to see if you're fine. Daddy said you are fine but i heard Refilwe and the twins saying you don't have a leg. They said the car hit your leg and cut it off then dogs ran away with it that's why doctors couldn't put it back.

Kim: (smiled tearfully) That's just a rumor, i have legs

Isago: I don't want you to have one leg because other kids will laugh at me for having a mother with one leg. I'll be embarrassed

Kim: Don't listen to anyone, i have both legs. I'll call you later babe okey?

Isago: Okay

She hung up and sighed...

At Kaone's relatives....

Rampha family loaded their bags and shook hands with Kaone's hands...

Tefelo's uncle: Thank you so much for the accommodation and feeding us for the past few days.

Kaone's uncle: That's what family is for.

Tefelo's uncle: When you people go to Maun I'll be hosting you and your wife at my house.
Thank so much

Kaone's uncle: You're welcome...

They all shook hands and got in the car s Tefelo drove through the gate with Kaone in the passenger seat..

They stepped out and shook hands with his family...

Uncle: Please drive safely when you get back later, i don't like people who drive at night

Tefelo: We will leave in the afternoon tomorrow, Kaone wants to do a bit of windowshopping in several bridal shops.

Aunt: Okay

Oldest uncle: Okay bye, I'm sure your grandfather is eagerly waiting for us to tell him exactly what happened here

Tefelo: (laughed) I told him the camera man has the video ya today but that matter worse, he wanted me to ask someone to go play him the video

Uncle: (laughed) wena mme wa Motawana o lebe Mochudi omo lebele gomo laela

Kaone: (laughed) Erra

Aunt: (laughed) I want you next to me at
the family functionsKaone: (laughed)

Emma...

Tefelo: Safe

traveling.. All:

Bye

They watched his parents leaving then they walked inside the house to bid her parents goodbye before getting in their car and drove out.....

Kaone smiled and turned up the music volume looking at Tefelo as joined the road heading to Gaborone....

Kaone: (snapped her fingers) I love this song....
Mmmh..... Mhhh

Tefelo: (smiled sang along) Do you believe in love... How crazy it could be.. Baby..
Baby.....mmmmm.... take it easy.....

Kaone: (laughed and restarted it) You sing it so well... The rra opela gape please

Kaone opened a drink and took a sip then she fed him as he slowed down looking at the traffic on his mirror.

He looked at her face and smiled tangling their fingers.....

Tefelo: I can't believe ke monna o batileng, shit

feels like i just earned some kinda respect. I feel 2 inches taller and don't even get me started on my dick.... Shit feels like a king down there koore ke kgona go utwa gore starvation sa hela. Soon and very soon my dick will be getting fed every morning. Gake tsoga phakela ke tsogela mogo yone ka ibile tabe ke lala le wena....

Kaone: (smiled) Tefelo don't start

Tefelo: (laughed) Gao itse sepe wena... Ke tile gogo direla mathata, wago kwalela mama wa gago lekwalo la complaint.

They laughed as she shook her having a drink....

Kaone: (singing along) Aaah.. Ahhh-aah cause i can't...

Tefelo: I want to check Kimberly later, can we go together? I just want to see how she is doing ke itse gore ke aketsa Isago ka situation e ntseng jang.

Kaone: Okay

At Marina hospital.....

Later that evening Tefelo and Kaone walked in the hospital hand in hand as he held a Choppies plastic on the other hand.

A nurse directed them to her ward where they passed several patients and recognized her lying on the bed asleep. Tefelo let go of Kaone and put her food on her table...

Kimberly opened her eyes staring at Tefelo as he emotionally stared at her, it all seemed surreal to

him and he couldn't imagine her pain.

Tefelo: Hi

Kimberly:

Hi..

Kaone quietly walked over still in her blue African print dress and mogagolwane, Kimberly "rolled her eyes in her heart" ...

Kaone: Hi

Kimberly: Hi... (to Tefelo) o tsile go ntshupegetsa gore o thotse o nyetse? {coming to show me you just got married?}

Tefelo: (laughed) Kimberly the wa lwala ako o hokotse makgakga.. {You're not feeling well don't be like that}

Kimberly: Nnyaa akere pato ke dilo tsa phakela kana tsa mo toropong di dirwa ka 7 nako tse? (seriously shouldn't there have been change of clothes since these things are done in the morning unless they do it differently this side}

Kaone: (sighed) Babe I'll

wait in the car.. Tefelo:

Alright...

She walked out as they silently stared at one another....

Kimberly: Congratulations...

Tefelo: Thanks, I'm sorry about your leg... (she

tearfully stared at him) For what it's worth you're still going to be the hottest lady in town that's if you don't cry...(she tried hard not to cry) Because if you cry.. Your eyes are going to be red and you'll look like you're stoned...

She laughed and wiped the tears on her eyes...

Kimberly: Isago says he doesn't want me to have one leg because other children will laugh at him for having a mother like me.

Tefelo: Did you tell him?

Kimberly: No, he heard rumours. He doesn't know anything, he was just saying. (looked at him) what am i going to do? I can't even get a fake because the waiting list is so long. How do I tell Isago? I don't want to be an embarrassing mother

Tefelo: (held her hand) I'll take care of it, I'll find a way to tell him. He is saying that because he doesn't know, once he knows he will be hurt and accept you as you're. I'll explain in a way he will understand, don't worry about it.

Kimberly: Thanks..

Bongani observantly walked over holding a Foodlovers plastic, Kimberly's eyes fell on him then she moved her hand from Tefelo's as he turned around and looked at Bongani.....

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

My Wife's

Boss #59

At Princess Marina....

Bongani observantly walked over holding a Food Lovers plastic, Kimberly's eyes fell on him then she moved her hand from Tefelo's as he turned around and looked Bongani.

Bongani: Hey

beautiful...

Kimberly: Hi...

He handed her the plastic and stretched his hand out to Tefelo....

Bongani: Hello, Bongani Vilakazi....you must Isago's father...the resemble says it all.

Tefelo: (faked a smile and shook his hand)

Yeah, Tefelo Rampha. Who are you?

Bongani: (smiled) her boyfriend, nice to meet you

She thought as she widened her eyes sipping the Food Lovers mega size fruit smoothie.....

Kimberly: (smiled and waved) Hi...I'm over

here...the patient you came to visit?

Bongani: Sorry...(touched her chin) How
are you feeling? Kimberly: Fine, i guess...

Tefelo: Kimberly kopa go buwa le wena rele
babedi. (she looked at him reluctantly) So o
ratana le makwerekwere?

Bongani smiled and sighed putting his hand's in the pockets as Kimberly put the smoothie down and wiped her mouth...

Kimberly: Tsamaya ota nteletsa if there is something we forgot ka Isago.

Tefelo: So ngwanake ntse a kopana le makwerekwere ko ntu ya gago and you had the nerve to say Kaone aseka nna close le Isago? Seriously mokwerekwere?

Bongani: (chuckled) Okay dude i was going to let the first mokwerekwere slide but you said that like three times..(glaring at him)three fucking times. The next time you call me that you'll pick your teeth from the floor. We have about 11 official languages in my country and Setswana happened to be one of them kea utwa gore wa reng. I been around here for years so there is nothing you can say in Setswana to exclude me.

Tefelo: Oh you understood all that? Cool...and i dont get why you have a problem le go bitswa mokwerekwe because you sound like to me, what the fuck is Vilakazi anyway?

Bongani: (took a deep breath and smiled) wow... Kimberly: Bongani

can you give us a minute?

Bongani: Definitely!(walking out) i need to get some air before i kill someone...(turned around looking at him)And i mean like literally.

Tefelo: Wa lora

Bongani: (smiled) You're so lucky i respect her and the condition she is in....

He walked out.....

Tefelo: So this is what you been letting near my son?

Kimberly: This man has never been to my house Tefelo. Isago doesn't know him because he always saw him from a distance. He is a regular at the hotel and he sometimes sees Isago when i take him with me,he only greeted him once and Isago doesn't know his name. He is not close to Isago...stop being jealous

Tefelo: Jealous? Why the F would i be jealous about you?i have a wife.A beautifully made Mongwato woman with everything a man can ask for, tell me why would i be jealous about a materialistic brainless piece shit like you? What's there to love about you?

Kimberly: (swallowed) Okay you're angry,I'm done talking to you. You need to leave

Tefelo: Finally got your dream

man didn't you? Kimberly: Please

Leave

Tefelo: You can forget about my son ever coming to your house too,got me worried thinking you lost your leg doing something for our son kante you were on a race for some foreign dick. You're piece of shit Kimberly, you're useless. The only good

thing you did right was to pop my son's head out.

Kimberly: At least i did something your fearfully
and wonderfully wife can't do for you

Tefelo: (walked closer)Say it again.. Say it
again..(looking at her cheek)i said say it again

Kimberl's heart pounded as he stood by her bed
boiling and waitin, she kept her mouth shut and
swallowed breathing quickly praying he move
back....

Tefelo: And that little remark you made about Kaone stil being on her clothes wasn't funny either, if any man ever found something worthy in you they could have given you that experience and maybe you would make a joke about something you know about because now you're just a little tramp making remarks about marriage when no one wants to take you home to their parents.

Kimberly: (tearfully covered her face) Okay, I'm sorry. Can you just go? I'm sorry. O ja nako yame Bongani is leaving the country tomorrow, this is my las-

Tefelo: (glaring at her) O lela eng jaanong? O rata attention...

She rubbed her tears and sipped a smoothie to help herself calm down..

Tefelo: (staring at her) You're a bitch...one legged bitch that's what you are. This guy is probably married to a real woman back at his home country, unless you think you're beautiful than all the South African women ,you're very dumb. Starting from now don't ever call me or talk to

me, if you need anything concerning Isago you call my wife and if you piss her off you can forget about Isago, use this little attitude to approach her and she won't talk to you. I'm a married man now that means Kaone is me and I'm Kaone, we are one. Try the Court again, we will see if you can win his custody with one leg, bitch!

He slapped the smoothie she was holding and it spilled on her face and chest as he angrily walked out....the patient opposite her and her friend stared at her as she shamefully rubbed her face and picked the fruits pieces on her hair...

Meanwhile Tefelo walked passed Bongani as he was sitting outside playing football in phone.....

Inside Tefelo's car...

Tefelo got in the car and drove off then he pulled the belt as he joined the traffic...

Kaone: The taxi drivers called-(noticed his big glabella)are you okay? Tefelo: Yeah,(he relaxed releasing it) I'm fine.why?

Kaone: You fine now but looked angry.

Tefelo: Mxm Kimberly wa mbora. From now on anything that has to do with Isago she talks to you and if she can't talk to you then fuck it o taa ipona le ene ke mmoleletse. Ke tsaya gore we are practically married so you'll handle it right?

Kaone: Yeah,of course.

Tefelo: And i hope you really handle it because i don't want you to tell me hewehewe Kimberley this and that.

Kaone: (smiled)I won't let her make me cry if

that's what you mean. I'm sure she now knows you're married and you run your things through me. I have a plan of how to run my home and no woman is going to mess with that. My mother allowed another woman to ruin her home to the extent of running away. I was a stepchild so after getting marriage my mother couldn't have children but my step father didn't regard me his daughter though he adopted me legally that's why i still use his name even now anyway he had children with another woman and my mother

just left the marriage instead of putting that woman in her place. I understand her reasoning about not having the energy to fight but I think she should have fought for her marriage. I wouldn't have cat fights with Kimberly but I'll make her understand who i am and soon she will start talking to me with respect. Don't worry about Kimberly.

Tefelo: (sighed) Okay..

At Mochudi...

Kaone's mother walked in the house where her stepfather was packing his bags...

Her: You haven't given me my daughter's bride price,nneela ke bata gotsamaya....its very late

Him: I used it

Her: You used 18k within 6hours?

Him: Yes,I raised Kaone i deserve that money. Her: You

didn't raise my daughter

Modikwa,i- Him: I'm going. Bye

Her: (pushed him inside)You're not going with my

daughter's money, do you want to give it your girlfriend? You have six children didn't one of them get married? Is that why you charged 18 thousand you had a budget in mind? Bring that money, I'm going to help my daughter buy her wedding things with it

Him: (pushed her aside and passed) What makes you think I don't deserve this money? why did you let her father die if you didn't want

someone else to have this money?i raised your little orphan and i deserve my share...

Her:(tearfully dusting herself) So you're not giving me anything? Even a thousand? You met Kaone as a big girl,it's not like you raised her from birth .

He got in the car and counted 2k which he threw out the window and drove off....

At the mall...

Aaron handed his father P200 for fuel and closed his wallet...

Aaron: (staring at him)Seanokeng o kae?

Him:(angrily) What are you trying to say?

Aaron: Did you kill her because you were afraid to get caught? Did you send her away? What happened to her? Surely you can tell Tefelo is our brother, there is no doubt in my mind. Tefelo is going to kill you the day he finds out you had anything to do with his mother's disappearance

and let him worry while wena o gatile data. I know you know something i just don't know what exactly .He is about to get married without his mother or father,the least you could do is to explain to him everything.

He is a great guy if you get close to him,he would understand if you tried...please tell him what happed,he needs to know who he is. His parents are all he talks about when he is drunk. He won't report you,he istoo desparate to have a father...

Him: I'll talk to him...(gave him his phone)Save his number

Aaron saved his number on Mr Nkomo's phone...

At Princess Marina....

Bongani handed her a wet face cloth then she wiped herself as he stared at her...

Bongani: I don't understand why you can't let me handle this guy, it's just talking man to man, this wasn't necessary and I don't get why he is so angry.

Kimberly: I have seen you getting angry earlier you two can't hold a civil conversation. I'll be fine, he said he will never talk to me so I'm fine

Bongani: (sighed) I'm sorry that I caused all these, before I walked in you two were perfectly fine.

Kimberly: It's not your

fault Bongani: Do you

love him? Kimberly:

No..are you married?

Bongani:

(laughed)No,why?

Kimberly: Apparently you guys marry
at a young age Bongani: I'm not
married.

Kimberl:

Kids?

Bongani:

Three

Kimberly: where is the mother?

Bongani: One is married, the other is Seychelles and I'm not sure where the other one is but my mother is staying with my last born at KwaZulu Natal.

Kimberly: Okay,i only have Isago,the Court gave Tefelo custody...(swallowed tearfully) I see him on weekends. I thought one day I'll go back to Court again plead my case but i have one leg and maybe unemployed too. I'll probably never have an opportunity to stay with my son...im going to die alone.(wiped her tears)I'm sorry...this is why i didn't want you come,i didn't want you to see me like this

Bongani stood up and hugged her tightly as she cried, a nurse walked over and signaled them about time.

Bongani rubbed her tears and kissed her forehead then he let her go...

Bongani: I don't know how but I'm going to help you and you'll smile again. Cry because it's your last cry,I'm going back home tomorrow morning but I'll be back. Goodnight

Kimberly: Goodnight

He turned and walked out as Kimberly received a message from Kaone.

Kaone: My husband and i decided that if there is anything you need ka Isago you go through me as Isago ele ngwanake le nna, you're to delete his number and save mine .Thanks, Get well soon and get back on your feet again.

Kimberly sighted tearfully... (9t)

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #60

At Marina....

Kimberly wiped her tears and typed a reply..

Kimberly: O itse gore ke eng Kaone? Isago has only 2 parents, you weren't there when his father impregnated me so you can't tell me he is also your son. Ga ore get back on my feet o leka go reng? Don't try to make yourself feel better by mocking me. I know you are rejoicing and standing on the tables hitting your chest like a gorilla celebrating that you finally have something to mock me with but really it won't change the fact that you can't have a child or give your husband a child. Le gone ware my husband and I, ko ga lona

bogadi ke lenyalo? Because where i come from you're just engaged dear you're not Mma Rampha until you have taken your vows and signed that certificate ibile o lailwe wa gorosiwa semmuso. Se phaphe yoo gatwe Tefelo Rampha he might meet another woman with special needs and get attracted to her needyness then dump you for her. Mxm..

She sent the message and rubbed her eyes then Kaone called...

Kimberly: Hello?

Kaone: Kimberly after sending that message my conscience haunted me because I thought you might misinterpret my intentions. I honestly typed and sent it kesa akanya gore you might think like that. You know what to get back on one's feet means and you know people say that to one another all the time especially at times like this. I'm sorry that you think i can make fun of you about something you can't change.

Kimberly: Don't try to act like you weren't being sarcastic-

Kaone: Kimberly you're the one who likes talking, ke wena o ratang go bua le go nthaya dilo. Have i ever said anything to you before? I know how you feel about losing a part of you because i have been in a hospital bed just like you but you can always get a fake leg and walk again. I'll never be a mother.. (tearfully) You don't know anything if you think losing a leg is painful but I don't blame you for crying... It's probably the worst thing that ever happened to you. Can you imagine if Isago didn't exist and gosena hope ya gore he will ever be

there, would you prefer they take out your womb or leg? (Kimberly thoughtfully took a deep breath) You need to stop feeling sorry for yourself and putting words in people's mouth just because you would do that if it was the other way round. The problem with always saying negative things is that you end up thinking everyone is you when they're not. This leg doesn't change anything in your life if you look at it carefully.

Kimberly: Ke ago utwa mma

Kaone: I'll never understand why you hate me because nna le wena we have never really done anything to one another except I'm marrying your ex but didn't steal him from you because i found him single, he even had

another girlfriend before me. Isago is old enough to tell these things. You need to stop being negative all the time, it sucks the happiness out of you. People get pregnant all the time but i don't say negative things to them about their babies or even pretend that i don't want a baby. I have accepted myself as i am, why should you be negative that i came there ka mogagolwane ne mma? This man made me wait 7 years before he could marry me, that's quite a long time and I'm a little excited, i can't believe I'm finally a wife, allow me to be happy without being negative. One day you will understand how I feel now. I came there because i thought you'll finally understand how it feels to lose part of your body but you haven't changed so ke dule mogo wena Kimberly. Rragwe Isago seemed angry and he said you'll never see your son because he doesn't want to talk to you but nna le nna kago phapha i jumped to the idea of you going through me thinking since I'm not just a girlfriend you wouldn't mind but it seems I offended you so I'm sorry. Never mind what I sent you, you'll talk to him about Isago and I'll stay away from Isago. I didn't want to treat him differently from Yarona but hey you're different from Meme and i respect your wishes as his mother. Ke buile thata my airtime is finished, bye
Kimberly: (sighed) Bye

She hung up and thoughtfully laid on her side.....

At Lillian's house....

Later that evening Lillian switched off the lights and got in bed, Nate turned around and put his arm around her kissing her, she smiled and turned around giving him her back then he kissed her neck and caressed her smooth butt pulling out her panties but she pulled it up...

Lillian: Babe I'm tired, i was doing the children's laundry in the morning

Nate: (breathing heavily rubbing his boner on her butt) Babe it's been a week... Can't you do it for me?

Lillian: Kamoso

Nate: That's what you
said yesterday
Lillian:
Let's just sleep...

He sighed and turned on his back facing upwards thoughtfully....

Nate: Lillian are you cheating on me?

Lillian: Just because I'm too tired to sleep with you?

Nate: The new clothes, new hairstyles and not being interested in having sex with me?have I started ejaculating too early?

Lillian: (turned around and laid her head on his chest) You're not, you're just fine. I'm just tired

Nate: Find a way to fit me in, it's going to get worse when you start working. When are you coming to the office?

Lillian: Um... I don't want to work with you, i want to find a job in a different company

Nate: why don't you work with me? It's our company babe, it's a family business.

Lillian: And you're running it just fine, I just want a different working environment.

Nate: (sighed) I've always thought we will work together but okay.. (pinned his elbow on the pillow and looked at her through the deem lighting) Babe am i loving you right? Are you happy with me and the kids? Are we what you always dreamed of?

Lillian's heart sunk as she swallowed looking in his eyes and kissed him getting on top of him...

Lillian: (kissed him) I'm happy with you.. I love you and i love the children

Nate: Please don't cheat on me... I'm begging you... (tearfully caressed her cheek) I love you too much and it will break me down... I can't go through cheating again. If I'm not doing something right let me know and I'll do it but don't cheat on me. I'm not strong enough.

Lillian kissed him and rubbed her KitKat on him as he jerked up immediately, she moved her panties aside and slid down his di....

Nate: Ohhh....

She leaned over and kissed while she slowly moved her waist....

At Sekgoma primary school....

The next morning Pinky spotted the corner of a P50 on the next student and quietly slid it out as the students made noise then she put it in her socks and pushed it under her soles and innocently wrote her notes.....

Teacher: (angrily whipped the door with a stick)
Quiet! I can hear your noise from the staffroom
tota le rileng ha ekare dinonyane di bonye
mabele jaana....

She walked around the class distributing text books...

Teacher: And guys please remind your parents to pay your P50 contribution for your trip. We wrote them letters but only half of you paid...

Student: Mama are
month end
Teacher:
Okay, next week ee..

The other student reached in her pocket and found nothing, she stood up and looked around her chair and desk in panic....

Teacher : What is it?

Student: (tearfully) I can't find my money, Papa gave me money for the trip

Teacher: Did anyone find her money?

They all nodded as she cried looking under the desks, Pinky's heart sunk as she looked at her friend crying... Tears filled her eyes as she wondered how she would return the money...

Student: (wiping her tears and mucus) Mama is going to whip me if I don't come with the receipt..

Teacher: (put the books on the desk and stood before the class holding a stick) Sit down Uyapo... (to the class) If you don't give me that P50 I'm going to whip the whole class who took the money? You know what, make a line.. I'm searching all of you and if i find that money on anyone of you I'll whip them...

Pinky's heart pounded as she joined the queue, the breakfast siren went on and she sighed in relief....

Teacher: No one is going until i have searched their bag, pockets and even socks... Le rola dithalo lothe!

Meanwhile Yame walked over to collect his little sister as more students began running around peaking through the windows.

Student: (standing outside)Aje-jeee-jeje-aje-jeee-
jeje ba utsule!

More students stood by the windows and outside
the door curiously looking as Yame joined them
waiting for his little sister..

Meanwhile Pinky's little heart pounded as the teacher searched her all over...

Teacher: Take off your socks

She took off her shoes shaking and the P50 fell down as she begun crying, all the students surrounding the class screamed loudly....

Girl: Aje legodu! Legodu! Legodu!

Yame: (angrily turned) Call her that again...

Student1: Mogolowe o bala standard 7 wago tswala ka wena
Students: Legodu!

The teacher picked her stick and walked out...

Teacher: Hetang letswe ha, I'll call all of you and beat you, legodu leraya mang?

She closed the door walked back inside as Yame and other students walked to the windows....

Teacher: Where did you get this money?

Pinky: (crying) in her pocket... I'm sorry. Mme said she doesn't have the money and i can't go to the trip but i want to go Teacher: So you steal?

Yame's throat dried as he watched the teacher turning his little sister around and pulled her skirt getting ready to whip her as she fearfully jumped crying and begging.

He wanted nothing but to go in there and get her whips for her but he knew it was impossible...

The teacher whipped her four times and opened the door for everyone, Yame hurried to the door and waited for her as she stepped out with her arm on her forehead crying holding her Macaroni plastic bag and shoes...

Yame squatted and helped put on her socks and shoes as she supported herself with his head...

Yame: Why did you take the money?

How much is it? Pinky: (crying) It's for the trip

Yame: (stood up and wiped her tears) But mme said you can't go on the trip, you know we never go anywhere or attend talent shows. Now people

are going to call you a thief

Pinky: (crying) but this time I want to go

Yame: (swallowed tearfully and rubbed her eyes)

I'll get you the money tomorrow, i promise.

Tomorrow you will pay.

Pinky: Where are you going to get it?

Yame: I'll see...but don't steal again, next year I'm going to a Junior school and you'll be alone. If you steal people will bully you and everytime something goes missing in class the teacher will say it's you.

Pinky: Okay...

Yame: Go back in class and get your share before they finish food....

Today we are eating milk and bread...

Pinky: (smiled rubbing her tears) With Jam?

Yame: Yes...I'm going to get mine.. (smiled) and If you stop crying I'll give you my share of the orange later when we are given fruits

Pinky: Okay...

Yame: If anyone calls you a thief you tell me and I'll solve them
Pinky: (laughed) Khikhi
okay...

Her tears dried as she ran back inside the class while Yame quietly and thoughtfully walked back to his class...

At the private school....

The teacher pasted sight words on the board...

Teacher: Alright, today we are doing sight words.... Someone come up here and read at least 2 words, there are five words and i know others are too hard but you're good boys and girls, you're no longer in preschool... Standard 1 means you're big boys and girls, come on..

Yarona raised his hand with three other students..

Teacher: Yariyari

He hurried over and grabbed the ruler pointing at the sight words...

Yarona: Boy! Girl! Is! Mum! Ssss-(trying to remember the voice from his phone) Uh. Ssss-

Teacher: (smiled proudly) Okay... Go on my boy...

Yarona:

(remembered)

School! Teacher: Let's

clap for him

All: (singing) Well done well done our clever boy,
shine-shine like a star

He took a seat as the other students walked to the front.....

At Isago's school....

Isago stared at the teacher as he wrote down a

family structure...

Teacher: Nuclear family... This is a family that has a mother, a father and children or a child. Who here stays with her mother and father only or with their siblings? (student raised his hand) Yes that's a nuclear family..

Isago: I stay with my dad and little brother are we not a family?

Teacher: We call that a single parent headed family
Isago: And if he marries my mother?

Teacher: You will be a nuclear family

Isago: if he marries my little brother's mother so he can be a family too and also marry his girlfriend because she is nice

Teacher: Huh?

Isago: What if my dad marries everyone so we can all be happy because we all want him, will we be a family? And what kind of a family will it be?

Student: Extended family

Teacher: Well such families don't exist in Botswana but it's called a polygamous family. That's when a man marries more than one woman.

Isago: If he marries his girlfriend alone it won't be nice because then my mom won't be my mother anymore and if he marrie-

Teacher: (sighed) Isa my boy, um... After school we will sit down and talk about this. I'll explain certain things to you okay? (he nodded) For now let's talk about a nuclear family

He continued teaching....

At the garden...

Tefelo walked behind the kitchen room with a builder....

Tefelo: It's nothing big, just a 3 by 4 room i want an office space because i use the kitchen for now, we moved the fridges to the store room but when people hire the place i have to move my things. I lose our things.

Builder: Okay, it not a problem at all.

His phone rang then he picked...

Tefelo: Hello?

Voice: Is it the owner of bus ya Rampha and Sons the one ya route ya Maun - Shakawe?

Tefelo: Yes

Voice: You need to talk to your bus conductors because ga bana maitseo, they dropped off my grandparents far from her stop just because they couldn't hear her. They were talking loudly listening to music. If this continues we will not use your bus, we will all wait until your bus leaves the rank empty then we get on the other one.

Tefelo: I am very sorry that you had such an experience, I'll see to it that i talk to them and if i get another complaint I'll get rid of them. I am very sorry, please accept my apology.

Voice: I don't know why you changed the bus driver wa before, the one with a little scar on the

forehead. He spoke to the elderly with respect.

Tefelo: (laughed) I'll talk to the driver and bus conductors if this persists we might put that driver back on the road. Thank you for your complaint we will improve.

Voice: Fine, bye

She hung up then he sighed...

Tefelo: Do these guys know that I'm still paying the loan for that bus ne banna?

Builder: Babereki ke mathata hela

Tefelo: I stopped driving a couple of months ago and i get complaints already? Hae... I'm going to talk to them...

He dialed the driver...

At Kaone's work....

Kaone walked in her boss's office and put the files down then another worker walked in...

Worker: Do you have sugar? I want to make hot chocolate

Kaone: No.. (laughed) Today I'm having my boss's breakfast and lunch, he is not around and he won't be around for a couple of days.

Worker: (laughed) Hey we ate his food yesterday, i was happy you weren't here. I didn't know his food subscription still comes even when he isn't

here. Ke bona Sadi a sianela the catering lady

Kaone: (laughed) It still comes and when he is not around I sign for them, Sadi only signs when I'm not around.

Her phone rang then she closed her boss's office and sat on her desk...

Worker: (walking out) Later Kaone:

By.. (picked) Hello?

Meme: Hi Kaone

Kaone: Hi..

Meme: I need to talk to you

Kaone: About what? Is Yarona okay?

Meme: The mma bua le mogatso a mphire ke nne bus conductor? Please, I'll not think ke special in anywhere. I'll work harder, my children are starving, this morning they left without eating anything, I'm just lucky there is free food at school.

Kaone: (sighed) I'll talk to him and get back to you.

Meme: The mma please convince him, i promise you I'll work hard, you won't regret it kana le wena hela help me find a job anywhere, i don't choose jobs I'm not educated.

Kaone: I'll let you know if i hear something and I'll also talk to him about it.

Meme: Okay, it's lunch time i don't even know what I'm going to feed them. Go bothoko go bona ngwana wa gago a tshwere ke tala go sena

gore oka reng.

Kaone: I'll send you P100, i
know it's nothin- Meme: It's
something the mma, tanki

Kaone: Shap

She hung up...

At the school...

Later that afternoon Tefelo drove out of the school as the boys sat in the back sipping Purejoy box juices ..

Tefelo: How was school?
Isago: It was okay..

Tefelo: Yari?

Yarona: It was great, i read the words and got the shapes right
Isago: Standard 1 is so easy

Tefelo: Champ i told you to go easy on your little brother. Get the takeaways in the back. I had a busy day. I'm applying for a grant

Isago: What's a grant?

Tefelo: It's the money the government gives to unemployed people aged between 18 and 35. I tried last year and couldn't get it but this year i have a good feeling. If i get the money I'm building us a camp site and maybe buy a boat for

cruising people around the big river

Isago: Will we be rich?

Tefelo: (laughed) Not really, sometimes being rich or poor is a state of mind. Never mind... You'll understand where you are grown.

Yame screamed running in front of the car waving carrying his torn black bag then Tefelo slowed and lowered the window...

Tefelo: Yame wa reng?

Yame: (rubbed the sweat off his forehead) Hello?
(panting) Can i have P50? I'll come to the garden
on weekend and help the caretaker. Pinky has to
go on a school trip but mme doesn't have money.

Tefelo: (took out P100) Its okay, you don't have to
work for it.

Yarona rolled down the window and handed his
big brother a sandwich from his cooler box.

Yarona: (gave him a pencil and sharpener)

This is for Pinky Yame: (smiled) Thanks

Isago: Why are you sweating like that?

Yame: (rubbed his forehead) I was

running after the car Tefelo: Get in, I'll

drop you home..

He got in the back and sat but a bit far from them,
they were too clean so was the car...

The air conditioner cooled him down as he put
his legs together so he doesn't touch the clean
car carpets with his white dusty feet...

Yarona: Have your sandwich

Yame: (looked at the things he was holding) You mean this bread? I'm keeping it for Pinky, she loves polony and this yellow thing...

Isago: (opened his box and gave him his) You can have mine... I didn't finish my food.

Tefelo tried hard not to think about his childhood listening to the three boys talking in the back, decades before it was him getting a ride from Mr Williams when he picked Nathan from school.

He swallowed a big lump as he looked at how dark Yame was and how his thick hard afro looked like it could hide something scary.

Minutes later he parked at the gate then Pinky ran over as Yame waved the sandwich...

Yame: I got you bread!

Pinky got the sandwich and waved at the boys...

Tefelo: Hello

Pinky Pinky:

Hello daddy

Yame: He is not our daddy, he is Yarona's daddy

only

Tefelo: (laughed) She will never stop calling me that because she learnt it from Yarona. (sighed) where is your mother?

Picky: She is washing Mrs Ntema's laundry that side

Tefelo: Alright, Guys i want you two to visit us this weekend. I want you to cut your hair Yame

Yame: Thank
you... Tefelo:
Bye

He drove off as Yame and Pinky walked back inside smiling and eating....

At Bakwena's house....

Later that evening Kimberly's mother took out her wheelchair as her father lifted her out of the car and put her on the chair..

Tears filled her eyes as her father pushed her inside the house and parked it in front the television....

Meanwhile Tefelo parked outside and stepped out as the boys jumped out and ran inside the house...

Isago: (running inside excitedly) Mama??

Kimberly's heart pounded as she looked around for a cushion to cover up her bandaged leg, she tried to roll the wheels of her chair but it was locked and she spent minutes trying to unlock the wheels while Isago ran over and stopped staring at her as his smile disappeared....

Kimberly swallowed tearfully staring at him....

Yarona: (shocked) where is your leg? So the dogs really run away with it?

Tefelo walked over with a straight face and held Yarona's wrist...

Tefelo: (staring at her) I'll wait in the car, you have 20 minutes.

They turned around and walked out as Yarona asked him a thousand questions, Isago remained still staring at his mother's leg...

Isago: (shocked) You said you have legs and you can walk-

Kimberly: (tears rolling) I know my boy... It wasn't the truth, this is me now. I'm going to be on a wheelchair for a very long time before this other leg can heal then I'll be able to use it to walk.

Isago rubbed his tear and turned around running outside....

Kimberly: (covered her mouth crying) Isago??.....

Like and leave a comment...

-
-
-

·
·
My Wife's

Boss #61

At Bakwena's home...

Isago got in the car and closed the door...

Tefelo: Are you okay?

Isago: You said mama is fine but

she is not Tefelo: Didn't she

explain to you what happened?

Isago: No

Tefelo: Her leg was trapped between the metals during the accident so the doctors had to cut it off because it was badly injured. I know it's embarrassing but she is still your mother and you must respect her. She can't walk or do anything for herself and she is sad about that, you have to be nice. Can you imagine losing your leg and not being able to swim or play ball?

Isago: It sounds sad

Tefelo: It is sad... What
did she say? Isago: I left
before she said anything

Tefelo: That wasn't nice...go and talk to her

Kimberly drove her wheelchair out of the house as Tefelo spoke to Isago...

Tefelo: There she is, go say goodbye to her

Kimberly: (angrily) Isago? Come back here...
Don't ever walk away from me when I'm talking to you. Get out of the car now!

Isago stepped out of the car and closed the door...

Kimberly: (angrily) Don't ever behave like that, I am your mother and you'll never run away when I'm talking to you, do you understand me?

Isago: Yes, I'm sorry mama.

Kimberly: (sighed) I was in a car accident and got badly injured, no dog ran away with my leg, that's just kids playing with serious matters. I'm sorry that i didn't tell you but i didn't want you to be sad. This is the new me now okay babe? (she smiled and reached for his arm) I am still your mother and i love you. Would you rather i died in that accident? Which one is better? Me having one leg or dying?

Isago: One leg is better

Kimberly: (smiled) Well here i am then.. Come hug

me..

He smiled a bit and hugged her...

Tefelo: (rolled the window) Alright

Champ, time to go... Kimberly: We are
still talking...

Tefelo: And i said we have to leave, don't question me in front of my son.

Kimberly: (she faked a smile as Isago got a little worried by the seriousness of their voices)

Okay... I'm sorry... (to Isago) Daddy is in a hurry so i don't know when I'll see you but we need to talk about this accident, I'm still me. I'm still mama okay?

Isago: Okay..

Kimberly: (smiled) Where is my birthday present? The one you- Isago: (laughed) It was a cake, we all ate it

Kimberly: I should have called after work but i got distracted, I'm sorry. Isago: It's okay...

Tefelo: Let's go...

Kimberly: Okay, I'll see you on weekend

Isago got in the car then Tefelo started the car as Kimberly pushed her wheelchair to the other side of the car...

Kimberly: Can we talk in private? Tefelo: What do you want?

Kimberly: (softly) Please...

He stepped out of the car and walked aside with her as she pushed her chair...

Kimberly: How are you?

Tefelo: Seriously? This what you brought me out here for?

Kimberly: No i was just trying to make conversation-I guess I'm a little nervous (took a deep breath) i wanted to talk to you about what happened at the hospital.

Tefelo: I don't feel like talking about your boyfriend right now because I'd slap you for your hypocrisy.... and don't get it twisted, the only reason i brought Isago here was so he can see your leg because i couldn't keep your stupid secret anymore.

Kimberly: I don't know why you are so angry with me

Tefelo: (sighed) You don't get it do you? How the heck do you expect me to be fine when you're bringing men around my son? I mean really i know you're a b!tch but around my son?

Kimberly: When did i b!tch around ne rra?

Tefelo: Remember our first sex? How clueless i was and how much experience you had? you didn't even ask for a condom... You knew about emergency pills, how many men did you sleep with without using protection Kimberly?We have never used a condom and unlike other women you never even made an attempt to stop me, why do you like unprotected sex so much?

Kimberly: (rolled her wheels) I'm not talking-

He blocked the wheelchair with his foot and glared at her...

Tefelo: As long as you're seeing that Xhosa man or whatever he is you won't be getting my son in your house. Understand me? And if you ever wonder why just remember all your lectures about step mothers abusing children. Don't think for a minute losing a leg will make me feel sorry for you because i don't. You probably lost your leg bitching round-

Kimberly: (tearfully) I am tired of you calling me names, if i am a b!tch then your mother holds the highest position in bitching, she is the senior b!tch because she got pregnant at 14 and had you at 15, that's a b!tch to me and the thought of you actually being a son to a married man that's her father's age makes it worse. Your mother is a Ho and you're a bastard Tefelo, that's why she threw you in a bin and walked away. You're faeces because they are the only things you throw in a toilet and never come back for them, you're poop, you're-

He lifted his foot and kicked her wheelchair as it rolled back and hit the screen wall behind the house where Mr Bakwena was sitting smoking, he turned his head staring at him and stood up as Kimberly almost fell off the chair....

Bakwena: Boy did you just hit my daughter?
(frowned touching his chest) and In my yard?

Kimberly: (swallowed with reddish eyes) Papa he just pushed my chair, nothing happened... Tefelo please go... Papa he just pushed me

Bakwena: Pushed you? Do you think I'll believe that nonsense?.. What are you talking about?
(took out his phone) I'm calling the police on you,

I'm not going to let you walk all over my daughter.
If she let's you then fine but not me

Kimberly: (crying) Papa please listen to me, you
messing my things with that phone call

Tefelo: (angrily) You'll never see my son again, if
you have complaints hop on to court with one leg
and tell them what i said. Lose my number, don't
call me and Isago is going to change his number
too how is that?

Kimberly: (crying) Tefelo wait! Papa please hang
up...

Bakwena: This boy is full of himself, let the police deal with him. Kimberly: Papa stop!

Bakwena: (angrily) Shut up! Nobody put his hands on my daughter and gets away with it gape mosimane yo o bodipa. Keep quiet, i don't want to hear anything from you. Let the court see if he is a fit father, this is an animal. If he is denying you your own child he is breaking the conditions of his custody. I'll deal with him...

Tefelo glared at her and got in the car as the boys played with their phones.

At Tefelo's house...

Minutes later he parked the car then the boys ran towards the door as Kaone stepped out of the house holding a kitchen cloth.

They greeted her and passed inside as she leaned against the door frame smiling at him.

Tefelo got out of the car and closed the door as a police car drove through the gate and

parked next to his car....

Officer: Dumelang. Tefelo Rampha?

Tefelo: That's me..

Kaone: (walking over) What's going on?. (9t)

My Wife's

Boss #62

At the police station...

Kimberly: Yes, he just pushed me and it wasn't even that hard. The chair just rolled you know how things with wheels are.

Officer: Tefelo why are you quiet?

Tefelo: (sighed calmly) She brought me here, what can i say?

Officer: Pushing someone is not an assault but when it results in injury it changes everything rre Rampha, i want you to understand that and it's just not a moral thing to push someone who is in a wheelchair.

Tefelo: I understand that and i apologize. I'm sorry Officer: Is there anything else Kimberly?

Kimberly: No

Officer: Tefelo i want to hear from you, you been quiet the entire time

Tefelo: There isn't much i can say, she provoked

me and i reacted which is wrong. (staring at her)
Next time I'll just keep quiet.

Meanwhile her parents sat on the waiting chairs....

Him: This boy is so disrespectful

Her: Your daughter also has a big mouth, what if she said something to him? I'm not justifying his actions but i don't think a sane man can just

kick a chair for no, reason... She said something This is the same man she sent to jail for nothing. I don't trust Kimberly. This boy reacted to whatever she said, did you ask her what she said to him?

Him: Nothing justifies what he did and in my own home? Gase Setswana mo Tefelo ago dirileng mo, go wantshetsa motho moga rragwe? mosimanyana yo gaana maitseo

Kimberly: I'm just worried because Kim refused to tell us what she said to him, I have stood by Kim's side before and she embarrassed me before the community with the rape case so i don't trust her anymore.

The door opened then Kimberly pushed herself chair out, Tefelo passed her on the way and slowed down as he approached her parents who stood up curiously waiting for her...

Tefelo: May i have a minute of your time? Bakwena:

What?

Tefelo: I'd like to apologize for my behavior earlier at your home, it was disrespectful and degrading for your daughter but the truth is i didn't beat her,

i just kicked her chair which is equally wrong but i didn't put my hands on her either way I'm sorry. If it makes you feel better I'll never set foot in your yard again, out of respect not that I have anything against you.

Bakwena: I am not in a position to talk to you, I'm sorry. Mma Bakwena: What did she say to you?

Tefelo: I wish I could tell you but it's something I don't want to think about again. I just want to forget it. Thank you bye

He walked out of a police station and opened the driver's door where Kaone was waiting...

Kaone: Get on the other side, I'll drive... Tefelo: You want to drive me?

Kaone: Yes Tefelo, i Kaone-a woman would like to drive you as a man

He shook his head and got in the passenger side then Kaone joined the road....

Kaone: What did you do to her? Did you beat her?

Tefelo: I'm not talking to you about this because you have already made a conclusion, what's the point of telling you?

Kaone: Tefelo i am tired of your back and fourth games with Kimberly, if you love Kimberly just go be with her instead of making me feel the way you do now. Why must you harass her every chance you get? And you didn't bother telling me, aren't we supposed to be one?

Tefelo: Babe how do i become one with you when you have already taken Kimberly's side? Why are you saying i harassed her?

Kaone: I'm saying that because her father called the police on you, I'd like to believe Mr Bakwena is an adult and would never report you for something you didn't do gape o gana go bua gore o dirileng.

Tefelo: I called Kimberly a bitch and she said my mother was even a bigger bitch because she got pregnant at 14 and had me at 15, she went on to say i was kak because it's the only thing you throw in the toilet and never come back for referring to my mother abandoning me.

Kaone: And what did you do?

Tefelo: I kicked her wheelchair and her father called the police on me, i did not hit her. I just kicked-

Kaone: I believe you but tell me this, why did you call her a bitch? She is not my favorite person but I have never seen her with men or heard anything about her being in a relationship throughout the years kana bitch yo was referring to something else? I don't understand how the argument got there, what happened?

Tefelo: Kimberly wa mbora gape gaana maitseo, she doesn't respect me but I'm sorry for all these. It won't happen again trust me on that. I'm giving Kimberly the child and taking a break from all these. I never thought Kimberly would talk about my childhood that. I want her to have Isago so as she doesn't call me for anything. I'll call Isago and chat with him through his phone. I'm just tired.... I don't want to end up in jail.

Kaone: Do you think Isago will agree to that? He has bonded with his little brother and they have been together since they were babies. Kimberly is on a wheelchair-

Tefelo: Babe what choice do i have? Kimberly doesn't respect you as a mother and she doesn't want to admit that you are an important part of Isago's life, she doesn't even care that Isago loves you. I mean i would understand if he was

just a baby but Isago is old enough to talk if he is being abused and she is just letting her emotions influence this whole thing. I'm tired Kimberly nna setse a mbora ibile.

Kaone: Nna ithela ke tshaba go akgela thata on issues concerning Isago, I'll only say my opinions when it comes to Yarona because her mother has accepted me as his step mother so do what's best for Kimberly. Isago will adjust and learn that it's all about his mother.

Minutes later she drove through the gate...

At Bakwena's house....

Later that evening Kimberly's father lifted her up and laid her in bed as her mother pulled her sheets over....

Her: What did you say to Tefelo?

Him: It doesn't matter what she said, he deserves to be in jail for that kick. He could have injured her, what if she fell from the chair and broke her arm? And he does this in my yard? His father didn't teach him well...

He is not a man

Kimberly: He was calling me a bitch and i called his mother a bitch for having him at such a young age and i called him faeces for being dumped.

Her: (stood up) I knew she said something to him because he didn't drive all the way just to kick a woman on a wheelchair.

Him: If he can call another woman such names he should be prepared for his mother to receive such words from people, we all know if you behave badly people are going to ask about your parents

Her: Exactly... Kimberly I'm disappointed that you said that about your child's grandmother. O rogile mogolo ngwanaka, there are always consequences for certain things... I don't understand why you had to call his mother such names knowing very well she might have been raped. I know your father is going to support you on this but as a woman I won't support you to insult another woman because had that boy turned and said le wena mmago ke lebelete i would have been really hurt but I'm glad he didn't return the favor and insult me like you insulted his mother. If you're my child you'll think about what you said to him and ask

yourself if it was right, would you be okay if someone said something like that about me?

She walked out then her father brought her phone over...

Him: You were wrong to talk about his mother like that but you are justified. It was self defense, I'm sure next time he calls you that name his mother will pop in his mind. If someone hits you, you keep quiet the first time the second time you bring thrice the damage. It's a cruel world out there baby and if you're soft hearted people take advantage of you. I still don't find anything wrong with what you said.

Kimberly: (smiled) Thanks Papa

Him: I'm still going to help you fight for Isago's custody, i know chances are now slim because you just had an accident and might have lost your job but I'll just try...

Kimberly: Thank

you... Him:

Goodnight...

He switched off the lights and closed the door on his way out then she turned and dialed her

friend...

Sebaga:

Hey Kim:

Hey

Sebaga: How did it go?

Kim: He apologized, i didn't press charges

Sebaga: You know i love you and will always be by your side but honey that was below the belt, you went too far. You're not supposed to make fun of serious issues like child abuse. You know deep down how Tefelo came about and you know he is desperate to find his mother and you say that? I love you but that was wrong, why couldn't you just insult him wa mmitsa mapele le ene?

Kim: He deserved it, if he can call people names he should be prepared for their retaliation.

Sebaga: You two don't respect each other but you shouldn't involve elders mma that was just wrong and you know it.

Kim: Yeah yeah whatever (sighed and smiled)
Anyway Bongani is coming tomorrow...

Sebaga: (smiled) I want to see that man...

Kim: He looks excellent in a suit, even Barona has nothing on Bongani. He is calm but has a strong voice.. He smiles when he is angry

Sebaga: Zulu men give me the chills and he is straight from KwaZulu-Natal, ke Mzulu straight not even a crossbreed (they both laughed) You're brave my friend

Kim: (blushed) O ntwister intestines, he has that accent wa bona and he always observes things. He takes time before he speaks o nale le that thing... Vavavoom wa bona.... I can't wait for him

to go Shaka Zulu on me with his spear. I'm so dirty minded i can already hear him saying shitty things to me in Zulu like ubaby wam and shit

Sebaga: (laughed) I heard sleeping with a man who speaks a foreign language is an experience... But nna ke bata a pure foreigner not South African or bo Lesotho those don't feel like foreigners ekare we are one koore ke bata up there ko bo Nigeria kwa.... i want to taste a Nigerian man especially one of these thugs that sell cars and drugs... The bad ass ones that give you a bundle of notes gotwe "Do your hair baby" the ones

with a gun hidden under the boot, hehehe the one that speaks his jeberish while you're waiting in the car like what if he is selling me to his fellow Nigerian. I know it's impossible to find this man ale good hearted but hey a girl can live in a fantasy world every once in a while right? (laughed) I really dream of marrying a Nigerian man and having little Nigerians

Kim: (laughed) Seriously? At least now i know why you are single

Sebaga: (laughed) I want a Nigerian man who is a bad ass not the christian ones. Ke bata action and thrill from a man but not abuse koore asa utwe hela monna wa teng.

Kim: (laughed) I never thought you'd be interested in a man like that, you're so wise and gentle

Sebaga: So what? Heela.... Women have different taste in men
Kim: Indeed. (sighed)
alright where was i?

Sebaga: Bongani twists your intestines

They both laughed loudly and continued chatting until midnight....

At Rampha's home....

The next morning Tefelo knocked on his grandfather doors and sat on the bucket in front of the house...

Minutes later his grandfather stepped out...

Rampha: Hello? Why are you here so early in the morning? Is everything okay?

Tefelo: I want to give Kim Isago and get out of her life. I can't do this anymore.

Rampha: Did you two have another fight?

Tefelo: I don't like the way she talked to me and after that I really want nothing to do with her. Ke lemogile gore as long as I'm staying with Isago she will always trouble me. I want her to take him. I'll get him on weekends so I'm wondering if there is a way i can do this properly. I don't want to just dump him with her

Rampha: First ask Kimberly if she wants him then we will take it from there, I'll talk to her parents about it. Does she want him?

Tefelo: Let me ask her

He stood up and dialed her walking behind the house....

Kimberly: Hello?

Tefelo: I thought about all this and i think the best way for us to stay out of each other's way would be to give you Isago. Maybe I'm wrong to be staying with him and maybe Kaone isn't the best step mother for him.

Take him and raise him the best way you can, I'll support him and buy him whatever he wants. I'll talk to him through the phone and I won't bother you or ask anything about your life. I just want to put an end to all these

Kimberly: Looks like i should insult your mother more often. Finally got your senses back.

Tefelo: When should I bring him?

Kimberly: Today is still fine.

Tefelo: I think we should both sit down and talk to him about it, let him know he is moving and why.

Kimberly: That's good. We

should do that Tefelo:

Where?

Kimberly: I moved my things from my house to my parents house so maybe your house?

Tefelo:

Time?

Kimberly:

Lunch?

Tefelo: Fine

He hung and walked back to his grandfather.....

At Kaone's office....

Kaone leaned back wiggling her foot talking to the phone....

Mmagwe Fenke: I just spoke to my neighbor, she says we should give her Meme's number

Kaone: The one looking
for a maid? Mmagwe

Fenke: yeah

Kaone: Okay let me
send it, shap Mmagwe

Fenke: shap

She hung up and sent the number then she dialed her....

Meme: Hello?

Kaone: I gave your number to one of my friends who was looking for a maid

Meme: (frowned disappointedly) What did Tefelo say about being a conductor?

Kaone: I don't understand, i thought you're looking for any job, isn't this the best job? Being a conductor means traveling, you stay in two places at the same time, how will you manage Yame and Pinky?

Meme: Yeah that's true, thanks Kaone:
You're welcome

She hung up...

At Nathan's office....

Nathan leaned back and dialed his wife again but there was no answer then he tried the house line but nobody answered.

He couldn't bare the thoughts that crossed his mind and no matter how much he tried to work he couldn't bring himself to look at his work. He dialed Tefelo...

Tefelo: Hello

Nate: Aita... Can we talk?

Tefelo: Not now, I'm doing something. Nate: (swallowed and sighed) Okay, shap

Tefelo hung up before he could hang, he thoughtful laid back and dialed Barona but he didn't answer and sent a message

Barona: (text) Send a message, I'm doing a presentation.

He dialed Aaron...

Aaron: Shhh... (cleared his voice)

Yeah Nate Nate: Wa reng?

Aaron: Ake bue laitaka, you sound low what's up?

Nate: Ke nale le stress Aaron waitse... I don't know what to do anymore, I don't who to turn to for help... (tearfully) my wife is cheating on me... I can't prove it but i know, i can feel it. Ke setse ke tshaba go mmotsa because I'll sound like motho a boulela..

Meanwhile Aaron stood over the toilet and dropped a condom in then he wiped himself and threw the tissues inside...

Aaron: (flushed the toilet) Maybe it's just in your head...

Nate: (rubbed his tear) It's not.. I can't prove it but i know she is cheating. I have tried to love Lillian the best way I can but i feel like she

is going to break my heart. She has changed,
she is no longer the innocent girl

Aaron: Ae the monna yaanong wa lela? O serious
o llela mosadi? What if she is not cheating? Where
are you?

Nate: In the
office Aaron: I'm
coming over

Nate : Shap

Aaron hung up and put on his socks as his
companion hugged him from behind and kissed his
neck...

Her: Is it possible to fall in love with another
person while you're committed to another?

Aaron: Babe please don't talk like that.. (stood
up) I have to go. Let me know when you leave so
that I can call ba reservations and check out.

Her: Okay...

He leaned over and French kissed her then he
walked out...

At Tefelo's house....

Later that afternoon Tefelo and Kimberly waited as Isago threw himself on the couch pressing his phone...

Tefelo: Give me your phone, we said we need to talk..

He coiled the headsets around it and handed it over as Kimberly stared at Tefelo, he avoided her eyes the entire time and appeared nervous...

Tefelo: You know your mother and i are not together right? Isago: Yes

Tefelo: (staring at him) Do you know that i love your mother? Isago: (laughed) You always say that

Kimberly swallowed looking at him but he wouldn't look at her instead he took a deep breath and cleared his throat...

Tefelo: I love your mother because she gave me you but we have been fighting a lot lately, we argue and say bad things to one another. We don't hate each other but we wish we could both have you because we love you yet we all can't be together. There is only one Isago but mommy wants him and so does daddy....

Kimberly's eyes filled with tears as he spoke...

Tefelo: (looking at her) Help me out..

Kimberly: We decided that it's best
you come with me Isago: Where?

Kimberly: At my mother's house

Isago: I'm not going, i want to stay with daddy and Yaron. Where am i going to sleep at grandma's?

Kimberly: You'll share a room with me,i have to stay with my mother until I have completely healed.

Isago: (looked at his father) Daddy i

don't want to go Tefelo: (stood up)

It's final.. I'm going to work

Isago: (staring at his mother) I hate you so much you should have died in that car accident-

Tefelo: (turned around) what did you say to your mother?

Tefelo unhooked his belt as Isago staggered back...

Kimberly: (heart pounding) Tefelo stop it...

Isago: (shaking) Daddy I'm sorry, I'm sorry...
(crying) I'm sorry

He paused staring at him as his hands and knees shook then he put his belt back on....

Tefelo: Go to the car, I'll bring your blankets

and other things this evening

Isago: (crying) Daddy please i don't want to go,
i don't want to stay in grandmother's house.

Tefelo: Isago go get in the car

He walked out crying then Tefelo emotionally sat on the couch...

Kimberly: I know you it must have been difficult to take this decision because you have been with him for years but-

Tefelo: (glaring at him) Get out of my house Kimberly, you got what you wanted... I hope you will be happy now, Please feel free to introduce Isago to whoever you want, he is all yours. I won't interfere with your life, i just want to focus on preparing for my wedding, get married and build myself a family, it's a pity my son will be a visitor in his own home. My heir will be a visitor but it's all my fault. Go and be happy, this probably best for everyone.

Kimberly pushed herself outside, Tefelo watched through the curtains as Mr Bakwena drove off with Isago crying at the back.

TWO MONTHS LATER...

My Wife's

Boss #63

In the school bus....

Isago sat at the back of the school bus quietly looking at the traffic as the other boy chewed papers and blew them through a straw hitting the little girl sitting in front of him.

Isago glanced at him and looked back outside ignoring the whole thing. The boy continued to spit wet papers on the little girl as she kept wiping herself then he took out a ruler and poked her hearing aid hanging on her ear...

The noise on the bus continued as others chatted loudly while others sang but that particular boy continued to hit the girl and Isago kept quiet.

She cried silently as the boy hit her on the fingers with a ruler then she got her bag and moved to the back sitting next to Isago, the boy moved one seat back and continued hitting her...

Isago: (turned around and looked at him) Leave her alone, she doesn't like it..

Boy: She is deaf and dumb, she can't feel anything
Isago: I said stop it...

She couldn't hear what Isago was saying but she could tell from the expression on his face that he didn't like what was happening, she tried reading his lips but she couldn't only see his side of the

face.

She reached in her shirt pocket to get her hearing and tried hanging around her ear flap but the boy hitting it with a ruler and it fell down.

Isago: (supported himself with her thighs) Move your feet...

She pulled her skirt down as Isago passed by and punched the boy on the face, they both fell between the seats as the bus hit a bump and tipped them over... Other students cheered as Isago sat on his chest punching him...

Conductor: (rushed over) Hey hey what's happening that side?

The deaf girl quickly pulled Isago away as the conductor passed through the students...

Conductor: What's going on? Sit down! All of you, sit...

Isago sat on his usual seat by the window as the girl sat next to her and handed him his bag. He noticed her swollen fingers and held her hand staring at her...

Isago: Are you okay?

She put her hearing aid on and signed to him with a little smile...

Isago: (he moved her blocks aside looking at her ear) Are you deaf?

She signed back as he stared at her with a little smile trying to interpret what she was saying...

Isago: (smiled) This is so cool and you're beautiful, you'd swear you can sing a beautiful or something...

She smiled signing though he couldn't understand what she was saying, she sighed impatiently and wiped the dust off his forehead then she took out her book and pencil...

He smiled looking at her as she wrote "Thank you" and showed him, he smiled reading it and got her pencil then he wrote "My name is Isago or Marshall", "My name is Prisha" she replied

She opened her lunch box and offered him Simba chips which they ate as she taught him sign language...

Isago: (laughed) Okay wait.... (she wrote A and signaled) Okay so i fold my fist for A... and.... I open my hand and put my thumb down for B, this is easy. I can learn this shit in a week.

Minutes later the bus stopped, he grabbed his cooler box and bag then he got the pencil and

asked..

Isago:
Standard?

Prisha: 2B

He smiled and saluted as he walked out and
faced the boy he was fighting with...

Isago: Trouble my friend again and I'll see you at the toilets...

He smiled and winked at Prisha as she smiled and waved at him then he jumped down the bus and looked up at her as she smiled waving none stop.

At Bakwena's house....

Kimberly's mother cleaned the kitchen and walked to the living room where Kimberly was sitting exercising her hand and finger muscles with play dough as instructed...

Kimberly: Mama i think I'm losing control of my hand muscles

Her: They said the longer you sit on that chair the more you're likely to loose control of your other body parts...(she picked things up and opened the windows) Kimberly what is your plan for the future?

Kimberly: About what?

Her: Why didn't you bother asking me if it's okay

to bring Isago here? I am the one doing the cooking, cleaning and washing his uniform. I take care of you and you go on to add more burden without even asking me, i am old and washing a child's uniform every weekend is tiring. Ka gore ngwana yo o nale le rragwe yoo senang bothata le go nna le ene o ntshokodisetsa eng ngwanaka? Ke molato gogo tshola?

Kimberly: Mama i didn't ask Tefelo to give me our son, he decided it was best i got him

Her: But you didn't stop him either and it's clear you're happy with this arrangement because you just eat and sleep then watch me do your son's laundry after doing yours, i can't do this Kimberly. I know you'll think I'm a bad parent because i don't go along with everything you want but I'm tired nna kea lwala batho, i can't take care of an adult and her child especially when there are other options. I wouldn't be saying anything if Isago didn't have a father because I'd know we don't have a choice

Kimberly: But Tefelo is contributing money to the house-

Her: You're missing the point, it's not about the money. I WORK! you sit on the chair all day doing nothing and now that your hands are getting weak that means you won't even comb his hair or do anything, i wake up in the morning and prepare him for school, he has too many activities he is doing i can't keep up. He has swimming and karate all these things are on me because i have to wash the uniforms and pack them. O mperekisa bokete ngwanaka, ke a oka kaha ke motsetse gape bana ba balona ba sekgoa gaba itse leha ele go ikapeela motogo.

Kimberly: I'll move out soon

Her: Move out to where? You lost your job and you're on a wheelchair, you're obviously going to

be here for a long time.

Kimberly: (tearfully) Mama what should I do? What mother doesn't want to be with her child? Why are you expecting so much from me? I can see Tefelo is a good father and Isago was happy with him but he is my child! I also want to stay with him. It's a pity his father and i never worked out but i am still a mother, every child must stay with their mothers.

Her: So what should I do Kimberly? I know you're used to getting everything you want but can't you see you're punishing me? Should I take care of you and your son as well?

Kimberly: I can't chase away my son, if you can't help me then throw both of us out.

Her: (sighed disappointedly) You don't get it do you? It's fine... I'm not chasing you, i was trying to make you see how difficult my life is right now but you don't its okay...

She got in her bedroom for a few minutes as Kimberly exercised her hands then she walked out holding her handbag....

Her: I'm going to check on Mampopi's husband,hs is sick. I'll be home a little bit late because we will be going to church nna le Mampopi

Kimberly: Okay, drive safely...

She placed Isago's headsets and sim card on the table and inserted hers in his phone...

Her: Ke ikadima phone ya ga Isa, mine fell in the water when i was doing his laundry, it doesn't work.

Kimberly: He talks to his father every day with that phone, Tefelo and i don't talk. And they are preparing for the wedding, i heard he is supposed

to be fitting his clothes sometimes this week. It's easier when they talk to him and then he tells me because we are not in good terms

Her: With the amount of work i do around here you'd think I'd get help when I need one so should i put it down?

Kimberly: No, It's okay. You can use it... I'll explain it to him. He is a child he will understand.

Her: Bye...

She walked out as Isago walked in...

Isago:

Dumelang

Her: Hello my

boy...

She closed the door and left....

Kimberly: How was school? Last week you were writing exams and i never got the papers, how did you do?

Isago: Just fine

Kimberly: Let me see your file...

He took out his paper file and handed her but it slipped down as her fingers failed to grab it. She grinned straightening her hand as Isago gave it to her again...

Isago: Are you okay?

Kimberly: I'm fine.. (frowned) 45%

what happened? Isago: It was too difficult, I'm hungry... Is there food?

Kimberly: (going through his papers)

Isago, 54%?

He headed to the kitchen and looked at clean pots then he opened the fridge and grabbed a bottle of Fushion...

Isago: I never drink these kinds of drinks
at my father's house
Kimberly: Tell your
father to bring whatever food here
Isago:

He sent money but you gave it to grandma

Kimberly: Isago you're too young to understand
certain things, where do you get such ideas? I
bought electricity and contributed groceries and
toiletries. And don't divert my attention, why are
your marks so low?

Maybe you shouldn't go swimming or go for karate
lessons because you don't pass at school.

Isago: (gasped) Swimming!! Jesus I'm late... I
forgot to remind dad that it's not tomorrow it's
today because coach won't be there tomorrow.

He ran to the bedroom and lifted his pillow but his
phone wasn't there...

Isago: Mama? Did you see my phone

Kimberly: Your grandmother took it, her
phone isn't working.
Isago: I play with my
phone and i have to talk to Dad and Yarona

Kimberly: You'll get it back in a couple of weeks,
grandma helps us by cooking, cleaning and
washing when she needs help we must help her

Isago: I want to tell dad

about the Prisha Kimberly:

Who is that?

Isago: (tearfully) I want my phone.

He angrily walked away.....

At Sunbed....

Lolo approached the reception with a smile and leaned over whispering...

Lolo: (bit her lower lip smiling) Did you guys hear about Tefelo's bachelor party?

Coworker: (laughed and raised her hand) Tsena mogirl..... (they clapped)

I'll be there bubu

Lolo: (laughed) Kana ke lolota

Tefelo kuku laitse? Coworker2:

(surprised) He wanted you?

Coworker: Wanted? She had him.. He is her ex

Lolo: (laughed) I owe him a good one hela for the things he bought me, i must admit Tefelo is a good man. Had i just been patient enough he would be marrying me now, he loved me. He cried for me and this woman stole him from me. Kaone ke moloi, she knew i was cheating and did her best to let him know. Banyana ba tricky gompiono go nyalwa ene

Coworker: Nna motho oka lela mogo nna, xlakore happily ever after when you stole my boyfriend.

Kaone the mma o tsere Tefelo ka bodipa lesa
gompiano modimo omo time tsholo.

Coworker 2: (laughed) If you want to punish a
woman like that you fall pregnant with his child
because he is obviously desperate for a baby.
Monna wa mosadi yoosa tsholeng o easy peasy
just get him in a corner gape kana banna ba
bothogo. No man can resist sex o tsentse seata
sa gagwe mo penting ya gago. You just kneel
down and suck his dick, there is a certain point e
leng gore if a man reaches he can't reject you

leha gotwe ke wa mosiami, you just need to get him asena leha ele condom.

Lolo: (laughed) Le raa gore ke bechetse Tefelo ka nnana loneng?

Coworker2: No, I'll do it gape monna wa mosadi yo mongwe o monate kana

Lolo: (laughed) Ithela gole monatenyana ago palame o itse gore ha tswa ha o isa di leftovers ko lapeng. Gape goka nna monate o imile ngwana wa mosadi yoosa tsholeng kana attention yothe comes to you.

Coworker: (laughed) Such husbands ithela ba sena maitseo gore ko lwapeng, ithela a lala ko go wena ka bodipa hela. The other time i slept with this married guy and answered his phone at night, the next morning i heard she tried to commit suicide with overdose (they all laughed) waitse ke ha kere dick re e rata the.

Lolo: But honestly Kaone is just a witch...

At Meme's aunt...

Meme made the fire as her cousin threw down a bundle of wood...

Cousin: Are you coming to Tefelo's batchelor party?

Meme: I wish, ke tshaba Kaone. I don't want to piss her off because she is going to stay with my son. I can't afford for her to mistreat him

Cousin: Who will tell her? The bride doesn't attend the man's bachelor party and his friends don't even bring their wives. It's just the guys helping him enjoy his last days as a free man. It's his last chance to do whatever he wants before he can commit himself.

Meme: Do women attend bachelor parties? I don't want to put my son at risk, he has a step mother who loves him. If she hates me she will make his life a living hell

Cousin: (laughed) Hee bathong! I didn't say sleep with the guy, keep me company. I want a close look at his brother's and friends, Tefelo o nale le lebandla le le sexy mo go maswe starting with Barona down to that one who looks like him kana gatwe Aaron, they a fine group.

The other cousin walked out as Meme boiled the water...

Cousin: Let's go together ko partying ya Tefelo

Cousin2: Have you been invited? I thought bachelor parties are for guys only

Cousin: There are certain types of women who get invited to bachelor parties. I'm not a gate crusher..

Cousin: Uhu kana gatwe he is marrying a barren woman maybe i should go get myself a meal ticket before he marries, Meme got one and we eat Cornflakes when Yarona is visiting us

Meme: (both cousins laughed) Its not funny...

Cousin2: (laughed) You're so grumpy, losen up...

We are only joking...

At Bakwena's house....

Later that evening Kimberly pushed herself in their bedroom with a tray of food on her lap...

Kimberly: Isa??

Isago stopped drawing and looked at her...

Kimberly: Please have lunch...

Isago: It's evening... (got the food and sat down eating) Thank you. How did you cook?

Kimberly: (smiled) I can reach the stove from the chair, my arms get tired easily but i managed..

Kimberly sadly watched Isago's thin arms as he quietly ate the food sitting on the floor...

Isago:
Mama?

Kimberly:
Raa?

Isago: When is it daddy's turn to stay with me?
Kimberly: I don't know

Isago: I wish I could stay with my dad, i don't like grandma's house.

Her phone rang then she pushed her chair out answering....

Kimberly: Hello

Bongani:

(smiled) Hey...

Kimberly: (smiled) Hey

Bongani: Are you
ready? Kimberly:

For?

Bongani: I told you I'm going to
show you something Kimberly:

(smiled) It's late Bongani, i can't be
long. Bongani: It won't be long, i
promise

Kimberly: Okay

She hung up and went back to their room...

Kimberly: Isago I'm going out with a friend, I'll be
back a little later Isago: Can i borrow your phone
and play? The TV doesn't have channels Kimberly:
My phone doesn't have games

Isago: Okay

She pushed herself out as Isago sighed and laid on
the floor drawing...

At Tefelo's house...

On the same evening Kaone peeled off the blankets and got in as Yarona ran inside and jumped on the bed...

Yarona: (smiled) Look double score! I double scored yes! I wish Isago was here so he can see i double scored

Kaone: (laughed confused) What is double score ne bathong..?

Yarona jumped up and down on the bed in his batman pajamas and white socks...

Yarona: Double score! Yeeeeees

Kaone: (laughing) You're breaking our bed
jesus... What is double score? Nna ke bona di
fly hela

Tefelo walked in holding a toothbrush and threw it
in the holder then he laid down grabbing the
phone from her...

Tefelo: (laughed and high fived Yarona) Nice one
boy! Come here let's show this girl what double
score is...

Kaone moved over laying her head on his chest
as Yarona got between them tying Kaone's braid
around his finger...

Tefelo: (smiled flying and shooting other planes)
See babe... This is war okay... Combat...

Yarona: (pointed) Up here is
the armor Kaone: (laughed)

Le Yarona o itse armor

Yarona: Daddy give her to play if she loses i sleep
with you

Kaone: (laughed) No Yarona you're not sleeping
with us because you kick us at night

Yarona: (laughed sitting on Kaone's stomach) I do
not, daddy do i?

Tefelo: (laughed) Well you have painful kicks and fall off the bed

Yarona: (laughed and laid down getting between them again) Fine if she gets to level 5 I'm going to my room

Kaone: (laughed) fair enough...

Kaone smiled anxiously as she shot other planes and passed level 4 then Yarona sat on her tummy making faces and laughing trying to distract her...

Kaone: (laughed focusing) Yari I'm not looking at you...

Tefelo: (laughed) Yarona she is about to enter level 5 buddy, it's not looking good for you...

Kaone: Wow I'm getting there...

Yarona snatched the phone and ran outside as Kaone got out bed running after him...

Kaone: (laughed) I'm going to beat you...

Her plane crashed then he ran back under her and jumped on the bed showing his father

laughing...

Yarona: (laughing) I'm sleeping with you two

Kaone: (threw herself on the bed) Mxm you
cheated... You'll sleep here only one time,
tomorrow you're gone.

Yarona: (sitting on her tummy) Aw i love you mommy, you're the best mommy in the whole wide world...

Kaone: (laughed) Don't think for a minute i haven't noticed you only call me mommy when you want something, I'm not a fool

Tefelo smiled watching as Kaone and Yarona teased one another then he grabbed his phone and dialed Isago but his phone couldn't go through again...

Tefelo: Isago's phone has been off all day

Kaone: (Yarona laid on her chest as she played with his ears) Maybe there is load shedding in their area and he didn't charge his phone. Try his grandma

Tefelo: His grandfather is at the farm and his grandma is at church.

There was silent as Kaone and Yarona stared at him then he dialed Kimberly on loudspeaker and moved Kaone's head on his chest as Yarona rubbed his hands together listening hoping for his brother's voice...

Kimberly: Hello?

Tefelo: Hi, I have been trying to call Isago all day but I can't go through. Kimberly: His grandmother is using his phone, hers is dead.

Tefelo swallowed and bit his lower lip...

Kimberly: I know what you are going to say bu-Tefelo: (took a deep breath) Can i talk to him?

Bongani: (in the background) Put your phone down,you're losing concentration.

Tefelo: Mme ke bue le

Isago... Hello? Kimberly:

I'm not home yet

Tefelo: (looked at the time, it was almost 10pm)Where is he?

Kimberly: He is home, I'm sure he is sleeping . I'm about to finish here and then I'm-

Tefelo: Greet him for me, tell him

i tried calling. Yarona: Can she say hello for me too?

Kaone: You can always go to his class in the morning and say hey big brother, you can even give him that big sandwich we made earlier..

Kaone distracted Yarona as Tefelo took a deep breath listening to Kimberly...

Kim: I'll let him know

you called. Tefelo:

Thanks

He hung up and slowly put his phone down...

Kaone: Are you

okay? Tefelo:

(sighed) Yeah

Kaone: So he is
home alone? Tefelo:

Yeah

Kaone: Do you want to go get him?

Tefelo: No, it will probably bring more drama. I'm sure Kimberly knows what she is doing. I do my part and let her do hers in peace.

He noticed the sadness on everyone's face and smiled kissing each and everyone of them tickling them...

Tefelo: Why the sad faces? Yarona bring your phone lets play that game again, whoever wins controls the TV remote tomorrow...

Yarona got between them as they all laughed playing a game...

At Bakwena's house...

Meanwhile the main switches fell and the house became dark, Isago slowly walked to the window and looked outside. There was a power cut in the

area and there was a chilling silence as dogs barked from a distance....

He got back in bed and tried to sleep but he couldn't fall asleep, different emotions filled him as he stared in the darkness..... He would probably be playing with his phone if she didn't take it or chatting with his brother in their room if he was at home. After so much time in his grandmother's house he still felt like a visitor waiting for a place called home....

At Bongani's house.....

Kimberly dozed off by resting her head on Bongani's chest while watching a movie, he lifted his head up and kissed her on the forehead

Bongani: (softly)Uh are you sleeping?

She had fallen asleep, he slowly reached for the remote and switched off the TV then he pulled a sheet over them and closed his eyes holding her in his arms. (9t)

Always remember to Like.

My Wife's

Boss #64

At Bongani's house...

The next morning Kimberly's alarm went off then she leaped looking at Bongani, he slowly got up

looking at her....

Bongani: Are you okay?

Kimberly: Oh God, please take me home. I wasn't supposed to take long... My son is home alone

Bongani: Isago is home alone? Where are your parents? Kimberly: They are not home, please take me home...

Still in his pants Bongani quickly got up and put on his vest and shoes...

Bongani: So if he was home alone, why couldn't we come with him? Kimberly: I'm not ready for you two to meet yet

Bongani: Kimmy i am a father, i have an 8 year old son. I already know how to relate to somebody Isago's age. You have nothing to worry about... Look at me... (she looked at him) I am a father, i told you i have three children. What you did was wrong, you can't leave a child alone in the house.

Kimberly: I didn't think I'd take long

Bongani: But you could have at least told me, shit... Now this lunatic Tefelo has something to use against you in court.

Kimberly : He still has his custody but he handed him over to me Bongani: Oh. Okay

He leaned over and lifted her up making his way

to the car where he put her in the car and belted her up then he drove off...

Kimberly: I hope my mother came back from her fake church, i doubt she even went church. She probably went to see men because she says I'm tiring. It's amazing how your own family abandons you at your time of need, my mother knows and understands how difficult it is to stay away from your own child yet she expects me to do it easily. She doesn't

even have an excuse for not helping me because she is no longer working and she isn't that sick. I feel like Isago has never been mine because he was taken away from me at a young age. My son isn't close to me and he is not comfortable to tell me things other kids tell their parents. You can't trust family nowadays

Bongani: Why don't you move out?

Kimberly: How will i pay rent? My health is deteriorating because I don't attend my sessions properly.

Bongani: I can help you pay the physiotherapy

Kimberly: It's free, i mean no one takes me there if my father is in a meeting or at work, my mother claims she can't drive because she doesn't have a license yet she can drive at night, im wondering if this woman loves me like i love my son. I'm saddened that I'm trapped home and i can't do anything for myself... (tearfully) Yesterday i had to cook though y hands were weak, i just had to because my mother intentionally left without cooking for Isago.

Bongani: The good thing about your profession is that you can still survive even if you're not working. Also you don't have to work to have money, i keep telling people this. Money must work for you not for you to work for money. All you need is the know how, if you have that you're

set. You can run a business... The reason why your hand muscles are getting stiff is because you're not working as much as you should.

Kimberly: What business can i do sitting on the wheel chair? There is nothing i can do...i can never do anything.

Bongani: Never ever say never when you have a child, no parent gives up like that, just think about it. Every night before you fall asleep ask yourself this question, what can i do to make money? I guarantee you you'll get an answer before the end of the week.

Kimberly: (sighed anxiously) Please drive faster, i hope Isago is fine..

At the cattle post....

Bakwena walked towards the kraal dialing his wife but her phone wasn't available then he dialed Kimberly....

Kimberly: Hello?

Bakwena: Let me talk to
your mother
Kimberly: I'm
on my way home

Bakwena: From where? it's a few minutes to seven.

Kimberly: I went to the tuckshop to buy
something for Isago, mopako one o thaela

Bakwena: Is your
mother home?

Kimberly: I don't-No

Bakwena: Where is
she?
Kimberly: She
went to church

Bakwena: what do
you mean?

Kimberly : Papa i honestly don't know if she is home or not because i didn't sleep home but when i left she wasn't home.

Bakwena: Did Isa visit

his father? Kimberly: No

Bakwena: So you left him alone at home, Kimy the gao tshabe molato ngwanaka. Why leave a child home alone? Koore gake emelela le sala le ipha naga, what kind of women are you? Le gone o kukuna maswe tota. Arriving home at 7?

He hung up and turned around...

At Bakwena's house....

Minutes later Bongani parked in front of the house and lifted Kimberly out of the car making his way to the door, Kim knocked then Isago opened the door in his uniform with a toothbrush on his mouth and toothpaste around his mouth...

Bongani: Good morning

Isago Isago: (confused)

Good morning...

Kimberly: Is

mama home?

Isago: No..

Bongani laid Kimberly on the bed as Isago looked at them with a Vaseline shiny face .

Kimberly: Isago this is Bongani, he is my friend

Bongani: (smiled and rubbed off too much Vaseline off his face) You're a clever boy, you bathed and dressed yourself...

Isago smiled a bit and went back inside to cleanse himself...

Bongani: Is there anything i can help you with?

Kimberly: No...I'm fine...(Looked at the time)
Isago it's time up, did you eat anything?

Bongani: Alright, I'll see
you later... Kimberly: Bye

Bongani walked outside, Kimberly pulled her chair over and locked it then she got on it and went to the bedroom where Isago was tying his shoelaces. He ran past her heading to the kitchen where he looked for his cooler box but he couldn't find it, he moved the curtains looking at the sun, he seemed very late then he shoved his food in the bag together with the books and ran out...

Isago: Bye bye

Kimberly: (pushing herself through the passage)
Wait...

Isago ran towards the stop as the bus honked one last time for the students to get in, breathing heavily he increased his speed screaming louder as the bus joined the road and drove off.

He sighed disappointedly standing by the side of the road...

Minutes later one of the teachers recognised him and pulled over then he ran over and got in the back with the teacher's kids....

His food squashed and leaked on the books as he leaned back chatting with his school mates...

Teacher: Were you waiting for someone? School bus sego hitile already right?

Isago: Yeah, it's gone. I was hoping to get a ride from Mrs Mulenga
Teacher: Alright... Why do you use a school bus nowadays?

Isago: I'm staying with my mother

Teacher: Oh i heard she lost her leg on a car accident-
Isago: She has legs she just doesn't have a car.

Teacher: (picked it quickly) Oh yeah, of course...

The teacher continued driving observing how his shirt was wrinkly and how his hair wasn't properly combed...

At Kaone's job...

Her boss walked in then she followed him inside holding a sticky note, he turned around picking his files and looked at her black body hugging dress as it defined her wide bust going down her narrow waist with a flattummy and wide hips...

Him: Wow... You look really good today

Kaone: (smiled) Thank you...Um Isaac from Nonsie and Attorneys called but he didn't leave a message.

Him: Thanks, I'll give him a call. By the way congratulations on the wedding, i don't think I'll make it to the Mochudi wedding but I'll definitely make it in Maun.

Kaone: I understand, most people in Maun won't be at Mochudi
Him: How come the wedding is being celebrated at Mochudi?

Kaone: It's a long complicated story, my mom married another man after my dad's passing and he adopted me, i ended up using his name. Now they are not together but because the divorce hasn't been finalised I'm still his child and he had to lead the wedding negotiations.

Him: It sucks being a step child isn't it?

Kaone: You don't know the half of it... He ran off with magadi and only gave my mother 2 thousand out of 16 thousand.

Him: I guess i should adopt all my children before those morons think about getting kgomo le namane

Kaone: (laughed) You should do that..

Him: So what do they call someone with your figure?.. (he smiled) Mmamongwato... (Kaone laughed uncomfortably) I know everything there is about Botswana wa bona?

Kaone: (laughed) I can see that...

Him: (laughed) Alright, I'll be out of the office today... (walking out unbuttoning his jacket and taking off his tie) I'm taking a friend somewhere and it might take hours so just move all my appointments to tomorrow.

Kaone: Okay...

He walked out and ran down the stairs holding his black jacket above his shoulder, he approached the car and threw it in the back seat then got in

and started the car putting on his brown shades and drove out of the parking lot...

At school...

The teacher walked around the class collecting assignments and stopped at Isago's chair, he reached in his bag and slid out a wet book smeared with yogurt, the students at his desk laughed loudly pointing at his book then he turned around and smacked the other one on the face with the book...

Isago: Stop laughing at me!!

Teacher : Marshall? Stop it... I need my assignment in a clean dry book, why is your book wet like this? (she looked inside his bag) All your books are wet, it's a mess in there... Why is your food and book all in one place?

Isago: I couldn't find my cooler box in the morning...

The other student continued laughing and giggling as Isago and the teacher were talking, Isago got irritated and embarrassed as the student slowly pulled his wet book so he could laugh at it. Isago

clenched his jaws and grabbed a sharp pencil from the desk then he turned around and stabbed the student on the hand...

Student: (screaming) Aaaaaaaaaaaaaah (stood up crying with a pencil stuck on his hand)

Isago: I told you to stop laughing at me, didn't i? (he pulled his pencil out and pushed him down) Bring my pencil

Teacher: Marshall go stand over there now! NOW!

Isago quietly stood by the corner as the teacher took the other student out.

Minutes later she walked back in and took Isago to the staff room where he sat on the chair as the assistant principal picked the telephone...

Ass. Principal: What's your mother's number?

He gave out his father's number....

At the bank....

Tefelo's phone rang as he stood on the queue for deposits then he walked out looking at Yarona's school number...

Tefelo: Hello?

Voice: Uh-Hello i was trying to get hold of Isago
Marshall Rampha's parents

Tefelo: This is his father, what's going on?

Voice: Can you please come over immediately,
Isago stabbed another student with a pencil.

Tefelo: (heart skipped) I'll be there in five minutes.
Thank you...

He hung up and put the duffle bag in the back
then he got in the cardialing Kaone...

Kaone: Hello?

Tefelo: I was about to deposit the money but
now i hear Isago stabbed another student. I don't
know how long this is going to take and i can't
drive around with such large amounts of money.

Kaone: Should i come get it and deposit it? These
drivers have to be the ones depositing the money,
one of these days we are going to get robbed.

Tefelo: They don't have time to deposit, listen I'll
cal you when I get to his school.

Kaone: My boss isn't around so I'll sneak out
and take it to the bank. Tefelo: Alright...

He hung up and accelerated...

At school....

Minutes later Tefelo walked in the office followed

by a teacher, Isago looked up at him and looked down. Tefelo took a seat curiously looking at the teachers...

Headmaster: Teacher please narrate what happened this mornin-wait where is his mother?

Assistant: He said he doesn't know his mother's number
Headmaster: We have contacts for all the parents-

Tefelo: (stood dialing Kimberly) He was playing mind games with you, he knows his mother's number... I'll call her, is the other student okay? Where is he?

Headmaster: He is at the hospital...
Tefelo: Excuse me...

He walked out then Isago ran after him...

Isago: Don't call mama

Kimberly: Hello?

Tefelo: You need to come to Isago's school, he stabbed another student with a pencil

Kimberly: Stabbing? Wow.. I wonder where he gets that from

Tefelo: Kimberly I'm not in the mood for your nonsense, are you coming to school or not?

Isago: (crying) Can i talk to mama?

Tefelo: Isago you lost the right to get anything you want when you stabbed another student-

Kimberly: Let me hear him

Tefelo gave him the phone and sighed pacing around...

Isago: Mama please don't come to school with one leg people are going to laugh at me, please. Let daddy come alone or with aunt Kaone, she will pretend to be my mother. Please I'm begging you don't come

Kimberly: (swallowed tearfully) Don't ever mention Kaone's name when talking to me do you understand me? I am your mother, Kaone is not your mother and she will never be. I'm coming there, if you don't want me to come to school you behave properly so the school don't call your parents.

She hung up then Isago walked over to his father and handed him the phone.

Isago: She said you should call Aunt Kaone to be my mother, she is not feeling well.

Tefelo: (sighed) Get inside...

They both walked inside and sat down...

Tefelo: His mother won't make it, shall we

continue?

They continued...

At the school parking lot ...

Minutes later a taxi stopped by Tefelo's car then Kaone stepped out and paid, he drove off then she walked towards the staffroom texting Tefelo as an English teacher walked past her staring at her with admiration...

Him:

Hello

Kaone:

Hello

Him: Waitse o tshwanelwa ke mosese o kgaitsadiaka, gake bate gogo lobela. I can see you're wearing an engagement ring but i can't keep quiet, the truth has to be said. Ekare motho one ago nnetse haatshe ago beta... This dress looks gorgeous on you.

Kaone: Thank you...

Him: Banna ba bangwe ba laki

Kaone speechlessly walked in the staffroom as the meeting got dismissed and the teachers walked out together with Tefelo and Isago.

Isago ran towards Kaone and hugged him as she rubbed him on the head....

Kaone: (whispered) What happened?

Isago: (whispered) He was making fun of me
then i stabbed him on the hand with a pencil

Kaone: Your dad is going to punish you for that,
you know fighting is bad.

They approached Kaone and Tefelo put his arm around her slim waist bringing her forward...

Tefelo: This is my wife, his stepmother...

Headmaster: (smiled shaking her hand) Nice to meet you

Ass. Principal: (smiled) Oh Yarona's mother...
Nice to meet you Mrs Rampha, i have been seeing you from a distance during report collections and other meetings when you come with Mr Rampha

Kaone: (laughed shaking hands) Nice to meet you, Yarona is also my step son...

The breakfast siren wailed and students rushed out their classes as Mr Bakwena's car parked, he took out Kimberly's chair and put her on the chair as students paused eating and stared...

Meanwhile the school head, assistant and Isago's teacher walked along with Tefelo who was holding Kaone whereas she had her arm around Isago's shoulders....

Tefelo: So when do we meet with the other

parents?

Headmaster: We are yet to hear from them because they mentioned you must pay the 20% they are supposed to pay since they are using medicalaid.

Tefelo: Of course, definitely...

Headmaster: I'll keep you updated and Isago should remain home until he has served his suspension period, when he comes back he has to write a proper apology to the boy before he can enter the classroom.

Tefelo: Yes ma'am.

Teacher: Like i was saying earlier his marks dropped and sometimes he comes to school dirty... It's just not the Isago we all knew maybe this is a cry for help. Counselling or something.

Kaone: (taking dirt from Isago's uncombed hair) Did you ask him what the problem was?

Teacher: I did and he told me but since he is an open child, i think if you all sit him down and talk to him you'll understand why he might be failing...

Kimberly pushed herself over as lower class children stopped and stared, Isago looked around as his classmates whispered and pointed at Kimberly then he put his arm around Kaone hiding between her and Tefelo...

Kimberly: Dumelang...

Headmaster: Hello, may

I help you? Kimberly: I

am Isago's mother

Tefelo: Kimberly can i talk to you for a minute? (to the school staff) Excuse us...

They walked away going for their tea break as Kaone let go of Isago and headed to the car but Isago ran behind her and held her hand..

Tefelo: (sighed glaring at her) Kimberly where were you when Isago left for school this morning?

Kimberly: He was in a hurry and he was late and-

Tefelo: His shirt looks like it was chewed by a donkey! He messed his books with food and now i have to replace those books...

Kimberly: (tearfully) Tefelo I'm trying to do the best I can for my son

Tefelo: Our son... Our son. (looked around and took a deep breath calming down) Isago has been suspended from school for 2 weeks but when he gets back there is a test, by the way the kid he stabbed was taken to a private and we are going to pay the entire 20% that his parent's medical aid won't be paying. We are lucky enough they are not taking this further than this but I'm only paying 10% you're going to pay the other half..

Kimberly: Tefelo you know i don't have mone-

Tefelo: Kimberly you're the mother of this child, he was made by 2 people-me and you-Your words not mine so let's take care of our responsibilities equally. (walked away) I have to go-

Kimberly: Tefelo?? Wait...

Tefelo: (turned around and lowered his voice) Don't make a scene, this is Isago's school.

Kimberly: You're not taking him-

Tefelo: (sighed impatiently) Well go tell him to get out of the car then because i have to go. Go

take him

Bakwena stepped out of the car as Kimberly pushed herself towards Tefelo's car and opened the back door as Kaone sat in the front chatting with Mmagwe Fenke....

Kimberly: Isago let's go home...

Isago just stared at her, Tefelo got in the driver's seat and waited looking at the back as Kimberly spoke to Isago. Bakwena walked behind Kimberly and held her shoulder looking at Isago...

Bakwena: Isago listen to your mother...

Kimberly: Let's go home, now... I'm not going to ask you again...

Tefelo and Kaone kept quiet in the front as Isago rubbed his teary eyes...

Isago: I want to go with Daddy...

Tefelo: Kimberly i really have to go. Close my door
Kimberly: So you're going to use one incident to judge me?

Tefelo: Ngwanake gaa tshele sente Kimberly i can't explain it further than that.

Bakwena: (shook his head staring at Tefelo)
You're going to regret this, I'm going to make you pay for all these. If it's because of the money you're making you're going to lose it all.

Tefelo: With all due respect Mr Bakwena protect your child and leave me and mine alone. See how you feel right now about your daughter? It's exactly how i felt last night knowing she was spending a night out when my son was home alone. Isago closed the door...

Isago closed the door then Tefelo drove off.....

.

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #65

At Bakwena's home...

Later on Bongani parked a distance from her home and dialed her number...

Kimberly: (crying) Hello? I'm sorry i can't make it, I'll see you tomorrow. Bongani: What's going on?

Kimberly: (sniffed rubbing her nose) I'll talk to you later.

She hung up then he stared at her parent's house in dilemma, he took a deep breath and drove through the gate then he stepped out...

He took a few minutes standing at the door and finally knocked, there was no response but he could hear the television playing as he anxiously waited, he turned away taking a deep breath then

the door opened, he turned around and stared at her mother. To his surprise she looked nothing like Kimberly...

Bongani: (smiled) Hello, my name is Bongani i was just talking to Kimberly over the phone and she sounded like she was crying so i wanted to talk to her.

Her: She doesn't walk

Bongani: I know, we actually agreed that I'd take her for today's session but then i don't know what happened.

Her: Come in...

She opened the door wider then he walked in as her father was watching the TV...

Bongani: Dumelang

Him: Hello son... Have

a seat... Her: I'm going

to call her Bongani: Ee

mma...

She headed to the bedroom as both men quietly stared at the television...

Him: Where are you from?

Bongani: I'm from KZN in

South Africa Him: Mhh... I
see...

Bongani sensed the disappointment and took a
deep breath rubbing his hands together...

Him: What do you
do? Bongani: I'm
self-employed

Him: So you're not working with those
fancy clothes Bongani: I work i just
happen to sign my own pay cheque..

Him: (looked at him) What kind of a
business do you run?

Bongani: I am the middle man between companies
and manufacturers of electrical equipment and-

Him: Ga kego utwe sente waitse, one ore o
mokae sentente? Bongani: Ke Mzulu

Him: Setswana
wase utwa?

Bongani: Ee rra

Him: So what do you do again? Explain it in
Setswana don't use words like middleman-

Kimberly pushed herself in the living room
looking pale then Bongani turned around and
looked at her.

He swallowed a painful lump looking at her, she was slowly changing from the beautiful energetic young woman he'd drool over at the hotel... She was pale and she hadn't changed her hairstyle in a long time.

Actually he couldn't remember how long he had been seeing her in those same soft dreads.

She was losing weight and there was so much sadness in her eyes, the kind you feel when you look at someone's face...

Bakwena noticed the look on Bongani's face as he quietly looked at his daughter, he wasn't sure what he was thinking but he could sense something about him. All the stereotypes he had were suddenly questioned as Bongani stood and smiled at Kimberly...

Bongani: (forced a smile) Hi... Kimberly:
Hi...

Bongani turned and faced Mr Bakwena...

Bongani: Is it okay if i go with her? It's just for a little while. I'll return her...

Bakwena: No problem,
take your time Bongani:
Thank you...

Kimberly uncomfortably looked away as Bongani easily lifted her from the wheelchair and walked out with her.

There was nothing weirder than being lifted by a man in front of her own father...

Bongani: (smiled and whispered walking away)
This is so cool... I'm lifting you with your father's permission. It's a first

Kimberly: (smiled) Stop it...

He put her in the car and closed the door then he drove off....

Kimberly: Where are
we going? Bongani:
You'll see....

At Tefelo's house....

Later on Isago and Yarona bathed in the tub squeezing the foam from their yellow duck sponges as Tefelo walked in and plugged his machine standing in front of the mirror to trim his beard....

Tefelo: You guys been bathing for an hour, i want to use the bathroom...

Yarona: Daddy Isago says he
has a deaf friend Tefelo:

(trimming himself) Really?

Isago: But she is a girl

Tefelo: What's wrong with having a

friend who is a girl? Isago: They cry easily

Tefelo: Girls don't play rough, if you're rough it makes them uncomfortable so when you are playing with her you have to be nice and gentle, they like that. If you push her or punch her like you do with boys she won't like you.

Isago: Okay..

Tefelo: So is she really deaf? How did you guys become friends if she is deaf?

Isago: This other guy likes beating her, i never said anything because i didn't want to fight but this time she sat next to me and i just got angry at him and punched him on the throat...

Tefelo paused trimming himself and turned around looking at him...

Tefelo: How did you choose to hit him on the throat of all places?

Isago: I couldn't kick him on the balls he was sitting... (Tefelo ran out of words staring at him) Anyway so i punch him so hard he falls down holding on my shirt and we fall down. Prisha pulls me off before the conductor could see anything then we sit and talk. She taught me how to sign A and B... It's very easy A you just make a fist and B you open your-

Tefelo: How long has this boy been beating this little girl? Isago: I lost count

Tefelo: Champ why didn't you tell your mother? Isago: I don't know

Tefelo: When you see other kids being bullied you tell me or your mother even aunt Kaone or anyone. Don't you think he is going to continue beating her now that you are no longer using the

school bus?

Isago: Can't we give Prisha a ride?

Tefelo: Do you know her full

names or class? Isago: She is in

2B

Tefelo: I'll call her parents and let them know so that boy can stop beating her..

Isago: Okay..

Kaone knocked and entered as the boys quickly put their washing rags covering their penises laughing...

Kaone: (laughed) Mxm le irang ne... There is nothing i haven't seen there, i changed your diapers

Isago: (laughed) You're a girl you can't see our pipes

Defeated Tefelo switched off the machine and leaned over the sink laughing...

Tefelo: (laughing) Bare pipe...babe gaba itse gore o thola o shaver e serious

Kaone: (laughed) Ba mo bonyeng....(to them)
Where is the soap?

She leaned over rubbing the soap on the rag and scrubbed them as Tefelo updated her about Prisha...

Kaone: (threw towels over their heads) Alright...

Wipe yourself and be fast we are going to check on the boy you stabbed...

The boys dried themselves and stepped out as they got goosebumps from the cold...

Kaone: Your clothes are on the bed....apply the lotion and get dressed. (to Tefelo) I told the boys parents that we are on the way...

They ran out then she stepped behind him and put her arms around his waist laying her head on his back then she slid her hand inside his boxers and stroked his dick...

He grabbed her hand and put it on his chest but she naughtily slid it back in his boxers then he put down the machine and turned around looking down at her...

Tefelo: (smiled) Don't start something you can't finish..

He leaned over kissing her and walked out..

Kaone: (looked at his hair on the sink) Oh my Gad, babe?? Ae rra heta heta ote go sela ditedu tsa gago sheh...

She sighed and cleaned the tub...

At the boy's home....

Later on the boys played in the back seat as Tefelo deemed the lights, the little boy's father directed him and he parked next to his car. Tefelo stepped out and shook hands with him exchanging pleasantries...

Kaone followed them inside with the boys, the boy's mother smiled and shook hands with them as their son watched TV with a bandage on his hand..

Tefelo: How is he?

His father: The pencil injured his interosseous muscles, he won't be able to write for a couple of days but it's not that bad.

Kaone: We are very sorry for what happened...

Isago and Yarona pointed at his tennis balls then he smiled and grabbed it joining them. They sat making a triangle shape and rolled the balls to one another as the parents spoke...

Mother: Uh they are kids re taa reng... We can argue about it and hate one another but-(turned pointing at them) Look.... I didn't even finish my sentence and they are already playing together.

Father: It's okay, don't worry yourselves....the doctor said it will heal in a few days

Tefelo: Isago has been going through a lot, we

have been having issues and they seem to have affected him. Not that I'm defending him or making excuses for him but he is not a violent boy.

Father: Uh boys will always be boys, they push each other and fight each other if you're too emotional you'll be left bitter while they are friends.....

Tefelo: So how much is the charge?

Father: We paid P120, it is lower than we expected because we thought the injury was serious.

Tefelo: (took out 200) This should cover it, thank you so much for your understanding

Father: No, never mind, it's enough that you came all the way just to make sure he was fine...

Kaone: Thank you....

At Bongani's house.....

Bongani put her down and sat next to her...

Bongani: (smiled) Now that we are done with the therapy can you tell me what's bothering you?

Kimberly: My son doesn't like me, he is embarrassed to even admit that I'm his mother just because I have a disability.

Bongani: As long as you're tense and haven't made him fully understand this new state he won't accept anything. It takes time. Personally. I'm proud of you for letting the father take him. You're not in a condition to take care of a child because you need to be taken care of yourself.... Now we can focus on your health and getting up

from this wheelchair....

Kimberly: I just feel like i lost him forever.

Bongani: Your blood will always be your blood, they will always come looking for you. Isago ke ngwana and as years go by he will understand and you'll watch your own son serving and protecting you. I want you to stop worrying about him and focus on doing all the exercises you're

tasked with no matter how painful... Let's not miss appointments and see what happens... Ok?

Kimberly: Okay...

Kimberly smiled hopefully as Bongani hugged her.....

In Tefelo's car.....

Later on their way back home Kaone's hung up and sighed...

Kaone: His teacher said she will send it...

Tefelo: Okay, this is just sad.

Minutes later she received a contact number and dialed it....

Prisha's mother: Hello?

Kaone: Hi... You're talking to Isago's mother, i don't know if Prisha ever mentioned him. There is something we wanted to share with you if you don't mind...

At Nathan's house.....

Later on at almost midnight Nathan pretended to be asleep as he wondered about their sex life, she had just got another excuse as to why they couldn't be intimate and he ran out of ways to ask for it. Meanwhile

Lillian anxiously waited to make sure he had fallen asleep then she slowly got her phone and tiptoed to the bathroom where she sat down and dialed him....

Him: (lowered his voice walking to the toilet) Hello?

Lillian: (whispered) We need to talk-this is serious. You're not leaving me to deal with this alone-

Him: (whispered sitting in the toilet) Lillian WTF? It's midnight I'm sleeping... My wife is in the bedroom. What are you trying to do? You can't call me at this time, do you seriously know who my wife is? I'm partially protecting you... You know her, i don't have to remind you unless you haven't seen that side of her-

Lillian: (tearfully) What do-

Nathan's heart pounded as he held his breath standing behind the door then he pushed it open and snatched the phone from her.

..... (9
t)

.
. .
. .

.

My Wife's

Boss #66

At Nathan's house...

Nathan's heart pounded as he held his breath standing behind the door then he pushed it open and snatched the phone from her...

Nathan: (shaking) Hello?

The person on the other end hung up, Nathan pressed her phone to look at the number but Lillian snatched the phone and threw it in the toilet then she flushed it.

Nathan smacked her across the face and dragged her out of the bathroom as she spread her legs hooking her feet across the passage and locked them on bedroom door frame....

Nathan: (angrily) Yanong wa hetelela Lillian, o ntsaya mothoho....

Lillian: (panting) Nathan o mpolaisa lebati ntogela

He tried pulling but she stuck her feet at the door then he kicked her foot, she fell down then he dragged her inside and threw her on the

bed....

Nathan: (angrily) Why did you throw your phone in the toilet? Who was that?

Lillian: (crying) It was no one... I was talking to mmagwe Fenke

Nathan: Don't play games with me Lillian ke tago betsa, This time I won't forgive you... You have to tell me the truth if you want me to forgive you.

Lillian: I was talking to mmagwe fenke

He reached for his phone dialing Barona...

Nathan: Fine, I'll call her and-

Lillian: (knelt on the bed) It wasn't her it was Kaone

Nathan: (hung up and turned to her) Why can't you just be honest with me? I already know you're cheating, I have known for the past three months. Why are you doing this?

Lillian: I'm sorry... I swear if you forgive me I'll never let you down again

Nathan: Forgive you for what? Who is he?

She just stared at him, tears filled his eyes then he walked out and sat on the couch dialing Barona....

Barona: (sleepy) Hello?

Nathan: (shaky voice)

Can we talk? Barona: At
this time?

Nathan: (rubbed his forehead frustratedly) I...

Barona got up from the bed and went to the living
room...

Barona: (sighed) What's
going on? Nathan:

(tearfully) Lillian-

Barona: Nate talk to me

Nathan: (tears filled his eyes then then rubbed
his eyes sniffing) I don't know what to tell you
because I also don't know what is happening...

Barona: Are you crying? Is it that serious?

Nathan: (offended) I'm not crying, what makes
you think I'm crying? Barona: Ke eta koo mesta,
ska dira sepe. Where is Lillian?

Nathan: In the bedroom

Barona: Ke tsosa Tefelo reta rothe a utwa?

Nathan: It's nothing serious, don't wake Tefelo
up for that. I'll b fine Barona: Shap...

He hung and went to the bedroom where he put on
his clothes...

Mmagwe Fenke: (turned around pulling a blanket
over her face) Where are you going?

Barona: Nathan and Lillian are
at it again... Mmagwe Fenke:

Mxm... Okay

Barona: Are tsamae wago bua le Lillian while I'm
talking to Nathan

Mmagwe Fenke: People don't need to be told about
the results of cheating, Lillian knows what she is
doing.

Barona: Please... Just talk to her for me, for Nate's sake, i really think he is reaching the suicidal stage. If we all don't help him we will regret it

Mmagwe Fenke: (sighed) Fine... But it can't be long because we are leaving the kids alone

Barona: Fenke is old enough to know what to do if her siblings get up and she has a phone. Let's go, it won't take long... I want to call Tefelo or Aaron so that we can all sit down and talk about this.

Mmagwe Fenke: Why wake people in the middle of the night for this? Nathan is not violent, he won't beat her in fact he probably forgave her by now.

Barona: (threw her night gown over) Sarcasm doesn't suit you Angel... Come on, get up...

She put on her clothes and they left....

At Bakwena's house....

Kimberly's mother was peacefully sleeping and snoring as her husband stared at her through the dark....

Bakwena: O letse kae maabane? (she moved abit and went back to sleep again then he gave her a mild slap on the cheek) Ware o letse kae?

She flinched and sat up looking at him...

Her: What are you doing?

Him: Where did you go when i was at the farm?
Did you really think i was going to let this go?

Her: We talked about this earlier, i told you i went to church

Him: Do you think i was born yesterday? Get serious before you walk out of this house barefoot

Her: After church i went to Mampopi's house, i knew you were at the farm so i wasn't in a hurry. I just wanted a break from Kimberly and the house.. I have been working none stop cooking, cleaning and mothering Isago.

Him: Why does Kimberly tire you so much? Other women are staying with their grandchildren but they don't complain the way you do and I'm talking about fatherless children whose mothers are out there working.

You're complaining about Isago when his father was supporting him. I don't know what his money was doing but i know he paid his child's share which is not even how we do things in our culture. No child should pay rent in their parent's house but Kimberly was forced to hand you all her money because you were complaining and counting chicken pieces.

Her: What's the point of talking about this Isago? is gone and that's all that i ever wanted because i was the one doing all the work.

Him: When do you intend on acting like a proper

grandmother?

Her: (angrily) monaamodimo you're not going to use me now that you spoiled your daughter...

The arguments woke Kimberly up in her room and she turned on her side listening...

Him: (angrily) How have i spoilt her? When did i fail to scold Kimberly? Should i hate her like you to prove that i don't like what she

is doing? Should I stand against her in public and throw stones at her like everyone? Kimberly is my blood and her pain is my pain... I understand all the wrong she did concerning Tefelo right from the start when she lied to the police and when she wanted to report herself the day he was sentenced but as a parent i advised her wrong and told her to keep quiet throughout all these years because i was a coward who was afraid to lose his daughter. Yes we should have listened to you and maybe all these wouldn't have happened but that's no reason to hate her, i understand you wanted better for her. I know she is beautiful and chose a taxi man to father her child as you call him but honey as parents we can't choose our children's partners. Kimberly made a baby with a broke man that's fine he is our grandchild, I'm personally proud of Tefelo because only us know he was poor but Isago has never tasted poverty.

This man worked hard for his child to live a childhood he never had. Even Isago won't believe you if you tell him about his father's first job because he was born into an average lifestyle.

Kimberly is not well and needs our support, she is still traumatized by losing her leg, that took a large chunk of her confidence and she is angry at the world. We shouldn't make her feel bad by not helping her... I know you're tired but Kimberly is our responsibility gagona gore re taa reng. Ke

segole sa rona. I am disappointed in her by so many things... I wish she was working an office job, married to a man that understands her and have children in wedlock so she doesn't have so much drama in her life but you and i both know that sometimes life doesn't work out the way it should. Here we are, married for over 30 years... How many children do we have? You had a job that was so dear to you, where is it? Did you plan to have diabetics and high blood? Sometimes things don't go according to plan

Her: (sighed) I'll not let Kimberly's mistakes affect my health or peace of mind. She is an adult who needs to stop running back home every time she faces challenges, I'm sick and tired of babysitting Kimberly tthe, she doesn't have shame at all to be home sleeping in the same house as her

parents when her age mates are getting married and having children, having businesses and improving their parent's lives. Can't she see that things have changed over the years? Our life is stagnant, we used to be people now we are nobodys because other people's lives are improved by their children. There are so many expenses and life is expensive but no not Kimberly at her age she is still being spoon fed. I'm tired, if that makes me evil then so be it. (laid down and closed her eyes) I'm sleeping... We will talk tomorrow

Bakwena: Please love our daughter, let love lead...
She needs us

Her: She needs to grow up, she isn't able to walk she is not a vegetable but she behaves like one. Le ene monna wa Mozulu yo ntseng a ta ha will soon be fed up with her because Kimberly likes being taken care of, she never does anything for anyone. It's always about what makes Kimberly happy, I wonder if she ever introspects and wonder what she did for others. Good night....

She closed her eyes and slept.....

At Nathan's house....

Barona: So what are you going to do?

Tefelo: Mxm gagona mosadi oka phamolang phone ke e tshwere ibile enale le bobetele mo teng eka nna tshwaraatshwaraa. Lillian doesn't respect you at all and maybe it's because you let her. What wife throws her phone in the toilet?

Barona: (laughed) Ema pele the rra

Tefelo: Ae no Lillian o talela Nate, it was funny when she did it the firsttime yaanong gago kgathe.

Barona: You two should go for counseling?

Tefelo: Heela the monna ware counseling?

Cheating is a choice kana waitse? Lillian is doing this intentionally because there are no consequences for her actions

Nate: I just want to know who the guy is so that I can have peace
Tefelo: You asked her right? Nicely?

Nate: Yeah

Tefelo: And she didn't tell you so give her consequences for her actions....

Barona: Tefelo ikete pele.... Nate do you think divorcing is the best? I mean clearly Lillian is not the type to be faithful... She is not a wife. The reason we marry is because we believe we found the best now she is proving you otherwise. She is embarrassing you in front of everyone and it's sad because you are the boss for most people, she doesn't behave like the boss's wife.....

Nate: (tearfully) Are emeng pele ka ya divorce, i just want her to tell me what's going on and with who, if she promises not to do it again I'll forgive her one last time.

Tefelo: Seriously?

Barona: Tefelo no judging, he loves her let's respect that.

Tefelo: Nathan she is going to change you, if you continue to love a woman who doesn't appreciate you she changes you because you'll find ways to cope with her nonsenses. I'm telling you this from experience, leave while you still can or you'll kill her, if you don't kill her you'll kill yourself or just slip into depression and go mad. Stress sa pekisa mr

Barona: Let's wait bo Kaone be hetse le ene, we will hear what she will say...

In the bedroom...

Kaone: Gone mme Lillian are you aware that Nathan loves you and he is trying his best to love you better than most men love their partners? You're blessed in so many ways, you have a loving husband and beautiful children, his business is making money, what's your problem?

Lillian: So everyone has already concluded that I'm cheating?

Mmagwe Fenke: Lillian sere dire dimata, we are adults. Why throw away your phone if you're not cheating? This man's next move will be to ask help from the elders and your in-laws will hate you after this. You're a married woman so you better behave like one.

Kaone: Gape don't forget that you came with your late sister's child here, if Nathan throws you out otswa le Refilwe and it will break her. You have nothing to your name

Lillian: I'm not cheating

Kaone: Kana gatwe Nathan says if you confess he will forgive you

Lillian: I'm not cheating... I'm tired batho it's almost 3 o'clock in the morning. I'm going to

work tomorrow

Kaone: It's Friday

Lillian: I work in a

hotel... Kaone:

Right...

Mmagwe: (sighed) Let's go talk to the guys
rona re togetse bana balenosi.

They all walked out and sat on the sofas joining the
guys....

Mmagwe Fenke: Lillian says she isn't cheating.. We tried and she is now getting offended that we are accusing her of cheating.

Lillian: I'm not cheating, i had porn videos in there that i didn't want him to see

Tefelo: Great, now Nate is going mad because he says he heard you talking to the phone but it never happened according to you... (annoyed) O nketsha pelo, nkare nkabe o dira nna jalo... I so wish i was Nathan right now

Barona: (shook his head) seriously this is now annoying waitse

Lillian: So this is what you wanted? Your friends to pass remarks about me? Thanks, what a responsible husband you're...

Nate: (sighed looking at her) so ke ire yang? Should we call it a night so they can go then you talk to me? I just want you to tell me who he is and I'll forgive you because the truth is as long as you haven't been caught it will happen again. If i know you'll have a conscience please... I promise you i won't confront the guy... (softly) Bua babe... Ke mang?

Lillian: I'm not cheating... Mmagwe

Fenke : Ke mathata

Kaone: You two should try

counseling Tefelo:

Counselling gae alage

bobelete... Lillian: Lebelete

ke mang?

Kaone: (to Tefelo) Babe please...

Lillian: (stood up) People its late, i need some sleep. I appreciate all of you coming here but there is nothing to discuss. Nathan has to stop being insecure, this is embarrassing, you embarrassed me in front of your friends and their wives.. I hope you are happy.

She walked away then Nathan sighed rubbing his head....

Nathan: Guys I'll see you tomorrow at the bachelor party
Kaone: Bachelor party?

Barona: Um... Nathan i forgot to tell you, Tefelo asked us to drop the whole thing... There is no bachelor party

Tefelo: (cleared his throat) Yeah... I don't do such stupid things, it's a waste of money and time

Nathan: (looking at them) Oh shit... I remember getting that text, my head is all over the place.....I don't know what I'm saying

Tefelo: (stood)

Goodnight Barona:

Tomorrow neh

Nathan: Yeah..

They shoulder bumped and parted ways then Nathan locked the door....

In Tefelo's car....

Later on there was an awkward silence as he drove the car...

Kaone: So your friends are throwing you a bachelor party?

Tefelo: (kept his eyes on the road driving) We already talked about that, there is no party

Kaone: Are there women coming to your party?
Tefelo: Babe there is no party

Kaone: (tearfully) I know what happens at bachelor parties Tefelo and i already told you how i feel about that.

Tefelo: I don't get why i shouldn't have a bachelor party, I'm getting married i won't one... You didn't have a bridal shower because you didn't want, your friends wanted to do it but the only reason you refused was so that you can dictate if i can have mine or not. I don't know whose party you attended for you to have such negative thoughts about bachelor parties.

Kaone: (rubbed her tears) so you went ahead with it, you're having a party. Why didn't you tell me?

Tefelo: This is why... That... Those tears, i knew if i told you you'd be angry or cry...

Kaone: Who is going to the party?

Tefelo: Babe it's a party, you can never know who is coming
Kaone: I mean the females

Tefelo: There are no strippers in Botswana, you don't have to worry about that. Babe come on.

It's nothing fancy, just a couple of guys
drinking beer listening to the music by the pool

Kaone: Tefelo ke kopa gore oseka wa dira party,
now I'm not asking you I'm telling you as your wife
gore gake bate oya parting eo.

Tefelo: We have already paid the venue and bought
the beer.

Kaone: You can save the beer for the wedding
and get a refund for the venue

Tefelo: There is no refund, we paid 3.8K for the
venue.. The mma babe keago rapela... I won't do
anything I'm not supposed to do, trust me

Kaone: (rubbed her tears with her scarf) Tefelo you're not going

Tefelo: We already paid and bought everything, we invited people, the party is in a few hours.. It starts at 7pm

Kaone: When does it end?

Tefelo: Ke all night...

Kaone: You're not going.

Tefelo: Uh nna ka tsamaya hela, it's too late...

Kaone: You planned it with your friends knowing very well i said no party.

Tefelo: That's because it's something i always wanted Kaone, i respect you but can you respect my wishes too?

Kaone: I'm telling you not to go and if you go o tabo o tsamaya ka bogagago hela.. I'll wait and see what you decided...

He shook his head and continued driving.....

HOURS LATER.....

.

My Wife's

Boss #67

At Tefelo's house...

Later that evening Kaone bathed the children in the bathroom as Tefelo got dressed in the bedroom. His phone rang...

Tefelo: Hello?

Aaron: WTF

you at?

Tefelo: (glanced at the door) I'm coming akere
wa itse gore situation entse jang kwano

Aaron: Mmabo le ene o ngadile kwa uh...

Tefelo: (laughed) What did you do wena monna..

Aaron: I received a call at night keha ele kgang,
she was up on my case about who it was and why i
didn't want to unlock my phone so she could see
the caller.

Tefelo: Who was it?

Aaron: You know these

things the rra Tefelo:

(laughed) Ke eta...

Aaron: Alright... what condoms do you use?(Amo
and Barry laughed) la nthodia the banna

Tefelo: (glanced at the door and laughed) Ke
tshwarwa ke nopa hela ke utwa lehoko condom le
too swaba the banna

Aaron: (laughed) ke serious, I'm leaving the party
now, I'm going to buy a few things

Tefelo: I don't need those, I'm not gonna do anything like that and I'm going to come early mosadi o ngadile. It's never good when there is tension at home

Aaron:

Cheers

Tefelo:

Shap

He hung up as Kaone quietly got in the bedroom and looked at him, she ignored him and got the children's body lotion then he headed out. Guilt stricken Tefelo grabbed the car keys and stayed himself with a perfume then he passed by the living room as she was dressing the boys into pajamas...

Isago: Daddy where are you going?
Tefelo: Um.. I'm checking on uncle Barry

Yarona: Can we come with?

Tefelo: I'm going to be late, I'm going to watch the game with him and by the time i get back you'll be sleeping...

Isago: We can play with Jj until you are done

Kaone: Guys daddy is going to come home very late, I transfered airtime into Yarona's phone so go call your mother's or something. I need to talk to daddy.

They grabbed their toys and ran to their room then Kaone sat on the couch and slowly pushed her hair back sadly looking at him....

Kaone: Sit down, i won't take much of your time

Tefelo: (anxiously) Can't you say whatever you want to say while I'm standing? I'm a little bit late...

Kaone: Please.... (he remained standing) Wa gana? Tefelo:

(sighed) Can we just not do this?

Kaone: (stood) Fine...

She walked over taking something out of her pocket and shoved in his back pocket, he put his hand in the pocket and opened his hand looking at the a pack of condoms...

Tefelo: (swallowed staring at her) What's this?

Kaone: I trust you but i also know you're human and i don't know what is going to happen at your bachelor party... In fact we both don't know what's out there but i want you to be prepared in case you find yourself in a tight situation. I don't want STDs or another baby mama...

Tefelo: I'm not going to nee-

Kaone: I don't want you to come home with them, if you don't use them throw them away after the party. I love you...

She put her arms around his neck and kissed him then she put her head on his chest, he put them back in his pocket and slowly put his arms around her waist hugging her tightly then he pulled up her chin and French kissed her...

His dick jerked his jeans as he kissed her then he paused and switched off the outside lights. He opened the door and grabbed her wrist leading her

outside then he turned on the side of the house and turned her around as she faced the wall.

She confusedly put her hands on the wall as he leaned over kissing her neck and squeezing her breasts. He rubbed his boner on her butt breathing down her neck and lifted her night dress then he pushed down her panties and took out his weapon. He whipped her butt with it and pulled her butt over then he slid in...

Kaone: (softly) Mhhhhh... (looking around) What if someone comes... Tefelo: Relax, it's dark nobody can see us...

*

*

*

He released her from the master lock and pulled out his weapon as it fell down dripping, she massaged her arms and pulled up her panties as his cum flowed down her inner thighs.

He turned her around as she was fixing her panties and held her neck kissing her then he pulled her hair off her face...

Tefelo: (caressed her cheek with his thumb) I love you okay?

Kaone: (tearfully) If you get tempted use those condoms, i can't deal with a pregnancy...

Tefelo: (emotionally) Look at me... I love you

okay? I'll never do that to you.. Never, if I'm going to have another baby it will be with you through adoption..trust me.

Kaone: (rubbed her tear)) okay...

Tefelo: Babe you have to stop being so sensitive about me cheating on you, don't be so afraid. I chose you... I could have married anyone, somebody but I chose you with the full knowledge that we will never have a baby of our own. I know what I'm doing, I'm not marrying you by

mistake so stop being afraid of me bringing a baby home... I respect you. Okay? (she nodded then he smiled) Smile and kiss me..

She smiled shyly and kissed him then he lifted her up and walked towards the door carrying her where he put her on the stoop and kissed her...

Tefelo: I'll see you in the morning, ko boa ka bo 2am,I'm sure I'll be tired by then, call me if you are feeling somehow

Kaone: Okay, bye

She watched him as he got in the car and drove off making a call.....

At Bongani's house....

Meanwhile in her black tights and gym bra Kimberly laid on the yoga mattress facing up smiling talking to the phone as Bongani stood holding her leg slowly exercising it...

Isago: Mommy you should tell your mother to

give me my phone Kimberly: (laughed) She is
your grandmother

Isago: She says I'm ugly like
my father Kimberly: (laughed)

When did she say that?

Isago: (laughed) She found me eating and said "Mmh ngwana yo the o gotsitse rragwe ka maswe yo" (they both laughed) and then she walked out

Kimberly: Isago i know your grandfather is nice to you but your granny is just like that, she means well. Some people are just born mean and we just have to always ignore them.

Isago: Aunt Kaone promised me a phone because Yarona didn't want to share

Kimberly: (took a deep breath) Did you say thank you? Isago: Yeah

Kimberly: Okay, where is Yarona Isago: Here...

Come

Yarona: (smiled)

Hello? Kimberly: Hi

Yari, how are you?

Yarona: I'm fine...did you find your leg?

Kimberly: (took another breath) The dogs didn't get my leg, it was broken and the doctors couldn't fix it so they just cut it off.

Yarona: So you will never have 2 legs?

Kimberly: I'll use a fake leg, does aunt Kaone

use fake hair? Yarona: (laughed) Yes

Kimberly: Can you tell its fake?

Isago: (laughed) Sometimes but sometimes it looks like real hair especially the ones she combs

Kimberly: I'm going to get a leg that looks like a real leg and very few people will know it's fake just like the hair women put on.

Yarona: I saw a guy running on TV
with a fake leg Isago: You did?

Yarona: Yeah on Super Sports when daddy was
watching the game Isago: (smiled) When are you
getting the leg? How much is it?

Kimberly: I saved my money for it for now i just
have to make sure that I treat my other leg and
exercise it so that it can support my body together
with fake leg.

Isago: But you never exercise

Kimberly: I know, i didn't have anyone to help me
but now i do.. (smiled looking at Bongani) i found a
gym partner

Isago: Can i help too? If i help you and massage
your other foot will you heal faster and get a fake
leg?

Kimberly: (smiled) Yes

Isago: I'm going to tell dad to bring me over
tomorrow so that we can exercise all day, don't
say you're tired.

Kimberly: (laughed) I won't, I'll be
strong. Bring it on Isago: (laughed)

Okay

Yarona: It said ting the airtime is

going to finish Isago: Byebye

Kimberly: Bye bye

She hung up the phone and smiled emotionally then Bongani got between her thighs and faced her...

Bongani: What's that smile for?

Kimberly: (smiled) I think letting him go was the best decision ever, at least now i have time for this and I'm able to think clearly. I think him being away from me makes him miss me.. He just called me by himself.. And he offered to help me exercise, ever since the accident he has been afraid to get close to me. The last time we parted he was embarrassed about me but now he is accepting the idea of a fake leg.

Bongani rubbed her eyes and smiled looking at her then he leaned over and baby kissed her..

Bongani: You're very beautiful do you know that? Kimberly: (smiled) Really?

Bongani: Yeah... (sighed and got up) Back to work...

He sat down as she sat up...

Bongani: Alright i want you to try bending your leg... It's going to be painful just like earlier at the physio but we have to do it as many times as possible , you heard him.

Kimberly: (nodded bravely)) okay....

She grinning and exercised her leg...

Kimberly: I have to recover and move out...

My mother is tired of helping me...

Bongani: Let's move in together, we could exercise easily every evening.

Kimberly: We haven't dated for long Bongani i can't be such a burden to you

Bongani: Urh you don't have a leg-you'll always be a burden but that's what makes me love you more... There is nothing I want more than to come home to you sitting in your wheelchair by the stove cooking.. Or walking around like Oscar

Kimberly: (laughed) I am not Oscar

Bongani: We can't avoid the fact that we are going to have to move in together because where are you going to find your Oscar magic here? It's expensive but back at home we can find your sexy leg at an affordable price..

Kimberly: (smiled) I'll

think about it.. Bongani:

Cool...

They continued exercising....

At River Shore.....

Later on Tefelo walked through the hallway passing beautiful waitresses in their black and white as they smiled at him and whispered pointing at him...

Waitresses: (giggled)

Hello Tefelo: (smiled
confused) Hi...

They blushed walking past him as he turned around with a wide smile looking at them then he turned and continued walking towards the pool where there was loud music...

Aaron saw him walking over and signaled his brother who nodded at Nathan, Nathan and Barona grabbed wine bottles and shook them holding the corks, the door opened the they removed the stoppers holding them high...

The fume spilled right in front of him as he paused smiling at everyone...

Aaron handed them a glass, Barona poured him a full glass and put his arm around him....

Barona: (smiled) Alright.... So this is Tefelo's last night as a single man... Yall know how it is after getting this metal on your finger, bo hewehewe o tswa kae bosigo....

Nathan: (laughed and raised his glass) I'm on my period or I'm tired.. Aaron: (raised his glass)

Its painful

Amo: Why do you like sex so much?

Barona: The painful part of this new step buddy is
"Uh rra nna ke tshaba banna ba ba nyetseng"
tshipi e ere gantsha banyana ba bante the
banna(everyone laughed)

Amo: Ota iphithela o rile I wish i met you before
my wife just so she can let you in...this life

Barona: Alright...let me not waste time... Where
are they...

Aaron snapped his fingers and signalled someone at the back then Tefelo turned around looking and dropped his jaws and so did every man standing there...

Tefelo: (swallowed the wine and coughed almost choking) Whaaaaat.
..... (9t)

LIKE AND COMMENT...

My Wife's

Boss #68

At the party.....

David's If remix boomed from the woofers as three women walked over in their high heels, mini skirts and white body hugging vests with masks on their faces...

Tefelo handed Aaron his glass as the ladies surrounded him shaking their bum and touching him while the guys cheered...

One of them danced on his lap as he caressed her round bottom and slid his hand under her skirt, to his surprise she wasn't wearing panties and

his finger almost slipped inside her smooth shaved kitty... He swallowed and moved his hands up her waist as she flexibly shook her waist going with the beat....

Another dancer pulled him up then they surrounded him and dancing as the crowd joined him dancing waving their hands on the air.

Meanwhile Aaron's phone rang as he stood by Nathan, he took it out and glanced at the bright screen through the dim lights. Nathan's eyes fell on "Lillian calling...." Aaron grabbed his wine and walked out as Nathan stared at him unsure of his suspicions.

Minutes later Aaron got in the toilets and kicked the lid down, it closed then he sat down picking the call...

Aaron: Hello?

Lillian: I bought a phone and i have been trying to call you! Why aren't you answering?

Aaron: You're not my wife!

What is it? Lillian: We need

to talk

Aaron: Talk about what? I sent you the money

Lillian: Not about that, I'll take care of it i mean about us

Aaron: I can't do this anymore, my wife is

already getting suspicious Lillian: Aaron i love

you

Aaron: Lillian I'm a fucking married man, you're married. I don't expect this kind of shit from you. This is why I'm only cheating with married women because gake bate tsone tse, what are you trying to do?

Lillian: I'm not saying we should divorce but... Can we keep meeting?

Aaron: We can't because you're not treating Nathan with respect soon or later he will come for my ass when he finds out I'm the one sleeping with you. You're supposed to be the same today, tomorrow and forever more. The guy is complaining about you not having sex with him, WTF is that?

Lillian: is that why we are not having sex?

Aaron: Listen if you can't handle the both of us then I'll have to stop because i value my friendship le Nathan, I'm already fucking up the guycode the least i can do is not hurt him during the process, you're not working with me. You're supposed to be the same Lillian, respect the guy and sex him whenever he wants, if you refuse he is getting suspicious and coming after me.

Lillian: Okay, I'm sorry... I'll behave. I'm new to this cheating thing. The last time I tried i got caught-

Aaron: Just don't change anything, use the money i sent you to take care of that problem, okay?

The toilet door open slowly as Aaron's heart skipped looking at the feet going up to the face...

Amo: (angrily) Are you serious? Really? Nathan's wife?

Aaron: (sighed in relief and shook his head) I'll call you, don't call me unless i call you.

He hung up and stepped out fixing his t-shirt looking at himself on the mirror as his big brother stared at him holding a can of beer...

Amo: Are you sleeping with Lillian? Aaron:.. It's nothing serious

Amo: Nothing serious? You still dipped in without a condom? Aaron: The condom broke

Amo: O bua maaka kana, why didn't you get her a pill then? Aaron: She was on her safe period

Amo: So you dipped in because you thought safe period is 100%,you're the most careless person i have ever met and i hope you never get such thoughts about my wife because mogo nna oka-

Aaron: This has nothing to do with you or your wife, you're my big brother why would i disrespect you like that?

Amo: These guys are going to beat you up when they find out, you know how Barona is about guy code. These guys used to be tight with Nathan but after he got Lillian they dumped him like shit, even

after 8 years they still don't feel him so if you're bringing fucking up on the crew you're on your own. Don't expect me to stick up for you when they gang up on you

Aaron: Arg Tefelo ene o tabe a ntwaela akere

kemo direla karma Amo: So you're cracking jokes about serious matters?

Aaron: I'm just stating the facts unless he is still stuck up on her

Amo: Maybe he is, how would you know, He didn't get her out of his system or he might just get pissed because he is friends with Nathan either way just stop all this.

Aaron: I'll stop

Amo: Call her gone jaana, I'm helping you. Nathan is not as dump as Lillian makes him seem, he is Mr William's son. Apple doesn't fall far from the tree, be careful, I'm helping you. Lletsa Lillian omo dampe kelegone ha, if you call her after ota ipona.

Aaron: I'll do it at my own time, i was going to do it but Lillian o bua bo love she might tell my wife or something

Amo: She wouldn't because she can't afford to lose Nathan, stop playing games

Aaron: Ema pele mr ke bate

side chick pele eeAmo: Xhem

gao serious

Amo walked out of the men's toilets then Aaron went from toilet to toilet to make sure no one else was there....

At Mmagwe Fenke....

Meanwhile Kaone walked in with the boys and they immediately ran to JJ's room, Kaone and mmagwe Fenke sat on the couch wearing their pajamas...

Mmagwe Fenke put her foot on the couch looking at Kaone and laughed then Kaone rolled her eyes and joined in laughing....

Mmagwe Fenke: I know the feeling, bachelor party e jela nama the mma, mosadi yo monna wa gagwe asa direlwang bachelor party gaa itse

sepe. I was wondering how strong you're when you said you were going to bed keha kere gongwe nna ke boulela thata.

Kaone: (laughed) Gase gore gakea amega, Tefelo ke mo raya kere gao ye koo abe a ikakanya 2 minutes from there are "uh nna ka tsamaa hela" mxm

Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed) But Tefelo is a good man, he won't do anything. Wame monna ene ke itse gore oba robetse bothe bane aba tetswe gongwe abo a ipaselela, i hear they hire a woman or 2 women to sleep with the groom, especially if the party is done at a hotel. They book a room for him that's why it goes on all night. It's not like they party all night after the party he goes to spend the rest of the night with the hired women.

Kaone: Please don't say that... Isn't it just like bridal showers? Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed)

You're so naive...

Kaone: Tefelo would never cheat on me.. He never cheated before, why would he cheat now?

Mmagwe Fenke: Just because you have never caught your husband cheating doesn't mean he don't cheat, men are liars and some lie better than others. Another man can give you an attitude and even beat you when he found a new woman but another will remain the same, he will cheat until he

stops cheating without your knowledge. I just don't trust men, i always leave room for disappointment because i don't want to believe this ring is a guarantee that he won't be tempted.

Kaone: I want to go pass

by the party Mmagwe

Fenke: Why?

Kaone: I'm just curious

Mmagwe Fenke: You already know what might be happening there, why hurt yourself?

Kaone: If i don't go I'll never know if he cheated on or not

Mmagwe Fenke: Maybe it's because I have been with my husband for a long time but i just don't have the energy to be chasing Barona around, as long as he knows he has a wife and children, a goroga mo lwapeng ka nako ibile kesa bone sepe sese maswe I'll never snoop around. Don't follow Tefelo, imagine if he showed up at your bridal shower because he thinks there is a man there, it would be embarrassing le ene he will be embarrassed before his friends if you showed up there. Allow him to decide between being faithful and cheating...

Kaone: (sighed) Okay...

Mmagwe Fenke's phone rang...

Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed) Its Amo's wife... Le ene wa babega ke bachelor party?

Kaone: (laughed) Amo is too responsible the ao.. Mmagwe

Fenke: (picked) Hello?

Her: Hey you... Gatwe party e hela leng? Nna ke tshaba go letsa ke botsa toga gotwe kea boulela

Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed) Am i the only one who doesn't care what happens there?

Her: (laughed) I didn't care until Aaron's wife came here with her insecurities and rubbed them on me

Aaron's wife: (laughed) Tell her to stop lying, i was just saying there are women over there and i wouldn't be surprised if they slept with them because let's be honest they are not discussing The Holy Bible neither are they sharing tips on how to be faithful, Aaron slept with a 19 year

old girl at his bachelor party and I'm still angry about that though it happened years ago.

Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed) People stop scaring Kaone, not every groom does that and we are speculating because we have never been to bachelor parties kana jang? Ako go robalweng,

Aaron's wife: Nna kea tsamaya, I already know he is doing something with somebody called Lillian and she called him last night, we fought about it

Mmagwe Fenke: Ware Lillian?

Kaone: (confused) Lillian ofe? Kana last night Lillian and-

Mmagwe Fenke quickly covered her mouth and frowned at her, Kaone's eyes widened as she picked the hints.....

Aaron's wife: Kaone what did you say?

Kaone: Um.. I was wondering which Lillian you were talking about
Aaron: Not that part, ware what happened last night?

Kaone: Oh my phone is ringing, Tefelo is calling.
.....Bye

Aaron's wife: Kante ne bathong do you know

something we don't?

Mmagwe Fenke: What do you mean? Can we stop being suspicious all the time, we look like bunch of insecure wives

Amo's wife: Nnya mme the gare bana, lare Lillian o rileng? We already know Aaron is sleeping with a Lillian, a Lillian we never suspected could be thee Lillian but now le kgamiwa ke mahoko, aren't we all friends ne bathong?

Aaron's: Kaone my husband might be your husband's brother, we are obviously going to need each other in the future if not now. If you know something i don't ke kopa o nthuse. I need to know in well in time before lapa lame le thubega, wa itse gore nako tse dingwe monna o bata go kgalemelwa nako santse ele teng. What happened?

Amo's wife: Maybe we should drive over there

Mmagwe Fenke: Nna re tshaba gore kamoso be ore o utule ka semang mang

Aaron's wife: They know something, so Lillian is sleeping with my husband? Her husband's friend?

Kaone: The mma please don't do anything, you know how men are. Once Nathan knows he will come for your husband, God knows what can happen

Aaron's wife: This must be a joke.

Amo's wife: Go siame batho, she is leaving let me run after her-

She hung then Kaone and Mmagwe Fenke looked at one another.....

At Lillian's house.....

Minutes later Aaron's wife parked her in front of the house and switched off the engine tying her hair, meanwhile Lillian moved the curtains and smiled looking at Aaron's car.

She quickly changed into a beautiful lace g-string and put on her gown then she walked towards the door as his wife knocked...

Lillian opened the door with a smile but the smile wore off as she came face to face with his wife glaring at her holding her waist...

Lillian: (heart skipped) Boi hi

Boi: How long have you been sleeping with my husband Lillian? Lillian: I didn't sleep with Aaron..

Boi: Gao bata kego thokela maitseo o bue maaka, how long have you been sleeping with my husband?

Lillian: Please leave my house

She tried to close the door but Boi blocked it and pushed it harder as Lillian slipped and fell inside, She walked in and sat on her tummy punching her on the face.

Lillian jerked her up throwing her over then Boi grabbed her long hair and tied it around her hands then she dragged her outside...

Lillian held Boi's hands as she dragged her on the ground...

Lillian: Boi ntogela maan wa mpolaa

Boi: Lillian ke go shimegela se eleng monna wame hela jaana, autwa? (slapped her) Gake itse gore o ntwatsa ke eng ngwananyana ke wena....
(slapping her rhythmically) Aaron-Aaron-Aaron-Aaron

Lillian: (closed her eyes as soil fell on her face)
Boi you're hurting me.. Ntogela wa mpolaa

Boi got on top of her and pushed her face on the ground, Lillian held her breath trying to lift her face but she inhaled the soil as Amo's wife parked next to them and ran over.

Amo's wife: (pulling her off) Boi o bata go tshwara molato akere?

Boi: (angrily pushed her off) LET ME GO!!
DON'T TOUCH ME, Lillian you think you're beautiful akere?

She leaned over and bit her cheek as Amo's wife tried pulling her off, Mmagwe Fenke parked the car, she and Kaone ran towards the fight as Lillian's children stood at the terrified and crying.....

Refilwe & Resego: (crying) Mama?!

Amo's wife: (tearfully) Please help me omo lomile o gana go kgwa

Mmagwe Fenke helped her pull them apart as Kaone pushed the children inside the house, Boi finally let go and spat blood on the ground as Lillian sat down holding her cheek as she bled profusely....

Boi: (wiped her mouth) Now you can call the police so i can be fined, my husband's account should be able to cover it. Nxla.....

.

- .
- .
- .

My Wife's

Boss #69

At the hospital....

Mmagwe Fenke held Lillian's arm as they approached the building, the double doors automatically slid open and they walked in...

The receptionist got alarmed as Lillian's blood dropped on the floor....

Mmagwe Fenke: We need to see a nurse or doctor....

Receptionist: (stood up) Follow me...

They walked inside as mmagwe Fenke's phone rang, she quickly helped her sit as the nurse attended her then she stepped out answering her

phone....

Her: Hello?

Kaone: We just dropped off the kids with Fenke, I'm with Amo's wife we are going to the party. Maybe we will get there before she gets there none of the guys are picking their calls

Her: Mxm they are probably drunk and sweating on top of bitches.. Kaone: (laughed)

Uhu wena gape? I thought you didn't care

Her: (laughed) I'm still a woman i can be insecure about my husband Kaone: (laughed) I know what you mean, how is Lillian?

Her: She is bleeding mma i can't even look at her face, she is getting swollen...

Kaone: I can't believe Boi has a temper like this, she seems so quiet

Her: I suspected she has a temper when Barona told me Aaron is afraid of her

Kaone: Ae no bo Aaron should warn people that their wives are a little mad hao wena, kana that scar will never go away. Imagine how stressful it is to have pimples and then now a scar? Teeth marks for that matter

Her: Ke mathata mma, mme Lillian le ene went too far... These guys are friends, Nathan is close to Aaron and their kids played together when the guys hung together. Basadi!

Kaone: I'm just too scared for the guys, I wonder how they are going to react

Her: I'm still shocked that a friend can do this, Lillian knew Boi. (laughed) Kaone if you do this with my husband I'll cut your throat

Kaone: (laughed) Nna if you dare ka Tefelo I'll burn you with hot cooking oil... I'm still shocked.

Her: Ke mathata, let me get back inside and see what's next before i leave for the party. I'm coming there Boi o lebega ele setsenwa

Amo's wife: Please ask them to test Lillian semata se gotweng Boi bit her and if Lillian is positive she will have to get treatment or something.

Her: I'll tell Lillian, we will hear from her. Both: Bye

She hung up and walked back inside....

At the party.....

The night was getting old and the moon was full up on the sky lighting down the blue pool as the warm steam formed above the water...

"Couples" whispered and giggled to one another sitting on chairs while others were standing in the pool kissing, majority of men with rings touched chilled in cosy spots chatting with young women...

Nathan approached the pool holding two glasses and dipped his feet inside sitting next to a young lady who had been quietly hanging around without a partner...

Nathan: (handed her a glass) Here...

Her: (smiled) Thank you...

Nathan: (sighed looking at her) I have been watching you all night and never seen you talking to anyone, who invited you?

Her: (smiled) I came with my sister, she is one of the dancers. I didn't want to be left alone at home. We recently had a break in so it's not safe

Nathan: I see... My

name is Nathan Her: My

name is Peo

Nathan: (laughed) Just to make sure

are you over 18? Peo: (laughed

facing the other side) Yes...

Nathan: (laughed) I

have to ask hei Peo:

Yeah..

Nathan: So what do you do?

Peo: I'm a first year student, I'm studying

Early childhood Nathan: Kids?

Peo: (laughed) I'm

19 Nathan: Teenage

pregnancy Peo:

(laughed) Ehe no

kids...

She kept glancing at the doors hoping her sisters

could finish so they could go but none of them was nowhere to be found in fact there were so many people she wouldn't even see them even if they walked past her.

Nathan: I have 3

children.. Peo:

Okay...

He was cute yes but his his ring was shining right on her face...

Nathan: Why does your
sister do this? Peo: I don't
know

Nathan : (smiled) You have to know

Peo: She didn't go far with school but she wants
the good life. Doing this was the quickest way to
the good life..

Nathan: What about you, have
you ever tried it? Peo: No..

Nathan: Why not?

Peo: (frowned) why should I?

Nathan: (smiled) I'm just asking, relax...

How do you survive? Peo: Student
allowance

Nathan: Oh yeah of course... (took out his
phone) Can i have your number?

Peo: (glanced at his ring
and sighed) No Nathan:

Why not?

Peo: You're a married man

Nathan: (laughed and sipped wine) Fair enough...
What would you say if i told you we are having
problems?

Peo: (laughed) I wouldn't believe you, the next thing you'll be telling me you is that you wish you met me before marrying your wife

Nathan: (laughed) What if that's true?

Peo: It's a national anthem for all married men, we don't fall for that anymore

Nathan: (laughed) I hear you... Nna ke bata friendship hela

Peo: Will your wife approve? (he kept quiet) I don't want to be sued, i want to finish school and work for myself then meet a single man and build a family.

Nathan: Monna o tsewa mo mosadimg yo mongwe, what makes you think your husband is sitting out there waiting for you? Maybe I'm your husband.

Peo: You're Mrs Nathan's husband, wa ga Peo santse modimo a mmeta Nathan: O serious o gana ka numbera?

Peo: (laughed) It's so nice to reject a cute man who thinks he can get any woman he wants

Nathan: I have no idea if you're throwing shade or complementing me.. Peo: (looked at the time) Where are they?

Nathan: They were paid extra to spend a night, didn't they tell you? Peo: (stopped smiling) What?

Nathan: Yeah, the girl with the black mask is in room 84 kana ke 85-she is with Aaron the other two are in the other room with the guys...go bukilwe room 84 and 85.

Peo: Doing what? (Nathan raised his eyebrow staring at her) Are you serious?

Nathan: Yeah, can i take you there?

Peo: No it's fine, let text them if they don't respond I'll call a taxi Nathan: Alright...

She took out her phone and texted her big sister.....

Meanwhile Barona and Amo walked past the pool and headed to room 84 where they knocked and waited...

Barona: (impatiently) Guys come on open up!

Amo: (banged with a fist) Bula the rra, ago!
(sipped Whiskey) I knew we should have taken the key

Inside Tefelo took off his t-shirt and kissed the girl with the red mark as she laid on the bed next to the one with the pink mask, he put his hand inside the other girl's panties and kissed her too then he knelt on the bed removing his belt looking at both girls lying naked on the bed...

Barona: (banged on the door) Tefelo the monna bula gao dire sente! Amo: Let's go to Aaron's room.

Barona: Ae Aaron's girl looks old, she is not appetising ke bata ba... (banged harder) Tefelo the monna we paid these girls from our pockets, tota o dira eng? ... Why did you lock the door anyway? Golo mo ke otelegase ntu ya gao bula..

Both girls looked at one another as he ignored his friends and pulled out each of their panties then he got up and grabbed his trousers searching for condoms...

Tefelo: (he remembered leaving the box in the car)
Fuck...

They both looked at his dick hanging between his thighs as he headed to the door and opened for his friends...

Barona and Amo walked in and closed the door...

Barona: (annoyed) Were you trying to get a head start kana jang? Tefelo: Nekesa le utwe.. Di condom di kae?

The red mask girl looked at the guys as they talked and looked at her cousin in panic....

Red mask: (whispered) I can't do this... Three men? Have you looked at these guys

Pink mask: (whispered) They paid.. We can do this

Red mask: (swallowed looking at Tefelo's dick and Amo's boner) I want to go, they can keep the money and pay me for the dance. Not three men.

Barona threw boxes of condoms on the table and removed his belt as Amo grabbed the short girl's wrist and sat her on the table kissing her as he removed his belt and dropped his jeans. She

looked at his dick as he rolled the condom on and spread her thighs wide open...

Red mask: (tearfully) WAIT! I can't...

She hopped down the table and picked her clothes...

Red mask: I want to go... I
can't do this
Amo: (walked
over)it won't be painful-

Tefelo: Let her go, if she doesn't feel comfortable
it's okay to leave...ake bate another case of rape

Pink mask: Am i going to get double pay
since she is leaving?
Barona: Yes..

Amo opened the door for the red mask girl then
she walked out, Tefelo helped the pink girl up and
kissed her as Barona stood behind her squeezing
her butt, Amo walked over and joined the guys
taking off the condom...

Barona: (pushed her down) I want to feel your
tongue...

She knelt down on the middle and rubbed
Barona then he turned her head to Tefelo...

Barona: Start with the groom...

She started stroking Tefelo's D and leaned over sucking him as he moved closer and drilled her throat as Barona grabbed her hand and made her rub him while Amo moved to the other side and enjoyed the other hand.....

Meanwhile Boi walked through the hallway and headed to the pool area where she anxiously looked around boiling and shaking then she spotted Nathan sitting with a girl....

Boi: Hi, Nathan... Where

is Aaron? Nathan: Why?

Boi: Oh trust me you do not want to play brotherhood card on me right now, where is Aaron?

Nathan: Are you okay?

Boi: I just gave your wife a beating for sleeping with my husband, now where is Aaron?

Nathan: (shocked) What?

Kaone and Amo's wife ran over panting as Peo stepped out of the pool and innocently stood far away from the married man...

Kaone: What's going on?

Nathan: (shook his head) So the Lillian that called earlier was my wife? Boi: Nathan where is Aaron?

Nathan: (heart pounding) Room 84, no its 85. one of those

Boi paced over as Nathan followed her folding his t-shirt sleeves then Kaone and Amo's wife followed them...

Kaone: Boi wee, Lillian is at the hospital... She is bleeding and you might go to jail. Lelentle the mma help me.

Lelentle: Boi wee? You're a married woman, o lailwe... You knew this might happen... You were prepared for this, behave like a wife and not some desperate teenager. This is your husband...

Boi: (jogging) Nxla....

Meanwhile Mmagwe Fenke walked in to the crowd and looked around the pool then she spotted Peo looking lost at a corner by the chair...

Mmagwe Fenke: Hi, I'm looking for two ladies. The other one is fitnyana while the one is skinny, they are married and in pajamas...

Peo: (pointed) Ba dule

jaana ba omana Mmagwe

Fenke: Thanks...

She ran after them....

Meanwhile Nathan and Boi approached room 84

as Kaone and Lelentle tried to convince them otherwise...

Kaone: Boi think about your kids

Lelentle: Nathan i hope you are not going in there to fight because i do not want to see you in jail because of Lillian.

Boi: (pushed Lelentle) Tshibogang hoo...

Boi grabbed the knob and opened walking in on Barona lying at the bottom holding the girl while Tefelo was on top and Amo by their side with the girls hand on his D...

Kaone: (covered her mouth) Tefelo?

Lelentle quietly stared at her husband as mmagwe Fenke ran over and watched as Barona pushed the girl off and turned around shamefully giving everyone his back.

Tefelo covered his privates and reached for his boxer briefs on the carpet as the girl covered herself with the sheets....

Boi: (angrily) Where is Aaron?

In room 85...

Meanwhile on the next room Aaron stepped out of the shower and paused wondering if he really heard his wife's loud voice....it was her.

Aaron: (jumped in his shorts) My wife is here! Ha
osa sie ota ipona...

He grabbed his clothes and car keys then he
opened the door sticking his head out, he came
face to face with his wife walking over...

Boi: (ran over) O nale le mang moo Aaron?

He knew what she was capable of and he wasn't about to wait to find out what was next, he looked at the other end of the passage and ran off in his shorts holding his clothes.

She chased after him for a short distance and stopped holding her knees catching her breath...

Boi: O siele ruri lebelete ke wena....

She angrily returned to the room and opened the door but the girl bumped on her, she fell down then she jumped over her and ran off.....

(9t)

-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #70

In room 84....

Completely defeated Barona remained weak and seated on the bed with his back against everyone as Tefelo slid his t-shirt back on facing the other side, he held his dick and carefully pulled out the creamy condom then he threw it on the carpet and walked towards his pants.

Amo quietly grabbed his black jeans and sat on the bed slipping his feet in his pants without his shorts then he stood up and packed his dick down the leg. He shamefully grabbed his t-shirt and walked out avoiding his wife's face....

Lelentle: Wallet e setse ha headboardeng kana gase ya gago?

He turned back and picked his wallet together with the phone then he walked out....

Lelentle: (calmly) put on your shoes...

He sat on the bed and put on his shoes then he walked out without looking at anyone as his wife quietly followed him...

Lelentle: (shook her head)

Bathong retaa bua Kaone: Shap

Mmagwe Fenke:Shap

The ladies quietly watched as the dancer quickly put on her clothes and hurried out.

Tefelo's wallet fell down as he staggered around putting on his pants then he picked it up and grabbed his bottle while at it....

Kaone: Ke kopa gore o bee
lebotele leo Tefelo.. Tefelo: It's
Hennessy

He sighed and put it down then he walked out as Kaone followed him...

Kaone: (to mmagwe
Fenke) Shap Mmagwe
Fenke: Shap...

Mmagwe Fenke closed the door and leaned against the door folding her arms looking at her husband as he sat on the bed with his head down...

Mmagwe Fenke: (calmly) Inamologa o ntebe, i want to talk to you.

He lifted his head up and looked at her with a humble and guilty look...

Mmagwe Fenke: Not that i haven't forgiven you for the past but after what you made me go through i thought you were a changed man... (tearfully) You're the reason I'm not talking to my sister and you promised me I'd never have to go through this again but here i am AGAIN... In a hotel room AGAIN.... (she rubbed her tears) I'm beginning to think maybe I'm not enough for you, Barona why am i

giving you children every time you ask for one?
Why am i cooking for you? Why am i wearing your
ring? Why am i faithful to you? Why did i agree to
leave my job? Why am i home raising your
children when you are out there enjoying yourself
le ditsala tsa gago? Would you like to walk in on
me ke nale le bo Kaone sleeping with one man?

He looked down again and rubbed his eyes then he
brushed his head and sniffed speechlessly....

Mmagwe Fenke: Ke kopa gore o bue le nna rragwe
Fenke, ke dire jang? Tell me what to do

Barona: Punish me however you want, I'll take it.
I'm sorry...

Mmagwe Fenke: Punish you how? How do i punish
a grown man like you? Because i can punish your
daughter by taking her phone, i can punish your
son by taking his Playstation or i can whip them
but what do i do with you? If you were in my shoes
what would you do? Mpolelela because it looks like
I'm not doing something right... I had sex with you
before you left because i didn't want you to easily
get tempted but no, it doesn't make any difference
to you, so tell me what to do with you.

..... (h
e

kept quiet sitting on the bed with his head down)
Gao kake wa didimala Barona ke go hithetse o
mekamekere ngwanyana le ditsala taa gago and
were you really penetrating her ass or am i
dreaming?

He kept quiet with his head down as she boiled
staring at him.....

Mmagwe Fenke: (angrily) So you're going to
keep quiet let me talk to myself like a mad
woman? I'm talking to you! Barona?? (walked
over) Barona wee? I'll hit you on the head with
these car keys kana...

Barona: (stood up and walked over watching out for her hands) What do you want me to say? You caught me with my pants down, how do i defend myself against that? Wouldn't it be disrespectful? Nna gagona gore nkareng I'm sorry... I don't love that girl, I don't even know her name and i didn't see her face, it was just sex...

Mmagwe Fenke: Just sex uh? Oh okay, it was just sex so i should forgive you. I'm sure you will also just forgive me if it's just sex right?

Barona: Don't... Don't even thin-

Mmagwe Fenke: Oh trust me I'm better than that, if you can't appreciate me why should I be with you and let you change me? I don't cheat but I'm not staying in this ridiculous marriage.

She walked out then he quickly stood up taking off the condom and putting on his clothes then he ran after her.....

Barona: (panting) Can we please talk about this? You're not supposed to take hasty decisions like this... This thing affects our children too, we have a family. This is why children fail at school-

Mmagwe Fenke: (paused and turned around) Don't even try that reverse psychology on me, you

should have thought about your children before you poked another woman's ass with your dick.. I didn't even know you were into that kind of thing. I have been sucking your dick and you stick in people's asses??mxm

She approached her car and unlocked the door but he blocked her way and held her hands....

Barona: Babe I'm sorry.... This should have never happened... I'm sorry. Get in my car, I'll come back for yours

Mmagwe Fenke: Move, i want to go home maybe my daughter is having a tough time babysitting children whose fathers are out there having sex with random women.

She opened the door and got in then he tried to get in but she locked the doors and started the car....

Barona: (knocked on the window) Babe please, I'm sorry.

..... Intshware
le
the mma gakena go boelela...

She pulled her seat belt and drove out of the parking lot....

In Amo's car....

Amogelang quietly drove the car replaying the scene at room 84 over and over trying to find a

loophole he could use as a defense as his wife leaned back taking off her sleeper shoe and put her foot on the seat then she pressed her phone chewing a gum like nothing happened....

Amo anxiously stopped at the red traffic lights waiting to get scream at or at least asked a few questions but Lelentle popped her gum unbothered pressing her phone...

Lelentle: (looked out the window) Are tsene ka Shell ke reke drink, our drink is finished...

Amo: (yelped) Of course...

He drove through the red lights and turned in to the a filling station then she put her shoe on and stepped out fixing her hair, he quickly took out his ATM card and rolled down the window....

Amo: Tsaya babe...

She grabbed the card walking towards the shop then she changed her mind looking at the ATM machine, she turned in and viewed his transaction history for that day. He had swiped about 3200 at a liquorshop

Lelentle: (shook her head) Wow...

Meanwhile he anxiously waited in the car watching her as she got out of the machine stand and into the shop.

He glanced at his phone and there wasn't a cash

withdrawal notification so he knew she didn't take out money, he clicked on his messages and looked at the swipe notification he got earlier...

Amo: Shit....

He received a message as she paid for the drinks and walked out, he observed her face trying to read her but she didn't appear bothered. It was as if nothing happened and it didn't sit well with him.

She got in the car and closed the door then she put the plastic in the back and handed him his ATM card.

Lelentle: Let's go...

He drove out of the filling station as she rolled down the window and threw out her gum, she opened a pack of biltong and chewed a spicy strip...

Lelentle: Chilli bite e e monate, utwa...

She fed him as he quietly took a bite and chewed driving.

Minutes later he parked in front of the house. She headed to the kitchen while he checked on the kids and sat on the bed waiting for her...

She walked back in and took off her clothes
then she glanced at her phone and laid down.

Lelentle: O time hoo gao robala...

He sat there for several minutes as she turned around pulling another pillow over and closed her eyes then he stood and switched the lights off.

He took off his clothes and got under the sheets then he slowly and bravely put his hand around her and kissed her neck....

Lelentle: O nkgá bojalwa don't breath on me...

Amo: When are we going to talk about this? Lelentle: About what?

Amo: What happened?

Lelentle: (turned around) O bata kego ree ke reng? I have nothing to say to you, nothing at all.

Amo: Okay, i just want to say I'm sorry, forgive me-

Lelentle: Don't worry about it, it's okay i forgive you. (turned around) Goodnight babe

Amo: Please don't do this

Lelentle: Babe it's 4 o'clock in the morning, ha ere 7 o'clock i have to be at the hospital taking the next shift. I'll be walking around the hospital the whole day. I need my sleep or else I'm going to

prescribe people the wrong medications.
Goodnight, i love you

She sighed and closed her eyes as he worryingly
stared in the dark.....

At Aaron's uncles....

Later on Aaron knocked on his uncle's door, minutes after his aunt opened the door then he walked in...

Her: Aaron? Gorileng ore tshosa makuku a kana?

Aaron: I'm sorry to wake you up so early... Um... I just had too much to drink, i can hardly see the road so i decided to pass by and sleep it off on the couch before i go home. Is uncle home?

His uncle walked over putting on his glasses with a grin on his face...

Him: Uff...Aaron? Gorileng?

Aaron: It's nothing... (he sat on the couch) It's nothing....

Her: (walked out) I'll bring you a pillow and duvet..

She walked out then his uncle sat next to him observing him as he frustratedly rubbed his head...

Him: What's going on?

Aaron: Boi found out i cheated with one of her acquaintances and when she came to confront me about it, she found me with another woman. I didn't want to go elsewhere because i want you and aunt to be my witnesses that i didn't sleep at any woman's house. I just need you to call a meeting so that I can apologize to her before everyone

Him: Shouldn't she be the one calling a meeting for help? Why not just go home and talk to your wife?

Aaron: She is angry and she might do something that will force me to react and who knows how I'll react. I have done enough damage..

Him: I understand, it makes sense... But Aaron, 2 women? Is there something Boi isn't doing right?

Aaron: It was just a spur of the moment, i didn't have any emotional connection to these women because i love my wife. The first cheating tota i did it because the woman wanted me, she is actually my friend's wife... It's Nathan's wife.. (sighed) And she is in the hospital because Boi bit her on the cheek..

Aunt: (shocked) What?

Uncle: (shook his head) Why am i not surprised, why can't you be like Amogelang? Your big brother respects his wife and not once have i ever heard of Amo cheating on Lelentle, why are you like this?

Aaron shook his head as his uncle angrily scolded him.....

At Peo's home....

Meanwhile Nathan parked at the gate and sighed looking at Peo who looked back at him emotionally....

Peo: I'm sorry about your wife...

Nathan: (faked a smile) It's cool, I'll be alright

Peo: And your friend? (sighed) I don't know what to say. I don't know how to console someone

Nathan: (laughed) Don't worry about me..

Peo: (stepped out) Thanks

for the ride Nathan: Sure

Peo: (smiled)

Bye Nathan:

(smiled) Bye

She closed the door and walked in the yard as Nathan watched her until she got in the house then she waved and closed the door. He deemed the lights and reversed....

At the hospital.....

Minutes later the nurse allowed him to see his wife and directed him to her room...

Nathan: (smiled looking at the nurse) So you people admitted her for bite marks? You sure as hell know how to make money

Nurse: (laughed) She had other injuries, she was in a fight. We didn't want to overlook anything that's why we wanted to observe her overnight

Nathan: Okay..

Nurse: I'm going back, please don't be long.

It's not visiting hour Nathan: Sure...

She returned then Nathan slowly opened the door and approached her bed as she laid asleep on the bed with a swollen round face and a bandaid on her cheek.

He sighed standing by her bed and put his hands in the pockets...

Nathan: Lillian? Lillian?

She opened her right eye and the left one remained closed and swollen with dark patches around it. His heart sunk as he looked at her, he could hardly recognize her...

Nathan: How are you feeling?

She pulled up the hospital sheets and covered herself crying, Nathan took out his phone...

Nathan: Did you report her?

Lillian: I can't... She will sue me for home wrecking

Nathan: She wouldn't do that because I'd sue her husband for home wrecking. That's why she

resorted to violence because she can't sue you.
Should I call the police?

Lillian:

Yes...

Nathan:

Okay...

He dialed the police as she slowly peeled off the sheets and rubbed her eye looking at him.

He spoke to the police and hung up then he walked over putting his phone in the pocket...

Nathan: (sighed) They will come and get your statement, i have to go collect the kids at Barry's house then go home. I have a lot to do in the next few hours

Lillian: I'm sorry about-

Nathan: Don't apologize... Just focus on getting better because you are going to need that strength. Also use the time you'll be lying on the bed to look for accommodation because i can't have you back in my house again.

Lillian: Nathan i am your wife, that's my house to-

Nathan: (calmly) It's not your house, it's my house.. It's my cars, everything we have is mine. I know you weren't listening when we chose to marry out of the community of property because you were too excited about the wedding but it pretty much summed up the fact that my property remained mine and whatever you had remained yours. You didn't walk into this marriage with anything so you're walking out with nothing. I

can't believe i was going to change all these on our anniversary, my ancestors haven't abandoned me after all...

Lillian: Nate-

Nathan: You'll hear from my lawyer until then don't contact me and please leave the hospital first thing in the morning. I can't pay for Aaron's damages with my hard earned money. I hope the police help you...(sighed calmly)
Goodnight...

He walked out then she turned around crying....

At Tefelo's house.. (9t)

My Wife's

Boss #71

At Tefelo's house.....

Tefelo slowly closed the door as Kaone headed to bed then he pulled up his t-shirt and got in the bathroom where he leaned over the sink washing his face and drunk water trying to detoxicate but he could still feel the effects of Hennessey as he stared at the mirror..... actually he wasn't sure if it was Hennessey or whatever he sipped a couple of times from Amo's glass.

He took out his pants and jumped in the shower...

Meanwhile Kaone laid on the bed as tears wet the pillow, she replayed what she saw in room 84

again and the sight of Tefelo on top holding the girl's thighs apart broke her down...

Minutes later Tefelo walked in patting himself with a towel and sat on the edge of the bed as Kaone secretly wiped her tears...

Kaone: This is why i didn't want you to throw a bachelor party, are you happy now?

He got undercover and moved closer putting his arm around her then she pushed his arms off and sat upright looking at him as he laid down...

Kaone: I'm talking

to you Tefelo:

Nothing happened.

Kaone: Are you really going to do this? Are you going to deny that you didn't do anything with her when i saw you?

Tefelo: I didn't do anything with her, i was about to and I'm sorry.

Kaone: Maybe we shouldn't get married if this is how things are going to be because o bata go itatola mme kego bonye

Tefelo: You didn't see anything, you walked in on me on top her that doesn't mean i was inside her but I'm sorry that I was about to do it. I'm sorry

Kaone: You're not serious about getting married and you're not ready to be a married man. Nna

gakena go kgona ha ele gore rago tshela gone
jaana ko lenyalong.... tomorrow I'm telling my
parents what happened

Tefelo: Gao kake wa bua dilo tseo because you
weren't supposed to be there in the first place,
Why are you snooping around? We might as well
stop this nonsense before we both sign up for
something we wouldn't handle, marrying you
doesn't mean i lose my right to privacy. So just
because ke ntshitse bogadi i can't chill with my
friends without you popping there, those kinds of
insecurities are a total turn off. You weren't
supposed to be there

Kaone: (tearfully) I came there for Boi, she had a fight with Lillian and went for Aaron.

Tefelo : You went there intentionally- you know what you went there for and it's the same reason you gave me a box of condoms. You tempted me to do all these. Don't give me that Boi excuse because if you couldn't stop Boi from beating up Lillian then you couldn't possibly stop her from beating Aaron. Why meddle in married people's business? You didn't go there for Boi, Boi is the one who went there for Aaron. You wanted to find out if i was doing something

Kaone: So it's my fault that you were on top of another woman? Tefelo: First answer this-Why did you give me condoms?

Tears filled her eyes as she stared at him....

Tefelo: You were supposed to be home sleeping with the children but instead you take my kids on the middle of the night and drive across Maun and drop them off so they can be babysat by another child just so you can see what I'm doing. What a good mother you're, really you're a great mother...

She stared at him speechlessly and shook her head as tears ran down her cheeks then he got up and hugged her as she cried out loud....

Tefelo: I'm sorry, i shouldn't have said that. I'm sorry. (he leaned back and wiped her tears staring at her) I'm sorry but i promise you. .. I didn't do anything with her, I'm guilty of thinking about it and trying to do it but you walked in before I could do anything...

Kaone: (pushed off his hands) Just get off me if you're going to lie. Why can't you just admit what you did and apologize for it? Why lie and try to blame me?

Tefelo: How am i blaming you? So i shouldn't tell you what you did wrong? Is it okay according to you to drive kids across Maun to another person's house and drop them off? What if something happened to them? You were irresponsible Kaone, i left you home. You were supposed to be home not chasing after me. This is why I don't like Kimberly because she never thinks about my child's safety. You drove the kids at night disturbing their sleep and for what? Just so you can snoop around and see what i was doing at the party? Is that what marriage is about?

Kaone: I'm not marrying you, we are done

Tefelo: Urh hei gakena sepe but you're going to refund me for every cent i spent on the wedding preparations. If you didn't want to marry me you should have told me a long time ago before i spent all my savings on you.

Kaone: (angrily) You were having sex with three people! What do you expect me to do?

Tefelo: (angrily) You weren't supposed to be in the first place! Kaone: So that makes it okay?

Tefelo: No it doesn't and it doesn't excuse the fact

that you followed me and gate crushed my party with your friends. I left people standing because you couldn't sleep and leave me alone for one night! One night!

Kaone: (wiped her tears and sighed) I'm sorry that I drove your kids out at night and for leaving them with Fenke, I'm sorry. I should have been a mother and stayed home. I'm also sorry that I followed you to the party and disrupted everything. Surely it was going to be a memorable night for and the guys. I'm sorry.

She got up and switched off the lights then she got undercover with her pajamas.

Tefelo moved over and snuck his hand under her pajamas squeezing her breasts...

Tefelo: Gao kake wa tsena mo dikobong
ka diaparo... Kaone: (pushed his hand)

Ntogela ke bata go robala Tefelo

Tefelo: (pulled the waistband and released it whipping her with it) Ntsha dilo tse, nna wa ntshuba ka diaparo. (he pushed down her pants while she pulled them up) take them off or I'll take them out, since when do you sleep with clothes...
Take them off

Kaone: (tearfully) Tefelo the rra ako o lese go ntsenya dingalo ke bata go robala

Tefelo: (yanked off the sheets and angrily pinned his elbow on the bed looking at her) Gao robale le nna ka diaparo

Kaone: What do you want from me kante Tefelo? I apologised for leaving the kids at night and apologised for interrupting your gang bang. What do you want from me?

Tefelo: (pulling down her pants) Kare o

ntshe diaparo...Kaone: Ke a gana...

She turned around and closed her eyes then Tefelo got up and sat on her tummy unbuttoning her shirt, she pushed his hands but the grabbed hers and pressed them on the bed then he unbuttoned with the one hand...

Tefelo: What makes you think i can't take off your clothes if I want? You're my wife and no wife of mine is going to sleep with me with clothes... I don't care if you are angry with me you take off your clothes just we always do.

Kaone: (tearfully) Tefelo matsogo ame a bothoko wa mpolaa...

Tefelo: I'm releasing your hands but if you touch me... (she tearfully looked at his serious) If you touch me keago betsa... The reason you're fighting me is because I haven't slapped you, don't tempt me Mrs Rampha.

He let go of her hands and he knelt on the bed pulling out her pajamas then he glanced at her face as he pulled out her panties, he laid on top of her and slowly moved his face closer to hers gently rubbing their lips together getting ready to kiss her.. ..

Tefelo: (softly) Can i kiss you?

Kaone: Tefelo tswa ha godimo game, i want to sleep

He stared at her face wondering what would happen if he actually went ahead and got his KitKat

but he got off her and covered her with the sheets.
She turned around massaging her wrists and
silently cried facing the wall as he laid on his back...

At Amo's house....

Deep in her sleep with her head on her husband's cosy chest Lelentle put her leg on his tummy as he defensively covered his balls then he raised his head to make sure she was really asleep.

She was peacefully asleep then he sighed as the morning the darkness slowly wore off. He hadn't been able to catch some sleep and he still wasn't sleepy, his wife's morning shift alarm started by vibrating as usual then he switched it off before it can ring and gently put her head on the pillow.

With all the exhaustion and sleep coming for her she pulled the duvet over and slept well...

Amo opened the wardrobe and grabbed her uniform then he threw it on the couch and made her breakfast.

Minutes after he took his time ironing her white dress and nicely laid it on the couch.

He filled the tub with warm bubbly water and headed to the bedroom where he sat on the bed and shoot her shoulder...

Amo: Babe wee..

Babe... Lelentle:

(sleepy) Mmh?

Amo: Tsoga o

leitile...

She grabbed her phone and grasped then she leaped up and headed to the bathroom as Amo followed her...

Amo: I made
breakfast for you...

Lelentle: Thanks...

He went to the bedroom to clean up as she took off her wedding ring and placed it on the sink then she got in the tub and refreshed herself.

Amo cleaned the bedroom and made their bed as Lelentle walked in and sat by the dressing table where she took her time on her face and finally opened her side of the wardrobe staring at her white dresses then she picked her old dress, the one she had stopped wearing soon after their wedding...

Amo: (handed her the dress) I ironed for you...

Lelentle: Thanks honey but i want to wear this one today... It's been years since I have worn it, ke ipotsa gore a otaa ntekana... (she lifted it up smiling) Ibile o nkgopotsa kele mo

attachmenteng ko Marina... Do you think it will fit me? (laughed) Maybe your kids made me fat...

He sat on the bed staring at her as she walked out.

Minutes later she walked in fixing her hair and stood by the doorsmiling....

Amo lifted his face and looked at her... He always knew his wife was the sexiest nurse he ever came across but that morning she was more than perfect... She looked years younger and exactly like she did back when she was in school, she turned around with her beautiful smooth legs and showed off her heels...

Lelentle: I long bought these shoes and never had time for them... What do you think?

Amo: They are beautiful...

She grabbed her handbag and walked out...

Lelentle: See you later...

Amo: (following her) Am i not dropping you off?

Lelentle: No, today i want to use a taxi ke toga ke lebala le gore taxi ke bokae

He watched her as she walked out fixing herself up then he closed the door and went back inside.

At the hospital....

Minutes later she walked in and put her handbag down as her co-workers greeted her....

Nurse1: Hae today you're glowing Mrs Nkomo. Hae hae

Lelentle: (smiled) Ija wena kana

Nurse2: And the way she is smiling i swear to God he did something right...

They all laughed as she put her phone in silent and threw it in her handbag, one of the male nurses noticed the ring mark on her finger and smiled...

Him: Ring yaga Mr Nkomo e kae? O bata go seka akere

Lelentle: (laughed) I was doing my daughter's hair yesterday and took it off abo e nna gone gothe, i don't like touching chemicals with it. Ke e rola gake dira dilo tse dingwe tse Jaanong go lebala tu!

Nurse1: (laughed) He is going to be pissed, my husband throws a fit when i forget my ring.

Nurse2: I heard married men hate it when their wives forget their rings, koore they boil mo ekareng ibile o chitile

Nurse1: That's mine, ha ekare a tsena in the kitchen and find it on the counter it will be a problem.

Nurse2: Amme gale lape? I mean earrings tire me

at times i wouldn't survive a ring 24/7 365 days
ae..

Nurse1: (laughed) Re ikgolegile akere leha o
bona bone badi rola jaana rona ha re dira
washene and forget them ithela ba jampa okare
bare tshwere le banna

Lelentle: (laughed) ah let's go ba night shift
want to handover bare spatela se let's sele
busy...

She stepped out with her coworkers and saw Amo walking over to the station where he leaned over talking to the nurses on duty then she quickly walked over, he paused glaring at her...

Amo: Give me your hand...

She quietly gave him her hand then he put the ring on her finger and placed the car keys on her palm then he turned around and walked away without saying anything.....

At Barona's house...

On the same morning Fenke opened the main door holding a big black plastic of trash and paused looking at her father sleeping in the car.

She knocked on the window, Barona stopped snoring and opened his eyes grabbing the steering wheel...

Fenke:

Daddy??

Barona: Hey

baby..

He stepped out and closed the door...

Fenke: Why did you sleep in the car?

Barona: I came back very late and i didn't want to wake your mother...

Fenke:

(suspiciously)

Really? Barona:

Yeah...

He walked inside then she ran to the road and threw the plastic in the trash can then ran back home as the neighbour's son whistled at her standing by their hedges trimming them with scissors.

Fenke: (annoyed) Mxm...

She glared at him as she closed the gate and went back inside.

Meanwhile in the bedroom Barona sat on the bed taking off his shoes as Mmagwe Fenke packed his bag...

Mmagwe Fenke: I don't know where you'll go but I need you to leave until the divorce is final

Barona: O mpolaisitse serame mo

koloing waitse? Mmagwe Fenke:

Take your bag...

Barona: I'm not leaving, this is my house just as much as it's yours, I'm sitting on my side of the bed stay on yours. Everything we have is half mine so you can't throw me out and lower your voice Fenke is already up.

Mmagwe Fenke: (grabbed his laptop) if you don't leave I'm soaking it with water...

Barona: Then you get ready to go the next six months without pads or makeup because I'll be fixing my laptop. I said i was sorry, what should

I do? (stood up and walked over to her lowering his voice) Babe I'm sorry... Please forgive me

Meanwhile Fenke finished cleaning the kitchen and cooked soft porridge for the baby then she walked past her parents room...

Mmagwe Fenke: (inside) I want you to leave this house until the divorce is final, if the court gives you the house I'll leave with my kids and if they give you the kids and house I'll leave but I want you out.

Fenke's throat dried as she stood by the door then she proceeded to her room and sat on the bed in disbelief.

Her youngest sister cried in her cot and stood up looking at Fenke sucking her thumb then she stood up and got her from the cot...

JJ and Tefelo's boys ran inside her room and fell on the floor wrestling...

Fenke: (annoyed) JJ la nthodia and i told you to stop getting in my room without knocking... Go watch TV or something, I'm coming to give you breakfast...

They wrestled on their way out as Fenke sighed thoughtfully.....

At Tefelo's house....

Kaone opened her swollen eyes to Tefelo staring at her face squatting by the bed...

Kaone: (confused) How long have you been looking at me like that?

Tefelo: (swallowed staring at her) Can we talk? I was drunk last night- not that I'm trying to shift the blame-

Kaone: (got up) We talked enough last night...

She put on her clothes as he sadly on the bed watching her pack her bag...

Kaone: It's a good thing i didn't move in right away.

Tefelo: Babe please don't do this... I'm sorry about last night and my reaction too, i was drunk... I wasn't thinking...

Kaone: I just wanted to sleep until morning so i can leave so I'm going back to my house, my parents will talk to yours and end things properly. Clearly I'm going to have a tough time with you if i continue, I'm not going to watch you have babies all over

Tefelo: (annoyed) There you go again about babies! Can you give me a break already! Fine i cheated but i used condoms, doesn't that mean anything? I never said i want a baby, not once have i ever asked you for a baby. You need to stop talking about things i didn't say anything about.

Kaone put on her shoes and grabbed her bag then she walked out, minutes later Tefelo rushed out following her and slammed the door...

Tefelo: (heart pounding) You're not leaving me... I understand i have hurt you and disappointed you but you're not leaving me.
..... Not now(staring at her) Only death will do us apart...

Kaone looked at him as he hid a knife behind then she swallowed fearfully and moved back....

Kaone: (shaky voice) Tefelo what are you doing?

Tefelo: I'm sorry babe, you are not giving me any choice right now. I can't lose you. (stretched his other hand) Take my hand or.....

Kaone: (tearfully) Or what?

He locked the door and put the keys in his pocket.....

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

My Wife's

Boss #72

At Tefelo's house....

Kaone: So you're going to force me to be with you?
Will you be happy?

Tefelo: I'm not letting you go because you did this before and we got back together again, I'm not playing that cat and mouse game anymore. We have passed that stage, we supposed to sit down and talk. You're not leaving, if. You're angry with me let me know... I understand i was an ass last night but I'm sober now. Talk to me, you can't hold something against me when i said it under the influence of alcohol. You're not being fair right now.

Kaone: Move... I'm not going to let you use beer as an excuse

Tefelo: I have never even cheated on you before, this is my first mistake and you're already out the door? Do you even love me? aren't you going to work this out? For how long will you keep running away from our problems? Last time we had an issue with Isago you dumped me and now i fucked up with someone i don't even know and you're walking out.

Kaone: Kante Tefelo ako o mpolele does the fact that you don't know who you slept with make it less of a mistake?

Tefelo: Technically yeah, i mean it's not like i had feelings for the girl

Kaone: So if i slept with a stranger you'd definitely forgive me because i had no feelings for him?

Tefelo: (sighed) Okay, i take back my words. It doesn't make any difference, cheating is cheating. I'm sorry i should have listened to you about the party but i wanted it, le nna neke bata go utwa gore gontse jang go nna le bachelor party but now i know and it wasn't worth it. Give me a chance... One more chance... (he looked at the knife and sighed)

Okay... Take it... I'm sorry... Now I'm just begging you, no force or anything... I'm sorry for scaring you

He handed her the knife and knelt down looking at her....

Tefelo: Please don't go...i fucked up-i know I'm sorry. I'll go to church with you on Sunday-every Sunday until you're satisfied I'm a changed man. Please don't do this to the boys. I'm begging you, for our kids sake don't leave. Just make this one sacrifice for them as a mother. You dropped them off at Barry's and they expect you to pick them up...

Please be the one to pick them. I am sorry... Ask me anything and I'll tell you the truth. Please.

Kaone: Ema ka dinao ee...(he stood up and sighed) i want to know what happened in there...

Tefelo: The guys hired three women to dance at the party, i arrived late. We danced a little and talked about general issues while drinking..... I got

a little excited when they said they paid for sex the whole night, it wasn't about the women but the experience of doing a gangbang-(shamefully) I know-its fucked up... It's crazy and i can't believe

I'm admitting this to you but i have always wanted to take part in a gangbang-it was one of my sexual fantasies... Barry made it happen, Amo wanted it too though he was a little chicken about it but we went ahead and did it. We all had sex with her once before you walked in and we used condoms...

Kaone: (shook her head) Waitse gore gake itse gore ke go ree ke reng...

Tefelo: I wouldn't know what to say either but babe don't you think walking away is extreme? you're making a hasty decision, you're still hurt and angry...

Kaone: What i know is that if i forgive you now you'll never stop cheating, this will be the first of my cries in the future.

Tefelo: Every saint has a history, if your comparing me to your pastors or whoever just know that you don't know their past. I'm not trying to paint other men with the same brush but i just don't think there is a couple out there that never argues but wena you want to walk away from me every time we have a bump on the road.

Kaone: (tearfully) How do i get over seeing you on top of another woman? (she threw his knife on the bed) I just want some air or something... Open the door, i can't breath...

He opened the door for her and she walked out then he sat on the couch and sighed disappointedly...

At the hospital.....

Lala approached the door and looked through the glass as two police officers stood by Lillian's bed then she sat on the waiting chairs waiting. Minutes later they walked out and she walked in. Her jaws dropped as she approached the bed and hugged Lillian....

Lala: Oh God... Have you seen your eye?

Lillian: Yeah... I just came from the bathroom before the police walked in

Lala: Are they going to arrest her?

Lillian: Uh no, i told them I'm not pressing any charges. Boi will meet her match one day, God will solve it for me and if it was the consequences of my actions then i deserve it.

Lala: Ware Nathan are you shouldn't go home?

Lillian: Yes... (tearfully) and i... Have nothing Lala...

Lala: Kante golo hale nne la dira out of community of property kana gatweng?

Lillian: Yes but i never took it serious because i just never thought Nathan would do that to me, we have been married for so many years now. It's too long for him to let me walk out with nothing. What was the point of getting married? I have been home for the past 7 years and he was out there making wealth for himself and i have nothing to show off, i don't even know why i was a housewife for so long

Lala: At least your working..., imagine if you were unemployed but this Boi the mma one day she will meet her match. Someone who will beat her so much she'll never attack other women. Ke chobolo ya mosadi...

Lillian: I'm not going to say anything to her

Lala: Mme leha kere ke chobolo jaana le wena tsala you went too far, Boi is practically your friend kana your husbands were buddies, that's a serious betrayal. If God ever gives me a husband would you you have feelings for him? Nna mma i want loyal friends, this just made me question you. We expect to see these behaviors on single people like us not married people... Le isa nyalo ko tase le wena o ikisitse ko tase mma, how are you going to explain this big scar to people? O tile go sotwa ke

batho... (Lillian started crying) Everyone is going to spread the reason for your divorce, what is he planning with Refilwe?

Lillian: I don't know but he is her father legally but maybe he will return her because she is not his.

Lala: Does she know Nathan isn't her father?

Lillian: No, she thinks we are her real parents, we didn't think she was ready to hear all that but I'll have to let her know when I see her so she doesn't get surprised when things turn out the way i think they will.

Lala: Okay... But don't lose hope, your husband loves you. I'm sure you can convince him to forgive you. Give him time to be angry le wena heal and buy Bio oil for your cheek, I'm sure there are things we can find for a scar because i think even if Nathan is willing to forgive this scar might just remind him of that incident and turn him off.

Lillian: Your right...

Lala: As for Boi I'm still shocked that there are women like her, can you imagine if you were HIV positive koore gaa sisimoge, she surprised me.

Lillian: Nna ibile gake itse gore ke taa reng...

At Aaron's house....

Later that morning Boi swept the house and dusted the stoop as Aaron drove through the gate, he and his uncle walked in the house while she moved the curtains and opened the windows...

Uncle: Ngwetsi

yame o teng? Boi:

Dumelang...

Aaron sat by his uncle as his sons ran over and jumped on him as they all laughed...

Aaron: Hey guys,
what's up? Twin1: I
missed you

Twin2: Where did you go?

Aaron: Guys I'm talking to mom... (gave them his phone and clicked on the game) Can you go play? (they ran out) No fighting....

He kept quiet as his uncle and wife exchanged pleasantries until there was nothing to discuss...

Uncle: Aaron slept on my couch and he says it's because he was avoiding a fight between you two, I'm here because he asked me to talk to you-not talk as such but to plead with you to let your emotions down and give him a chance to explain himself to you but I don't like to take sides. I was talking to his father this morning and he said what Aaron did is shameful and we shouldn't shield him so I'm not here to shield him my daughter, don't misinterpret me. I'd like to hear your thoughts, if there is need for us to call a meeting we will but I just thought you two might want to discuss it first.

Boi: (sighed) I'm over what happened last night, as you can see I'm cleaning my house and going on with my daily routine. What happened yesterday is gone with yesterday, unless he has something to say I really have nothing to say...

Uncle: Do you have anything to say Aaron?

Aaron: Boi I'm sorry about last night and about Lillian-I.

.....(speechless)

I... I'm sorry...

Uncle : Motogolo gase gore kele sutele le sale
le e bua sente? Aaron: Okay...

Boi: Uncle may i offer you tea? Pardon my
manners..

Uncle: Don't worry my daughter, your aunt made
us tea before we came here... (stood up) Let me
give you two some space, please talk like adults
and remember your vows. Thick and thin ey?

Both: (forced a little laughter) Erra...

Aaron: I'll be back in a minute.. Let me take him home

Uncle: No, please don't worry. It's not far from here, I'll get a taxi. Stay with your wife and talk, I'm passing by the mall anyway

Aaron: Okay...

The old man walked out then Aaron looked at his wife....

At the hotel....

Nathan parked the car with Refilwe in the front seat and the other two at the back....

Refilwe: How long will you take? I really want to see if mom is okay
Nathan: She is fine

Refilwe: (whining) I knooooow.... You said that a million times before, i want to see her.

Resego: Me too

Niel: Can we order Salami? I want Salami in Pizza...

Nathan: Yeah, (stepped out) let's go...

He helped the boy down and closed the door as the girls remained in the car....

Refilwe: (rolled down the window)

Daaaad?? Nathan: (sighed turning around) Baby what is it? Refilwe: I

want to see mom

Resego: Me too

Nathan: (sighed) Can we we order food first? If you finish your food I'll take you to the hospital.

They stepped down and closed the doors then they ran up to him, he put his arms around their shoulders as Niel ran to the restaurant...

Nathan: Guys there is something i have to tell you... Refilwe: What?

Nathan: Your mother and i had an argument and we decided that it's best we don't stay together anymore so when mom gets out of the hospital she won't be coming home. We are getting divorced.

Refilwe: What did you do to her?

Nathan: Um.. Honestly... She hurt me. She made a bad decision that hurt me a lot. She did it before and i forgave her then she did again so I'm too scared to be with her again, we have to stay away

from each other.

Resego: What did she do?

Nathan: It's grown up things, you'll understand when you are grown. Resego: Can't she say sorry and you forgive her?

Refilwe: (to her) Divorce means they don't love each other like they are not friends anymore and they don't want to share anything.. (to him) who is taking us?

Nathan: I'll be with you in the mean time but i don't know what the court is going to say when the divorce is final, i hope i get to stay with you though

Resego: (held his hand looking up at him) I'm sad... Nathan: I know baby, I'm sad too...

Refilwe: Why did the twins mom fight mom?

Nathan: You'll ask your mom when we get to the hospital, she will explain it better...

Refilwe: Okay

They walked in the restaurant....

At Bakwena's house....

Later that afternoon Kimberly bit her lower lip and supported herself standing on one leg leaning over the chair then it slid away and she fell down...

Kimberly: (messed her knee) Ouch....

She dragged herself on the pavement and reached her wheelchair then she supported herself up and sat on it, she reached for the water bottle and drunk as Tefelo's car drove through the gate....

Meanwhile the boys jumped down and raced towards her as Tefelo walked over, it was amazing how much transformation he had made over the years...You'd swear he never lacked a thing in his wife before.

Tefelo put his car keys in the pocket and smiled a bit...

Tefelo:
Hey..

Kimberly:
Hey

Tefelo: I brought Isago but i
need a favor.. Kimberly: what
favor?

Tefelo: I need to leave Yarona behind too, i don't
know why Meme isn't answering her phone.

Kimberly: Yarona will be here until tomorrow?

Tefelo: I know it's too much to ask for but i need a
little time off, if i get hold of Meme I'll come collect
him. I know you can't cook so I'll provide quick
meals and I'll keep checking on him.

Kimberly: Not that I'm complaining, i was just
surprised that Mrs Rampha isn't there to show me

and Meme how real mothers act.

Tefelo: (smiled staring at her) Wa bo
oka simolola akere? Kimberly: Sorry
ee...

Tefelo: Will you help me?

Kimberly: Yes, Isago and Yarona
are inseparable. Tefelo: Thanks...
(he sadly walked away) Shap

Kimberly: Are you okay? Bago rileng gompieno kesa omanngwe jaana... Kego thwaagaletse o nkomanya, ke baba leleme ke bata go roga motho. It's been a while since I have insulted anyone...

Tefelo: (laughed staring at her) Kimberly wa swaba... Toga ke raga wheelchair eo

Kimberly: (laughed) Gompieno nkago lesa wago disa poo 3 weeks

Tefelo: Kooteng oka itumela osala o jola le Moxhosa yole le dira happyfamily ka ngwanake, nxxla a nnetu..

Kimberly: (laughed) He is Zulu

Tefelo: (stopped smiling) I'm sorry for calling you a bitch...(smiled shamefully) I was jealous and i didn't know how to deal with my feelings.

Kimberly: (laughed) Kego chunne, did you think I'll just stay single forever and watch you fall in love ?

Tefelo: (smiled) Actually i did...

Kimberly: (laughed)Mme kego baakantse, sale ke go berekile ko Marina keha osa huhule... (they both laughed) Tefelo o boulela maswe monna ke wena kana ampore o tolela Bongani

Tefelo: (laughed) Don't flatter yourself, i wasn't jealous i was just in a bad mood.

Kimberly:

(laughed) Fine

Tefelo: (laughed)

Shap..

He got in the car and reversed then she pushed herself in the house...

Kimberly: Isago??

Meanwhile Tefelo slowed down as Bongani drove in through the gate with his big brownish Ford Ranger...they both glanced at one another without saying anything to one another and carried on.....

At Kaone's house....

Minutes later he knocked on the door and pushed the door open then he walked in...

Kaone: (brushing her teeth) I'm coming...

Tefelo slowly walked in looking around and saw a bunch of fresh flowers with a large box of silver covered chocolates on the table then Kaone walked in smiling and stopped smiling as soon as she saw his face...

Kaone: (surprised) Hi...

Tefelo: (lifted the flowers) What's this? Who bought you flowers? Kaone: Tefelo-

Tefelo: You didn't buy yourself flowers and none of your female friends can buy you flowers so who bought this?

Kaone: A friend from work sent them after hearing about what happened-

Tefelo: I guess you couldn't wait to spread the news, I'm sorry for coming here. I thought you might be stressed like me but it looks like

you are coping. (walking out) I'll let my parents know there is no wedding.

He got in the car and drove off.....

A WEEK LATER... (9t)

LIKE AND COMMENT

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #73

At Amos' house....

The house helper cleaned the house and headed to the bedroom where she moved the curtains making sure no one was coming then she opened the wardrobe and smiled at Lelentle's dresses...

She put on the red dress and high heels then she smiled admiring herself on the mirror...

Helper: (waved like a Miss World winner and curtseyed) Thank you... Thank you so much ladies and gentlemen...

She smiled and took out her phone for beautiful selfies, Amo's car stopped outside then she quickly took off the clothes and innocently walked out as the children ran in the house...

Helper: (smiled) Hey guys... Go change in your room...

The children ran to their room as Amo closed the door and threw the carkeys on the table.

She had observed how frustrated he had been the whole week and she was curious...

Amo: Hello

Helper: Hi...Should i
bring lunch? Amo: No
I'm fine...

Helper: You haven't been eating the whole week, should I pause dishing for you? I feel like I'm wasting food...

Amo: (sighed) Yeah... I'll let you know when I want you to start dishing for me.

Helper: Okay...

He headed to the bedroom where he took off his suit and sat on the bed dialing his wife....

Lelentle: (he listened to the background) Hello? Amo: Hi...

Where are you?

Lelentle: I'm at the hospital

Amo: How come i can't hear the usual beeping machines?

Lelentle: It's not like I'm surrounded by machines all the time, I'm walking from the wards to emergency...

Amo: Why haven't you been answering my calls? I have been calling and calling... Lelentle you're stressing me out. (emotionally) I need to know what your intentions are about us. I can't live like this... I can see you're planning to do something but you're not letting me know what exactly. I don't want to draw conclusions.

Lelentle: I was working, i only touch my phone when there are no patients. Nowadays people post us on Facebook if we don't assist them with love so i don't touch my phone anytime i want.

Amo: I know i have hurt you and I'm sorry but do you love me? Do you want this marriage to work?

Lelentle: I have to attend a bleeding patient, ke
mo Emergency. I'll call you back...

She hung up then he sighed disappointedly and
took off his suit.

The helper knocked on the door as he took off his
vest and hung it on the wardrobe door.....

Helper: Can i at least fry something for you or make dessert or something, you need to eat....

Amo: (sighed) Thanks nana but eish... I don't feel like eating anything right now. I'm just depressed, ke nale le stress se sentisi

Helper: What's wrong?

Amo: (faked a laughter) It's grown-ups things

Helper: (laughed) I'm a grown-up

Amo: (laughed) Ae o monnye gake bate gogo imetsa dikgang tsa malwapa

Helper: (laughed) Okay fine... I'll go make something that will make you feel better...

Amo took off his watch and placed it on the dressing table, he got saddened as he stared at his wife's ring for several seconds ...

Helper: Are you

okay? Amo:

Yeah...

She picked everything from his face and walked out, Amo took off his pants and dozed off on the bed.

Minutes later she walked back in holding a plate of spicy food and a glass of drink...

Helper: (standing by the bed) Rragwe Ray? Dijo ke tse... Rragwe Ray?

Amo turned around and put a fist on his mouth yawning then he got up as the helper secretly glanced at his shorts hoping for an outline of his dick and sure enough she saw it as he moved closer to the edge of the bed...

Helper: I hope you like them.. I know you like spicy foods. I smothered the steak in BBQ marinade..

Amo: (laughed) I have no idea what the heck you're saying but this looks delicious...

She jokingly knelt on the floor and handed him the plate with her head down like a bride from olden days then he laughed getting the plate...

Amo: (laughed) Nnyaa mme oka nyalega... You're ready for marriage, tell that boy to start saving.

Helper: (laughed standing up) I don't have a boyfriend yet Amo: Good for you, relationships are stressful and you look too innocent for these suckers. Even marriages are just fucked up... People

don't work out their problems anymore, they just run to the next person for consolation.

Helper: Someone who loves you will always work with you to find a solution to your problems than run away or shut you out.

Amo: that's true, thanks

for the food Helper:

You're welcome....

She walked out then he begun eating, minutes later he called her back in and handed her the plate...

Amo: Thanks...

Helper: Aren't you going back to work?

Amo: No, i want to rest a little. Ke ikopile. I haven't been sleeping the whole week. My body is aching

Helper: Let me know if you need a body massage, my sister does massage she taught me how to do it so that I can help her on weekends.

Amo: An ke thoka one
massage hela.. Helper:

(smiled) May i?

Amo: (thoughtfully) Uh...

Helper: (laughed) I understand... It's cute how you respect your wife... Let me get back to work

She walked out then he put on his casuals and left.....

At Sunbed....

Tefelo pulled a chair and sat down as Nathan typed a document on his laptop, he paused and pushed it aside then he fist bumped with Tefelo...

Tefelo: How far?

Barona: This thing is difficult, hire a lawyer. Nna
kea palelwa

Tefelo: (turned the laptop over and read a few lines) You didn't even write anything... Kana i did the top part, you were to finish this...

Barona: (laughed) Law e thata mesta...

Amo approached and sat down, they all fist bumped then he leaned over looking at the screen...

Amo: Ke yone request of court proceedings? Tefelo: Eish...

Barona: Amo kana laitee wa ngamela, i told him to hire a lawyer... Tefelo: I'll finish this off

Amo: (laughed) He should pay the lawyer with the wedding money akere o thadilwe

Barona: Is she serious though?

Tefelo: I don't know, i been anxious the whole week thinking I'll hear from my parents saying she cancelled but i haven't heard anything.

Amo: Nna koore gake thaloganye gore gatwe batho bone ko partying ka dipejama bane baya kae but i blame Ronny, if he didn't fuck Nate's wife the party would have continued... Kana gangbang ele was the shit-wronh things ka monate

Barona: (laughed) Ngwanyana yole are emang

pele! ... Emang pele!

Tefelo: (laughed) Gake mo phamola mogo
Barona are "Jesus" (they laughed) It was great
though, besides the fact that we got caught but
damn...

Amo: Barona o rough mesta, i hope you don't do
that to your wife

Barona: I don't, mmagwe Fenke is not the type to experience your fantasies with

Tefelo: O tshwana le Kaone...too sensitive.

Amo: Lelentle is alright, she is always up for anything and it scares me that she hasn't said anything yet

Tefelo: She still hasn't said anything?

Amo: Yeah and now i have to follow her and remind her to wear her ring. Kgang ya teng ya ntena because I'm beginning to think she wants divorce but wants me to be the first to say it. She is probably fucking some doctor in the elevator and storerooms

Barona: (laughed) You sound jealous, dude come on... She is hurting, she won't do nothing

Tefelo: When a woman is hurt whatever male gives her a crying shoulder is the one going to get between her legs, if Lelentle didn't scold you she kept that pain inside.... Soon or later she will crack and whoever will be there for her is going to fuck her, trust me.

Barona: Oa bua...

Tefelo: Kaone got flowers and chocolates from some coworker she doesn't want mention and it was the same day she dumped me. He probably fucked her

Barona: (laughed) Kaone would never cheat. Maybe she bought them for herself to make you jealous

Amo: (laughed) Ka ibile o boulela bomata jaana, there is no colleague... She bought flowers for herself...

Tefelo: (thoughtfully) You think?

Barona: (laughed) She bought them for herself

Amo: Can't we work on a triple date and talk to these women? Nna borra ke misa mosadi wame if a doctor sleeps with her I'll kill myself.

Tefelo you need this too before it's too late...
You have a week before the final day to change Kaone's mind.

Barona: (took out his phone) So what do we do? A date? Camping? Traveling?

Amo: I need travelling because i need to get her out of the hospital and grab her attention.

Tefelo: I'm just worried Kaone is going to refuse...

Barona: We can call them up and ask them at the same time that way whoever wants to refuse will hesitate ase sure gore others ba go reng..

Amo: Sounds good... Should i let Aaron in on this?

Tefelo: Boi is a bad influence, that woman wa peka we won't get forgiveness as long as she is there

Amo: Boi is not as bad as you guys think, she doesn't like to be lied to and she fights for her marriage.

Tefelo: Nna gake bate go betswa ke Kaone ka clap, she is going to teach them about beating a man

Barona: (laughed) Nna kea betswa ka mpama, ain't nothing she can teach mmagwe Fenke that

she doesn't already know.. I'm good with her, tell him...

Tefelo: What about Nate?

Amo: (laughed) What about him? Dude didn't even have interest in those dancers

Barona: Besides this is a couple thing, rago hustler forgiveness ko sekgweng. He would be bored.. Unless he has someone in mind

Tefelo: I'll ask him if he can bring someone...

Amo: Nate and Aaron haven't resolved their issues guys so we can only ask one of them to avoid drama.

Tefelo: Let's

take Nate

Amo:
I want Aaron

Barona: Guys come on, just tell them both obviously one of them will decline when they hear the other is coming, no stress. So where are we going? I need a secluded area in the okavango delta no network or TV ere ke tshwara mosadi wame a tshwarege. I'm going to knock her up, nka lapa ke go rapela waitse gape bana le bone ba godile

Amo: (laughed fist bumped) Thank you... I need a baby girl too
Tefelo: Your last born is 2 years old Barry give her a break

Amo:(laughed) Ware break mogo 2 years?
Nna re bata family tse serious.. My youngest is too old tshwanetse kemo direle monnawe

Tefelo: (smiled thoughtfully) It would be nice to have a daughter... Maybe I'd learn how to respect women through her...

Barona: Do you want a daughter?
Tefelo: We

can't have kids so-

Amo: (sighed) That's

tough...

Tefelo: (sighed and sipped water) Yeah nee...

At Kaone's office....

Kaone laughed on a three way call and leaned back crossing her legs.....

Lelentle: (laughed) Lona le mo bonyeng ka bo divorce and cancellation of the wedding, I'm not going to give myself a headache with a grown man who knows the difference between right and wrong. I was hurt because Amo never cheats, women flirt with him because he is gentle but he never let's it go too but funny enough just because he was with other men doing this gago bothoko thata. Nna gongwe kea tsenwa lona to me its just like something naughty men would do.

..... I'm not saying

forgive your men but nna wame gake kake ka mo thalela gangbang ya bachelor party. I'm going to punish his ass though...

Mmagwe Fenke: (sighed thoughtfully) I love Barona and you know cheating has nothing to do with breaking up, the brain gets angry while the heart remains in love but i just feel like i forgave him for flirting with my sister and now he cheated, I'm scared to get hurt again...

Kaone: With your sister?

Mmagwe Fenke: He flirted with my sister and appointed with her, one time when I asked her to borrow me her phone ke ithela appointment ya 7. I then went there and knocked, he opened thinking it's her then i got in. Minutes after ke ha nnake a kokota

Kaone: Mxm

Lelentle: Did they sleep together?

Mmagwe Fenke: No but they said unbelievable things to one another babua what are they going to do to one another.

Lelentle: Arh... Okay... So you're going to divorce because your husband and his friends bought sex? Ema pele the you'll divorce for serious things like when he is irresponsible about paying bills or when he actually has an affair wena Kaone you just got cheated for the first time ibile you're breaking off the engagement, good luck finding your Mr Perfect but I'd like to see how many ex's you have after 5 years. Tefelo dated you for 7 years without cheating.. Sebene? And you can't give him

one more chance? Divorcer-ng ee but you should have punished these men and wait to see if they learnt their lesson if they do the same thing that's when you can freely walk away from your marriage. You can't love and not have a forgiving heart unless osa kopana le ene sente wa pelo ya gago.

Kaone: (sighed) I can't get over what i saw... I'm sorry

Mmagwe Fenke: (thoughtfully) I just regret going there, ke ipotsa gore ke ne ke phaphisiwa ke eng ke latela monna ko di partying mme motho ke Kaone

Kaone: (laughed) Me?

Mmagwe Fenke: I was home suspecting he might sleep with some ho there but i wasn't sure but you had to come and show me my husband in a compromising position like that. You invaded my husband's privacy... (they all laughed) Nnyaa mma you owe me a whole heart ese broken.

Monna wame kana o sephiri and the way he was defeated o amegile kemmona a dira dilo tsemi maswe. You're not a friend Kaone

Lelentle: (laughed) I was also okay in bed with my children knowing the husband will be back in the morning but no Boi had to come and rub off her insecurities on me. Now my house is a bore..

Kaone: (laughed) Boi helped everyone see

that their husbands ke mabelete

Lelentle: My husband is not, he got tempted. Peer pressure-o paletswe ke go lesa kuku e free e heta, banna ba lona ke bone badira dilo as you all saw he was just getting a hand job while the professors of cheating were getting the real thing

Mmagwe Fenke : You see why we are hurt and you're into punishing and forgiving?

Kaone: Tefelo says they had a round before we walked in

Lelentle: Nna gakea e bona round eo all i saw was a hand job so don't spoil my mood...

Kaone: (laughed as her boss walked in) Ladies i have to go my boss is here

Mmagwe

Fenke: Shap

Lelentle: Bye...

She hung up and received a message....

Tefelo: Hi, can we meet at Sunbed in the restaurant at 7
Kaone: Why?

Tefelo: It's important, i won't be long. I have to tell you something.
Kaone: Ok

At Sunbed....

Later that evening Kaone walked in the restaurant and smiled at Mmagwe Fenke and Lelentle sitting by the large dinner table. they stood and hugged bumping cheeks with smiles then they sat down....

Kaone: What's going on?

Mmagwe Fenke: We were just asking one another
the same question Lelentle: (looking around) Where
are they?

A waitress walked over with their food and placed them on the table...

Waitress: Hello your husbands ordered food for you.... This is for Mrs Nkomo?

Lelentle: That's me. ..

Thank you.. Waitress:

Mrs Modise

Mmagwe Fenke:

Thank you...

Waitress: And Mrs

Rampha... Kaone:

Thank you...

Waitress: I'll bring the drinks...

She walked away as they picked their forks and knives to eat...

Kaone: (laughed) Gongwe reja poison

Lelentle: (laughed taking a bite out of the quarter chicken) Akere... Life insurance gore ba sale ba reka sex sente re seo

Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed) Can you stop it...

Boi walked over confused and joined them...

Boi: What's going on?

Lelentle: Just sit and eat wena wa botsa?

She pulled a chair and sat down as the waitress put the drinks down and came back with her order...

Waitress: Mrs Nkomo

Boi: Thanks.. Who ordered this? Waitress:

Mr Aaron Nkomo

Boi: Do you have cats around here? I want to test this on them and see if they won't die... (the ladies laughed out loud) I slapped this man last week, ke mmeditse gore goe nthale one, I'm sure he is trying to kill me. I slapped him but he never defended himself.

Waitress: (laughed) We can't lose our cats, just eat your poison Boi: (laughed) thank you...

She walked away...

Boi: So what's going on?

Lele: (looked at the door) They are coming...

The guys blocked the restaurant entrance as they

walked in chatting and laughing....

Kaone glanced at Tefelo as he took a seat staring at her, he winked her smiling naughtily then she rolled her eyes and ate her food.

Barona sat down and took off his shoe then he poked Mmagwe Fenke between the thighs with his toe under the table, she paused chewing and looked at him then he smiled, she closed her legs with a straight face as he continued to tease her..

Mmagwe Fenke:

Stop it.. Kaone:

(turned to her)

What? Mmagwe

Fenke: Nothing..

Amo sat down and grabbed a knife on the table then he smiled and pushed Lele's hair back...

Amo: You forgot your ring again.. Give me your hand...

She gave him her hand then he slid it back on her finger...

Amo: Next time if you forget it commit suicide before i murder you.. Obata hela gore batho ba

njele mosadi.

Everyone laughed as she pushed away the knife. Meanwhile Aaron smiled looking at his wife and laughed...

Boi: (smiled) What is it?

Aaron: You're going to get running stomach from that.. (Boi paused chewing) hahaha

Amo: (laughed) Aaron the monna,

Boi he is lying Kaone: (laughed)

she deserved that though...

Boi: (laughed) Imagine diarrhea...

Everyone laughed as the waitress brought the men's food.

The dining started with the sound of knives and forks hitting the plates

Barona: (wiped his mouth) We brought you here tonight because last week... We behaved like a bunch of teenagers not family men, we want to apologize and make things right because at the end of the day you have our backs. You're there when we are broke and you gave us children, the list is endless.. You deserve maximum respect but we failed to do that at the party.

Tefelo: We know apologizing doesn't guarantee forgiveness and so we are here to apologize with no expectations.

Amo: We would like to apologize in detail at a quiet place, without the distraction of technology or work even children. Just talking one on one..

So we have organised a 2 day trip to Okavango delta. Please don't say no because we just want to apologize.. Garere le seka lare divorcer kana la canceler manyalo(everyone laughed) We just want a chance to apologize that's all.

Aaron: Just 2 days to sort this out, we will do everything you want and answer every question-

Barona: Hee wareng?

Tefelo: Are every question, o serious ne rra? Speak for yourself

Everyone laughed as they wined and dined chatting...

Tefelo: So what do you think?

Ladies looked at one another and looked at them...

Mmagwe Fenke: (sighed) I could use a break from the children..

Barona and Tefelo fist bumped smiling...

Lelentle: (looking at her husband) You're lucky I need a break from the smell of the hospital...

Amo laughed...

Boi: I deserve to be taken out, i was cheated. I hope they have massage services too.. Ke tetse matsadi

Aaron: Boa lapisa

botsenwa akere? Boi:

Aaron gake bate, mxm..

Everyone laughed and turned to Kaone..

Kaone: (straight face) I don't want to go- (Tefelo dropped his fork in the plate and wiped his mouth with a serviette then Kaone laughed) Look at you, i got you didn't i?

His face lit up as he laughed and got up, Kaone met him halfway and they hugged her as he swung her around, he put her down and French kissed her while everyone woed them....

Barona received a message..

Barona: (reading it out loud) Hey guys, got your message. Count me in, I'll be with my girl. Sorry i couldn't make it to dinner but I'll be there tomorrow when we leave. (put the phone down)
It's Nathan..

There was silence as Boi and Aaron stared at one another speechlessly. Tefelo slowly kissed Kaone's neck while Barona poked his wife again and she dipped her finger in the drink then splashed it on his face as they laughed...

Mmagwe Fenke: (whispered) Leave me alone...

At Lillian's house...

Later that night Lillian closed the windows of her one room and sat on the bed as her phone rang...

Lillian: Hello?

Aaron: Hi... Are you really coming to Okavango delta? Lillian: What do you mean?

Aaron: The guys organised a 2day trip to the delta with the ladies so we can talk and reconcile, i don't know if Nathan asked you to accompany him yet but he agreed to come and he said he would be with his girl, does he mean you? Because if he does I don't think it's a good idea, Boi will be there

Lillian: I don't care, I'm coming to fix my marriage, why should Boi stop me? When is the trip?

Aaron: Tomorrow that's if others manage to get leaves of absence from work, What if Nate is going with someone else akere ware he wants a divorce? I just called you because I don't want drama at-

Lillian: It's a good thing you called because I'm going, even if Nathan is going with someone else I'll still work on my marriage regardless who is there.

Aaron: Shap, I'm not supposed to talk to you so don't call me.

He hung up then she stood up and packed her bag...

The following day.....

LIKE AND COMMENT.

-
-
-

.

My Wife's

Boss #74

At Meme's neighbors....

Later that afternoon two young girls threw the ball across one another as Pinky ran across, the other tried to hit her with the ball but she dived like a swimmer and ran to the middle to help her partner pour soil in the bottle as the other team waited for the ball.

They got the ball and tried to hit her again but she dodged as the ball flew away, she ran to the full bottle and emptied it as her partners screamed cheering....

Partners: (jumping excitedly) Lefondho...
Lefondho... Lefondo...

Pinky: (threw the empty bottle down and raised her hands) Game-oooooh Partners: (cheered)

Gameoooooh

The other team brought the ball back and aimed her as it touched hertummy.....

Opposite team: (screamed pointing) Swapo!

Pinky's partner: Uh uh gase touch, it didn't touch her

Opposite team: Uh swapo, lare tsietsa ke swapo.

Pinky: (laughed panting and pulling out her panty as it stuck between her butt) Yes it touched me...

Opposite team: Go tsena Shale, if it touches you we are playing...

They took their positions as Pinky turned around then she saw Tefelo's car driving in her grandmother's yard, she picked her Phataphata and pulled down her folded skirt fixing it...

Pinky: Guys I'm going daddy is over there

She ran home barefoot dusting herself on the way...

Meanwhile Tefelo parked under the mophane tree and rolled down the window looking a skinny dog lying down with about 9 small puppies feeding from its saggy breasts as a few chickens dug the wet mud by the tree trunk...

A few feet from the tree trunk was a blanket and metal cup with water and Yame's books on the

blanket...

Still sitting in the car Tefelo turned looking at the fire area; Yame blew the fire with the bucket lid grinning as smoke got in his eyes until the fire caught on, he put the tripod on the fire and put the black pot on the fire then he poured water and put the lid....

Minutes later he stepped out of the cooking area rubbing his itchy eyes then he smiled looking at Tefelo's car and ran over....

Pinky ran over and stood by Yame as they stood next to the car looking at Tefelo....

Tefelo: (smiled) Hey guys... Where is your mother?

Yame: She works at that tuck shop over there, you passed it...

Tefelo: Okay...

Yarona and Isago stepped out and greeted them while Tefelo dialed Meme's number....

Meme: Hello?

Tefelo: So why are you not home? I told you I'll be dropping him off akere?

Meme: Tefelo batho, I'm at work. Just drop him off and go

Tefelo: I'm not going to just drop him off le bana and leave, who is looking after him?

Meme: Tefelo i think Yarona will be fine, he will understand that his mother and father live in two

different worlds. In your area you have babysitters and kids play indoors but in our area children in the neighborhood play together and they can remain home by themselves, nothing happens to them. Yarona is not a president, i can't miss work just because he is coming. His big brother is there and his big sister is there, they adore him and they can look after him.

Tefelo: (sighed) I'm not comfortable leaving him alone with the kids
Meme: There is nothing i can do, i can't close the tuckshop

Tefelo: Why is Yame using firewood?
Meme: The gas is finished

Tefelo: (calmly) The mma ikope ote kwano re bue, i can't leavengwanake in this kind of situation. Ikope, it won't take long

Meme: Let me try..

She hung then he stepped out of the car with Yarona's bag and walked towards the children as Yarona and Isago borrowed Yame and Pinky their phones showing them how to play..

Minutes later Meme walked over holding a small tomato and onion in a plastic, she handed it to Yame and walked towards Tefelo who was leaning against the car pressing his phone...

Meme: Hi

Tefelo: Hey...(sighed) How sure can i be that Yarona will be safe if i buy you guys cooking gas? It

seems Yame is doing more work here..

Meme: I'll cook before I go to work

Tefelo: (staring at her) The mma ako o sale o thokomela ngwanake

Meme: Yarona is my son too but with my conditions you can't expect me to give him the kind of lifestyle you're giving him. I have to go outthere

Tefelo: This time if his phone goes missing you're buying it ke P1800

Meme: Anything else?

Tefelo: He should talk to Isago every night, remind him to call him, I'll ask Kimberly to remind Isago too.

Meme: Okay..

Tefelo: (handed her P800) Buy gas and food. He has swimming tomorrow. Kaone packed his swimming staff in there, make sure he is ready for pickup at 3pm, one of the taxi drivers will pick him.

Meme: (smiled) Thanks for the money, it means a lot... You have no idea what i have to do at times to put food on the table.

Tefelo: I can imagine..

Meme: (staring at him) Thank you for being a good father to Yarona, i know it makes my other children question their worth but i know they will understand when they are grown. I'm happy you're taking care of your responsibility.

Tefelo: (staring at her) there is a new bus I'm expecting next month, would you manage to be the conductor?

Meme: (smiled) I'd work harder than everyone. I once asked Kaone to talk to you about being a conductor, did she say anything to you?

Tefelo: No, she never said anything... Didn't

she find you a job as a maid?

Meme: She did but i didn't feel comfortable because it was their friend ene le Mmagwe Fenke, dilo tsa basadi..

Tefelo: Okay, anyway i have to go..

Meme: Shap... (smiled) I heard you had a very memorable bachelor party..

Tefelo: (laughed) Maaka, who told you?

Meme: Ng ng le dira dilo wena le ditsala tsa gago and you haven't paid the dancers full amount.

Tefelo: Do you know them? Akere ba siile hela

Meme: Nobody wants to get caught sleeping with a married man because their wives sue you, i know one of the dancers. The one who was with Aaron, she asked me to talk to you but i didn't know how to start the conversation.

Tefelo: I'll talk to the guys reba duela. I believe Barona has their number

Meme: Okay, it's P500 for the one who was with Aaron and an extra 1000 for the BDSM though it was interrupted so I don't know how he will split it maybe 500 will do. The one who was with you and the guyske P4500, 1500 each of you.

Tefelo: Hee banna! You sure know her prices

Meme: (laughed) She is my cousin... They wanted to recruit me be ke gana..

Tefelo: O ganne sente, it's prostitution hiding behind the word dancers... Meme: I know...

Tefelo: I have

to go... Meme:

Shap...

Tefelo: Marshall let's go...

Isago waited for Yame to complete his game then he bid them goodbye and jumped in the car.....

Tefelo: Buddy see you in 2 days, don't miss swimming
Yarona: Okay...

He reversed and drove out....

At Amo's house....

Lelentle and Amo sat on the couch with each of their kids on the lap as they explained their trip one more time...

Raymond: Just 2 days?

Lelentle: Let me say three days just in case ...

Raymond: Okay...

Youngest: I'm sad, i don't want you to go

Amo: You won't even notice we are gone besides grandma is coming over tomorrow and you're going to play with the twins and aunty's kids are coming too

Lelentle: (put him down) Alright guys, time to bath...

They hopped down and ran to the bathroom then Lelentle stood up fixing her t-shirt...

Lele: Let me fix myself up
before we go..Amo:
Alright...

She walked in the bedroom then Amo grabbed a glass of juice he was using and headed to the kitchen where the helper was preparing the children's food...

Helper: (glanced at the door) I know why you're taking her out... Amo: (put the glass in the sink) Why?

Helper: I can't tell you... But i can show you Amo: Show me what?

She glanced at the door and quickly moved closer then she put it under her t-shirt; she wasn't wearing a bra but her breasts were uptight and soft then she pushed his hand in her panties...

Amo's heart pounded as he glanced at the door and took out his hand then he walked out and bumped on Lelentle walking in...

Lelentle: Mavis nana rea tsamaya.. Mavis: (smiled shyly) Emma...

Lelentle: Take care of your little brothers the nnaka and please lock the doors, their grandparents will be here tomorrow.

Mavis: (softly) Ee mma

Lelentle: (smiled) Batho Mavis batho, do you ever talk? Are you afraid of me?

Mavis: (laughed) Nnya mma

Lelentle: Please feel free kana ke bogale?

Mavis: Nyaa...

Lelentle: Rragwe Raymond o bogale?

Mavis: (smiled shyly) No, he never says anything to me

Lelentle: (smiled) Just feel with you me, you have been here for a long time you should be comfortable.

Mavis: (smiled shyly doing the dishes) Ee mma...

Lelentle grabbed her handbag and walked out as Mavis followed her and locked the door then she checked on the last born in the bathroom....

Mavis: The floor is wet be careful when you get out you might slip down..

Him: Okay aunty

She pushed the mat over and walked out...

At Peo's school....

Nathan's shiny Prado rolled in front of school and parked between a Corolla and a Honda fit completely standing out as young men walking out

of stared at it....

Student1: Prado papa

Student2: Transie the rra kae rata

Student1: Ke e bata hela e ntse jaana the monna
ka thaere ko morago...

They walked past it talking and pointing as a few female students stared inside curious to see the driver...

Meanwhile Nathan patiently waited looking at the gate, minutes later Peo walked out the gate chatting with her friends then he honked rolling down the window, they all turned around and looked at him. Peo smiled surprised and blushed without knowing...

Student: Who is that?
Peo: Urh just some guy

Student2: Isn't that Mr Williams? The one who owns Sunbed lodge
Peo: (jaws dropped) He what?

Student2: Ke ene this man

Peo: Ware he owns Sunbed? Like Sunbed hela Sunbed thee Sunbed?
Student: (grasped smiling and jumped) Does he want you? Wow

Student2: Don't get too excited he is married, my

sister used to work in his lodge.

Student: (smiled) So what... Oh my God Peo..

Peo: Guys stop it... He doesn't want me. I'll see you tomorrow Student: Goodluck...

They parted and she shyly walked to his car as more students watched and whispered to one another.

She took down her backpack and got in the front seat then she put it on her lap and pulled a seat belt as he reversed the car...

Nathan: Hey....

Peo: Hey..

He glanced at her and smiled admiringly, she had a smooth natural beautiful face with a cute chin that brought out her innocence when she smiled, her clean short hair had been neatly combed and he was surprised to meet a girl her age without earring piecing.

She was the most natural person he'd ever seen, even her nails were short and clean without any polishing...

Nathan:

Peo? Peo:

Mmh...

Nathan: (smiled) Wa nkgatha... (she laughed a little) Wa tshega? Peo: What can i say?

Nathan: (stretched out his hand) Give me your

hand.. (she put her soft hand on his then he gently rubbed it) You have beautiful hands.. Your hand is very small and soft.. (touching her fingers) Your fingers are beautiful...

Peo: (moved her hand away) Wa ntshwabisa...

Nathan: (laughed) Sorry... (clicked on his messages with the guys and gave her the phone) Read those messages...

She got his Smartphone and read his messages

Peo: What am i looking
for? Nathan: What was
my last response?

Peo: (reading it out loud) Hey guys, got your
message. Count me in, I'll be with my girl. Sorry i
couldn't make it to dinner but I'll be there
tomorrow when we leave.

Nathan: You're the girl in the message-my girl

Peo: No ways, you're married. I'm not going
on a vacation with a married man.

Nathan: Peo, do you want me
to go alone? Peo: You can go
with your wife

Nathan: Don't be like that, you know my
situation with her. Peo: No, i can't I'm
sorry.

Nathan: I'm not saying you should sleep with me
you know that right? You're too young for me
anyway gone jaana I'm just asking you to keep me
company because I don't have a girlfriend. I'm
ashamed to go alone so help me out and take the
shame off a little. I'm gonna look like a loser if i go

out there single. Come with me as a friend, I can never force you to do something you don't want to do. We will sleep on separate beds gape waaitse gore nna le wena gare jole.

Peo: What about your wife?

Nathan: You know the situation ke go boleletse akere, I'm getting divorced but it doesn't happen overnight and i can't stop living waiting on the court to process my divorce. It can take up to a year to get divorced... I can't wait that long. I have been miserable and i just want to

be myself again... Help me out, i just need your presence, just pretend to be my girlfriend. That's all I'm asking for.

Peo: (sighed) Okay but please protect me if your wife shows up, i don't want to come out of newspaper as a home wrecker or even get beat up. I'm already skipping classes.

Nathan: You can bring your notes, we will read together every morning and evening.

Peo: Okay..

Nathan: Is there anything you'll need at the mall for the trip?

Peo: (laughed ashamed) I'll need everything, i have nothing. Your friend's wives are going to laugh at me.

Nathan: (laughed) You're a student, it's understandable. I'll take care of it... Let's pass by the mall, we have time...

Peo: Okay...

Minutes later he parked at the mall and opened the door trying to step out...

Peo: I'll go alone.. You're married

Nathan: (backed in and closed the door taking out

his ATM card) Here... Don't go beyond 2K.. (wrote down his pin) Here is the pin

Peo: Okay

She stepped out and walked in the shops while Nathan pressed his phone.

Minutes later his phone reported P400 being swiped then she walked out with one plastic and got in the car.

Nathan: What did you

buy?? Peo: A towel,

and a few clothes

Nathan: Is it enough?

Peo: Yeah

Nathan: O cheap-(paused and grinned) Shit that came out wrong... I mean you're not-

Peo: (laughed) I understood... It's okay... I survive with student allowance so this is more than enough.

Nathan: Cool.. It's understandable, you don't have hair, you don't wear makeup and you wear jeans and t-shirts but I'm gonna need a few short dresses and sandals, show some skin.

Peo: Okay...

He drove off...

At the gym....

Later that afternoon Tefelo and Isago closed the doors and ran upstairs then headed to the yoga rooms...

They passed by the glasses as people exercised then they stopped looking at Kimberly and her therapist..

They opened the door and walked in, Isago stepped on the back of his shoes and kicked them off then he ran towards the mat.

He placed his phone next to Kimberly's and joined her on the mat...

Isago: (laughed) Did you do the meditation? Therapist: (laughed) Not yet Marshall.

Tefelo: Kimberly ele gore le meditatisa ngwanake?

Kimberly: (laughed) I wonder what he thinks during meditation ija... Tefelo: (smiled at the therapist) Hi how is she doing?

Therapist: She is doing great, i think she will be out of the wheelchair next week or a week after

Tefelo: Okay, i have to go. I dropped off his bags at your mother's house. Is there anything you think he might need?

Kimberly: We are good, if he needs anything I'll cover it. I got my package from work.

Tefelo: That's great, you should think about a

business to start cake making or catering, what do you think?

Kimberly: I already have a business plan for a catering business. If things go well I'll find two cooks to help me

Tefelo: That's good.

Bongani walked in holding a bottle of water and handed it to Kimberly then he knelt down kissing her and rubbed her lips with his thumb.

Bongani: Any progress?

Kimberly: (blushed)

Much more....

He turned and exchanged high fives with Isago....

Both: (clapping) Fha-fha-.... Booya..(shook their fingers similarly and clapped one last time laughing) Boom!!

Bongani: Nice you got it (laughed and rubbed his head) Z'khiphanintwana yami?

Isago: (laughed shyly) Ngisharp

It took him a few minutes to guess what they were saying as he glared at Bongani who glared back at him and sat down taking off his shoes...

Tefelo: I have to go, I'll get him when I get back...

Kimberly: Bye

Tefelo: Champ see you..

Isago: (spinning on the yoga mattress) Sure Dad.
.....(took 3 press

ups)

Uncle look... I did it...

Bongani moved over to him and they continued exercising together on the other mattresses...

In the quantum

Later that afternoon the guys pushed a big cooler box in the car and closed the door then they dusted their hands as RnB played...

Tefelo: Mxm ba rutile ngwanake sezulu

Aaron: (laughed) Isago ke mosatafrika... Ke ngwana wabo msholoji koore haa lebile Zuma are ntemogolo stsaala ntate, Malema ke uncle ya gagwe

Amo: (laughed bumped shoulder) you're savage..

Tefelo: (laughed) He should make his own Zulu babies and stop turning my son into a Zulu

Barona: (laughed) I'm so glad i don't have step fathers issues

Amo: (laughed) Daedee katswa e bora, bona gore T4 o boregile jang?

Tefelo: (laughed) I'm not, i just didn't know he has been meeting my son. I feel cheated but it's fine. I mean it's what I expect from Kimberly about Kaone, i expect her to accept that Kaone is part of Isago's life

Aaron: But he seems like a good guy, most of these niggas just want sex they hardly get to know kids.

Barona: What's his name

again? Tefelo: Vilakazi i

forgot his first name

Barona: Isn't he the same Vilakazi wabo Kaone?

Tefelo: No, i don't think so. The way Kaone describes her boss is totally different. Theirs is very old and he is married with kids that's why he hardly takes long in Botswana.

Aaron: (turned around) Hooly shit....

Amo: (turned around and raised his eyebrows)
Wow...

Barona: (smiled) Shit...

Tefelo: (staring) Now that's what we call a come back....

Nathan held Peo's hand and approached the guys, her height went as far as his breast.

The guys scanned her from her short little legs going up her blue bum shorts and a Levi's t-shirt.

Barona: (laughed) She makes him look like a giant

Aaron: (laughed) How old is this girl? This is wrong in all levels

Tefelo: (laughed) Yo Nathan aka mo nyedisa ha dira makgaka, imagine clapa on the little cheek. O siame.

Amo: (laughed) And he doesn't have his ring, this is fucked up so he is serious ka divorce...

They reduced their voices as he approached and shoulder bumped then he introduced her..

Meanwhile inside the quantum the ladies laid back sipping juices with straws chatting loudly then Boi

turned looking out the window...

Boi: Wow...

Lele: (ran over) What?...

Kaone also hurried over holding her juice and knelt on the chairs breathing on the window...

Kaone: Angie come and see...

Mmagwe Fenke hurried over as all the ladies stared at Peo shyly smiling at the guys shaking their hands...

Boi: Mxm i bet Aaron is already undressing her... Kaone: (laughed) Leave Aaron alone...

Lele: How old is she? Jesus Nate gaa tshabe molato... Kaone: Maybe she is just short..

Angie: She is beautiful... How do people feel being so beautiful? Do you think she knows she is beautiful?

Boi: If she did she wouldn't be with a married man-not that I'm complaining though. It's better to have a baby on board than a home wrecker.

Kaone: (laughed) You're not forgiving, can we

get over that already? Lele: (laughed) Thank
you

Kaone: (smiled) Shem you guys gogo
ntenyana gore loneng Lele: I'll only say
something after seeing her ID

Boi: (quickly pushed them back) They are coming...
Go, go, go

They all took seats and innocently sipped juices as
Nathan walked in with Peo..

Nate: (smiled)

Ladies..All:

Hello

Nate: (put his around her shoulder) This is Peo..
She is a friend of mine, Peo that's Barona's wife...
She is the sweetest, Amo's wife is the coolest..
Tefelo's wife is the quietest.. And that is Aaron's
wife, she is a beast don't talk to her...

Everyone laughed out loud clapping hands as Boi
shook her head...

Boi: Mxm baloi ba, le tshenga eng motho a
ntshota. Nnana I'm the most gentle woman you'll
ever meet, by the way you're over 18 aker?

Peo: (laughed) Yes..

Kaone: (rolled her eyes) Oh God koore she is
exactly 18 nxhoo hophateng

Peo: (everyone laughed) Nnyaa the bathong, ha
ekare gatwe ke ngwana yoo ratang banna jaana

Everyone laughed...

Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed) Waba rata mma
gape gao boi bona gore okaenyana mogo Nate?
Bo Nate le bone ba rata makgela

Nate: (laughed) So you're all ganging up on me?
I'm getting out here.. Bye

He walked out laughing as Peo walked across trying to find a good seat...

Lele: Come sit next to mama nnana

Mmagwe Fenke: (laughed) Nana wago ratwa ke bo mmamane batho
Boi: (babying her) Ndhooo...

Peo: (laughed) Ao batho theng ke motona ao..

Meanwhile outside the guys closed the trailer and locked it then they approached the door...

Barona: Who is going to be the

first one to drive? Nate: I'll start

Amo: I'll get from you when

you're tired.. Nate: Sure...

They all got in the car as Nate got in the driver's seat and closed the door...

Nate: (turned the mirror and looked at her) Peo wee? Come sit in the front with me

Lele: Ago nna kogo malome nana utwa {Go sit with uncle my baby}

Everyone laughed...

Tefelo: Malome wa imisa nnana autwa? {Uncle gets little girls pregnant okay baby? }

Barona: Seka wa tshwara noga yaga malome Nathan ya lona nana utwa?

{Don't touch uncle's snake okay? It bites}

Peo: (laughed moving to the front) Can you people leave me alone toga ke bolelela uncle Nathan

Nathan: (laughed and threw the guys with a plastic bottle) The banna le dira dilo disele bona gompieno ke bitswa uncle Nate...

Everyone laughed as Peo sat down then Nathan started the car, a taxi stopped next to them as he got ready to reverse then Lillian stepped out carrying her bag, the taxi driver took out her big bag as she knocked on the window and opened the door, she stepped in with a brown plaster on her cheek and smiled at everyone as they all stared at her...

Taxi driver: Here is your bag... Lillian:

Thank you..

She looked at Nathan and Peo then she counted everyone in the car just to be sure. Her heart shuttered but it was expected so she took a deep breath and dragged her bag inside then she slid the quantum door and sat on the chair behind the driver...

She stretched her hand out to Peo and smiled bravely...

Lillian: Hi... My name is Lillian

Peo: (reluctantly shook her hand) My name is Peo..

Lillian: (nodded tearfully) Nice to meet you, you're very beautiful... Nate has a good eye...

She leaned back and rubbed the tear that ran down her cheek then she sniffed and put on her headsets.

Nathan sighed and switched off the engine. (9t)

LIKE AND COMMENT

-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #76

In Nate's room....

The next morning Lillian showered and stood by

the mirror applying ointment on her cheek and put a new plaster as Nathan walked in and peed in the toilet..

She glanced at him from the back and imagined how satisfied he must have been, she smiled in love and stopped herself when she noticed she was smiling on her own....

Lillian: I was turned on by what you did last night...

Nathan flushed the toilet and turned around looking at her as she stood naked in front of the mirror..

Nathan: what do you mean?

Lillian: I don't know if I'm possessed or what but i loved seeing you on top of her, it's a pity gone gone a bit dark but i loved it. I want to see you do it with the lights on or during the day...if it's possible

Nathan: Don't play like that... You should have told me all these things when we were together so that i can do something about it.

Lillian: You would have judged me and you know it, you and the rest of the world already have an idea of what a perfect wife should behave like. Being a good wife means switching off your

feelings about sex and always worrying about kids. Wives need sex too and not just sex but a good one... I'm being honest now hela because there is no point in me pretending to be a good girl since you're going to divorce me. the minute I would have told you that I want to see you sleeping with another person you would have jumped to conclusions...

Nathan: (smiled and shook his head) Don't ever judge and draw conclusions without trying... But i hear you. (sighed) This is interesting... What other fantasies do you have?

Lillian: (smiled) Can i

be honest? Nathan:

(smiled) No lie to me

Lillian: (laughed) Ok... I'd like to hold down a girl for you to sleep with her, i want to be the one to tell her how to lay or what to do... Somebody younger than me not my age mates.. I want to feel myself mothering her into pleasing you...

Nathan got a boner listening to her and quickly covered it with his hand...

Nathan: This is the weirdest thing i have ever heard but I'm not judging and it's something i wouldn't mind doing and only if you brought the girl with you because i doubt there is any woman who would agree to that unless it's her fantasy too but then this a one is one in a million sex fantasy. What other fantasies do you have?

Lillian: That's all but like i said before i really wanted to be satisfied during sex but i felt you weren't doing enough. I understand that you were busy working but i felt neglected.... I was bored and i just needed a fuck... Excuse my language but i wanted you to hurt me, break me down slap me if you have to , choke me, use me, fuck whatever

hole you come across tsenya hela don't consult me, even if it hurts do it. Slap and twist my arm while fucking me... You have a very sweet thiiiick dick that always leaves me wanting more but the fact that you always came early frustrated me...I was sexually frustrated because one o nkutusa monate from there you cum early. Yes... You got help with the early ejaculations but then you're soft... I don't want you to play with my honeypot, i want you to crack it with your thick dick. See how that little girl was crying last night? She was enjoying you and I'm sure she came all over you but she only enjoyed that slow sex because she seems like a virgin as time

goes as a woman you want to explore and have more than just an ordinary sex... Your dick is perfect, I'm not complaining.....ole tshwere

an le lekima hela mogo ntshang pelo... I'm sure all your friends ke bana mogo wena ka thickness but wena o nnetse go nna romantic...(he smiled looking at her) i mean you can be romantic every once in a while but God Nate fuck a woman and watch her worship you,

Nathan stared at her trying his best to keep a straight face but he just cracked laughing out loud...

Nathan: (he tried to stop laughing but it just came) Seriously WTF are you smoking? You need to stop watching xrated movies....

Lillian: (laughed and shamefully covered her face)You're not supposed to laugh about things like this

Nathan: (smiled) But they are nice fantasies and i hear you about being too soft i think the problem i have always had was that my ex's complained of pain so i just became comfortable with slow and gentle sex... (stopped smiling) But since we are talking about fantasies, don't you want to hear mine?

Lillian: I can't wait to hear
this... What is it? Nathan: I'd
like to-

Peo appeared at the door then he kept quiet,
Lillian put on a bath robe and tied herself walking
out as Peo shyly looked down avoiding her
face....

Peo: Morning..

Lillian: Morning...

Peo sat on the toilet and peed as Nathan leaned against the wall and folded his arms staring at her...

Nathan: How are you?

Peo: Are you getting back together with her? Nathan: No, why would you say that?

Peo: You were both laughing in the toilet and when i come in you keep quiet.

Nathan: We were just talking, we have separated but we are not enemies.

Peo: This situation is too complicated for me and I want to go home. You didn't use a condom, what if I'm pregnant?

Nathan: You're not pregnant, it's not like a woman falls pregnant everytime she has sex...we had sex once nothing is going to happen to you.

Peo: (tearfully) Even if I'm not pregnant ee I want to go home, please take me back..I'm not comfortable with this arrangement, i thought it will be you and me but now she is here and I'm bored.

Nathan: Peo don't be a baby okay, Maun is far from here and I'm not going to abandon my trip because of your tantrums

She covered her face crying then he walked over and helped her stand. He hugged her and pulled her panties up...

Nathan: Sorry babe... Sorry my girl..... I'll get rid of her...

Peo: (tearfully rubbed her tears) What if i fall pregnant?

Nathan:. (leaned over looking in her eyes and smiled) You're really worried aren't you? Nothing is going to happen. You're not pregnant..... No body ever fell pregnant from their first sex...

Peo: (sighed) I don't know nna ke itse ga safe period, that's what I heard back at schoo-

Nathan: I'm telling you akere nna i have three children, i know how children come about. Relax... You're fine...

Peo: Okay...

He kissed and hugged her...

Nathan: Take a shower, I'll be back...

Peo: Okay...

He stepped out and sighed looking at Lillian as she fixed the bed and sat down fixing her hair...

Lillian: I went to get my handbag from the car-

Nathan: Lillian you have to go back. There are cars going to Maun here or you can get a bus. I'm

not going to share a room with you again. It makes Peo uncomfortable and it's just not fair that I have to babysit you while I'm with her. We separated because you didn't care about my feelings and i wouldn't want Peo to feel the same way because i know the pain of not being appreciated.

Lillian: That little tramp should know that you're my husband, what's making her uncomfortable? If she wants to be comfortable she should find herself a boy her age baje allowance. Nate I'm trying to be civil... I'm really trying... I understand that you are hurt and you want to sleep with every woman who passes by and I'm willing to wait around for -

Nathan: That's where you're wrong. I don't just sleep with random women... If i sleep with a woman it's because i really adore her and wouldn't mind having a future with her.... I do meaningful sex that's why i don't cheat... I don't see the use cheating or buying sex. If i really wanted sex i would have been part of what the guys were doing at the party but i wasn't because my sex is mostly influenced by my brain.

Lillian: It's funny how you are hanging with couples who forgave one another for cheating but won't forgive me

Nathan: I won't forgive you just because my friends were forgiven by their wives. Maybe they were worth forgiving, you are not worth forgiving because you didn't respect me...go ikoba hela ga o dirile phoso Lillian it counts too instead of throwing your phone in the toilet and rejecting me gake bata sex. That was just wrong.. Now that we are over your telling me things you should have told

me then... It's late about all these fantasies, I'm thrilled and would have loved to do them but we are done... I'm with her and i don't cheat... I don't want to be rude but get your bag and get out... You have money for transport.

Lillian: (put her things in her bag and zipped it) Mxm... Nathan: So how did you know about the trip?

Lillian: I'm going to the car...

She put on her shoes and walked out then Nathan joined Peo in the shower....

At Barona's room ...

He closed the shower then he kissed her wet lips and got down on her ass she rubbed his head with her eyes closed.

He stood up and kissed her again putting her hand on his D then she rubbed him as he pushed her down. She knelt on the shower tile as he stood with anticipation enjoying her rub and pushed her head over as she stared at his dick head and stood up....

Barona: What's going on?
Angie: I can't suck it...

Barona: (quickly kissed her) I understand, I'm sorry... I'll never ask for a mouth job again until you feel like doing it...

Angie: I'll never feel like doing it...

Barona: Okay, i heard you... Let's not talk about it...

He kissed her and turned her around then he slid

in.....

At Amo's room....

Lele relaxed her head on his chest as they laid on the bed chatting...

Amo: (brushing her hair with his fingers) Babe? Lele: Mhh...

Amo: Don't you think our helper is too young? Lele: Too young for that?

Amo: For the house, why don't you fire her and hire a different one?

Lele: Mavis is just fine, the problem is that you expect her to do something but she is a quiet person

Amo: I don't like her...

Lele: (pinned her elbow on the bed and looked at him) Do you want her? Amo: No, why would you say something like that?

Lele: Never mind...but I'm trying to understand your reasons because she might be young but she works hard

Amo: That's true i was just saying i don't like the idea of having such a young person because if i complain about something she might think it's abuse especially bananyana ba malatsia

Lele: Don't worry about her, she is fine.

Amo: (got up) I want to meet the guys re utwe gore gatwe reya jang to the campsite..

Lele: Okay...

He got up and got dressed...

In the safari car...

Tefelo's phone rang as he put Kaone's bag in the car...

Tefelo: Hello?

Kimberly: Hi, can

we talk? Tefelo:

Sure, what's up?

Kimberly: Bongani asked me to go to South Africa with him and i thought it might be a good idea to-

Tefelo: (straight face) No

Kimberly: But you didn't even hear wha-

Tefelo: You want my permission to go with Isago and the answer is No. My son is not leaving the country with a man i hardly know, that boyfriend of your has an attitude and he doesn't talk to me.

Kimberly: Ao Tefelo akere le wena you don't talk to him? The rra place just

Tefelo: No Kimberly, i said No.

He hung and slid his phone in the pocket as Nathan and the other guys surrounded the car....

Amo: Good morning...

Barona: Re setswe..

Nathan: (smiled) Kuku ya taga monna...

Barona: (laughed) Uncle Nate no... Come on...

Tefelo: O jela ngwana rra...

Nathan: (laughed) Ke dirile ngwana

Tefelo: What? Just like that..? Isn't it too early for that...

Nathan: She is my fresh start... (putting bags in the car) She just doesn't know it yet.

In the passage...

The ladies walked along the passage chatting...

Lele: (paused and knocked on Peo's door)

Hello? Let's go... Kaone: Maybe she left
already...

Peo opened the door and stepped out looking fresh
and clean...

Angie:

Hello?

Peo: Hi

Kaone: Where is

uncle Nate? Peo:

(laughed) At the

car..

Lele: (massaged her neck) The bathong

Amo wa tapa... Ae Kaone: (laughed)

Amme... You should be me for a night...

Peo: (reluctantly) Can i ask something?

Angie: Sure

Peo: Is it true that you can't fall pregnant when it's your first sex?

Boi: (laughed and clapped hands) Uuushem... He doesn't waste time tthe Angie: Where do you get that ne nnaka?

Peo: (shyly) I'm

just asking Lele:

Bua rego thuse...

Peo: Nathan didn't use a condom and he says i shouldn't worry about it because I won't be pregnant

Boi: Well... You should start thinking about baby names dear because if you're a healthy woman without any complications it only takes one round to get you pregnant..

Lele: Yeah she is pregnant, he knows what he is doing

Peo: I don't want a baby... I have school. I don't want a baby gothelele
Kaone: Maybe you're not pregnant who knows... Don't worry about it...

Ladies got in the car chatting as the guys stood behind the car chatting then Lillian walked over to Nathan...

Lillian: Can we talk?

Nathan: There is nothing to talk about

Lillian: Nathan I'm pregnant.. This is the fourth month...

Nathan: How do I even know it's mine? Whoever told you about this trip is the father of that child I'm not that stupid.

Boi: (sitting in the safari car) Who told her about

the trip? (to her) Who told you about the trip? Ore
tapa jaana

Lillian: (gave her the hand) I'm not talking to
you... You don't exist in my world.

Barona: But that's a genuine question, how did
you know if Tefelo didn't tell you?

Tefelo: Somebody is a
snitch gone ha Lillian:

Tefelo can we talk?

Nathan: Nvla I can't believe you're even pregnant from this saga... You're so stupid...

Boi: (laughed) Not my husband theng... He knows better

Lillian: You know what bitch it is your husband's baby, how is that? Come here...o phaphile thata... Jump out that car and see what I'll do you.(9t)

.
. .
.

My Wife's

Boss #77

At the lodge...

Boi put her hands on the seat and rested her chin smiling looking at Lillian....

Boi: (laughed) O siame the mma... I'm not going to give you the time and energy. Clearly you're troubled... You're not normal. Really something is wrong with you... You're standing right next to your husband and you are accusing

another man of impregnating you? Ibile ke utwela strength same santha bothoko... That baby is not Nathan's or my husband's it's karma's baby.

Lillian: (laughed) You are all funny.... Ke raya lona bo mma, to think that i once used to be your friend but now i am a stranger.You're out

here acting like holy wives when your husband's are behaving like singlemen, is that what being wife is all about? Good luck, i guess for me it's good ridded if I have to be sexually starved to be seen as perfect... How did you all sleep last night not knowing where I was? Ke raa as women... Just a general thing... Even if it's whore that's left in the car wouldn't a normal woman feel for that trash of a woman. You all left me in the car and slept with your husbands like I didn't exist. Yes i am not a perfect wife... I'm different from you but the mare fact that you all laid in peace just makes me wonder... I'm going back to Maun, Nathan i tried but i guess it's late... (looked at Boi) Wena Boi o baakanye madi a botsetse...

If yall thought I'll break down le swabile and watch me raise by baby by myself. Some of you are products of cheating and rape but le basadi le banna ba batona ibile le nale le di family, my child will be fine...

Tefelo: (laughed) Wow...

Okay... Barona: (laughed)

Did she just say that?

Tefelo: Bruh i didn't even do anything to her... This is funny

They all silently watched her as she got her bag

from the quantum and left then Nathan turned around and walked towards Aaron.....

Nathan: Mosale morago.... Tsamaya le baby mama ya gago Barona: (walking over) Ae the banna se direng jalo

Nathan: You're not going on this trip, follow your little tramp. Wa ntwaela Aaron o robala le mosadi wame mo omo imisang, saago kelenyatso

Tefelo: Ene wago twaela...

Barona: Tefelo you're not helping right now

Tefelo: Aaron is such a girl, how the fuck did Lillian know about this trip? Koore rona re serious re bata go lopela maitshwarelo batho bone tsaya gore this is a game? Nna borra ke spendile madi ke baakanyetsa lenyalo and i can't afford to lose that for this kind of stupidity. See what Lillian just did spoiling things for everyone just because she isn't happy. How the fuck do we trust you after this?

Aaron: The same way you trust Nate now after he-

Tefelo : (pushed him) Nna wa nyela mogo nna laitaka gake Nathan...

Amo came between them and pushed Tefelo aside...

Amo: Tefelo cool it... Your wife is watching, dilo tse dingwe gago bate basadi ba di bona...

Tefelo glanced at Kaone and looked down shamefully, meanwhile Barona put his hands on Nathan's chest pushing him off...

Aaron: Tefelo did you just push me?

Tefelo: I'll punch you if you ever talk to me

like gake ntsalao- Aaron: Yeah I'm not
you're my big brother...

Amo: Ronny shut up!

Not now Barona: Mme

Aaron you're a snitch

Tefelo: I don't know what he thinks he is getting
defensive about mentioning my past ke bua a
genuine complaint, i should have slept you. Gake
tshabe go go thuba ka mpama mosadi wa gago ale
teng. We spent money on this trip to impress these
women and you take it as a game,

heela the monna ke phuthile batsadi kwa ba emetse mosadi, I'm not gonna get a chance to fix my things o dira jaaka o dira jaana.

Barona: Tefelo has a point, wena kana mosadi wa gago ogo iteile o shaprona kanna ra serviwa ka divorce papers. Things were going so well until your Lillian showed up.. You told her and that wasn't cool at all.

Nathan: He shouldn't have been talking to Lillian in the first place, koore even if i was willing to work things out le Lillian I'd still have to worry about his ass calling my wife... Aaron o ntsaya mothogo...

Aaron: (put his hands up) Guys I'm sorry for telling her about it..

Barona: Aaron le wena mr ele gore lene le bua eng gore o helele o nna excited mo o buang ka trip?

Nathan: It doesn't matter, he is not going to the camp... Aaron: I'm going, I paid-

Nathan: Really? really? (Barona blocked him but he slapped his hands) Don't touch me... (walking towards Aaron) I said follow her...

Aaron: It's not my baby, she is lying

Meanwhile Boi got down...

Lele: (sitting) Heela wena oya kae wago welwa ke batho?

Angie: Get back in the car ekare batho ba bata go

Iwa obo oya teng Boi: Maybe i should ask him to go, re tsamae before it gets out of hand-

Kaone: Get back in the car if these guys fall on you o robega leoto...Barona and Amo are handling it. Let's just sit in the car.

She got back in the car as Peo's little heart pounded watching Nathan angrily pushing through to get to Aaron...

Nathan: Kare tsamaya...

Aaron: We contributed to this.. And i didn't do-

Nathan punched him on the face then Aaron bent down holding his mouth as he got dizzy trying to balance himself but he grabbed his head and kneed him on the face, Aaron pushed him back spitting blood and fell on the ground...

Nathan: (angrily) Wa mpetsa ne monna?

Nathan kicked him on the chest as Amo ran over and angrily pushed him back...

Amo: (angrily) That's enough.... I'm not gonna watch you do this to my brother again...

Amo pushed him off again pulling the sleeves of his t-shirt getting on his face...

Amo: (angrily) Don't take your anger out on him if you couldn't impress your wife... She came after him not the other way around..I'm not supporting what he did but you're rubbing me the wrong way by beating him, my natural instincts when a situation like this happens is to defend

him. Wa hetelela yaanong, can't you see he is bleeding and he is not even fighting you, oska leka go gapa fan ka nnake

Tefelo: (got between them) Okay guys we really need to cool off or else this trip is ending right here..

Barona: Can we calm down... So now Lillian and Aaron's affair is dragging us in, Amo le Nathan don't do this... (turned to him) Aaron gase gore o vae? It's just a suggestion

Tefelo: Oh no, we are not suggesting. He should just leave, we have enough drama for the day. The pregnancy just sealed the deal. Nna gake bate drama ke lopela go nyala borra.

Amo: I'll handle it...

Amo walked towards his little brother and squatted next to him looking at his bloody nose...

Amo: Are you okay?

Aaron: (lifted his t-shirt and rubbed the blood off his nose) I'm fine...

Amo: I think you should just leave, tsaya Boi le tsamae and please go face her this time around. Don't call anyone or run anywhere, go straight home and be honest.. (whispered) is it your kid?

(he nodded in agreement) Go and tell your wife the truth and wait for her response. If she divorces then so be it but if you are lucky enough for to accept your mistake please cut all communication with Lillian and let her handle it. You shouldn't have called Lillian gothelele, that was just ungrateful of you after Boi ago itshwarela. You're embarrassing your wife before her friends, to us it's nothing but she is loosing her self-esteem... (helped him stand) I'll talk to you when i get back...

Aaron: Alright...

Amo: I'll talk to Nathan

when he cools. Aaron:

Alright...

Amo: Go get the bags, I'll handle Boi

Aaron dusted his his pants at the back as he walked towards the quantum while Amo approached the safari car...

Amo: Boi can we talk?

She got down the car as Amo held her hand until she hopped down...

Amo: Ke tsaa gore o

bona situation.. Boi:

(folded her sadly) Yeah...

Amo: I think you two need to go home and talk out your problems, violence won't solve this one. Aaron needs to talk to you le wena you have to talk to him, sometimes talking hela as partners being honest to one another can help. Counseling won't be useful if no there is no honesty, allow Aaron to be honest with you and maybe you can

find a solution to your problems.

Boi: Is Lillian telling the truth?

Amo: I know the truth but I won't be the one to tell you, Aaron will tell you if the child is his or not, whatever the answer is both of you need to act like a married couple. I'm really getting tired of these fighting I'm sure you're also tired... But I'm really proud of you for how you responded to Lillian's fight invitation earlier, i didn't expect that.

.....it's maturity... (Boi rolled her eyes then Amo laughed)
I don't care if you

think you were stupid, i know the beast in you is probably telling you otshamikisitse Lillian but you were a lady... (she smiled) Come here...

Amo hugged her tightly as she smiled holding back her tears...

Amo: (rubbing her back softly) I know behind this temper is a sensitive woman who just wants to be respected, a woman who wants to be loved. You don't want to cry because you think it's being weak but sometimes you just have to cry when people hurt you because you don't owe anyone a strong personality. Men cry too we just don't show women our tears... We cry for you in secret.

Boi: (tearfully) I have to go..

She let go him and walked away crying.

Meanwhile Aaron's heart pounded as he watched her coming over in tears, he slowly put the bag down expecting a slap as Boi lifted her arms and hugged him crying. He uncomfortably hugged her holding her waist...

Aaron: I'm
sorry... Boi:
Is it your
baby?

Aaron: Let's go talk about it at
home... Please Boi: (she rubbed
her tears) Okay...

Aaron: Thank you..

Boi: Change your t-shirt this one is bloody...

She unzipped the bag and gave him a clean t-shirt then he changed and gave her the dirty one, she zipped the bag and walked away. Aaron waved at his brother and lifted their bags following his wife.....

In the safari car...

Peo sighed uncomfortably looking at the guys as they calmed Nathan, her lips were dry and she couldn't believe the situation she just put herself into. He clearly had anger issues and he didn't have a problem fighting..

Kaone turned and looked at her as she sat quietly in the back folding her arms like a little orphan...

Kaone: Are you

okay? Peo:

(tearfully) Yes..

Angie: O tshogile..

Peo: (rubbed her eyes) Can you ask Nathan to

take me home? Or ask someone to drive me back to the village? I'll take the bus to Maun.

Kaone: Mme kana o tshoga hela nnaka, Nathan is not like this. You just happen to be here at the wrong time. I understand your fear because le nna ntse ke tshogile but it's over, they handled it

Lele: Gongwe she wants to go buy a morning after pill in Maun

Angie: Amme ene Nathan wago dumela? how long have you been dating?

Peo: We didn't date, he asked me to come with him because he had no one

Lele: Wait, so when did you have sex if Lillian was sharing with you, didn't i hear gotwe she was sleeping in your room?

Peo: Nathan just did it, i tried to refuse but he did it.

Lele: Nathan is not being fair le raya gore oka imisa ngwana on her first sex?

Peo: (rubbed her tears) I don't want to be pregnant, i just started school.. Kaone: Did you tell him?

Angie: Akere gatwe are gaa kake a ima, Nathan o rubelela ngwana..

They kept quiet approached the car...

Tefelo: Where is the driver?

Amo: Let me ask inside, they are waiting our time..

Peo covered her face crying at the back, everyone turned and looked at her...

Lele: Nathan ngwana are gawa dirisa condom, she might pregnant. She wants to go back to Maun..

Nathan: (stood on the other side of the car and raised his arms) Takwano..

She stood up and stepped on the bar holding his shoulders then he lifted her out of the car and put her down as her skirt lifted exposing her panties, Barona and Tefelo laughed at the Jockey and immediately stopped as their wives glared at them...

She fixed her skirt as Nathan held her hand walking around the the car...

Nathan: Mphang 20 minutes..

Barona: Uncle Nate gao ye go
mmetsa akere? Tefelo: (laughed)

Ngwana yoo setete wa shapiwa

Nathan: (laughed) Ako le ikete
pele...

Tefelo and Barona got in the car and sat next to their wives as Amo walked over with the driver and tour guide....

In Nathan's room...

Nathan closed the door as she stood on the

middle of the room with puffy eyes looking at him wondering what he was going to say, she had already seen him pissed and she didn't want to see that anger directed at her...

Nathan: (held her hands) I know it's scary to be pregnant at your age but i chose you to carry my child..my lawyer is working on my divorce, it should take about six months to be finalised. Soon after that I'm marrying you because i want this baby to be born in wedlock.

Peo: (rubbed her teary eyes)But I don't want a baby, i have to finish school...

Nathan: You can attend school while you're pregnant, it's tertiary not a senior school. Anything else?

She swallowed speechlessly as Nathan walked over and French kissed her then he pulled down her panties as she stood in front of him..

Nathan: You really need to stop crying because you're not a little girl anymore, you're a woman, my woman. Be a big girl and control those tears... By the time we leave the bush you'll a mature woman... I am here to initiate you into the woman of my dreams.

He put his hand under her armpits and lifted her up like a child laying her on the bed then he crawled on the bed removing his belt and unzipping his pants...

She swallowed as he put his huge chest on her little body and kissed her rubbing clits then he straightened up and put each of her legs on his shoulders and squeezed himself in her little hole

as she as she helplessly grunted frowning...

Peo: Auch.... Auch... Nathan...

Nathan: (licked his lower lip and swallowed looking in her terrified eyes) Uncle is opening up this little thing, okay? It's going hurt a little but you have to be proud of yourself because you are making me happy and I'm going to make you happy...

Her heart pounded as he properly placed his hands on the bed and #removed

LIKE AND COMMENT...

My Wife's

Boss #78

At Aaron's house...

Later that afternoon on her way from a warm bath Boi sat on the bed and took off her gown then Aaron walked with a bowl of ice-cream mixed with fruit slices and served her...

She sighed and got the bowl as Aaron sat next to her...

Aaron: (sighed) I don't know where to start...

Boi: We have already gone over the affair and i forgave you for it but now it turns out there is a baby, the question is since she says it's yours

wena wareng?

Aaron: I can never be sure because she was staying with Nathan and who knows when they had sex but there are times when i forgot condoms and we would just do it then i withdraw, i guess i failed to withdraw on time somewhere. She had told me about it last month and i

gave her money to take care of it. That's why I didn't say anything about her being pregnant when we were talking, i thought she took care of it.

Boi: (sighed) Okay... I understand... So what are you going to do?

Aaron: I'm done with Lillian, if you don't mind I'd like you to be part of this-whatever it is. I want you to tell me what to do and I'll do it... You're a woman you know what the baby needs and doesn't need

Boi: Okay...

Aaron: Thank you for how you handled things earlier, you surprised me.

Boi: I think I have reached level ya boithobogo Aaron.. You broke me down, it's another thing to cheat and another to have a baby, ke bo careless hela jwa number one gape go supa gore gao ntote and my feelings don't matter.

Aaron: That's not it... I..

Boi: Gone mme ke eng o cheater Aaron? There must be something I'm doing wrong, tell me so that I can change it.

Aaron: There is nothing you're doing wrong, cheating has nothing to do with the other person. I'd be lying if I said i cheated because of you. It's not your fault... I got tempted and failed to control myself. I'm sorry...

She rubbed her tears and shook her head then he moved closer and hugged her....

At Kimberly's house....

Kimberly pushed herself in the living room with a tray on her lap as Bongani and Isago competed in a speed racing game...

Isago stood up holding the joystick smiling as he passed Bongani's car who grinned smiling....

Isago: (laughing loudly) Yes..... I'm going to win.
..... I'm winning

Bongani: (laughed and tapped on the speed booster) Bye.....

Isago: (laughed and pressed) Bye.... Bye.... Bye...
Bye..... Bye...

They both reached the finish line and waited holding their breath as the crowd cheered then Isago's car moved forward as balloons and ribbons fell on it.....

Isago: (jumped) I won.... I won.....

Bongani laughed waiting for him as he celebrated his win, Kimberly handed him a glass of drink...

Bongani: Let's take a break...

Isago: Okay... (got a glass of drink and picked

his phone) I'm going to play a game in my room

Kimberly: Okay...

He ran to his room then Kimberly changed the channels...

Bongani: Did you talk to his father?

Kimberly: He refused...

Bongani: I had a feeling he might refuse...

Kimberly: It means i can't go either because i can't leave Isago with my mother, she doesn't like kids that much.

Bongani: It's okay.. You'll come next time, there is no rush... Kimberly: I really wanted to see KwaZulu-Natal...

His phone rang then he picked...

Bongani: Hello?

Voice: Hey.. Ubuya nini?

Bongani: Mbalenhle ngithe ngiza kusasa, selokhe ungibuza ngento eyodwa since kuqale leli viki.

Mbalenhle: Jason is anxious ukuthi akubone and ujabule kakhulu ngalendaba yokuza e-Botswana. Kade wamthembisa i-trip yokuya eMaun but hlezi nje kukhona into eqhamukayo phambi kokuba ukwenzelokho... Ngiyaxolisa if kuba sengathi ngikufaka under pressure. Akuyona inhloso yami leyo.

Bongani: (sighed) Alright, ngizon'bona kusasa, banjani abanye bonke?

Mbalenhle: Siziphelele sonke... (laughed) uMa wakho unochuku oludlula wonke umuntu engimaziyo, uyazi usenzi izolo? (laughed) Mina noLindiwe besifuna uku-

Bongani: Um... Mbalie ngizobuye ngikuthinte later kukhona umuntu la engikhona.

Mbalenhle: Sewunomuntu lapho?

Bongani: (laughed) Kahle wena, ngumbuzo otheni lowo... Uhambile fori-scan uLindiwe?

Mbalenhle: Yebo, ngumfana.

Kimberly cluelessly stared at him then he smiled at her and kissed her hand....

Bongani: Kuhle, ithi ngenze something. Bye Mbalenhle: Bye

Lindiwe: (in the background) Ingabe ngu--

He hung and sighed smiling at Kimberly...

Kimberly: I wish I knew Zulu so that I can understand what you're saying to people, i love that you answer your phone in my presence but gake utwe sepe

Bongani: I was talking to my cousin, apparently my son is anxious to see me.. I long promised him I'll bring him here...

Kimberly: What's his name again?

Bongani: Jason, he is just like Isago... (smiled) He loves games

Kimberly: (smiled) They are going to get along

great.. So Jason stays with your mother and cousin? Is it like an extended family staying in one yard

Bongani: Yeah, he stays with my mother but my sister and cousin also stay home because they are in between jobs so they help take care of my kids. Zulus have large families and we for one are one of the largest

families in KZN so it's going to take time for you to know each and everyone of my family members.

Kimberly: Okay.. (laughed) I hope they accept me with the crutches...

Bongani: They will, KwaZulu-Natal is a just like here, there are people with misfortunes too it's not like they will be seeing crutches for the first time with you.

Kimberly: (laughed) Okay.

Meanwhile Isago dialed his little brother and got in bed...

Yarona: Hello?

Isago: Hi.. Your phone finished my airtime earlier, what happened?

Yarona:I was charging it. I miss you.. I sleep on the floor and soil gets in my ears when cover myself but if i don't cover myself mosquitoes bite me

Isago: You only have to suffer tomorrow... So listen.. Yesterday i saw something really weird.

Yarona: What?

Isago: Promise me you

won't tell anyone Yarona: I
promise

Isago: Girls have holes

not of tsutsu Yarona:

Really? How do they
pee?

Isago: I don't know but the reason they have
holes is because you have to put your tsutsu
inside, i saw uncle put his in mom and i think it's
really nice.

Yarona: Why do you think so?

Isago: Remember how people kiss on TV and they get in bed touching each other? i think they do that and then do it..

Yarona: How does the hole look like?

Isago:It wasn't very clear but i saw uncle's tsutsu go inside her, I'll ask Prisha to show me hers at school in the toilets but she doesn't know how to read very well and i can't write other words, i don't know how to use sign language.

Yarona: you said she can look at your mouth and know what you're saying?

Isago: She is not very good at that but

I'll see what to do.. Yarona: can i come too? I want to see it

Isago: We will go together

Yarona: Okay, you should bring me more snacks, mine is finished. My mother told us to eat it.

Isago: I'll tell mom, she won't mind

Yarona: I have to go Yame is borrowing the phone, he wants to play games

Isago: Bye

He hung up and played games....

At campsite....

Later that afternoon each of the ladies stood under their shower bathing as soapy water flowed in to the pipe...

Lele: (washed her face blew) Metsi a a monate bathong... Kaone: Tell me about it....

Angie: I wish i knew Barona was planning to be careless on this trip i would have bought myself morning after pills, ke rapela gore retswe ha kamoso so that I can buy pills tomorrow.

Lele: We have been talking about having our last born and i stopped using contraceptives months ago but since he misbehaved maloba ke ne ke ikaeletse gomo swabisa hela kesa ime gore ke mo kgaphise sethitho. Ke ne ke ikaeletse go gamola Amogelang until he sings hallelujah

Angie: So?

Lele: I was supposed to get my period last three weeks ago but i haven't seen anything, ke foraa gore...

Angie: Foraa ke nna because I'm not on contraception and it looks like motho o bata go mpaa haatshe ka ngwana yo mongwe.

Kaone: (sadly) Looks like everyone is leaving the delta with a baby except me... I hope after the

wedding we will adopt a newborn baby, i wonder if it's possible... I don't want a grown child.. I want to wake up on the middle of the night to feed and change diapers...

Peo: You can't have

a baby?Kaone: No..

Peo: Do you want a baby?

Kaone: More than anyone will understand...

Peo: You want to adopt?

Kaone: Yeah

Angie: I'm sure you'll find a baby, don't be worried...

Lele: waitse Kaone i don't know how you survive this every day, you're brave...

Peo: You're going to have a baby very soon.. Don't worry...

Kaone: Nna setse ke lositse hope. I pray Tefelo doesn't want kids in the future because it will kill me if he starts having a baby fever...

Lele: I'm sure he understands... Kaone:
I hope so..

Kaone stepped out and closed the tap then she wrapped herself with a towel and walked out then Peo quickly stepped out and followed her wrapping herself with her towel....

Peo: Hey?

Kaone: (turned) Yeah

Peo: can i ask you something? Kaone:

Yes

Peo: Would you accept my baby if offered it for adoption?

Kaone: Peo you can't do that, it's Nathan's baby and he will ask you where the baby is

Peo: He wont know I'm pregnant, please promise me you'll take this baby. (tearfully) I'm begging you... I don't want to throw him in the toilet or something. Nathan won't know I'm pregnant. I don't want him to know because if he knows he will make me drop out of school plus my family will be disappointed in me, my grandmother will get a heart

attack. I'm the only one at home who went to a tertiary and my grandmother is bragging about me. We are poor and I'm their only hope. Nathan is a married man and they never leave their wives. He loves his wife, i saw it in his eyes when he made the bed for her. He just want to destroy myself and drop me when he is done fixing his problems with her...please .

Kaone: (tearfully) Peo... I want a baby so bad but-

Peo: But what? No one will know... I am asking you this because the only other option I have is abortion but i am so scared of doing an abortion. My cousin died trying to abort so it's either you're going to take it or I'm going to get rid of it after giving birth before anyone in my family can find out.

Kaone: I don't know how we going to do it but yes.. (smiled) Yes... I'll take him or her... I will see what story to cook on my side... (smiled emotionally) Thank you so much for making my dreams come true.. (tearfully) I don't know how to thank you...

Kaone hugged her as she hugged back smiling then they turned around and walked towards the tents.(9t)

PLEASE remember to LIKE, goodnight

-
-
-
-

My Wife's Boss

#79

In Nate's tent...

The next morning Nate drilled her back and fourth as she helplessly buried her face on the pillow moaning lying on her tummy while he pressed her waist down...

Peo: (moaning) Awww...awww....slow down....Nate slooow...

She reached back and pushed him then he leaned over and kissed her neck as his sweat rubbed on her back.

He rolled down and picked her little body putting her on his tummy then he held his thick black weapon up...

Nate: Sit...

She stretched as his weapon slid in then he held her waist with both hands and drilled from the

bottom making her moan rhythmically....

Peo: Ahhh----ahhh ahhh....

Nate: Mmm.....

She closed her eyes tightly as a feeling she'd never felt before engulfed her KitKat, each tap brought her closer and closer to an even better feeling as her little KitKat spasmed..

Peo: (whimpering) Mhh.... Mhh... Mhh...

She turned her eyes and lost balance of her hands falling on his chest as her toes curled... Nate grinned and grunted going deeper and deeper...

Nate: (grunted) Oh yeah..

He tapped one last time and filled her up as both of them wheezed...

Nate: (sighed in relief and let go of her waist) Turn around...

She slowly stood up and paused as his juices dropped on his tummy like rain drops, they both laughed and laid on their backs looking at the roof of their brown big tent...

Nate: (rubbed his sweaty forehead) Bring the towel...

She knelt next to him and wiped him as he gently played with her little tits then rolled over and laid on top of her little body kissing her...

Nate: Hey...

Peo: (shyly) Hi...

Nate: (playing with her chin) So who is Peo?

Peo: (sighed and looked at him) Um... I was raised by my grandmother because my mother died when I was young. Although i was an orphan i had a happy childhood because my granny is the best, the government took care of my needs so i never lacked anything but we have the spirit of poverty at home and most women never get married. They just have children with different men who never really help raise children. None of my aunts is married even my grandmother is not married, her mother wasn't and even her great grandmother. My big sister has three children from different men and they are not supporting that's why she dances at parties and even drinks herself to sleep. We never make it to university and I'm the first person to actually do better on my BGCSE and proceed to tertiary... Most people don't know how to speak English or read at home and if your tongue slips by mistake and you say an English word they laugh at you and think you think highly of yourself. Go Setswana thata ko motsee... My grandmother has been preaching to me about these spirits from day one and she told me that i was her fresh start at parenting. She did things different with me. It was hard for her to parent me according to what the radio said but she did. She talked to me about boys, about school and the advantages of having

children after getting married or at least when you're working if you can't find a man. (tearfully) I listened to her but i don't know why i am so weak around you.. (rubbed her tears) I just handed you my virginity though i know you belong to another woman, i know you're using me but i can't say no. Ke palelwa ke go gana o dira se ose batang ka nna mme kea itse gore you don't love me because you are married. I'm too young for you to even consider me a life partner and you come from a rich family so we don't really match. I had a crush on you until i heard you own a lodge, since then i just feel like you're using me. Rich people take advantage of poor people. I don't know how many times you slept with me since we

came here i have lost count because you're always on top of me. I have submitted my body to you and i don't know why but I'm scared of what the future holds for me after this.. I'm looking at my future vanishing before me as if my grandmother didn't teach me about being independent and working for myself. I am ashamed that everyone here knows I'm way younger and shouldn't be here but I'm here.. Why i don't know, i tried to figure out how I'm going to live after this but i don't know because for sure I'm pregnant because even my party liners are finishing. A baby is out of question If I'm pregnant then I'm going to give away-

Nate: (sighed and kissed her) Stop crying...I'm not using you but maybe i should tell you this, i have been hurt by my wife. She broke me down and destroyed my self-esteem. You see those guys? Their wives respect them and worship them like they are Gods... I want a taste of what they have too. I want to brag about how my wife is the best thing that ever happened to me... They are always cracking jokes and laughing because they are happy Peo i want that so bad.... I want a woman i can be with and forget all that happened with Aaron or Junior, i want to be in love again. I'm sorry that I involved you in my process of healing. I fall in love quickly and when I love a woman i

love her with everything. I worship her with the expectation of appreciation but i never get that.. I thought you might give me that but i made a mistake because I didn't ask you. I didn't give you time to think and get to know me. I'm sorry to hear about you and your family but i still love you and still want you to join me on this new journey. I don't care about your background and you can achieve all these dreams without my interference. If you are pregnant- because this is day three so it's late for morning after pill. If you're pregnant, I'll make sure you eat the right food, I'll take care of your living arrangements and how you get to school. I want to get married-not now though, it's obviously impossible because the divorce isn't final but

it's in my to do list. I'm all about family.. But-
(looking at her) If you don't want all these babe
we can do a safe abortion in a private hospital and
you can continue with your life plans. I'd like to be
part of your life and i wouldn't pressurize you into
settling down because now i know your goals. I'll
just be a boyfriend. Whatever you decide is fine
with me.. I heard your side of the story and you
heard mine so the choice is yours, I'm fine with
any of them. What do you think?

Peo: (smiled) Can i think about it for a while
and get back to you? Nate: Sure...

He kissed her...

At school...

Later that afternoon Prisha dragged her pink
Princess Sophia bag and sat on the waiting
benches, a ball hit her on the head and she turned
around looking behind her...

Three boys paused runnning and looked at her...

Girl: (looking around) Isago is going to beat

you...he beat Agustin for beating Prisha

Boy1: (picked the ball) Sorry Prisha...

Boy2: (dusted her hair) Sorry ,we didn't see you..

Prisha smiled at them then they ran around kicking their ball as Isago walked over dragging his bag holding his cooler box on the other hand. Prisha smiled at him as he put his things on the bench....

Isago: (smiled and signaled) Hi...

Prisha: (signalled smiling) Hi..how are you?

Isago: (smiled confused) Uh..."how are you?"...(signaled) I'm fine..

Yarona arrived and put his bag down..

Isago: (grabbed her wrist) Come here...Yaya watch our bags Yarona: I want to go with you..

Isago: Somebody has to watch our bags in case the school bus shows up Yarona: Okay..

He ran to the toilets holding her hand as she signed asking where he was taking her but he couldn't see her signs. She resisted as he tried to enter the boy's toilets then he turned around...

Isago: Come and see this...(she nodded and pointed at the boys sign) I know...look at my lips...come and see..

She reluctantly walked in as they passed other boys and got in the other toilet then he closed the door and turned the lock...

Confused she stared at him as he unzipped his trouser and took out his pipe showing her, he looked at her and raised his eyebrows showing her.. She just stared at him... It looked her six months old brother's penis except it was bigger and she didn't understand why he was showing her his penis.

He stepped over and pointed at her skirt, he probably wanted to see hers and she couldn't believe someone wanted to see her privates, she had always nodded when her mother told her no one had the right to touch her but that was Isago... It was her only friend and students stopped bullying her because he beat them for her..

He lifted her skirt and pulled down her panties as she looked at him, he frowned looking at her smooth pubic area.. There was no hole except a thin line between her folds gown down her panties..

Isago: (looked up at her) Where is it?

She looked at him confused then he touched her

curiously looking for it, his finger slipped between her folds then she pushed his hand...

Isago: Wait...(pulling her down) Sit..

She sat opening her legs with her panties at knee level then he smiled looking at her little cavity...

Isago: Wow...

The other student tried to open the door then he quickly turned his head looking at the door, it was locked.

She looked under the door and saw other students feet then she stood up pulling her panties up but he pulled her down, she reluctantly sat again then he pulled out her panties and touched her.

He inserted the tip of his finger and she pushed his hand back, his dic hardened as he looked at her then he pushed her chest making her lay on the dusty floor.

She put her hands protecting her buns as he spread her legs and got between her legs, it finally made sense... her father did it to her mother too and her mother seemed to like it, her father loved her mother. It must have been what you do when you are friends and love each other like mama and papa. Isago loved her and he was her best friend, he beat that bully for her...

Isago: (looked at her and smiled) can i put it

inside? I want to know how it feels

She smiled and nodded her head then she put her arms around his neck like her mother always did to her father then Isago struggled to find the cavity until he slipped in...

Meanwhile Yarona ran inside and pushed each door looking inside...

Yarona: Champ!? Champ?

He pushed the other one and turned the lock but it was locked, meanwhile Isago drilled as they both breathed heavily sweating on one another...

Yarona: Isa?

He quickly got up and pulled up his pants while Prisha pulled up her panties looking at the shadows of Yarona's feet...

Isago tucked in his shirt as she fixed her panties then he opened the door with a shiny sweaty forehead...

Isago: What?

Yarona: The school bus is leaving...everyone is on the bus

He held her wrist and they all ran towards the bus with dust on her back...

At Prisha's home...

Later that afternoon Prisha opened the door and walked in as her mother sat on the couch breastfeeding her little brother.

She signaled her mother and and walked past her then her mother noticed the significant amount of dust on her skirt, school jersey and the back of her head.

Her mother threw her with the baby's dummy teat then she turned around, she smiled at her and called her over. Prisha walked back and sat on the couch looking at her mother as she begun signing...

Her: You have dust on your back, were you lying on the floor? (she nodded disagreeing with a guilty look then her mother smiled calmly and continued signing) I won't be angry, you have another clean uniform for tomorrow. Tell me what happened?

Prisha: (signed) Nothing

Her: (angrily) Prisha you're making me angry, lying is bad... (repeated signing angry) BAD, BAD, BAD... What happened?

Prisha: I fell down

Her: Why? Who

pushed you? Prisha:

I don't know her
name

Her: Is anyone bullying you at school?

Prisha: Isago told her not to do it again
and she said sorry. Her: If they push you
again let me know

Prisha: Okay

Her: (smiled) I'm not angry with you okay? (she
nodded) Go and take off your uniform...

She ran to her room then her mother dialed Tefelo's number but it wasn't available. She went through her old messages and clicked on the number he sent her before then she dialed it...

At Kimberly's house....

Kimberly walked in with her crutches and leaned by the kitchen counter slicing veggies as Isago ran inside and passed to his room

Kimberly: (louder) Hey you, i told you to always say hello when you get home

Isago: (taking off his uniform) I'm coming..

Her phone vibrated as she squeezed the Italian salad dresser on her sliced veggies...

Kimberly: (sucked her finger) Hello?

Voice: Hi, this is Prisha's mother- Prisha from Isago's school. I don't know if you remember me because last time i only talked to your husband.

Kimberly: (smiled) Oh i remember Prisha...
(laughed) Heela mma ngwana wa gago o kile a

berekisa ngwanake a bata go itse sign language

Her: (laughed) Really? That's very nice of him. Prisha doesn't have friends because she is deaf and most kids don't know how to use sign language. Today Prisha came with a dirty uniform and she said another student pushed her at school, from what i hear Isago was there and he told the girl to stop but I'm just wondering how many students push

Prisha around, i know it may look like I'm overreacting or being too protective but she is deaf so i know others may bully her. Do you mind asking him what really happened? If it's serious I'd like to see the school officials

Kimberly: I don't mind.. I totally understand how you feel about others bullying her, i use crutches. I lost my leg due to a car accident so it's painful being different and some people don't make it easy

Her: You have no idea how frustrated my daughter gets, sometimes she cries when the whole family laughs at a joke she couldn't hear.

Kimberly: She must be devastated but I'm sure it will wear off. Let me hang up and go ask him. I use crutches so i can't go to his room holding the phone.

Her: Thanks a lot

She hung up and walked to Isago's room where he was taking off his uniform..

Kimberly: Isa what happened with Prisha at school today?

His little heart pounded as he looked at his mother

then he swallowed staring at her, for the first time in a long time Kimberly saw his father on his face. He was like a little copy of Tefelo and smiled amazed...

Kimberly: You look like your dad do you know that? (she picked his uniform with another crutch and put it in the wardrobe) What happened? I hear some girl pushed her and you were there

Isago: Oh... I told her to stop then she ran away.

Kimberly : Do you
know the girl? Isago:

Nope

Kimberly: Does she ever
beat Prisha? Isago: Nope

Kimberly: Does anyone ever
beat Prisha? Isago: I told

them I'll beat them

Kimberly: (smiled) That's nice but remember
no fighting at school Isago: (smiled) Okay..

She walked out and called the mother back...

Her: Hello?

Kimberly: Hi mmagwe Prisha it's Isago's mother, i
talked to Isago it seems like it was just a push or
something because Isago says he told the girl off
and she ran off.

Her: What about other students in general?

Kimberly: He says nobody ever harasses her, they
are probably still shaken about that fight on the bus

Her: (laughed) Probably, thank you so

much the mma. Kimberly: don't mention

it, these kids bare kgakgaisa mma

Her: (laughed) Thata but you're raising a very good boy, i should take you and your husband out for a drink or something kana your son helped a lot. Children never speak about when they are being bullied.

Kimberly: (laughed) I'd like that but I'm not with Isago's father, we are coparenting. He is getting married in 2 weeks if not next week, i forgot the exact date. I'm with someone else too.

Her: Oh sorry but you two are good parents, one of my friends should see you two. We have friends who hate each other and fight using the child.

Kimberly: (laughed) the mma ke tswa hoo le rragwe Isago ka ibile ene o boshidu mma keha kesa tsoga, ke ledile ke lelela ngwanake

Her: (laughed) Amme? Mme ene o lebega aka nna dingalo.. (they both laughed) ijoo I'll have to thank you separately then because his wife might be offended by a date out with you two.

Kimberly: No problem, I'm always home...I'm working on a cake business advertise me to your friends. I make birthday cakes for children and sort sweets too

Her: Prisha's birthday is coming up can you give me a quote? Kimberly: Send me the type of cake you want and we will talk Her:

No problem

Kimberly: Thanks

She hung up smiling...

Kimberly: My first customer, yees!

At the camp...

The couples laid under the thick shadow on their mattresses while Nate slowly swung on the hammock....

Peo approached holding a bowl of peach slices and sat on the hammock eating, Nate sat up and massaged her little feet as she dropped peach slices in her mouth with a plastic fork.

Nate: Ke practise gore ha ole 9 months tabe ke dira jang

Peo: (blushed) I'm not pregnant...(he massaged the soles of her feet) Mmh... Go monatenyana jang.. Do that thing you did on my toes again

Nate: Do you doubt the strength of my sperms or your ovaries?

Peo: O rata go ipoka mme kana ha gongwe gao tshole ntse o tsholelwa kana waitse?

Everyone laughed...

Lele: Peo gaa utwe

Angie: (laughed) It's a possibility akere ke hoo ampore o neelwa yole

Nate : Fine I'll test myself with you.. If you're

not pregnant I'm taking my kids for DNA testing.

They all laughed as Kaone opened a packet of Simba chips lying on her mattress with Tefelo not far from Lele and Amo. The smell of chips nauseated her as she turned and looked at Kaone then she took a deep breath trying to control herself.

Amo: (kissed her hand and played with her wedding ring) Are you okay babe?

Lele: Yeah, i just... I feel a bit nauseous but-

She covered her mouth and ran into the trees then Amo followed her and carefully looked at her surroundings to make sure it was safe as she vomited on the ground...

Amo: Are you okay?

She continued vomiting then he thoughtfully smiled and put his hands together and bowed thanking God....

Amo: (innocent voice) Are you okay babe? Lele: I'm pregnant... 3 months..

Amo: (innocent voice) Really?

Lele: (stood up and smacked his chest as she passed by) Don't pretend you're shocked.. That innocent voice sounds so fake

Amo: (laughed and followed her) I am shocked...

Lele: Mxm. I hate pregnancy

Amo: (turned her around and pulled her over)
Come here...

He kissed her and hugged her as she got
emotional...

Lele: I hope you are not going to make me cry
during this pregnancy

Amo: (stared in her eyes and kissed her) Babe? I made a mistake... One mistake with the guys but it will never happen again. I respect you and our children, please forgive me for the hurt i have caused you. (sadly looking at her) I am sad that I am one of the husbands that hurt their wives with another woman, a woman whose name i don't even know.. That act is here haunting my wife and now she is afraid to be happy for giving me yet another baby just because she thinks I'll cheat. That's not the husband i want to be, i am a man yes, i get tempted but i can control myself.. I can control my erections and no woman can make you cry MrsNkomo. I promise you that...

Lele: (tearfully) I hope so..

Amo: (rubbed her eyes) I know so... Trust me...

He hugged her and lifted her then he walked out of bush carrying her...

Amo: (smiled carrying her) Ladies and gentlemen i just found out that I'll be a father in less than six months...

They all clapped as he laughed putting her down..

Barona: (fist bumped)

Congratulations baby maker Amo:

(laughed) sperm bazooka bruh..

Nate: (smiled and fist bumped) Ota nkgotsa monna, so tabe re beile botsetsi mmogo

Amo: (laughed) Tabe

rele mmogo.. Barona: Le

nna

Angie: (laughed) Wena le mang?

Tefelo glanced at Kaone as she sadly ate her chips then he smiled rolling over her and kissed her...

Tefelo: (whispered in her ear) Mmagwe

Tsotso wa reng? Kaone: (smiled) Who?

Tefelo: Our little, the one we are going to adopt after the wedding Kaone: (smiled)

Really?

Tefelo: Yeah... I want you to remember her every time you get a little sad because i already have a picture of her... She has chubby cheeks and she sucks her thumb but somehow i always picture you slapping her hand so she can stop sucking her thumb

Kaone: (laughed) I'm going to cello tape her little thumb until she gives up..

They giggled and everyone looked at them...

Angie: What are you two
whispering about? Barona: O

kopa round gone hoo moshwane
ameTefelo: (hit him with his t-
shirt) Tsek

Everyone laughed...

At Prisha's home...

Later that evening her mother walked in the bathroom holding a towel and checked the temperature of her bathing water as Prisha sat on the toilet to pee, she frowned and closed her legs then her mother carefully looked at her as she peaked at herself..

Her: What's
wrong?

Prisha:

Nothing

She grabbed her wrist and laid her on the bed then she lit her with her phone torch and noticed a tiny scratch and irritated skin..

Her: (signed angrily) WHAT
HAPPENED? Prisha: Nothing

Her hands shook as she dialed her husband's number but he didn't answer then she dialed her sister..

Her: Hello?

Her: (crying) Prisha has been raped, I'm not sure but something is wrong with her.

Her: Take her to the police station, I'll meet you there. They are going to give us a form then we take her to the doctor so he can confirm penetration. Who did it?

Her : (crying) She is not saying anything the mma, i can't believe this is happening. I'm such a bad mother ngwana o reipiwa kele teng.

Her: Stop crying and go to police, she will speak when i ask her and Prisha's dad won't spare his life whoever that is. O nale sebeta mogo maswe monna yoo for touching Omogolo's daughter

Her: and he is going to be angry with me, you know how he is. Her:I'm walking to the taxi stop now, let's go

Her: Okay..

She hung up and prepared her kids then she got in the car and drove off...

LIKE AND COMMENT....

My Wife's

Boss #80

At Kimberly's house...

Later that evening Isago sat on the carpet and laid his book on the table as Kimberly moved over...

Kimberly: Is that your home work?

Isago: Yeah... The teacher said I'm behind because of the time i had to be off from school

Kimberly: Okay... Show me how you're going to do question 1.

He started counting with his fingers as Kimberly's phone rang...

Kimberly: Hello?

Prisha's mother: (angrily shaking) Your son raped my daughter and I'm not going to rest until he gets punished for this-

Kimberly: What?

Prisha's mother: Prisha says Isago took her to the toilets and raped her, I'm at the hospital and the doctor confirmed she wa-

Kimberly: (heart pounding) Is she okay?

Prisha's mother: Would you be okay after getting raped?

Kimberly: Which hospital is it? I can come over there and talk to you?

Prisha's mother: I'm at Letsholathebe but don't bother coming because the police will handle it. Her father is going to blame me for this mxm-

She hung up on Kimberly then she put her phone down and looked at Isago...

Kimberly: Isago did you touch Prisha at school?

Isago stared back at Kimberly and nodded disagreeing....

Kimberly: (angrily) If you lie to me I'm going to tell your father and he is going to whip you with his belt. Did you take off Prisha's panties?

Isago: Yes

Kimberly: Did you ask her if it was okay to do it?

Isago: Yes

Kimberly:

And?

Isago: She smiled and agreed,
she didn't cry. Kimberly: Did she
cry when you were doing it?

Isago: No, she only frowned at the beginning
but she didn't tell me to stop.

Kimberly: Did she do anything to you when you
were doing it?

Isago: (stood up and demonstrated) She put her
arms around me like this

Kimberly: Okay, go get your shoes. Prisha is at the
hospital because she is not well maybe you
scratched her.

He ran to his room as Kimberly dialed her father...

At Bakwena's house...

Later on Bakwena rushed out and jumped in the
car as his wife hurried to the gate and opened
then Bakwena drove out...

A neighbor picking litter by the fence observed as she closed the gate...

Neighbour: Dumela Ma Bee... Where is the old man rushing to like this? Is anyone sick?

Kimberly's mother : (clapped hands and walked over) Dilo tsa mono, Kimberly's son raped a deaf girl

Neighbor: (covered her mouth in shock) Hee??

Her: I'm not surprised, what can we expect from a child whose father was a taxi man? You know the behaviours of taxi drivers and sometimes i believe he raped Kimberly but because she liked him she cooked a story about him being innocent. This is embarrassing

Neighbour: An 8 year old raping? This is unbelievable so where is he? How old is she

Her: Sounds like she is younger

Neighbor: This boy will never play with my grandchildren, maybe he already did it to them. I'm going to ask them

Her: He is a rapist, that's why I don't like anything to do with this boy. Something is just wrong with him... Ke sebeledi ngwanaaga Kimberly.

Neighbour: (clapped hands) Ae kake! When he is 18 he will be a true rapist

Her: Kimberly gaa utwe, i raised this girl with everything i have and now I'm here, she is embarrassing me having rapist children with the low lives like Rampha's son. Ngwana wa ga Ma seanokeng eka nna mongwe monna? Bo Kimberly bare thabisa dithong mo bathong. Gompieno e rile go xhomoga ene Tefelo wa teng keha thala Kimberly because he has money and thinks he is better than Kimberly. Ke mmoleletse Kimberly abare o itse thata Jaanong ke gone a

bakileng ke hoo o tshotse sebeteledi

Neighbor: Ijoo let me go check on my food,
I'm cooking ke toga ketshuba.

Her: Bye

The neighbor walked away dialing another
neighbor...

Neighbor2: Hello?

Neighbor: O di utule? Kimberly's son raped a deaf baby
Neighbour2: Baby? Mme wee..

Kae?

Neighbour: I don't know mma, Kimberly brought us a rapist. This boy is going to rape our children

Neighbor2: I'm not surprised, his father is a rapist. Sies bo Kimberly baitshota the..

Meanwhile Kimberly's mother walked towards the house and saw yet another neighbor in her yard then she walked over...

Kimberly's mother: Mma Thomas? Mme rere mee-mee ha...

They met by the fence...

At the hospital....

Omogolo moved around the emergency rooms peaking through the curtains looking for his wife and children then he bumped into a nurse...

Omogolo: Hi... I'm looking for a lady with a 7 year old and a 6 months old baby, have you seen them? The little girl is deaf, she uses a hearing aid

Nurse: (pointed) Walk past bey 7 and turn into that private room
Omogolo: Thanks..

He hurried over and opened the door without knocking, Prisha smiled and jumped down the bed running towards him, he picked her up and put her on his shoulder hugging her tightly and rubbing her back...

Omogolo: (to the doctor) Hi, I'm her father... What did you find out?

Doctor: I can't tell for sure that she has been penetrated but her perinium is irritated and she has a small scratch on side. It's nothing to worry-

Omogolo: How bad is the scratch? I don't want to see

Doctor: It's not bad at all it's just a little irritation and the scratch i saw should disappear in two or three days. There is no damage caused because she is still intact, she is fine but then we have issues of HIV because some children are born with HIV so-

Omogolo: (to his wife) Where does this boy stay?

Her: Omogolo the police will handle it, they said i should take the medical report to the station after this-

Omogolo: (angrily) You see why things like this happen? You're so damn careless, the only

thing you think about is yourself. (angrily walked over) Where does he stay?

Her: (gave him her phone) I have his parent's numbers.

Omogolo: (angrily snatched the phon) A simple task like protect your daughter and you can't do it meanwhile I'm working my ass off for this family. Do i have to be a mother too? you're irresponsible because you should have already taught Prisha that boys shouldn't touch her or at least tell her to speak after being forced. It's very late, ngwana sale a chaisitse one o emetse eng?

Doctor: Sir can-

Omogolo: (annoyed) Can i have a minute please?

He put Prisha on the bed and signed with her....

Omogolo: Are
you okay? Prisha:
Yes

Omogolo: No one should touch you,
you must say no Prisha: Okay

Omogolo: Did you say no ? (She shook
her head) why? Prisha: He is my friend

Omogolo: Not anymore,don't talk to him or play
with him. He is bad. Prisha: Okay

He turned around and slammed the door on
his way out, the doctor sighed and continued
writing...

Doctor: What rank
is he? Her: Second
Lieutenant Doctor:
I feel sorry for you

Her: He has his
days...

Meanwhile Bakwena walked along the passage
holding Isago's hand as Kimberly walked behind
them with her crutches...

Omogolo walked past them dialing Kimberly's number and her phone rang right next to him...

Kimberly: (stopped and answered with another crutch hanging on her arm) Hello?

Omogolo turned around and looked back with the phone on his ear...

Kimberly: Hello?

He hung up and walked back as Bakwena paused looking at Kimberly holding Isago's hand...

Bakwena: Are you the

Omogolo looked at Isago and looked back at Kimberly as she put her phone back in the pocket....

Omogolo: Are you

Isago's mother?

Kimberly: Who are you?

Omogolo: I'm Prisha's father, is

that your son? Kimberly:

(sincerely) Yes..... Can-

He turned around and slapped Isago across the face with all the energy he had, Isago fell on the floor and temporarily blacked out as Bakwena

pushed Omogolo back but he pushed him down and grabbed Isago's neck as he tried to get up and slapped him across the face again..

Omogolo: Don't ever touch my daughter do you understand me? You think you can do whatever you want because she is deaf and can't speak?

Bakwena: (pushed him) You're going to pay for this.. Kimberly: (crying hitting him with the crutch) Leave him alone

Bakwena finally pulled Isago away and turned around running out of the hospital with him.

Kimberly: (angrily) Why are you beating my son ?i thought you said the police will handle it.

Omogolo: I handled it better ,it's not like he will go to jail. Control your little rapist because I'll kill him and i hope you don't bother taking him back to school because I'm going to speak to the principal first thing in the morning. I'll sue the school for negligence if they don't take me serious.

He walked out then Kimberly walked inside and

recognised Prisha with a hearing aid on her ear and her mother whose facial expression changed as soon as she set her eyes on Kimberly's crutches.....

Kimberly: Hi...

Her: (walking away)There is nothing to talk about..

Kimberly: Oh trust me there is, I was trying to use my little good manners on you but your husband just assaulted my little boy and I'm going to report him for child abuse ke raa gore you can forget my sympathy, secondly i asked Isago what happened- they are both young yes but she knew what was happening it's not like she didn't know- she smiled and nodded. Isago says she didn't cry or say no, they even had snack in the school bus go supa gore bane ba itse gore ba dirileng legone tsutswanenyana yaga Isago gae kake ya cracker his age mate, if at all he is bigger than boys his age he still can't do such a damage ya go isa spatela unless her father raped her. You and your husband have issues and susunyana ya lona e rata banna ka gore one a khavarile Isago, o rata morobalo ngwananyana wa lona yo, I'm sure it wasn't the first she did it and now you want to blame my son. Had Isago forced her it would make sense mme gatwe smile saage nese tswa kaha se ema kaha, i even called the little brother who was watching their bags, he says she wasn't crying she even taught them sign language on the way. you're unthankful, my son protected your deaf child and this is the thanks he gets for making one mistake? A mistake most children make because they probably heard or seen something on TV? We played with boys ko mantwaneng and didn't even lose our Virginity and you want to tell me Isago

cracked opened your daughter? Ask your husband the right questions and leave my son alone. Your husband is sleeping with your daughter.

Her: So it doesn't bother you that your son can do this to girls? Is it because you don't have a daughter? I'm sad that you as a woman think it's nothing that a child does this just because boys did it to you. I find it disturbing.

Kimberly: I never said i was raped by boys

Her: You said boys did this to you ko mantwaneng when you played house jaanong nna mma when i was growing up no boy touched me,i lost my virginity by choice so pardon me if i find it disturbing. I don't want boys touching my child, I'm going to make sure he gets expelled

because he is a danger to other children, if there are women like you who think its nothing for a boy child to do this simply because it was done to them i feel sorry for their daughters.

Kimberly: You need a hobby so you can stop obsessing about what children do when they're playing. Get over it,Nxla i wasted my good manners driving all the way only for my son to be assaulted by a grown up. Tell him I'm going to make sure his bosses know about this because rona we know solders as people we run to,i have never met a soldier without discipline, stupid parents. Isago has a father too le ene ke sthakana thogo hela jaaka monna wa gago,re ta bona gore le ene ha utwa gotwe monna yo motona o iteile ngwana wa gagwe o taareng. Tefelo loves his son just as your husband loves his daughter so le ska leka go nyelela mogo ngwanake. (pointed at Prisha) Stay away from my son, stupid deaf girl!

She turned around and walked away...

At the camp...

The next morning the ladies walked towards the car wearing their blankets as the cold breeze blew their hair...

Angie: It's very
cold... Kaone:
Eish...

Amo put their bag in the car and helped his wife
get in then he fixed her blanket and kissed her...

Amo: I'll bring your
handbag. Lele: Okay

Nate playfully ran behind Peo and picked her up
swinging her around as she laughed slapping him...

Peo: (laughing) put me down!

He lifted her up and put her in the car...

Nate: Did you think
about it? Peo:

(smiled) Yes...

Nate: And?

Peo: Let's abort and date for at least six
months, if you're who I think you're we will have
a child together

Nate: Or just get married
before doing that Peo: Yes

He pulled her down and kissed her then he walked

away as Peo fixed her headsets, Kaone moved over and smiled...

Kaone:

Hi... Peo:

Hi

Kaone: Are you getting back together with Nathan?

Peo: We talked about it and he made me a promise so we are going to abort and just date.

Kaone: Abortion Peo? Being pregnant is a gift from God, many of us wish we could be pregnant but we can't. If at all you're pregnant ke kopa gore o thokomele ngwana yo. You're an orphan and if something goes wrong and you never give birth you'll never forgive yourself. I'm just giving you an advise, you don't have to take it.

Peo: I hear you but i don't know Nathan, it will be risky

Kaone: (looked around and whispered) O bonye monna, hane kele wena ibile nkabo ke nna le Nate because he is responsible, his wife treated him bad.

Peo: Gatwe married men never leave their wives

Kaone: Says who? sometimes it never works out, of course as women we convince ourselves that our husbands will never leave us but the fact is divorce rate is high .

Peo: True..

Kaone: Just saying, motho gaa itsewe maybe Nate will change but that's how i know him.

Peo: Thanks, ene mme o

lebega a siame Kaone: O

siame...

Meanwhile the guys loaded everything and jumped in the car as the driver started the car...

Barona: Isn't there another game drive before we leave?

Driver: It's there but we have to take your belongings to base so you can easily leave after the game drive

Peo: I don't like seeing wild animals, cant we just leave?

Amo: Nate talk to your niece, what's the use of coming to the wild if you can't see the wild life?

Everyone laughed as they joined the sandy road....

At the principal's office...

Later that morning the school head took her seat and handed Kimberly a letter...

School head: I hope you understand that there are certain behaviors we take seriously, Prisha's parents may sue us for negligence because as parents you bring your children here with the expectation that they are safe with us. This incident happened in school so we have to take all the necessary steps to satisfy other parents. Isago seems to be a troubled child, just a week ago he was suspended for bullying and now he sexually harassed a girl child which leads us to believe that he is not fit to be around other children especially

because you just admitted that he never went for counselling as agreed. He is in standard 3 but managed to take a standard 2 student to the toilets and successfully had sex with her. In all my 20 years of teaching experience i have never met a boy that confident, he is calculative and dangerous. I hope he doesn't have a little sister because boys like this do it to their younger sisters. i know you might think we are unreasonable but we allowed him back without

completing the conditions of his suspension and that on it's own is unprofessional of us and now we are taking all the necessary steps.

Kimberly: (defeated) I understand...

Meanwhile students gathered at their eating area as Yarona and Isago opened their cooler boxes and ate...

Yarona: Dad is going to whip you
Isago: I know you don't have to say it

Yarona: You can write him a letter and apologize before he whips you
Isago: He won't listen

Yarona: I'll give him the letter myself, i don't know how to write i would write it for you. (Gave him his marked test paper) Just write

Isago took out his pencil and turned the paper around

[[Der dad

Im sori that i tach Prisha in the panty. She is my best frind and i didnt min to hat her . tel her dad that Im sori and i like Prisha very mach,i wil never tach her . i domt want to go to the jail with big bad piple. I will wash the car al weak and swep the classrum by myself in school. Im sori daddy,i love you.]

He gave Yarona the letter then he put it in the bag, Prisha smiled taking a seat at their table. Isago quietly ate his food then Prisha poked him and smiled signing..

Prisha:

Hi

Yarona:

Hi

Isago:

Hi

She took out her snack and shared with them then Isago noticed a testpaper in her pocket and snatched it.

Isago: Mhh let's see how much you got, beautiful girls always get zeros

Yarona laughed as Prisha smacked him on the head and snatched it backsmiling. He stood up and hustled her trying to get it but she ran away then he chased her as they both laughed...

Meanwhile Kimberly walked past by the eating area and saw Isago playing Prisha..

Kimberly: (angrily) Hey wena! Come here nsla

Isago's heart skipped then he let her go, unaware Prisha blocked his eyes from the back laughing but he pushed her away and ran towards his mother.

Kimberly: (smacked him on the head) How many times must you be told the same thing? Never talk to that girl,go take your bag you have been expelled from school. Mxm now i have to find another school because you couldn't let a deaf girl handle bullies on her own. Next you see someone bullying another girl stay away and don't befriend any girl. Girls are bad,Prisha said you forced her and you have been expelled because of that stupid deaf girl,no wonder God made her deaf,im so pissed her parent's are full of nonsense overreacting to this. Ba budulogile kwa mme susu ya bone yone ego ipapaletsa kwano,go!

He ran towards the eating area,collected his things and ran towards his mother as other students stared.

At the game drive...

Later on couples chatted loudly as the safari car drove along the trail...

Barona: Kana we are going to the wedding on

Friday.. Can't wait to watch Tefelo panic

Amo: (laughed)Shit kana goa

tshosa monnaTefelo:

(laughed) aish

Nate: (laughed) The funny part is having to

pretend you're not scaredAngie:(laughed)I

didn't know men also panic

Amo: We do but we have to be strong for you
guys cause lona le tshoga thata

Kaone: I think I'm going to cry on my wedding day

Lele: (laughed) Please don't be me...i messed my make-up at the alter listening to Amo's vows.

This man ng ng

Amo: (smiled) Lautwa banna,ke romantic the banna ke kgaphisa monyadi selelo,she cried until we Left the church

Barona: Waii gone go buiwa maaka hela

They all laughed as the driver slowed down and switched off the engine on the middle of the road...

Kaone: What's goi-

Guide: (whispered) Shhhhhhhh

They all held their breath as branches broke on the bushes , a big injured elephant crossed the road with its calf.

Peo's heart skipped as he stared terrified...Lele froze staring at its huge legs as it turned around and pushed forward it's little baby then it spread it's ears alarmed and wailed waving it's ears...

Peo burst into tears as Nathan covered her mouth shaking, Kaone melted on Tefelo's hands as Lele wet her panties. Angie held Barona's hand as the elephant charged towards them...

Guide: (anxiously) Can you please drive, it looks like someone already provoked it..

The driver's hand shook as he tried to start the car...

Barona's throat dried as he looked at the angry elephant charging towards them...

Barona: Babe lets run into the bush, it's too late now...its eyes are set on the car and we won't survive if we remain in the car

She nodded her head instantly putting her trust on him and followed him as he jumped out and helped her out ,heavy as she was he lifted her down and they dived in to the trees.

The guide also jumped on the left as the driver finally drove in reverse...

Tefelo: (shaking) Why are you driving in reverse?

Driver: If i turn we get stuck but i can't drive forward because it's coming towards us

Nathan: (heart pounding) Babe

let's jump out Peo: (crying)

NO,NO!

Nathan: (angrily) Peo listen to me, this elephant is going to stomp on this car but if we ju-

Peo: NO

Tefelo looked on the side of the dirt road and lifted Kaone then he stepped on the bar and jumped off falling on top of her; he dragged her into the bush as the elephant broke a branch and dropped it on the car stabbing the driver with branches on the chest...

The car stopped as an angry bull elephant emerged from the bush just behind Tefelo, its heavy footsteps vibrated on the ground as it ran past him then he turned around froze looking at more elephants angrily waving their ears making noise....

Kaone gained consciousness and looked at the angry elephants passing by then she fixed her shoe and ran off as Tefelo tried to pull her down, another elephant turned and spotted her white tshirt then it charged after her.....

- .
- .
- .

My Wife's

Boss #81

At the game drive...

Tefelo ran after Kaone and tripped her, she fell down and he ripped out her t-shirt then he ran the other direction waving it on the air as Barona and Angie watched hiding under the thick bushes...

Kaone's heart pounded as she watched Tefelo hanging it on the tree and jumped on the next bushes as the elephant ripped the whole branch with the t-shirt and whipped it on the ground.

Tefelo quietly moved from tree to tree and angrily waved at Kaone pointing her to the next tree but she remained on the ground watching in horror as the elephant destroyed her t-shirt.

He boiled as she confusedly looked around while he directed her to the next tree...

Meanwhile Barona angrily shook his head staring at Kaone sitting on an open space...

Barona: (whispered) I can't believe he risked his life for seso se tshwana lese

Angie: (whispered back) Why the hell is she sitting?

Kaone stared at Tefelo as he pointed to the nearest tree several times then she finally stood and staggered behind the tree...

At the car...

Meanwhile the angry bull hit the bonnet with the trunk and Nate fell out and crawled under as it picked the driver with the horn and turned

around throwing him down then Nathan pulled Peo down and dragged her in the bush where he laid on top of her and covered her mouth as they both watched in horror as the driver played dead to the beatings...

Amo and Lele remained still in the back seat holding hands without making any movements as the other elephant suspiciously walked around the car shaking it with its trunk. Amo swallowed staring at Lele praying she doesn't make the mistake of jumping off the car as tears quietly fell down her cheeks holding her precious tummy. The suspicious elephant continued shaking the car hoping for a movement but got nothing then it walked towards the bull elephant as it whipped the driver with the drunk to make sure he was dead, there was no further movements or any sign of life..

Both elephants turned and walked into the bush towards Nathan and Peo who held their breath as they broke branches passing by...

More elephants passed as everyone remained in their positions for about 45 minutes..

Nathan and Peo stepped out of the bush as Amo stood up and pushed the big branch ...

Amo: (pushing the other side)

Tshwara kakoo... Nathan:

(looking around) Where are the others?

Peo ran towards the driver with a bottle of water and knelt down helping him get up as he grunted grinning...

Peo: Are you oka-(jumped and moved back)
Oh my God his arm is broken.. (covered her face) i can't look at it...

Driver: (low voice) water...

Peo: (screamed) Lele tao thuse ke
wena nurse Lele: (responded)

Mmotse gore first aid box e kae?

Amo: (pushing the branch) Check
under the seats...

She grabbed the first aid box and ran towards him...

In the bush.....

Meanwhile Mmagwe Fenke ran towards Kaone and looked at her leg..

Angie: Are you okay? Why couldn't you get up...

Barona went from tree to tree desperately looking for his friend and found him sitting behind the tree tying his bleeding foot with his brown t-shirt...

Barona : Go rileng?

Tefelo: Ke gatile sesana... I don't know where my shoe slipped out
Barona: (helped him up)
Let's go, Lele will take care of it...

They put their hands around one another's shoulder and walked out as Tefelo limped then Kaone ran towards him and hugged him crying...

Kaone: I can't believe you risked your life for me..

He sighed and gently pushed her off without any expression then he took off his vest and handed it to her.

She stared at him trying to figure out why he was sour, Tefelo put his arm around Barona and limped to the car as the ladies followed...

Kaone: (lowered her voice putting on his vest)
Did i do something wrong?

Angie: I think he is angry that you stayed on the open after he took your t-shirt, why didn't you hide?

Kaone: I was confused and my knees were weak, i

didn't know what to do

Angie: But he pointed several times le nna sale ke supasupa wena o ntse hela

Kaone: You people wouldn't understand what fear can do, you can be fearful to the point of being weak.

Angie: Mme monna wa gago o tenegile ee...
Nna kana sale re ipotsa gore o nnetse eng mme o bona gore tou e gaohi

She sighed and increased her speed catching up to them...

Kaone: Are you okay? What happened to your foot
Tefelo:
(annoyed) I'm fine Kaone

She kept quiet and walked closer to Angie...

Angie : Give him a minute...

They emerged out of the bush as Nathan and Amo struggled to start the car with everyone inside...

Barona: Please tell me you weren't planning to leave without us...

Amo: We weren't but then we couldn't use the hooter, not after what happened.

Nathan jumped off the car and helped Barona support Tefelo...

Nate : What happened?

Tefelo: (angrily sat inside) Nxla...

The frown on his face and the deepness of his "nxla" shut everyone as they all got in and tried to start the car....

Tefelo: Check megala ko boneteng, why esa rane?

The guys jumped off as Tefelo limped behind them, they managed to open the bonnet then he stared at the engine and plugged the other cord to the battery...

Meanwhile the ladies sat in the car anxiously looking around praying nothing comes out the bush as the driver grunted lying down...

Lele: (checked his pulse) Guys hurry up, he needs help

Nathan jumped in the car and tried it as the guys stood at the front, it started and everyone clapped in relief.

They jumped in the car and drove along the trail...

Kaone: We forgot guide

Lele: Mxm aren't guides supposed to protect us

when we are in a game drive? That fool jumped off like he didn't have clients in the car

Amo: Hit the hooter, he might get out the bushes

Tefelo: Hooter for what? Elephants hate a hooter especially a small one like this, I'm not about to risk my life for someone who doesn't care about her life nor trust me to lead her in the right direction....

Everyone kept quiet as Nathan drove the car then the guide jumped out of the bush waving his hands limping...

Barona: Bitch! Hit him re tsamae...

Nate: (laughed and slowed down) La reng ne banna mo ngwaneng, he is still learning..

Amo: Nxla...

The guide shamefully jumped in holding his injured leg then Nathan drove the car....

Lele: Tefelo turn around, i want to look at your leg...

He turned around as Lele sat down and unwrapped his bloody foot then she put on the gloves and cleaned him up with a cotton wool while he looked at her hands fascinated...

At Kimberly's house....

Kimberly's phone vibrated and she paused cooking...

Kimberly: Hello?

Bongani: Hey babe, how are
you feeling ? Kimberly:

(sighed) Still the same

Bongani: Don't worry about it, at least he didn't hurt her... It's gonna get worse when he is grown because he might actually get his girlfriends pregnant or might beat girls, you need to have a heart to heart with him though i think he is just a normal boy. We touched girls in our time too but it was never this serious, they make it sound like he is 15 and raped a 5 year old. At 8 and 7 they are damn kids they don't even know anything about love they are just imitating what they saw somewhere, of course his body responded because he is old enough but he can't be held accountable for anything he did. If he didn't watch porn or one of these adult movies he saw someone doing it somewhere.

Kimberly: Kaone is probably careless around the children... I don't understand why Tefelo had to marry someone who knows nothing about parenting. It's embarrassing to have a child who does this.

Bongani: Talk to him, he is old enough to know about sex trust me. Children nowadays are very clever. They grow faster.

Kimberly: I don't know where to start koore Tefelo is going to take him then it will be the same thing all over again, I'm exhausted ke go lwa le Tefelo this time I'm just going to hand him his son without a fight.

Bongani: (sighed) take a bath and have a glass of wine, just one glass you'll relax... I'll be there tomorrow. I love you okay?

Kimberly: I love you too, say hi to

Jason for me Bongani: Let me video

call you so you can see him

Kimberly: Okay..

He hung up and video called her, Kimberly smiled looking at Jason and two other girls...

Bongani: Can you see him? Jay say hi...

Jason:

Hello

Kimberly

: Hi

Bongani: (to the girls) Say hi.. Girl:

(shyly) Hello

Girl2: Hi.. You're beautiful

Kimberly: (laughed) Thank you... You guys are beautiful too.. Girl2: Who are you?

Bongani: (laughed) She is my girlfriend..

Girl2: What kind of a girlfriend? Like a friend or the girlfriend you kiss? Bongani: (laughed) Thelma stop talking

Kimberly: (laughed) She sure talks a lot, is that one of your daughters? Bongani: Yeah, the first born

Kimberly: You have beautiful daughters..

A woman walked over and handed Bongani a bottle of beer then she glanced at the screen and walked away...

Kimberly: Who

is that? Girl1:

It's mama

Kimberly: Oh..

Bongani: Um.. Guys, go play inside. I'm coming..

They all ran inside then he leaned over sipping beer looking at her...

Kimberly: I'm listening

Bongani: (laughed with wet lips) She brought our daughter, what's up? Kimberly: Why is she

looking at me like that?

Bongani: Like what... Don't start... She brought my daughter over, they are leaving later.

Kimberly: Kante basadi ba KwaZulu-Natal gabana ditiro? Why ngwana asa tisiwe ke auntie?

Bongani: (laughed) Babe wee KZN is huge and people are damn busy, nobody gonna miss an opportunity to make money just bring another person's child to see their father, she doesn't have a nanny.

Kimberly: Bongani are you still with your baby mama? Your story isn't convincing at all. If she is just a visitor why is she comfortable enough to open your fridge and bring you beer?

Bongani: Zulu women have been raised like that, they are peaceful people who take care of men like they are their kids. She is just being nice but we are not together. It's a little bit different from how you relate to Tefelo, we don't argue over our daughter or anything, she does her part i do mine. When we meet i treat her right for my daughter's

sake, I'm teaching my daughters how a man should treat a woman, it's the opposite of your relationship with Tefelo... It's coparenting and a bit of cultural differences here and there.

Kimberly: I don't like the way she was looking at me
Bongani: How is the cake business doing?

Kimberly: (sighed) Not a single customer yet
Bongani: Keep advertising... Babe i have to go

Kimberly: Bongani would you tell me the truth if i told you I'll understand if you are married? (he kept quiet) I'm not as ignorant as you think, i understand that things happen and we have different practices. I did a bit of research about Zulus and their history and stuff... Is that your wife?

Bongani: (sighed up and sipped beer looking at her) Can we talk when i get there tomorrow?

Kimberly: (swallowed tearfully) Oh my God

Bongani: I haven't said anything why are you frustrated? I asked you to wait until tomorrow, is that too much to ask for?

Kimberly: No..

Bongani: Good, I'll see you tomorrow... Kimberly: Bye

She hung up and thoughtfully bit her lip then Sebage walked in holding a plastic of food...

Sebage: (smiled) Hello.. hello.. Pain reliever coming through Kimberly: (laughed) mxm....

At the lodge....

Later that evening Kaone opened the door for room service as Tefelo stepped out of the shower and sat on the bed then he switched his phone on as it charged by the headboard...

Kaone brought Tefelo's food as he pressed his phone...

Kaone: Babe here is your food
Tefelo: (pressing his phone) I'm fine..

Kaone: You haven't had anything since noon

Tefelo: (angrily looked at her) I said I'm fine, how many times do I have to say it?

She sighed and placed the plate on the table then she grabbed the body lotion and sat in front of him as he pressed his phone with a serious face.

She put his foot on her lap and squeezed the lotion on her palms then she gently applied it to his feet...

Kaone: I'm sorry for not trusting you..

Tefelo: Can i have a minute? I want to talk to the kids

Kaone : Okay (got on the bed) Lay down I'll massage you while you are talking to the phone...

Tefelo: (sighed) I need

some space..Kaone:

Okay, i understand...

She kissed him and lay on the other side watching TV at a very long low volume as he laid back facing the ceiling dialing his son...

Isago: Hello?

Tefelo: (smiled) Champ hey,
what's up? Isago: Good

Tefelo: You don't sound, is
something wrong? Isago: No

Tefelo: I'm coming tomorrow,
where is mom? Isago: Watching
TV with aunt Sebaga

Tefelo: Give her
the phone Isago:
Okay...

He sighed waiting..

Kimberly: Hello?

Tefelo: Hey... I'm coming tomorrow morning
but I'll get there in the afternoon.

Kimberly: Okay but don't come very late because
I want us to talk before you take him. Just come
by yourself if you don't mind, i want to be free to
talk about Isago, no offense if she is listening as
usual

Tefelo: (laughed) Kante ke eng ne osa kgaoge
molomo eseng leoto? there is no use tota.

Kimberly: (laughed)

What did i say? Tefelo:

Tsek monna go shapo

Kimberly: (laughed) Shapo kwa, o sounder o kgotshe kuku gore kana o sehatha kwe nne ole ko oleng free teng jaana modimo! Okapi three starse kae kante?

Tefelo: (laughed and glanced at Kaone) thanks, bye

Kimberly: (laughed) Kare wamo tshaba Kaone ekare ke modimo gatwe thanks, bye... Hahaha bye

He hung up and dialed Yaron but his phone wasn't available then he dialed Meme...

Meme: Hello?

Tefelo: Tried to call Yaya and he wasn't available
Meme: The electricity is finished.

Tefelo: If go sena motakase ngwana oya jang sekolong phakela?

Meme: Ah Tefelo the rra ako nne o mpha chance please, I'm trying the best i can koore wabo o bata go nkomanya hela. You always find something wrong with how i do things.

Tefelo: Mpha ngwanake ke bue le ene
Meme: I'm at the tuckshop, i close at 9.

Tefelo: So the kids are alone in the dark? Meme tswala semausu seo oye baneng. Kante wa ntester kana jang?

Meme: Tefelo I'm working, why don't you understand that? It's a job not my business. I can't

just close the tuck shop and leave anytime. They are safe, I'm sure Yame locked up.

Tefelo: Meme wee I'm sending you money for the electricity, buy it and go home. I know the tuckshop is 10 minutes away so I'll talk to Yarona in 10 minutes.

Meme: Tefelo kare ke theogetse

Tefelo: what's important? Your children's safety or the P700 you're getting there

Meme: I'm not leaving

Tefelo: Wa gana? (she kept quiet) Kare a
wa gana? Nkarabe Meme: (sighed) Ke taa
tsamaya ee...

Tefelo: 9 minutes now.

He hung then she stood up and put on a fake smile
facing a client...

Meme: Can i help you?

Customer: Ke bata Colgate ya Aquafresh

She helped her and reluctantly sat down looking
at the time, P100 reported then she punched her
meter number and got the P30 units. She grabbed
a few necessities in the shop then tied them in a
plastic.

Another customer arrived and she helped as more
of them arrived...

She frustratedly helped them and checked the
time, 7 minutes had passed then she sat down. It
took a her a long time to find a job and her

children suffered... Risking her boss finding the tuckshop closed at that time was not an option.

Her phone rang...

Meme: Hello?

Tefelo: Ta ke bue le

Yarona Meme: I'm

at the gate

Tefelo: Don't hang up then... How is he performing at school? Intoxicated male

Customer: Babe mphe matches hoo

Tefelo: (angrily)

Meme? Meme: Call

after five minutes

Tefelo: (angrily) So you left my son to be with men? Were you even telling the truth about the electricity?

Meme: (gave the customer and got the money)

Tefelo please call after five minutes.

She hung up and closed the tuckshop then she hurried out as he called...

Meme: (panting) Ke

toga ke tsena Tefelo:

(angrily) Meme wee

Meme: Ae Tefelo, wabo o nale le stress o bata gose ntshetsa mogo nna ska leka go ntira jalo. I closed the tuckshop ke isa phone ko ngwaneng right now, why are you angry with me? Kante wena ha ithela o nkgomola hela jaana ekare ke mogatso ke eng? Next time I won't close before

time just because you say so. You're a married man and the only woman you should be controlling is your wife.

Tefelo: Kante why osa goroge? Wa bona gore ne o bua maaka? E nnelabohelo o tswalela ngwanake mo ntung or else.

Meme: Or else what?

Tefelo: Do it and see what I'll do gake itse gore ware gorileng because ke rile you're going to be a conductor of the new bus we are expecting kana that tuckshop pays better?

Meme: No, I'm sorry.

He hung up and put his phone down...

Kaone: You're not hiring Meme in any of our buses, she is picky with jobs so you can pity her... she is your ex and she shouldn't come anywhere near our businesses. She is a baby mama.

Tefelo: (turned looking at her) You really need to stop being insecure, not everything is about you. I'm surprised now you're logical when you almost killed yourself out there and put my life at risk. Everyone stuck together except you which speaks volumes; it's either you think I'm stupid or you just don't think I'm man enough to protect my wife, you disobeyed me twice, TWICE! first you run grabbing attention from from the elephant and then when i divert it's attention you just sit on the ground, why? (she kept quiet) I never knew you were that slow (he grabbed his t-shirt and limped out) I need some air...

He walked out..

At Meme's house....

Meanwhile Yame covered his little brother and sister then he unzipped his torn bag and took out his books.

He put his finger on the exam reading timetable and took out his Social studies and Religious and Moral education books then he laid on the floor and pulled the paraffin lamp closer.

He opened his books and took a deep breath revising with an old test paper then his mother knocked. He opened the door for her and walked in...

Meme: Yarona?

Yame: Don't wake him, he is very noisy i want to read. I'm writing nextweek

Meme: (her phone rang) His father is calling... Yarona?

He sat up yawning and answered...

Yarona: Hello?

Tefelo: (smiled) Eyyyyy

Yarona: (smiled excitedly) Daddy? When are you coming? Tefelo: (laughed)

Tomorrow

Yarona: Okay, i have a letter for you. Tefelo:

Where is it from?

Yarona: It's a surprise Tefelo:

(laughed) Okay...

Yarona: I missed

you

Tefelo: I missed you too

Yaya Tore Yarona:

(laughed) Where is

mama? Tefelo: She is

here.. Hold on

He handed Kaone the phone...

Kaone: Hi baby

Yarona: Hi, i missed you

Kaone: (laughed) I missed you, we are coming tomorrow. How is Yame and Pinky

Yarona: Pinky is sleeping and Yame is reading, he is always reading. Kaone: Oh kana he is writing his exam, can i talk to him?

Yarona:

Sure

Yame:

Hello

Kaone: Good luck on your exams, if you pass

I'll buy you a present Yame: (smiled) What kind of a present?

Kaone: I don't know, a ball? What do you want? Yame: A uniform for the Junior school

Kaone: I'll buy a uniform then

Yame: And shoes? I can clean the yard for you if it's expensive to buy uniform and shoes. Ke itse

go thagola

Kaone: No, I'll just buy you a full uniform. Shirt, trousers, shoes, socks, school bag, tie and a belt.

Yame: I'm going to

get an A Kaone: I

trust you.

Yame: Bye

She hung up then he handed his mother the phone, she appeared to be wiping a tear on her cheek...

Yame: Are you okay?

Meme: (faked a smile with teary reddish eyes) I think a mosquito got in my eye...

Yame: Can i blow your eye?

Meme: (smiled) I'm fine baby, you can go back to your books. Yarona go back to bed, I'm going back to the tuckshop. (gave Yame the receipt) Here is the electricity...

Yame: Okay...

He tapped in the units and lifted the plugs then he blew out the lamp and put it away as Meme watched him...

Meme :

Yame?

Yame:

Maa?

Meme: I'm sorry that I can't buy you everything you want but I'm trying.

Yame: I know, that's why I'm helping you by

cleaning people's yards. When I grow up I'm going to build you a nice house and buy Pinky that big teddy bear she badly wants.

Meme: (smiled) I can't wait, go and read. I'm going back.. Lock the door

He locked the door as her cousin called her...

Meme: Hello?

Her: Ntsalaka gawa bua le rragwe Yaya? My children are starving. Go maswenyana kwano bana baja phaletshe ka tamiti source

Meme: He has been away for a while but he will be in Maun tomorrow, I'll ask him again. He said his friends will call you but i think they lost your number, they are all married. They wouldn't keep it.

Her: Eish mma... Please talk to them. If they need anything they should call me and i can help them.

Meme: Get his number and call him nna Tefelo o ntsenya dingalo nako tse dingwe, we might not have a civil conversation when he gets back because o nale le go itena ka dilodisele hela. He wants me to stop living just because his son is around..

Her: Okay send his

number Meme:

Shap

She hung up and opened the tuckshop.....

At school....

The next day in the afternoon Tefelo surprised Yarona and parked on the pickup area then he ran towards the car and jumped in with a huge smile..

He jumped on his father's chest as they laughed...

Tefelo: what's up?

Yarona: You didn't tell me you'll pick me

Tefelo: Surprise... (looked outside) Where is Isago?

Yarona: Um... He didn't come to school, he doesn't go here anymore
Tefelo: What?

Yarona: (took out the letter) Here you go...

Tefelo read the letter as he drove out of the school and slid it on the dashboard then he dialed Kimberly...

Kimberly: Hello?

Tefelo: Why didn't Isago

go to school?
Kimberly:

Come home so we can talk

Tefelo: Talk about what?

Just tell me

Kimberly: If you don't come o taa baka, some things cannot be discussed over the phone. Bye

He hung up and drove to her house (9t)

LIKE AND COMMENT...

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #82

At Tefelo's house...

Kaone tearfully packed her bags and sat on the bed answering her mother's call...

Kaone: Hello?

Her: I have been trying to call you, Why was your phone off? You should be home getting ready for the wedding. A bride stays home for several days and i must talk to you on daily basis because people are asking me questions that i need to run through you first.

Kaone: (tearfully) Mama did you get a bit scared when you married my father? Ke raya my real father

Her: Just a little, it's normal to get a bit scared. What's going on?

Kaone: Tefelo wants to hire his ex as a conductor but i don't want her close to him because i know he easily gets sympathetic so she is going to use

his good heart to hurt me and come between us. He doesn't want to listen to me about it and i just have a bad feeling about her. (sighed) He is also getting too friendly with the other baby mama...the one who gave him his first born(rubbed her tear) He always laughs when they're talking and i feel jealous.

Kaone: He chose you to be his wife that's all that matters, i can't sugarcoat this baby but a man marrying you doesn't automatically rub

off his feelings for other women...that's the biggest mistake one can make. A man can have a crush on other women but as long as he hasn't done anything you need to stop worrying. I hope you're not crying like that in front of Tefelo because you'll bore him. a man is not supposed to see your tears every minute of the day or else they become a normal thing to an extent that when you cry he just ignores you. let your tears be rare and only drop when your heart breaks.

Kaone: (crying) Mama my heart is breaking, i love Tefelo with every beat of my heart but his baby mamas can't get over him. None of them has a successful relationship koore ba nnetse go tshegatshega le ene.

Her: The very same thing you want from him they want too but he chose you. Bao ba itiile ka monna wa gago. Get your bag and come here

Kaone:

Okay

Her: Bye

She hung up and dialed his number..

Tefelo: Hello

Kaone: Hey, I want to leave with tonight's bus if

you don't need anything from me.

Tefelo: Okay, ta ta ke go

isa baseng. Kaone:

Thanks, bye

Tefelo: wait...(they both kept quiet) I love you
though you don't trust me

Kaone: (smiled) i love

you too... Tefelo: See

you later

Kaone: Bye

She hung up and packed her bags smiling...

At Kimberly's house...

Tefelo hung up and knocked on the door, she responded then he walked in as Isago fearfully stood at the kitchen door biting his pencil staring at his father...

Kimberly: Go to your room..go with your brother

They walked away as Tefelo sat down then Kimberly handed him the letter....

Kimberly: Prisha's mother called me from the hospital telling me Isago "raped" her daughter and all then i asked Isago about the whole thing. That girl agreed and they went to the toilet to do this agreement between them but apparently she was injured. Though i found it odd that she can be hurt because every child passed through that stage but we weren't injure-

Tefelo: I didn't have sex until i was 18, not every child has been molested. I was afraid of girls growing up. At Isago's age i didn't know anything about sex. She could have been hurt, is she okay?

Kimberly: I wasted my good manners going to the hospital to make sure she was okay thinking perhaps we could solve it since we laughed together a day before but as soon as we walked in this tall soldier asked

me if i was Isago's mother kare ee and he slapped Isago mogo bothoko. He fell down with a nose bleed but it didn't stop him, he grabbed him by the neck and slapped him again threatening him. I was with my father and he managed to leave with Isago. I wanted to report him but my father told me not to because we don't know what may happen to Isago about what he did to the deaf girl.

Tefelo: Do you have porn in your phone? Kimberly:

No, why?

Tefelo: How does Isago know how to touch a girl? I watch action movies with them tsemi senang sexual content

Kimberly: Maybe he heard you and Kaone

Tefelo: Impossible, she never let's me touch her in front the kids. She is never comfortable to have sex with the kids around. What about you?

Kimberly: No, i never do that. Maybe he got it at school. Some students go to school with phones.

Tefelo: (stood) Le wena o careless, Isago only gets in trouble when he is under your care. Gao thokomele ngwana, i can't always be with Isago kana

Kimberly: (shook her head) Wow you're so

predictable...

Tefelo: (looking at her) O bata go swaba akere?
Skare ngwana a dirile dilodisele under your care
abo ere ke complainer obo o bua nonsense
because ntago ruta maitseo.

Kimberly: (sighed) I'm sorry though i don't know
how i would have known what Isago was thinking.

Tefelo: Where does he get all these?

Kimberly: How do i know, wena how did you
know about sex? Tefelo: You taught
me, maybe he saw you

Kimberly: Don't even try to blame me, you bought him a phone maybe he Googles porn

Tefelo: (angrily) O toga o lela kana

Kimberly waitse? Kimberly: Great, now we are teaching him to beat girls

Tefelo: Ke kgona gogo betsa Kimberly Isago ale ko rumong and you won't cry in front him, ska bata go ntena. (Walked over) Ganetsa... (she kept) ganetsa

She swallowed staring at the black screen then he walked to Isago's room and stuck his head in...

Tefelo: Hey guys let's go...

At school...

Later that afternoon Nathan parked at the gate then Peo jumped in the front and smiled looking at his kids in the back as he reversed the car...

Peo: Hi

Niel:

Hello

Resego

: Hi

Refilwe: (looked outside the window) Hi

Nathan: Guys this is Peo, she is my friend... Peo this is Refilwe, Resego and Nathaniel.

Peo: (smiled) Hey again.. (To him) Is Refilwe also your daughter?

Nate: Yeah, she is our

first born Peo:

(surprised) Really?

Ok...

Refilwe shook her head and put on her headsets...

Minutes later he parked at KFC and gave them money..

Nathan: Get yourselves something to eat before we go home.

They all got out and closed the door...

Peo: How come Refilwe is not colored? Lillian is light skinned and you're colored but Refilwe is coffee colored

Nathan: It's a

long story Peo:

We have time

Nathan: Lillian's sister died during delivery and Lillian had to be a mother at a young age. I met

her a few weeks after Refilwe was born and took responsibility of her until we got married and legally adopted her. She doesn't know anything yet and we agreed to tell her when she is at a university. Hopefully it won't affect her GPA

Peo: I see, so she will be leaving with Lillian after divorce?

Nathan: No, I'm still her father. She is my daughter and I have no intention of letting this divorce affect her.

Peo: I see...

The kids ran back inside and closed the doors...

Nate: My change?

Refilwe: It's P50 but i want to buy mama airtime, she always sends me call backs.

Nate: (reversing) Okay, have you guys seen her since i left?

Refilwe: Granny didn't allow us,he said you didn't tell her to let us go but mama says she is not well. Can we go to her house?

Resego: I want to see

mama's house Niel: Me

to

Nathan: call her and see if she is home then I'll drop you guys off. I have a few things to do anyway

Refilwe dialed her mother's number and put her on loudspeaker..

Lillian: (low voice)Hello?

Refilwe : (smiled excitedly) Mama? Are you home? Daddy is bringing us over

Lillian: (losing her breath) I'm.....

at the hospital Refilwe : What's
wrong?

Lillian: I couldn't breathe properly

Nathan grabbed the phone and deactivated the
speakerphone...

Nathan: What happened?
Lillian: (crying)....

Nathan: Which ward are you in?
Lillian: At the gynaecologist ward

Nathan: Shap..(gave back the phone) She is at the hospital so you'll see her when she gets out. It's just a headache. I'm driving to the hospital but you guys won't get in because they don't allow children under 13

Refilwe : (smiled) I'm 11 we can trick them and say I'm 13
Nathan: (laughed)

Nice try ,No

Refilwe : (smiled) You know you don't know how to fix your tie and mom is not around to do it for you,you know you'll be cursing at the mirror until the sun shines.....don't bite the hand that feeds you dear

Nathan: (laughed) Who is dear ? Refilwe you're not getting in there.

Refilwe : Why not? I'm tall and fat,i can put tissues in my T-shirt so that they can think I'm a woman

Nathan: (laughed) Fine,we will go together but no

tissues in your T-shirt, that disturbing.

Refilwe : (laughed)I swear to God you're the best dad in the whole wide world.

Nathan: Remember your words the next time i say no because you'll be cryin-

Peo: Drop me at

the mall.Nathan:

We can together

Refilwe: I want to go with you

alone Nathan: I know baby but

I'm with my friend.

Peo: Why are you checking on her? If i may ask.

Refilwe: Because she is my mom and he is my dad,they arebest friends forever. That's why

Nate: Fifi behave....(to Peo) we will talk in private...

At the hospital....

Minutes later Nate and Refilwe approached Lillian's bed,she was pale and her lips were dry...

Refilwe: Mama?

Lillian: I don't want you to see me

like this,get out Refilwe: What's

wrong? And you're so thin Lillian:

I'll be fine tomorrow, go back to

the car Nate: Go to the car,I'll be

there in a minute

Refilwe reluctantly walked out then Nathan moved closer...

Nate: What happened?

Lillian: I aborted and it didn't go well,i lost a lot of

blood and collapsed.

Nate: That was the dumbest thing you ever done, what did you expect me to do with the kids?

Lillian : I didn't think I'd end up here, please don't tell our kids about this.

Nate: how would i even start, so was the abortion successful? Lillian: Yes I'm waiting for a blood transfusion

Nate: i can't believe you did this Lillian : Please don't tell your friends

Nate: they know you're pregnant

Lillian : I'll tell them it was a pregnancy scare Nate: Okay, it's your private life anyway so..

Lillian: thanks

Nate: i have to go..

Lillian: Can i have P200? I lost weight i want to buy a few things to revive my appetite

Nate: I don't have cash but I'll ewallet it Lillian: thanks

Nate: shap

He walked out...

In the car...

Refilwe got in the car and closed the door...

Refilwe : Are you my dad's
girlfriend? Peo: Yes...

Refilwe : My mother and father are still married, my mom's name is Lillian Williams and we are a family.

Peo: Tell that to your father.. (turned around and looked at her) don't ever talk to me like that. I didn't force your father to be with me, he is with me because he wants to. Mind your tongue around me because I'm older than you.

Refilwe: You look 15 to me

Peo: You sound a bit stupid 15 is still

older than you Resego: I don't like you

very much. Stupid is a mean word Niel: I

like her she has nice-

Refilwe: Shut up Junior.. (to her) You can't stay in our house, we want to stay with our dad alone until mom comes home.

Peo: (sighed) I can't deal with this...

She stepped out of the car and dialed her sister's number...

Her: hello?

Peo: His children are talkative, the oldest just told me her mother and father are a family amme ke gone? I didn't even say anything to them.

Her: Children who go to private schools are talkative, they are not like us ba tswana medium. Just ignore them, as long as their father loves you you're okay. You have a bright future. Don't destroy it by letting his children get to you. They are children, be the adult. Just be nice to them, you know where you come from

Peo: They are mean especially the girls, the young one doesn't know anything. Nna ibile i have never heard of a child talking to an adult like

that. She is almost 12 but o mpuisa dilo, she is going to make my life a living hell nna ke bata go senya mpa e.

Her: Abortion kills, you'll die young Peo. If you failed to prevent pregnancy then face the consequences of your actions. I can't help you with anything. You know I'm poor and the things i do to put food on the table are embarrassing. You have a bright future and you want to let a 12 year old take that away from you? Don't mind that kid. Ke ngwana

Peo: (sighed) I can't even respond to them

Her: Why respond? Ignore them and love the little one if he is fine. Trust me you'll never find another Nathan..

Peo: I love him but his children-

Her: Are you dating his children?

Don't annoy me Peo. Peo: (sighed) He is coming, we will talk..

She hung up and sighed looking at Nathan as he smiled at her and looked at her lips then he looked at his children and sign rubbing his lips.

Nate: What are you

doing outside? Peo: I

just needed air

Nate: Alright,

let's go.. Peo:

Ok

He opened the door for her then she got in and he closed the door, Refilwe put on her headsets and leaned back listening to music looking outside the car as her father drove...

At the mall...

Tefelo parked the car and faced Isago...

Tefelo: What you did was wrong, you should never touch girls even if you ask and they agree it's still wrong. A girl's body is very soft, did you touch Prisha's-(sighed trying to find the right word) Did you touch her thing?

Isago: (head down) Yeah

Tefelo: How did it feel? Isago: It was soft

Tefelo : That's why you should never touch that part of a girl's body because if you touch it, your nail can hurt her, your finger can get inside and hurt her. If you put your tsutsu inside her you're going to make a baby, do you want to be father?

Isago: No

Tefelo: You can't have a baby because you're a baby, only big people make babies. Babies drink milk, do you have milk? (he nodded) babies want a

father with a car so he can drive them, do you have a car? (he nodded) do you have a house? Because if you have a baby you must have a house and a job so you can buy your baby food and Prisha too because she will be helping your baby so you have to buy her big presents and do her hair. See how long Prisha's hair is? (he nodded) It needs money for the saloon to be that beautiful but if you put your tsutsu inside her her parents will chase her away and say go away and stay with Isago because you made a baby with him, I'll also say leave my house with your baby and both of you will sleep on the street because you don't

have a job , house, food and a house. Your baby will be crying all day because she is hungry but you don't have money.

Isago:

(worryingly) Dad?

Tefelo: Yeah

Isago: Did i make a baby?

Tefelo: I don't know, I'll ask her mother. You have hurt Prisha and i want you to apologise to her, you're not a good friend because your friend went to the hospital because of you. She was in pain because you touched her and put your thing in her. Good friends don't do that.

Isago: I'll apologize

Tefelo : You disturbed her parents too because they had to take her to the hospital with their money, it wasn't very nice. You must apologise to her mother and father.

Isago: I'm scared of her father, he is a soldier and he hit me.

Tefelo : Father's of daughters are like that, they beat you if you're not nice to their daughters, you must face him because if you don't apologize he is going to shoot you, he must know that you will never touch Prisha.

Isago: Okay..

Tefelo: I'm not going to tell you what to say but you must tell them exactly what you are thinking.

Isago: Okay..

Tefelo : we getting inside the shop, i want you to buy Prisha a present.. Something that she will like when she sees, she has to smile when she sees it (Isago smiled then Tefelo laughed) Do you know what it is?

Isago: She has barbie dolls all over her bag and her panties had barbie too

Tefelo: (they both laughed) Let's go get her the biggest barbie we can find

Isago: (smiled and got out) Okay... (ran and held his father's as they walked in) And she likes popping gum

Tefelo : (laughed) We will go to Spar and buy her a pack of gums too...

At Prisha's house...

Later on Prisha sat on the couch and pulled over her little brother then she shook a noisy toy, the baby got startled and for a moment she couldn't understand why she couldn't hear...

Meanwhile her father got ready for his training as he slid on his military green muscle top while her mother sat on the bed...

Her: We need to talk about what happened
Him: There is nothing to talk about

Her: I asked Prisha what happened and she said she agreed, then i asked why and she said because

he is her friend. When i asked her where she saw this she told me she sometimes see us when she goes to the toilet at night.

Him: So that justifies what that boy did?

Her: It doesn't but Prisha was wrong, i was wrong and you were wrong. Think about it.. I know you are not happy babe, I'm not happy too. I keep quiet when I'm hurt and you get angry even act irrationally but i want you to calm down and think about what you did to that boy. You told me your step father used to beat you like that and you never want to

see anyone doing it to your children. That boy is just 8 years old, he is just Prisha (he swallowed emotionally) Can you imagine someone slapping Prisha like that? I know you were angry but that's the same boy who defended your daughter against bullying in the school bus. Because of him we knew she was bullied, even her teacher told us that other kids always used that boy to threaten the ones who try to bully her. I remember you laughed about it during report collection, he is a child who probably saw what Prisha saw and experimented-

There was a knock on the door..

Her: I'm coming..

She opened the door and looked at Tefelo and Isago..

Tefelo: Hi.. (shook hands) Can i have a minute of your time? Her: Please come in

Tefelo: Is your husband home? Her:

Yes

Tefelo: I'd like to talk to
both of you Her: I'll call
him.. Have a seat

Prisha smiled and waved at Isago then he smiled
back and sat next to his father.... Prisha's mother
walked back in and sat down.

Prisha: He is coming..

Omogolo walked in fixing his t-shirt then Tefelo sincerely stood up and smiled shaking his hand. Omogolo shamefully smiled at him, Tefelo was slightly taller than him and he looked down at him. They both sat and exchanged pleasantries..

Tefelo: I have been away for a few days, i heard what happened and thought i should come see if Prisha is okay and also let you know that as a father I understand how worried you are about what happened, i don't have a daughter but i can imagine how it must feel to know that a boy dragged her to the toilets and took advantage of her. Isago is a year older than her and she is deaf, their communication is poor so we can't really say she agreed, i personally don't consider her yes a yes, she is younger and Isago should have known better. I apologize for being careless enough to have a child who can pull this off at age 8, he hasn't turned 9 yet and i know i have a lot to do before he turns 18, gatwe le ojwa le sale metsi, i had a long conversation with him and we are going to have more as time goes on but i brought him over because he owes the entire family an apology. You're all angry and i understand if you find it hard to forgive but i want you to listen to him. (to him)

stand up..

Isago shyly stood up and faced Prisha's father as his little heart pounded, his hands shook as he rubbed them together struggling to start. Tears filled his eyes and he rubbed his eyes with a fist...

Tefelo: Champ? (he sniffed rubbing his tears)
Remember what i said? You have to look at him and apologize for what you did to his daughter or he will shoot you.

Isago: (crying) Im-(swallowed) I'm scared of him
Tefelo : You can't be scared because you touched his daughter, tell him.

Isago: (rubbed his eyes and looked at him) I'm sorry for touching Prisha, i didn't mean to hurt her. I didn't think it will be painful for her and i- I'm sorry. I don't hate her because i like her very much, she is my friend. I'll never touch her again... I don't want you to shoot me because I don't want to die.

He put his arm on his face and cried then Omogolo grabbed his wrist and pulled him over, he hugged him and emotionally rubbed his back...

Omogolo: I forgive you.... I'm sorry for hitting you.. (he rubbed Isago's tears) It was wrong.. I was wrong, very wrong. It was child abuse and i should go to jail. Do you forgive me? (he nodded smiling with tears) No, do you forgive me? We can call the police for me... I was wrong, should we call the police so they can get me?

Isago: (laughed) No

Isago rubbed his eyes and faced her mother..

Isago: I'm sorry for touching Prisha and making you take her to the hospital

Her: (smiled emotionally and touched his cheek) Its okay...

Isago turned and looked at Prisha as she looked at her mother for the translation....

Isago: I'm sorry for hurting you, i will never touch you again because I don't want you to be sick. I like you very much and you're my friend.

He remembered and ran outside as everyone waited then he closed the door and walked over with a big box of a Barbie doll with its changing dresses, shoes, bath set and accessories all in one pack.. Prisha's eyes widened as she looked at her mother for a translation....

Isago: I bought you an apology present

She jumped and grabbed it from his hands then she sat on the ground and ripped it off taking out her doll then she showed it to her mom who told her to say thank you..

Prisha: (signed)

Thank you Isago:

Okay...

She hugged him but he just smiled and kept his

hands down as Tefelo smiled at how uncomfortable he was.

Tefelo: o tshaba go mo hugger?

Omogolo: (laughed) O siame, rona nere tshaba banyana hela jalo, bone ekare bata ba phaphile.

She let him go and sat down going through the dresses then Tefelo stood up and shook their hands...

Tefelo: Thank you for your time... You'll never hear from Isago again. He has been expelled from school so Prisha is safe just in case asa baka.

Omogolo: (swallowed) I'm sure we can make an arrangement with the school, i made the complaint under the influence of anger so-

Tefelo: No, that won't be necessary. He needs a new school, new environment and new friends....i want him to go for counseling so after that he will need a new environment for a new start. It's best that way.

Her: Prisha is going to miss him..

Tefelo: I'm sure she will make new friends who won't make mistakes. She doesn't need my son because he is not a perfect child. Thanks for your time...

He put his arm around Isago's shoulder and walked out as Prisha ran to the door and waved at Isago who didn't look back as he got in the car and pulled the seat belt. Tefelo reversed and drove out then he smiled at his son..

Tefelo: You did good out there Champ
Isago: I was scared

Tefelo: I know.... We are going to find you a new school but when you get there i want you to be at your best behavior. Don't befriend girls, just stay away from them.

Isago: Okay..

Tefelo: (smiled) So how did you know about touching girls? Why did you do to her?

Isago: (shyly) I was trying to find out if she has a hole, i was confused at first because i couldn't see anything then i saw it when she sat on the floor so i got on top of her and did it

Tefelo : Did what? What did you want to do exactly ? Isago: To put it inside her

Tefelo: Did you?

Isago: I think so I'm not sure

Tefelo: (shook his head) Where did you see that? How did you know what to do to her? (he kept quiet) Champ? It's done... I scolded you and forgave you now we are just talking

Isago: Mama and uncle Bongani

Tefelo: (surprised) Really? What did you see?

Isago: They told me to go outside and did it in the kitchen and i saw them when I peaked through the keyhole

Tefelo : Don't ever eavesdrop or peak through keyholes, see now you learnt wrong things. Only big people do that to another okay?

Isago: Okay, why do they do that?

Tefelo: (took a deep breath)

To make babies Isago: Mama is going to have a baby?

Tefelo : Maybe, i don't know

Isago: You forgot to ask if Prisha is going to have my baby

Tefelo: I asked, they said we have to wait the whole week to hear from the doctor if you left a baby inside her which means you really have to work around the house to earn money for the baby's milk and your house

because if you're going to have a baby then you can't stay with me. You have to take Prisha and find a house.

Isago: How much is the baby's milk? Tefelo: I think

P100, the house is P200

Isago: That's a lot

Tefelo: I know but if you work a lot I'll pay you for the baby's milk, for doing good at school I'll let you stay in your room with the baby until you finish school. When you finish school you get a job and more money.

Isago: I got C... I hardly get an A nowadays. I have to do better and listen more in class

Tefelo: That's the only way. You have to push up to A

Isago sighed as Tefelo smiled and stepped on the accelerator...

At Tefelo's house.....

Minutes later Tefelo walked in the bedroom and put his phone on the bed then he leaned over and kissed Kaone..

Tefelo: Hey...

Kaone: Hey..

Tefelo: I have so much to tell, i had a crazy day.. (walked out) Ke eta kea go rota...

Tefelo went to the toilet then his phone rang...

Kaone: (picked and kept quiet) Voice:

Hello? Tefelo?

Kaone: (made scratching sounds) grrrshhh.. (she rubbed the phone on the sheets and listened) ssh Voice: It's Mantle...

Hello?

Kaone: Who is Mantle?

She hung up and put the phone down as Tefelo walked in...

Kaone: Who is

Mantle? Tefelo:

Who?

Kaone: I am sick and tired of your behaviour, if you can't control yourself let me know. So you been with her all day?

Tefelo: What the hell are you talking about?

Kaone: Tefelo Mantle ke mang? She just called you.. If you don't tell me I'm calling off the

wedding. Who is she?

Tefelo: Akere o buile le ene ke eng ne osa
mmotse gore ke mang o bata eng?

He turned around to walk out but Kaone slammed
the door...

Kaone: Mantle ke mang? You're not leaving..
(gave him the phone) Call her... In fact unlock
your phone ke bone gore chat ya gago le ene keka
eng.

Tefelo: You're not reading my messages.. Ele gore
o bata go bala conversations tsame le bo Barona?
Nta leletsa Mantle gago hela but I'm not unlocking
my phone (he dialed back the number)

Voice: Welcome to the

Orange network- Tefelo: It's
off...

Kaone: Mantle ke mang?

Tefelo: Nna gake itse ope yo bitwang Mantle, sia
koo..

Kaone: Tefelo I'm not asking you again... You
want to walk all over me because i never say
anything to you when you do this akere? unlock
your phone, let me se

Tefelo: Ke a gana akere wa bona gore that
number hasn't been saved...sia koo

Kaone: Don't push me aside kere o bule phone
Tefelo, I'm just tired of you doing as you please
mme ore wa nyala.

Tefelo: Sia koo ke tswe

She slapped him as Tefelo glared at her...

Kaone: Mpetsa akere ke sone se ose batang... Hit me but you're not leaving before you can tell me gore Mantle ke mang. My phone is there, no password but yours has a password. Were you telling Mantle that I'm leaving Maun she can freely come over? Lotolla phone, today ota mpolaa hela.....

My Wife's

Boss #83

At Tefelo's house....

He stared at her as she folded her arms breathing heavily...

Tefelo: My password is your name spelled backwards with your DOB...

She picked his phone and unlocked it ...

Tefelo: Can i pass?

He opened the door and walked in his son's room where Isago and Yarona were pillow fighting nude...

Tefelo: I thought you guys were bathing...

Yarona: (hid behind his father dodging a

pillow)Hahaha Champ stop it.. Tefelo: Yarona

come here...ther is something i have to tell you.

Yarona: Okay

He sat next to his Father as Isago joined them...

Tefelo: You know what Isago did to Prisha was wrong right? (He nodded) but you were wrong too,tell me what you did wrong?

Yarona: I didn't tell

Tefelo: Yeah but that's not it,you sat out there watching out for him while he did something wrong to her.If he was going to jail you would go too because you helped him,next time don't help him to wrong someone. It's okay to refuse

Yarona: I'm sorry

Tefelo: It's okay and i hope you won't touch girls too Yarona: Nope

Tefelo: Alright, go and bath..before i forget Isago we have to sell your phone and save for the baby's clothes and milk.

Isago:What?

Tefelo: You don't have money but I'm broke too.

Isago: (sadly handed it) Are you going to buy me another one?

Tefelo: I can't buy things for you anymore because you're going to have a baby and i also need to save more money to help you take care of Prisha and the baby.

Isago: Ok

Yarona: Isago is going to have a baby?

Tefelo: We are still waiting to hear from the doctor so don't tell people because they will laugh at him for making a baby when he is so young.

Yarona: Okay...

Tefelo: Go and
bath...

They ran to the bathroom then he walked in the bedroom where he grabbed his car keys and a sweater as Kaone went through his messages and found nothing suspicious.

She looked up at him a he quietly wore his jersey and walked out.

Tefelo: I'm going out,let Eric know if you're leaving. He will keep them company

Kaone: Wait...

He got in the car and closed the door as Kaone stood by the window putting her hand inside the car holding his phone...

Kaone: I..

Tefelo: Keep it until Mantle a responder... Let me try again

He got it and redialled again on loudspeaker...

Mantle:
Hello?

Tefelo: Hi

Mantle : I hope i didn't get you in trouble ke utule go araba mosadi and i panicked.

Tefelo: O panicker ole mang?

Mantle: It's Mantle from the bachelor party, you probably don't know my name because we didn't want you guys to know us personally. i was

wearing a mask....you guys didn't pay us and the number we used to contact the organizer on is not available.

Tefelo: Oh...i remember. Let me talk to someone I'll get back to you..wait...where did you get my number?

Mantle: From the

bus receipts Tefelo:

alright bye

He sighed and gave her the phone...

Tefelo: It's one of the dancers

Kaone: Are you going to pay her for bringing us arguments?

Tefelo: We took her services, surely we have to pay her. She is doing business

Kaone: I can't believe you said that

Tefelo: ke reng kaone? Shouldn't i pay her? Tell me what to then... Kaone: I thought you said you were getting started le dirile ga 1 Tefelo: Kaone it's very simple, the guys paid her for the dance and sex

for the groom but then we asked for a group sex,she raised the price and we agreed. We were

all supposed to transfer her money when we were done. We all had sex with her and i owe her but if you don't think i owe her let me know so i can tell her to fuck off because nna ke lapile yaanong. I had a long stressful day and all i want is to rest

Kaone: (sighed) You

don't owe her Tefelo:

Tisa ee (he called her

back) Mantle: Hello?

Tefelo: Mantle i don't owe you anything, delete my number and stop calling me.

Mantle: O gana go ntuela ne rra?le sena go dira gorata le go kgonakanna?

Tefelo: Delete my number

Mantle: I'm going to fix you. You'll remember me...koteng o tsaya gore kuku gase sepe hela.o siame...ntago baakanya akere nna.

She hung up then he deleted her number and looked at her...

Tefelo: Anything else?

Kaone: I'm sorry for

hitting you Tefelo: Ok,

is that all?

Kaone: I don't want Meme in our business

Tefelo: I won't hire her, is there anything you're forgetting?

Kaone: I'm leaving...gake bate go tsamaya like this. please get back inside so we can-

Tefelo: Babe wee...(sighed exhaustedly rubbed his eyes)I still have the exhaustion from the trip, my foot hurts. Isago had sex with a girl from their

school, he was assaulted but i had to make the most difficult decision of pretending i didn't want to cut that man's balls for putting his hands on my son. I have to play Isago psychologically until I'm sure he will never do what he did and teach him about responsibility and consequences of our actions. He has been expelled and I'm trying to figure out which school to approach first and what excuse to give for him getting expelled because sexual harassment is a definite No-No. My wife doesn't trust me though i cheated once in the past 7 years, she can't

have children and that's not the problem, the stressful part is having to hear her accuse me of going to have children with other women out there, I'm not perfect but I try and it's never enough now I have to leave because I don't like a woman who puts her hands on me. You pissed me off though I didn't say anything. I still can't believe you slapped me, you're disrespectful and I hate that in a woman. (Started the car) I didn't know that getting married to you also meant you're going to go through my conversation with the guys. I'm very disappointed rona re bua dilo tsa bohema and some of them might offend you le gone bone ba comfortable because they know they are talking to me, ke ipotsa gore if you find Barona's secret in my phone will you manage to keep it a secret from mmagwe Fenke, you're complicating things for me. O arabe phone eo and help whoever calls, you can go with it too if you want. Travel safely

Kaone: Take it

Tefelo: Etsee akere ware kea jola...move back

She moved back then he drove off....

At Rampha's house....

Later that afternoon a red car parked at the gate as Rampha listened to Tatediso ya dikgang sitting in front of his house.....

A woman walked through the gate and approached him as he carefully looked up at her. His heart skipped and he swallowed staring at her...

Her: Papa dumela...

Rampha: (swallowed staring at her) Sea?

Sea: I want to see my mother's grave so i can unveil her tombstone...

He stood up shaking and gave her the plastic chair then she sat down...

Meanwhile Tefelo parked next to her car and stepped noticing a beautiful lady sitting in the passenger side, he smiled at her as she frowned blushing and waved...

Tefelo:

Hey

Her: Hi

Tefelo: I swear i have

seen you before Her:

(laughed) Nah

Tefelo: (laughed)

You sure? Her: My

first time in Maun

Tefelo: Take my number in case

you need a tour... Her: (took out her
phone saved his number) Cool...

Tefelo: Hopefully it's after next weekend because
I'm about to leave, I'm getting married this
Saturday but I'm sure i can help you before
leaving if you call before Friday, its a stressful
week for me so I'll need the distraction.

Her: (smiled) Cool,

I'll halla Tefelo:

Cheers

Meanwhile Rampha rubbed his sweaty hands stammering.

Rampha: Should i go and show you? Sea:

Yes...tomorrow if you don't mind

Rampha: There is a meeting tomorrow, Tefelo is getting married Sea: Who is Tefelo?

The gate chain made noise as he opened the gate and walked in, she turned around and looked at him as he walked over putting his phone in the pocket. Her stomach contents turned as she took a deep breath...there was no doubt in her mind...

He flashed a memorable smile and bent his back shaking her hand...

Tefelo: Dumelang

Her: (swallowed) Dumelang

He cluelessly walked inside the house...

Tefelo: Mdala segwapa se kae?

Tears filled her eyes as she stared at the old man,
she shook her head and dropped a tear..

Sea: I'm sorry for coming, i shouldn't have come. I don't need this

She rubbed her tear and quickly walked away....

Tefelo: (searching the kitchen unit) Segwapa se kae? Kana ke bata letswainyana kere twă legano...

Rampha: Bottom shelf

He found it and broke a reasonable length then he stepped out chewing as the lady walked out the gate and got in the driver side...

Tefelo: Who is

she? Rampha:

.....(9

t)

My Wife's

Boss #84

At Rampha's house....

Rampha: She was sent by her parents to confirm the time for tomorrow's meeting. Her parents are family friends.

Tefelo: (sat down) Alright...

A Paw Patrol theme song played as he stood by his father then he looked down at the radio and frowned....

Tefelo: Uhu RB1 e kgona go letsa bo Paw Patrol....

Rampha touched his pocket..

Rampha: Go lela

mogo wena Tefelo:

Uhu... Nxe....

He sat down and read the message...

Number: That's my

number Tefelo: Sure.

What's your name?

Number: Genesis,

you?

Tefelo: Tefelo

Genesis: You're sexy and i

like your body Tefelo: LOL wa

phapha akere

Genesis:

Mpetse ee

Tefelo:

Tonight?

Genesis: Cool, I'm at Sunbed Lodge but i
share with my mother. Tefelo: That lady is
your mother?

Genesis: Yeah

Tefelo: WTF? She is young so if you're her daughter how old can you possibly be?

Genesis: Ke go supegetse gore

gake ngwana? Tefelo: Yeah

Genesis: Wife okae?

Tefelo: She is leaving for

Ramotswa tonight Genesis: O

nyala ngwana wa Ramotswa?

Tefelo: The wedding is in Moch though, it's complicated, back to us- Tonight?

Genesis: LOL o fast Tefelo

akere? yes tonight. Tefelo: I'll

pick you up around 9

Genesis: I'll be

waiting.. Tefelo:

Sure..

He stood up and dialed Barona walking behind the house...

Barona: Hello?

Tefelo: Barry wee... Ke bata go tisa bana koo later mmagwe Fenke oteng akere?

Barona: Sure, has Kaone left already?

Tefelo: Yeah... I need mmagwe Fenke to watch the kids for me, I'll get them tomorrow morning. There is someone i want to bring home for a few hours

Barona: Who?

Tefelo: Uh just some girl, it's a one time thing nothing serious

Barona: (laughed) O bata gomo ja?

Tefelo: (laughed) Eish the monna o sexy gore! and she sounds freaky, she reminds me of Meme... Maybe she can be half the woman Meme is in bed... Kana nobody can beat Meme's sweatness, babymama yame e monate.

Barona: (laughed) Kana ware the first woman to swallow your balls qis Meme

Tefelo: (laughed) Meme the monna o blind, nobody can beat her. She is the only woman who really made me happy, she didn't just lay there.... The m9nna she ate my balls, waitse go jewa mae go monate jang and i was there freaking out kere if she makes a mistake and bite me I'm gone... (they laughed) A riana kaha a riana kaha-have you ever had a woman run her tongue down your balls and gently suck them.....Ae fuck

Meme gase wa bana the monna.

Barona: (laughed) but that dancer is good at that shit too...

Tefelo: (laughed) Ibile o nkgakolotse that chick wants her money, she called when i was with Kaone and i had no idea who she was, Kaone got mad and slapped me gotwe ke jola le ene keha ke jampile

Barona: (laughed) Gawa lwa akere?

Tefelo: Ae no but being with Kaone at times is

ordinary, i need some spark or something..

Barona: Keago utwa laitaka but that's Kaone's house. I know cheating is cheating but i think cheating away from home is better than sleeping with another woman on your wife's bed. If you take that girl to Kaone's bed she is going to give Kaone an attitude, draw the line gape it's too early for you to cheat. O bona wena gone jaana you're cheating because you're frustrated, if you cheat because you are frustrated you end up stressing your partner because it means you are looking for something much more complex, the only reason you should cheat is if you're

sexually starved because then hao kgora o hetsa le ene and move on with your wife like nothing happened but stress se dangerous- you get emotionally attached to your side dish then o isa makgakga ko lapeng.

You're frustrated Tefelo so don't cheat or wago ithubela lelwapa le santse le lesa. It will be a shame for your wife to cry before 2 years, that's the minimum time a newly wedded wife must complain

Tefelo: (sighed) Why shouldn't i cheat because Kaone already thinks I'm cheating? What's the point of being faithful? Kana go nna o peteletswa selo goa tena, it's boring being accused of cheating when you are not.

Barona: We cheated maloba, it might be over to you but not to her.a month hasn't passed, kana being forgiven doesn't mean you stop helping your partner heal. At this point i know after getting caught I'll get accused, sometimes she will wake up at night crying and I'll be there to assure her I'm not cheating anymore, it will take months for her to forget until then tabo ere kesa arabe phone be gotwe ke palame mongwe, i know you're new to this cheating thing so underline this.

..... recoverin
g
takes months if not years. (Tefelo sighed) That's

why I'm extra careful about these kinds of things because you can actually lose your family for sleeping with a prostitute. Imaginer gore gake itse leina la ngwanyana yole abe ke mo thalelwa go nna serious divorce e tsena ko high court, ae no. Nna hane ese ka Arron le Boi i wouldn't have been caught, i make sure i hide that nonsense from my wife so don't do it especially in jer house. in fact ema pele ka night stand eo, you'll fuck her when Kaone starts making excuses for not having sex with you.

Barona: (laughed) i just want to taste that, no emotional connections or anything le ene o bata dick hela, i mean-(sighed) I hear you.I cheated blabla... She gonna accuse me yeah-yeah but-

Barona: This is why it's easy to get married but very hard to stay married. O bona temptation ya teng? Gape it's like when you are single women don't want you- just get married, they'll come flocking.....I think

this ring turns them on because women flirt with me more now than they did when i was single, that's why gotwe re dira dilo after getting married

Tefelo: (laughed) I don't want to make Kaone cry but that girl is beautiful the banna!

Barona: (laughed) Its too early to cheat.

Don't do it, it's too risky Tefelo: Alright i hear you...

Barona: Just watch TV if you're bored. Tefelo:

(laughed) shap

Barona: shap

He back to his father and sat down putting his phone in the pocket...

Tefelo: There is something i need to talk to you about. Kaone is changing, when we met she was peaceful but nowadays her character is changing, she is accusing me of cheating and making babies because she can't give me one. It's annoying to be faithful to someone who can't see your efforts. I been asking myself why kesa ratane hela ee because are kea ratana. She checks my phone, she controls my life and wants to be part of every

decision I make... I can't make wise decisions because she is constantly bossing me. I don't like that, gake rate go laolwa ke mosadi

Rampha: I made a lot of mistakes when I was young and i don't want you to make the same mistake, i got married back in the days when women belonged in the kitchen. Your time is different but that's not the point i want you to see, you cheated on Kaone and before that she trusted you with her life. She already has a disability that haunts her and even if you don't care about having children she does and if you keep cheating you're going to make a baby, you'll use a condom the first time but ha setse o twaetse nyatsi omo palama boloto hela and this poor

woman will be broken. Marrying an infertile woman is a challenge, it's not easy. It needs a strong man.... (sighed) Do you know that your aunt isn't your grandmother's child?

Tefelo: Mary?

Really?

Rampha: Yes...

Tefelo: That explains why she hates me, i always wondered why my aunt hated me, did she hate Sea too?

Rampha: Yes, your grandmother and i couldn't have children after getting married. We tried and tried but nothing happened so i snuck around with another woman and made Mary.

.....Your grandmother forgave me and brought Mary home, she raised her as hers but as time went on people told Mary who she was and she looked for her real mother who slowly turned her against your granny by telling her that Seanokeng wasn't really my daughter and didn't deserve any of my things because she (Mary) was an only child. Mary was rebellious but Seanokeng was a quite child, even when Mary told her she was a step child and had to leave, she cried and never said anything. Your grandmother had high blood pressure because of the hurt i caused her over the years when i

couldn't accept that we couldn't have a child of our own.

Tefelo: Waitse it makes sense why my aunt hates me, so mosadi yo one a ntshwenyetsa mme...

Kana go raya gore Sea had a terrible childhood because of this Mary mme a setswe ko nte kwa

Rampha: (laughed) Ee sometimes i wished i could have zipped my pants and stayed peacefully with your grandmother and Sea but i made terrible mistakes along the way because i was hungry for a child, i wanted a boy child so bad. What I'm basically trying to say is if you're going to be with Kaone be with her and make peace with the fact that you will never have a child of your own, you may have another man's child through adoption but not your own blood. Another thing is to constantly

convince her that you don't want children though you do. The last thing, you cheat on a woman-she becomes paranoid... It's your responsibility to make sure she trusts you again. As for her being part of every decision oh trust me my boy, if you involve your wife in every decision you make you'll be successful because wives have a fifth sense. For example if your wife tells you she doesn't like a certain woman you better believe that there is something about that woman you can't see but only she can see. Women know each other and women are more canning than men. If you thought men are heartless you haven't seen a woman plan another woman's fall...

Tefelo: (sighed) Yeah neh..

His phone rang...

Tefelo:
Hello?

Kaone: Hi

Tefelo: Hey

babe.. Kaone:

We need to talk..

Tefelo: I only took his phone to punish him, i know it's going to look like i got it because you got mine

but it was coincidence. I took it before you got
min-

Kaone: Please come home....

Tefelo: (sighed) I'll be there..

He hung up and stood...

Tefelo: I have to go, I'll see
you tomorrow
Rampha: No
problem...

He walked away as Rampha thoughtfully looked
at him then he dialed Nkomo.

Nkomo: Hello?

Rampha:

Seanokeng is back

Nkomo: what?

Rampha: She was here

Nkomo: Did she say anything to Tefelo?

Rampha: No but i want to tell him the truth, he
suffered enough. He is getting married and he
deserves that much

Nkomo: It's not your business to tell, you know
what that boy said about this, i have a family.

Rampha: I don't have a family Nkomo, unlike
you Tefelo is the only family i have and i can't
afford for him to disown me. I made a terrible
mistake but i think hearing it from me or you
could make it less traumatic than if it comes from
Seanokeng.

Nkomo: Where is

Seanokeng? Rampha: I

don't know where she

stays

Nkomo: i need to see her, I'll look for her and solve her.

Rampha: You're making matters worse, why can't you talk to Tefelo? He is not as bad as you think,

he can control his temper. I know i raised him..

Tefelo only harasses when he wants its not that he can't control his anger, wabo a dira makgakga hela a harasa.

Nkomo: He told me he was going to kill me and i believe him.

Rampha: He has sons he so dearly loves, he won't risk going to jail for you

Nkomo: He said he won't get caught

Rampha: Hai nna ke go lekike monkane i want to tell him my share Nkomo: it's impossible to

do that without putting me at risk- Rampha:

I'm giving you a week to tell him otherwise I'm telling him

He hung up and sighed....

At Tefelo's house....

Kaone sighed and sat on the bed talking to the phone....

Mmagwe Fenke: Searching a man's phone won't stop him from cheating. Nna ke bona basadi ba rata go searcher di phone, that's stupid.A man

can have two phones wena ole sure ka phone e one. You don't have to look desperate or

insecure even if you're..... You overreacted

Lele: Slapping a man is disrespectful, don't invite violence in your house when it's not there because you are teaching him that slaps are welcome, trust me next time you make a mistake he will slap you. Violence is wrong even when inflicted by a woman, I'm sure you will expect us to make noise if it was Tefelo who slapped you

Kaone: It just happened. I didn't want to do it.

Lele: Though Amo is not perfect I'd never slap him, slaps are just a low belt for a man. Never beat a man's face gase gore Tefelo gaa utwa

bothoko about it especially when you slapped him for something he didn't do, gago fair mma. I'm only pointing out your mistakes because i want to help you keep your marriage, bogale gabo busetsa. If violence worked then Aaron wouldn't be a cheater because Boi is violent..

Mmagwe Fenke: Just go home Kaone... We

will talk later Kaone: Yeah, ke utule guys...

I'll apologize to him and go home. Both: Bye

She hung up and called the boys over....

Kaone: Guys I'm going to my mother's house in Ramotswa, i don't know how long I'll be out of Maun but I'm going to miss you a lot. Isago I hope you don't get into trouble...

Yarona: Daddy says if he behaves he will help him take care of his baby Kaone: (smiled) He is going to have a baby?

Isago: We are waiting for the doctor to check Prisha but dad says i probably left a baby because i-you know

Kaone: It's true, if you do that to a girl you make a baby. If you behave at your new school and improve from C to A I'll help you babysit your

child while you go and play.

Isago: (smiled) Okay..

Kaone: I love you guys and I'm happy to be your step mother because you're well behaved. You're the world's best step children ever (they smiled then she smiled) good bye hug?

They hugged her as Tefelo walked in switching off the phone...

Kaone: Go to your room...

They ran outside as Tefelo sat on the bed looking at her...

Tefelo: Hey

Kaone: Hi... (handed him his phone) I'm sorry for going through your phone, it was wrong. There is nothing i can do to stop you from cheating if you want. You can give me your phone and cheat with our son's phone or even buy a phone and keep it at the office. I'd never find out. You'll never hear me accuse you of cheating because it won't stop you, gao bata go robala mosadi yo mongwe i can't stop you so Tefelo I'm going home to my parents to prepare for this wedding. I forgave you and i shouldn't mention your past though it hurts, i am going to marry you because i love you and if you hurt me after marrying me it's fine too, I'll deal with it when it comes. (sighed and held his hand) I am sorry for slapping you... (tearfully) That's not the wife i want to be... You know i respect you but lately i have been having emotions i can't control, i am so scared of losing you but maybe I'll lose you if i keep controlling you... They say sometimes to

love is to let go so put on a new password if it makes you happy, hire Meme... And feel free to do whatever you want, I'll let you decide what's best. Forgive me for all i did today...

He stood up and hugged her tightly...

Tefelo: If you put a password on your phone I'll kill you so why shouldn't you kill me for mine? I don't want you to submit to things that don't make you happy and end up having one of these funny heart

conditions. I cheated and you don't trust me... It's my fault... (she dropped her tears) I did that... Me.... Now that I'm thinking about it, if it was the other way around i would be in prison but you didn't do anything to me.. I'm sorry for doing this to our relationship. We were so perfect and i messed it up with the stag party now you're walking into this marriage with doubts and questions.. It's my problem to solve and I'll do it... I'm going to mend your heart and you're going to be happy, watch me do it..

He hugged her and sighed...

Tefelo: I messed up... Days before the wedding and my wife is crying, this is bad... Please don't give up on me Kaone, don't let go. Ke bata go omanngwa gake dirile phoso not go lebiwa hela.... I'm sorry... This is going to be the longest time I have ever had without you. I'm going to be faithful to you, nna ke kgona go nna faithful hela sente autwa?

Kaone: We will see...

Tefelo: (laughed) Gao dumele?

Kaone: (laughed) Mxm o boata wena o kgona go kopanela mosadi leditsalatsa gago

Tefelo : (smiled) It's my past, I'm grown now

Kaone: If you don't do anything on my absence then know that you have changed but if you do something even if i never find out know that you are the same and it might be a sign that you are wasting money on something you don't want.

Tefelo: Okay...

Kaone: It's time up, base ya ntshia..

Tefelo: Let's go, I'll call the boys ,they will help me with your bags just go to the car

Kaone: okay

She walked out...

At Sunbed...

Later that evening Genesis stepped out of the shower and sat in front of the mirror fixing herself while her mother laid on the bed reading the Bible....

Sea: Where are you going?

Genesis: (making perfect eyebrows) I'm just going out for drinks

Sea: You don't know

anyone in Maun and it's your first time here

Genesis: (laughed) I have friends that i met through social networks

Sea: Are you going out with Tefelo? I saw him talking to you this morning

Genesis: It's just drinks mama

Sea: He is a

married man

Genesis: I know

Sea: And you're still going out with him?

Genesis: Mama it's just drinks, please don't make me feel guilty

Sea: He is getting married... And you know it's wrong, that's not how i raised you.

Genesis: (sighed) I just want to be friends with him...

Sea: Stay away from him...

Genesis: Mama i brought you here to find your mother's grave and organise her tombstone unveiling but you don't want me to meet your family or relatives, i can't sit here all day and wait for you because even if i go out with you i never get to step out of the car. I need the distraction from Tefelo

Sea: I'm going to introduce you but i need time, it's been over 30 years since i left this place and so much has changed... (tears filled her eyes)
There are things i thought i was ready to face and make peace with but i can't, I'm breaking down...

Genesis: (looked at her) I thought you accepted your mother's passing... (she walked over and sat by the bed) I'm sorry for what you're going through, i can't imagine losing you...

Sea: That's not

it... Genesis:

What's wrong?

Her phone received a message...

Tefelo: Hey, Gen. I won't make it and i think you should delete my number too.

Genesis: Why?

Tefelo: I wanted to cheat but i changed my mind, maybe another day, sorry

Genesis: You're such a girl, you probably have a little dick and you cum after 5 seconds gape you fall asleep after first round. Tsamaela koo

Tefelo: LOL

Genesis: Fuck you, ke rile o nnyale nna? Mxm kooteng o tsaya gore o monte ka matho e kare o kgamilwe ke thapo ya moretologa.

Tefelo: O omanela dick yame ne ngwananyana ke wena? Genesis: Ae

fotshek, i don't beg no man for dick. Fuck you.

Tefelo: Can we meet and talk, i feel bad now. I shouldn't have used text messages for this, it's like I'm a coward.

Genesis: I'm blocking you, wa ipona gatwe i changed my mind.

She blocked his number and threw it on the bed facing her mother...

Genesis: I'm not going with him, i blocked his number. ..(sighed) What's bothering you?

Sea: (sighed) i hope this doesn't traumatize you... Genesis: Tell me..

She sighed and told her...

In Tefelo's car...

He switched off the engine and leaned back talking to the phone...

Tefelo: I don't know her last name, the first name is Genesis but maybe the reservation is in her mother's name.

Nate: (pressing the computer) I don't see any Genesis-Oh wait.. Here we go.. Genesis Khumoeng, room 12...don't harass her, i just violated my client's privacy for you

Tefelo: No i want to explain something to her and go. Nate: Sure...

He stepped out of the car and walked in...

At Room 12..

He knocked on the door then Genesis rubbed her teary eyes and opened the door..

Tefelo: (smiled) Hey... The text message was kind of rude, can we talk? Are you crying...

Genesis: No, I'm sorry, i can't talk to you. I'll call you when I'm ready. Tefelo: Are you okay?

Genesis: I'm fine... It's not you... It's something else and congratulations on the wedding. I'm sorry for everything i said earlier. Bye

She closed the door then he walked away...

A WEEK LATER...

My Wife's

Boss #85

At Meme's house....

Yame knelt on the floor and spread a cloth over his sister's lacy dress then he ironed her dress as she applied lotion to her body...

Pinky: Is mama

coming? Yame:

No, she is

working. Pinky:

Okay..

Yame: Where is your hair spray?

Pinky brought it then he oiled her hair and combed it tying her big bun with a wool.

Yame: Put on your dress, I'm ironing my clothes, be fast... It's almost lunch time

Pinky : ke bata go bona monyadi

Yame: (laughed) You're going to see her, she will be in her big white dress

Pinky: Okay...

Minutes later they walked out, Yame wet a washing rag and put it on Pinky' s head as the blazing sun begun drying it...

Yame: Let's hurry.. We have to come back before
mme notices we left, she said we shouldn't go
because we don't have nice clothes and everyone
will be looking way better.

Pinky: But you washed my dress and
shoes, i look very nice
Yame: I know..

At the tuck shop...

Meanwhile Meme assisted a client as her boss's
daughter walked in the tuck shop....

Her: Mama says i should take over so you
can have a day off
Meme: Thanks, it's been a
while since I have had a day off.

Her: Yeah...

Meme got her handbag and left....

Minutes later she knocked and bent over looking
through the keyhole, there were no keys then
she moved the brick and got the keys.

She unlocked the door and unplugged the iron then she looked around the house, there was a bucket of dirty bathing water and Pinky's wet torn panties by the rope...

Meme: (sadly) Guys no...

She fixed herself and stepped out dialing her cousin....

Her: Hello?

Meme: My kids went to

Tefelo's wedding Her: Isn't

his wedding at Mochudi?

Meme: There is another celebration in Maun today.

Her: It will be embarrassing, they will be the only dirty ones there

Meme: I'm so hurt, bana ba ke eng ba ntira jaana wena, go shap airtime ea hela.

Her: Shap..

She waved for a taxi and got in...

At Amo's house....

Mavis moved the curtains and looked outside, no one was coming then she took off her clothes and laid nude on the bed...

She shot a few pictures spreading her legs apart and taking a bit of her KitKat then she sent the pictures to Amo with emojis hiding her face...

Notification: (seen)...

Mavis: (after 5 minutes) Seen?

Amo: Who is this?

Mavis: Take a closer look..

Amo: (looked at the pictures again and recognized his bed) Is this some kind of a game between you and my wife?

Mavis: No, please don't show her those pictures. She will fire me. I just wanted to brighten your day...

Amo: What if she opened the messages? Mavis: she

has your password?

Amo:.. She is my wife!

Mavis: Ke bakile ee

Amo: Don't send me messages, i wouldn't know how to explain them. Ako o emise

Mavis: Yes big daddy

She deleted her messages and went through Lelentle's wardrobe fitting her clothes...

Minutes later her sister knocked on the door then she walked past the children with a bag and stepped out...

Mavis: (closed the door and whispered) Ke
tsentse Macaroni and one pack of braai pack...
(showed her the clothes) These are mine, don't
touch them. I'm going to exchange them with
cousie, she promised me she would get some
from her boss's house.

Her: Okay... What am i getting?

Mavis: These earrings, o seka wa nkgolega mma..
Her husband got them for her on her birthday.

Her: He sounds romantic

Mavis : (laughed) Don't even think
about it.. He is mine Her: (laughed)

But you're too slow

Mavis: He is too slow, i gave him hints koore o
slow slow... Sometimes he freaks me out ke
akanya gore he might tell the wife.

Her: (laughed) Rape him if you have to gape
married men are easy to get, you just have his
baby then the wife files for divorce

Mavis: Akere, that's the goal but monna yo o slow,
koore this guy... You can't predict him but he has
the potential to cheat because apparently he took
part in a gangbang at his friend's bachelor party.
(laughed and opened the door looking at the kids)
Bona moroto wa gagwe wena

Her: (laughed and waved at the kids, they
innocently waved back then she closed) Gogonte
mosadi kana monna ne wena?

Mavis: Mxm Lelentle isn't really beautiful koore she
is light skinned, kana koore Batswana we think
beauty is in the color of the skin. Lelentle o maswe,
she colored the children while Amo gave them the
good looks. Most of these light skinned people

would be scary if they turned dark.

Her: I want to see her

Mavis: O thusiwa hela ke go nna nurse gape kana bo nurse gase gore ba bothale, ithela ba thola ba rwele stethoscope as if they are doctors.

Her: (laughed) Akere...if you get serious kana all these can be yours...

Mavis: (smiled and looked at the yard) mma banyana ba laki... Imagine being a wife and owning this yard... All this just for you.

Her: Don't be slow, have this man's baby and the wife will leave then you console the husband...
(zipped the bag) Let me go take a look at my earnings...

She turned and walked away as Mavis walked out...

At Kimberly's house...

Kimberly counted her new cutlery and noted on the book, a young woman walked in through the open door and put her handbag down...

Kimberly

: Hi Her:

Hi..

Kimberly: Open the windows, waitse Maun is very hot... Her: i was wondering why you haven't opened the windows...

She opened the windows and sat down helping her unwrap the cutlery...

Her: When are we starting?

Kimberly: We don't have clients yet... The problem is that we cater for kiddy parties only

Her: But i think if it goes well with the first person we cater for we should take a leap of faith and advertise for big events, akere people pay deposit so we can always buy whatever wr need with the deposit

Kimberly: True...

Meanwhile Bongani parked the car and stepped out, then he took out a bicycle from the back and walked in the house as Kimberly and her helper unpacked..

He placed the bicycle by the wall and leaned over kissing her...

Bongani: Hey..

Kim: Hey... (to her) We can finish this tomorrow.

Her: (stood up and packed) Okay let me help you put them away before going

Bongani:

Hello Her:

Hi...

She helped Kim and got her bag on her way out then Bongani cleared his throat staring at her...

Bongani: Can we

talk? Kimberly:

I'm listening...

Bongani: I am married with three children but i also love you... I know for someone who knows nothing about polygamy you might find it awkward that I love you and still love my other family but that's how it is... You're in Botswana and my family is back in South Africa so i don't see how this can affect us but even if we were to visit KZN there wouldn't be any problem as long as i do things the right way you'll be welcome. I can take care of you and the baby without any problems, you

won't run out of anything....I'm sorry for keeping this from you, i didn't know how to start.....

LIKE AND COMMENT. The next insert is at 11:30pm tonight. Thank you.

My Wife's

Boss #86

At Kimberly's house...

She stared at him going down his hand to his ring and sighed rubbing her forehead...

Kimberly: (calmly) I can't say I'm surprised but I'm disappointed because i was hoping you'd be different from all the foreigners i have heard about. What i don't get is why you people lie to usIs it so hard

to let someone know

you're married? Bongani:

(sighed) I'm sorry...

Kimberly: I can't take part in your-culture or whatever it is. i wasn't raised like that... I want a husband of my own. I'm sorry...

Bongani: What are you saying?

Kimberly: It's over between us Bongani, i really loved you and i was willing to start my life with you but not under these circumstances.

Bongani: (sighed) I understand...

Kimberly: I don't know if I'm pregnant or not but if i am I'd like it if you helped me take care of the baby though we wouldn't be together.

Bongani: No, if we are parting ways i want you to get rid of it, i can't keep leaving children all over. If she/he can't be a Vilakazi then we have to get rid of it

Kimberly : I don't want to do an abortion, those things are never safe gape in our country abortion is illegal

Bongani: (annoyed) Seriously, you have to stop this "in my country-i wasn't raised like that" kinda shit... I am a foreigner, i know that... Where is all these coming from? Don't try to pull Tefelo card on me because I'll fix that attitude so fast even your baby daddy won't find a single trace of it.

Kimberly: How are you going to fix me? I'm curious... Listen here... I rejected you for months and you followed me like a dog and when i finally gave you a chance you tell me about your wife?

Bongani: Wives actually

Kimberly: It's even sick that you're proud of yourself, you didn't consult me before you had unprotected sex with me and now you're telling me this and giving me the option of an abortion? How pathetic is this is?

.Does it make you feel like a man? I'm not desperate enough to be a third or fourth wife... What kind of a desperate woman allows herself to

be used by a man like that? What women do that?

Bongani: (sighed looking at her) At least now i know why Tefelo left you for a better woman, you're so damn disrespectful and if i spent more time with you I'd kill you. No woman has ever talked to me like this before...

Kimberly: Get out....

Bongani: (gave her P400) It should be enough to get rid of everything, if you keep it you'll raise it alone.

Kimberly: Fuck off

Bongani: (laughed in disbelief and shook his head) Kimberly I'll beat you so bad your own mother won't recognize you waitse tota? Don't do that....(straight face) And get rid of that shit, I'm serious. I'm not gonna let you use a child to milk money out of me so you can buy yourself a leg or something.

Kimberly: (laughed and clapped hands) How classic... Wow... He said a leg... Okay, how about you go out there and buy yourself a face uh? Nobody wants to stare at that gorilla face for long-

He knelt on the couch and slapped her once both sides within a second...

Bongani: What did you say? Say more... I'm listening...

She kept quiet tearfully staring at him then he got up and left....

At Rampha's yard....

Yame and Pinky walked through the gate passing cars decorated with balloons...

Pinky: Can i get a balloon?

Yame: No, don't touch anything... They might think we are stealing because we are poor.
Don't touch anything unless i say so...

Pinky: Okay...

They approached ululating and passed through the crowd then Pinky smiled looking at Kaone's traditional attire. Her dress had long sleeves of a navy blue lace with decorations along bra lines gown down the chest where a blue leteise bop tube design met a navy blue lace that dragged on the ground like a veil... Tefelo smiled holding her hand in his white shirt with leteise decorations around the neck and wrist...

Pinky: (smiled) Wow...

Yame smiled at his little brother in a beautiful Setswana shirt with a blue leteise decoration around the neck and white trousers with white sneakers. Tefelo put his arm around his neck and walked through the crowd as Kaone put hers around Isago's neck...

Crowd: (singing)

Heela Mma T4... Mma t4.. Togela dipotwana...
Mong wa tsona ke yoo wee ta..

Heela Mma T4... Mma t4.. Togela dipotwana...
Mong wa tsona ke yoo wee ta..

Lady: (ran around waving her tšale) Ilululululu

Meanwhile Genesis parked at the gate and stepped out holding her purse, she fixed her high heel and locked the car then she passed the crowd and headed to the large white stretch...

A smile brightened her face as she stared at the beautiful tent and took a seat at an unoccupied table. A tray of wine glasses for the family members passed by then she grabbed a glass of champagne...

Usher: That was for the close family members
Genesis: (sipped)
I'm closer than you can imagine..

The usher shook her head and passed then she took out her phone for a picture, she smiled at the camera and pressed as it counted up to three... Aaron sat next to her wrapping his hand with a serviette and smiled as it captured....

Aaron: (smiled) Hey...

Genesis: Hi... (glanced at his hand) You don't have to hide your hand if you're married, I'm not looking for a guy to tell me he will marry me, I'm old enough to get shit kay?

Aaron: (laughed) Kay

Genesis: (shook his hand) My name is Genesis
Aaron: Beautiful name...

Genesis: Thanks, my mother says i was the beginning of her life.. Before that she had no life but its funny how different we are nna le ene.. (laughed) She sometimes teases me saying i was swapped at the hospital

.

Aaron: (laughed) I'd be worried if you were my daughter too(they both laughed) ... My name is Aaron.. Can i have your number?

Genesis: Do you drive?

Aaron: Yeah

Genesis:

What car?

Aaron: Mercedes-Benz

Genesis: (frowned) I am not a fan of a Benz but it's not bad, what do you do?

Aaron: Accounting

Genesis: (smiled and took out her phone) Nice... By the way I'm not a gold digger, not that you have any gold to dig but i just like having fun with the right people.

Aaron: (laughed and saved her number) I know...

He looked around as everyone was busy with the bride and groom then he lifted her hand and kissed the outer hand of her hand....

Aaron: Nice meeting you beautiful...

Genesis: (smiled looking at him) Thanks, ha o tshwana Tefelo jaana.. Gao twin ya gagwe akere?

Aaron: (laughed) Why does everyone keep saying that?

Genesis: (laughed) If i didn't know better I'd

say you're brothers but i know you're not... Call me, i don't call married men, gake bate tšhabaatšhabaa wabo tswa mo monneng wame.

Aaron: (laughed) Gao utwe akere?

Meanwhile Boi walked out of cooking area with a bowl off snack for children and served them glancing at Aaron as he smiled with a young beautiful lady sitting in the tent.

He didn't take long standing then he walked away, Boi turned and walked towards the tent...

Boi: Hi

Genesis:

Hi..

Boi: That was my husband

Aaron, i am his wife Genesis: Hi wife, how can i help you?

Boi: Stay away from my husband

Genesis: Lady i didn't sign a contract with you, you're barking at the wrong dog

Boi: (laughed) Little girl-

Genesis: (stood up and pointed her reducing her voice) Ey-ey i didn't marry you, if you have a complaint you direct it over there. Ska bata go ntalela just because you have a ring on your finger. How come you people never talk to your husbands mara?

She stood up and walked towards the gazebo

where the newly weds were sitting... Tefelo sipped juice and almost choked as he coughed looking at Genesis approaching...

Genesis: (shook their hands) Congratulations.. (to Kaone) You look beautiful... I swear i can already see myself playing with makeup on your face...

Kaone: (smiled confused) Thanks.. I didn't get your name...

Genesis: My name is Genesis, he will explain... (to the boys) Hello? Can't believe I have nephews...

She sipped her champagne and walked away...

Kaone: Who is she?

Tefelo: My cousin..

She is crazy Kaone:

(laughed) I can see that...

Meanwhile Meme walked past the gazebo and spotted her children eating among others... They were actually clean and Yame had fixed his sister's hair way better than she often did...

Yame turned and saw his mother then his heart skipped as they both looked at her with panic, she smiled and waved them then they waved back...

She walked over and whispered...

Meme: Thanks for cleaning yourselves,

you look beautiful. Yame: (relived) okay

Pinky: Mama i saw the bride

Meme: (smiled) okay... I'll

come get you later Pinky;

Okay...

She congratulated the newly weds and left....

Later on...

Mc: Ke taa kopa mogolo mongwe gore tswalela ka thapelo because now it's time for us to hand over the parents again, mosadi o tshwanetse a gorosiwe...

One elderly volunteered to close with a prayer then the bride's family left with their crowd as the groom's family took them halfway singing and ululating....

Later on.....

The yellow sun laid on the horizon as a long queue of married women slowly entered the gate... Everyone in the yard stopped moving, the young girls paused holding cups and stared...

Elders sat inside lelwapana sincerely awaiting

their new daughter as the long queue walked in
and curved...

Mc: Dumelang

bo mmaAll:

Dumelang...

Woman: (at the far end) We have been sent to Mr Rampha Rampha to bring his daughter in law.. Her father says, she is just a young girl. Teach her the house chores. Her uncle said, she is as smooth as yoghurt if there is no love anymore kindly return her home as smooth as she is without a scar. Her mother says her daughter doesn't know how to bitter exchange words the elders and no one should take advantage of that.

The messages went on and on until she was done...

Mc: Ee we heard but please tell her father that only God knows what's next..

Woman: Re kopa

tsela... Mc: Tsela

re lo e neile..

They all stood and slowly walked out again leaving her behind with her face on the cloth as her heart pounded..

The men took Tefelo inside the other room and surrounded him...

Uncle : Mosadi o tsile papa, o monna jaanong. Gao kope o ja mogopo o tetse abo o robala boroko kgrrr (they all laughed) That out there is responsibility my boy. Respect her and you'll be happy... Respect...

Respect, dira gore mosadi wa gago ere a tsamaya hale bakgarejwana ba tshabe..

Uncle2: Stay closer to God, the devil hates good marriages and so you will encounter many challenges from here... This is not a happily ever

after, it's not a fairytale story. It's life.. When it gets tough hand it all to God..

Uncle3: Apologizing and forgiving are the key things in marriage. Without those you're nothing. Learn to swallow your pride and get on your knees just to apologize to your wife. Don't be embarrassed to be sorry, it doesn't mean you're foolish. Forgive your wife if she Wrongs you, don't mind us family.. We always find something wrong with daughters in law...

Uncle4: Lwapa le bonwa ka bana, multiply and be fruitful... I understand that nowadays we budget and do family planning but a man must have sons and daughters.. Have a son to help you change the wheel and have a daughter who will wash your socks and tell you to change your shirt because you can't wear it twice..

Uncle5: Help your wife with the house chores, at my age I still manage to cook something for your aunt. Also watch out for people's opinions about your wife, don't allow people to freely pass remarks about your wife and you can only do that by respecting her, it begins with you. If you do it it will be hard for people to easily say bad about her in your presence.

Uncle 4: Sex, sex, sex.... Sex your wife... See how many times i said sex? That's how many times you must have it... It relieves stress and clears your

mind. A woman needs sex, if she is bad because most of them are it's your responsibility to teach her, don't go around looking for women who were trained by 100 men and come back with STDs, train your wife and turn her into a tigress...

Uncle 2: We have been talking to you all week, i believe you heard us. Now it's time for you to claim your price. You have to kiss her in front of us so we can be sure it's the one you asked us to bring...

Minutes later the men walked in and took their seats as everyone stared at Tefelo as he squatted next to Kaone and removed the veil then he held her jaw and kissed her as his parents ululated and whistled.....

6 MONTHS LATER. (9t)

My Wife's

Boss #87

At Amo's house....

Mavis did the laundry humming to the music as Amo and his brother walked in and went straight to the kitchen where they put more beer in the cooler box...

Mavis fixed herself and walked in...

Mavis:

Hi

Amo:

Hi..

Aaron: (smiled) Hey beautiful...

Mavis: Hi... When is mmagwe Ray coming home? Amo: I don't know, di baby shower di hela leng?

Mavis: It must later... Should i prepare you anything to eat?

Amo: No, I'm good... We have a braai at Nathan's house...

She walked back to the bathroom and continued washing...

Amo: (whispered) Let show you something... (showed him the phone) She sent that last night...

Aaron: Woow... She has beautiful breasts, what are you waiting for?

Amo: A maid? The woman my wife treats like a sister? No. Maybe if she was a stranger I'd be tempted but eseng someone Lele sees everyday and she is pregnant. I can't take a chance...

Aaron: (pressed the volume) Is she saying your name? This chick is fine...

{{{{Mavis: (flicking her bean)Oh Amo... Oh. Imagine your dick inside this tight little pussy}}}}

Amo: (reduced the volume) She will hear... Tsenya headset..

Aaron: (laughed and took out his phone) send it to me, i want to listen to it ke le nosi... This chick is goals.

Amo: (smiled and sent pictures too) These are her

best nudes...

Aaron: (smiled and zoomed) Shiiiiit...

Amo: She sent them last night... (laughed) And she sent them at night Lele a robetse...

Aaron: The monna mphe ngwana yo..

Amo: You're not cheating on Boi.. This chick le ene must kemo kgalemele, she will get me killed.

Aaron: Mo kgalemele ee but eish...

They held the cooler box together and walked out as Aaron admired her nudes while Amo selected them and deleted everything...

His phone rang....

Amo: Hello?

Barona: Kante gatwe le
kae jaanong? Amo: Reeta
the banna re mo tseleng....

At Lillian's mother's....

Bored and lonely Lillian walked along the dirt road, the memories weren't that old... She still remembered walking along that road with Ofenne from the shops...

{{{{Ofenna: Aunty thinks i can fail to raise my sister..... Gatwe Botho wago bolawa ke tala... She should just watch... Whatever little i eat you'll eat. Our mother left us

a plot and we will build and have a home. Mama said this home is her and whenever we feel lonely and hurt we should know that we are resting on her chest...

Lillian: She was just disappointed that you got me and she won't have a maid.

Ofenna: I'm going to help you, next year after having this baby I'm starting a little business. A small tuckshop so you can do something

while waiting for the school to respond about you going back to school. I'm going to make you something, let her talk.}}}}}}

She fast forwarded to the day she met Tefelo and how he rushed them to the hospital, Ofenna's screams and grunts...

How she walked back to the nurses surrounding Ofenna in Tefelo's taxi and the warm hug he gave her....

Tears filled her eyes as she remembered Tefelo's smile when he said..

{{{{Tefelo: Her name is Refilwe. }}}}

This name echoed in her head as she remembered everything he had brought for the baby, his message before going to prison and their last meeting before parting. The sadness on his face when she mentioned getting help from his best friend. Tefelo knew his friend and warned her but she failed to see beyond the present time.

She frowned and rubbed off her tears as she stopped at her late mother's yard...

There was a big white painted screen wall with an automated gate and as she rose her head, 2 children were playing on the balcony of the second floor..

She shamefully passed the yard and walked in Ma Chipo's yard, she smiled and bent over greeting her as she shrunk her partially blind eyes and put her hand over her forehead...

Her: Ke mang?

Lillian: It's Lillian... Ke botho waga mmagwe Ofenna.

Her: Uhu you're so skinny i wasn't sure it's you... Are you okay? Lillian: I'm fine... I was just passing by to say hello, where is Chipo?

Her: Chipo long got married, she doesn't stay here

Lillian: Okay...

A car drove through the gate and parked next to them then Chipo stepped out holding a plastic of food for her mother..

Chipo: (shocked) Botho!? Ao mma o bopame jang wena? Were you sick?

She was slowly getting tired of hearing how thin she was, she couldn't understand why everyone

had to say it to her face but she smiled and hugged Chipo as her friend got out from the passenger side.

Chipo: Uyapo this is Lillian,

Lillian-Uyapo Uyapo: The one you used to do laundry for?

Chipo: Yeah

Uyapo: Oh okay, i thought she was married...

Chipo: (looked at her finger) Ring e kae?

Lillian: (smiled shamefully) I got

divorced last week... Chipo: Oh.. Sorry

Lillian: It's okay, anyway... I was just saying hi...
Go siame

Ma Chipo: Botho come see me when you are
free ngwanaka a utwa? Lillian: Ee mma.. Go
siame..

She walked away as her size 26 jeans loosely
swayed on the back, she lifted her jeans and
pulled down her t-shirt as her phone rang...

Lillian: Hello?

Lala: Hey, i saw another post you should apply
for, akere you said your contract is coming to an
end but your boss is not saying anything about
the renewal?

Lillian: (tearfully) Lala why are you helping me?

Lala: (frowned) Because I'm your friend.. Where
are you?

Lillian: (rubbed her eyes) At my mother's yard...
These people cheated me, how can they buy such
a big plot for 15 thousand? Have you seen how
the place looks like now? They built a big house

in here with maximum security yet they just bought my plot for 15 thousand... Is there anything I can do to get help?

Lala: What help?

Lillian: To get compensation

Lala: You sold that plot and you gave them the price, you can't change 12 years later or whatever how long ago it was and say i want more money. I don't even know why you went there in the first place. I told

you to stop stressing yourself that's why you are not eating... Your kids are old enough to understand these things.

Lillian: There is nothing i can do.. It's only a matter of time before Peo chases my children out of their father's house. I heard she doesn't like Refilwe and Resego.

Lala: Most step mothers are like that, that's why kere come apply for this post and be ready to support your kids if anything happens.

Lillian: Okay... Um...

Lala wee? Lala: Hee?

Lillian: Would i be wrong to meet up with Tefelo? I know he is married and all but it wouldn't be about disrespecting Kaone or anything. I want to talk to him about something.

Lala: Just stay away from him honey, he is married and you know how these wives behave towards the single or divorced, they get threatened by anything that passes. I'm sure they even slap mosquitoes for passing next to their husbands thinking their husbands will leave them for the mosquitoes.

Lillian: (laughed) I hope i wasn't like that

Lala: You weren't, you just stopped hanging with me and hung with mmagwe Fenke le le bo mma boso hela lesa kgamege

Lillian: Ao sorry the mma, i wasn't aware that I was doing that

Lala: Ke taa reng, akere gatwe le tewa gotwe a married woman must hang with other wives because there is nothing to learn from immature singles like us mme ithela rona re akanya botoka go heta di wife tse dingwe kgang hela ele gore we didn't get the blessing of a marriage.

Lillian: I was a terrible friend but thanks for not giving up on me. Lala: Alright bye

Lillian:Bye

She hung up and fixed her loose jeans again...

At Sunbed back yard garden.....

The ladies sat under the white small stretch tent on their white Tiffany chairs as Peo sat on the big white "royalty" chair with a pink ribbon across her written MOM TO BE....

Angie: (pulled a baby car seat and a note) With love, Kaone...

Peo: (smiled) Thank your

Mrs RamsKaone:

(smiled) You're

welcome...

Everyone clapped as she tore the pink cover wrapping a big box of new born Pampers and wet wipes...

Angie: (read smiling) May God richly bless you as you enter this new journey of motherhood,

hugs and kisses from moa

She bowed as they all laughed and clapped. Then she opened a small gift and waved three pieces of new born t-shirts...

Angie: (reading the note) i can't believe you're about to be a mother, mama would be so proud of you right now. She would be saying

"Peolwane yame batho" (Peo laughed) I'm happy you made a baby with a responsible man, for that i thank God and pray Nathan remains the same. Maybe i can start believing in second chances. I love you nana, love from your one and only sister Mantle.

They all clapped as Mantle and Peo hugged, she rubbed her little sister's tears and smiled...

Mantle: Don't mess your makeup...

She sat down as more presents were opened...

Angie: Somebody please help read messages, my feet are getting swollen... I think I'm carrying a boy, the way I'm suffering.. (put her swollen foot forward) Just look...

Lele: (rubbed her big bump with her ring hand) I can barely stand...

Mantle: (laughed) Le lona ne le thasetswe ke batho... How can four people be pregnant?

Lele: (laughed) Don't count me in, i planned mine. Ba ke bone ba teenage pregnancy

Angie: (laughed) Nnyaa mma, you didn't know you

were pregnant. You were stressed remember the camping?

Lele: (laughed) It was just pregnancy hormones

Boi: (laughed) le nna i didn't get pregnant at the same time with them. Peo and Angie are the ones who got pregnant around the same time

Angie: Nyaa the mma, if he hit it after the apology it is around the same time.

Mantle: But after being abandoned with three children, I'm done with children. It's a struggle to just put food on the table so i use contraceptives. You can't trust a man

Boi: Mantle you're not married and they are from different men akere. Mantle: Ee but-

Boi: Yeah your situation is a little different from ours, we are having children with our husbands gape when you're married using contraceptives isn't your sole decision, you make it together with your husband and if he is not comfortable with it then you don't and that means you can get pregnant anytime if you're fertile... (Kaone's forced a smile and sipped juice) But i get your point, having children with different men can be costly because some don't support but if a husband is able to support his kids why should you limit his wants?

Mantle: I was just saying for me, nna di smarties tsame dia nkimela so i can't have unplanned pregnancies.

Boi: Was it before or after having three from different men? Lele: Guys, i don't like where this is going

Mmagwe Fenke: Me too

Boi: No let her speak... She is trying to say we are irresponsible for getting pregnant all at the same time, that's why she is talking about contraceptives.

Mantle: Bathong i didn't mean to disrespect all of you, lona le nyetswe and your husbands love their children... I was talking about myself gore i use condoms because i can't afford another baby, i can barely support three.

Kaone: Okay guys let's move on..

Peo: Let's continue...

Kaone: (stood) I'm not pregnant... I'll read the letters, stop arguing...

Everyone turned around looking at Meme as she bent over getting in the tent and smiled handing over a small present...

She forced a smile as she uncomfortably sat on the chair, it wasn't that she didn't look good but that the league of women sitting there and even their fragrances spoke volumes. They were dressed to impress and their fingers were shining with their wedding bands...

Their weaves were of high quality, they looked fresh and their faces were flawless, they probably had large dressing tables full of face products.

Mantle moved closer to Meme and sighed in relief...

Mantle : (whispered) Wata wa thusa... I was bored i didn't have anyone to gossip with

Meme: (smiled) I should have borrowed a dress,

basadi ba gomoletse. Le baimana hela..

Mantle: Mmh.. Even her classmates ba gomoletse. It's my first time to attend a baby shower. I didn't know it's the same as going to a wedding...

Kaone: (reading) Cousie you're going to be the best mother ever, love Meme

Peo smiled waving a teat dummy and a bib from Meme...

Peo: (smiled) Thank you so much, i appreciate it..

Kaone pushed a baby crib over and got the envelope attached to it then she took out the note and cleared her throat...

Kaone: When most of us heard you were pregnant we didn't believe it because you're a quiet student then we remembered that during sex no one has to really say anything so you are capable of being pregnant too. We still struggle to get how you agreed to have sex because you can't even speak in class even when you know the answer but anyway it's the shy quiet ones that love sex the most so congratulations Peo, we love you and please take care of this cot. We contributed our last thebes to buy it, waitse le wena hela gore ala e nnye. Love from ECE class

Everyone laughed out loud and clapped as Peo shook her head looking at her classmates...

Peo: Gatwe ke rata sex? Mxm

Mantle received a call back from the neighbor and stepped aside to make a call...

Her: Hello? Mantle we are on our way to the hospital with your daughter, she drank pills

Mantle: (heart skipped) Which one?

Her: The oldest, she was trying to commit suicide. We have been asking her questions and she is saying a lot of things...

Mantle: She missed school on Friday because her shoes are torn, the other students were teasing her about her toe showing. Is that it?

Her: No that's not it(sighed) Mantle you need to take care of your children..

Mantle: (tearfully) I'm doing the best i can.. It's not easy for me. I wish my kids could understand that I'm trying.. (rubbed her tear) I'm on my way there.

She hung up and walked back to the tent where she leaned over and whispered at her little sister...

Mantle: I'm going to the hospital, gatwe maosha overdosed pills Peo: Why?

Mantle: Just the stress at home, we have nothing to eat. Dijo di hedile... I don't know what to do. Even as I'm leaving now I'm bringing her nothing mme spatela ke tala hela. I used my last thebes to

get you a present and get a taxi..

Peo: (sighed) I'll pass by later to

check on her... Mantle: Okay..

She walked out then Meme ran after her...

Meme: Mantlenyane? ... Where are you going?

Mantle: Maosha overdosed pills trying to commit suicide
Meme: Can a 12 year old know about committing suicide?

Mantle: (tearfully) I didn't even know, Meme why is this happening to my children? And you know these men still won't pay me my money. I wanted to buy stock with that money but they are refusing to pay yet their wives are putting on long Peruvians and long nails... (rubbed her tears) They are drinking juices and their children live lavish lifestyles but they won't pay me so i can feed my children?

Meme: (sighed) We will try Amo, he seems calm but i don't know where I'd get his number.

Mantle: Let me go, I'm going to wait for a ride by the road. The last money i had i spent on Peo's present.

Meme: (took out her last P5) Take my money and hurry to the hospital, I'll walk home. I'll get a few coins at the tuck shop and buy Maosha something to eat. Ke taa walker hela 2 hours before time so that I can be there on time. Did you tell Peo about Maosha?

Mantle : Yeah

Meme: Didn't she give you anything?

Mantle: Would i be getting your

P5 if she did? Meme: Nkabo o

kopile

Mantle: Ao mma, Peo knows our situation at home and i explained everything to her. Nna ke tshaba go kopa batho madi because I don't want people to say anything about how "too many" my children are, ketaa hatahata boasa boya pele, I'll feed them one way or another. Thanks for the money

Meme: Sure..

Mantle hugged her and wiped her tears then she got the P5 and left...

At Nathan's house...

Behind the house was a large area of green grass and a small pool at the corner. Three big trees whose branches met at the top made a thick shadow where Aaron was sitting on the chair by the big table with a black home theatre on top and the speakers on the ground...

He added a new playlist from the laptop and inserted the memory stick on the home theatre then he turned up the volume and grabbed his beerbottle walking towards the guys...

Shirtless in their shorts and phataphatas the guys stood by the braai stand chatting loudly and turning their marinated pieces with forks holding glasses of wines and beer...

Barona: (smiled and raised his glass) Toast.. How

can we forget... To- being single... The freedom of sleeping with any woman you want without explaining yourself... The freedom to spend a night out and not have anyone to explain yourself too... Buddy here is to you being single-oh wait he is not really single... (they all laughed) Here is to jumping from one prison cell to another... Forget what i said at the beginning...

All: Cell to cell...

Nathan: (smiled and sighed) Here is to... A new start.. A new family and a new chapter of my life and children's lives. Here is to a better sex game and more romantic getaways... Happily divorced!

Tefelo: Ska mpitsa on those getaways, i still get nightmares from that elephant

Barona: (laughed) Golo hale ne gole maswe, banna ba ipha naga...

Amo: (laughed) You people are the worst thing that can happen to someone in the wild... Why did you guys run?

Barona: Heela wareng? That elephant was coming

Amo: Had we stayed steal it wouldn't have done anything to us.

Tefelo: All i know is that my wife is not a game drive person, rene rangalelana 2 days pele ke jampile mogo maswe

Nathan: (laughed) Peo ke yoo lelang a gana go sia..

Aaron: Good thing i wasn't there, I'd have difficult time trying to get Boito do what i want...

Amo: (laughed) I know..

Aaron's phone rang then he walked away and picked...

Aaron: Hello

Genesis: Hey... I'm coming to Maun tomorrow, i finally got a transferkego boleletse akere.

Aaron: Kana wa nkolota waitse akere? You weren't supposed to leave without meeting me..

Genesis: I know babe.. The problem was my mother. She was coming to do her mother's tombstone unveiling but then she found out she wouldn't be able to do it and she made me drive her back.

Aaron: Why didn't she manage?

Genesis: It's a long story.. I'll tell you when i get there but you shouldn't tell Tefelo about it. It's about him.

Aaron: No

problem

Genesis: Bye

He hung up and walked back to the guys staring at Mavis's video, Tefelo turned and caught a glimpse of it then he snatched the phone from him...

Tefelo: WTF is this?

Aaron: Guys bring my phone..

Tefelo: Barry tao bone maid waga Amo..

Are you fucking her? Aaron: Of course not, i got that from Amo.

Barona: Is he fucking his maid?

Amo: I'm not sleeping with anyone, Aaron wee

deleter video eo

Barona: (took out his phone) Ae tisa re bone bo nnana gore ba seducerjang..

Tefelo: (took out his phone)Obo o sendeler kwano gape

Amo: The banna se e tseyeng, just watch it from his phone then delete it.

Barona: Tisa re bata go itheeletsa rele one.. And stop fucking your maid, kante lona le palelwa kego direla kgakala kwa, why get someone close to your wife?

Amo: I rejected her but she keeps sending

Aaron: I'll take care of it, she won't

trouble you again.. Nate: (got Aaron's

phone) Let me see... Ene o sexy

Tefelo: She is..

Nate: Peo o tshwenya phone yame neke taa

tsaya.. She takes selfies with it

At the hospital...

Mantle gently caressed her daughter's hand as she slowly opened her eyes and looked at her mother...

Mantle: What happened?

Maosha: why don't you report the man who fathered me or register us so we can get free food and clothes like other needy children?

Mantle: Maosha akere you know we failed the assessment? I don't qualify to be assisted by the government.. And i don't know where your father is or where he works, they need such information at the maintenance office but i don't know... Why did you drink pills?

Maosha: Mama i was at mma Kessy's home playing with other children and she was looking for her money. She couldn't find it and they accused me of stealing... They searched me in front of the other children and told me to take off my panties and bent over, they said maybe i put the money between my butt... (crying) Mama-they

Mantle's eyes got filled with tears as she imagined the whole neighborhood surrounding her shy daughter...

Maosha: (rubbed her eyes crying) I refused because i am on my period but they held me down and pulled out my panties... The cloth i was using fell and everyone stared at me disgusted, others laughed at me... (crying) Bare ke pheta ka matsela..

Mantle: (rubbed her tears) Why didn't you tell me your pads are finished?

Maosha: I knew you didn't have money, i didn't want to stress you... I can't go back to that neighborhood

Mantle: What did they do after realising you didn't have the money?

Maosha: Her son asked her to check her bra and she found it but she didn't say sorry to me. They just left me there... Mama i didn't want people to see my private and I'm embarrassed. I want to die, people will never forget that i use cloth for my period. Those kids are going to tell others at school, I'm not going to school...

Mantle rubbed off her tears and hugged her daughter...

Mantle: I don't know how but we will get through this.. I'm going to get you pads, what do you have on now?

Maosha: The nurse gave me

the free padsMantle: I'll be

back, re tata re bua...

She stepped out and dialed Tefelo's number...

Tefelo: (noisy background) Hello?

Mantle: Tefelo this is Mantle. I need my money- Tefelo: They are here let me put you on loudspeaker..

Mantle: (angrily) I was at a baby shower with your pregnant wives and if you don't pay me now I'm going to ask them to pay me and cook fake stories so they can miscarry and even die during delivery. I was doing business with you gake lo itse mo nka le neela mele wame mahala lese banna bame. I have children to raise and you can't make me wait months to get paid. I want my money before i go harass your stupid wives. I am a single mother and I'm trying to feed my children, i try this goa pala ke leka Ipelegeng bare waiting list.. Now people like you want to take advantage of me? Don't throw stones when you are living in a glass house. I'll go there and tell them fake stories that will get some of you divorced. Le tseela batho ko tas-

Amo: (sadly swallowed) I'll send the money right now, it's P500 right?

Mantle: 500 each of you but you know you were supposed to pay more because you started making demands halfway through

Amo: I'll send you P650 but please don't call me or

contact me after that. We are done

Mantle: Monna wa modimo i don't love you, i want money. Amo: (pressing his phone) I sent it..

Tefelo: I'll pay after this call Barona: (pressing his phone) Done

Aaron: Would you be willing to bring another service? Mantle: No, le gana go duela.

Aaron: We can pay before you get in the house

Amo: I'm not taking
part Nathan: Le nna
gakeo mo teng..

Mantle: If you pay before i wouldn't have a
problem..

Aaron: Okay, i was just asking just in case i need
her services.

She hung up and walked back to her daughter
receiving her payment notifications...

At Kimberly's house....

Kimberly turned around breathing heavily and sat
on the bed sweating...

She could feel the heat through her skin as she
fanned herself with a t-shirt and yawned...

She massaged her big bump and answered her
mother's phone call...

Kim: Hello?

Her: When are you coming over? We need to talk

Kim: talk about what? I told you i don't know who the father of my child is and don't worry about helping me, I'll do it on my own this time around.

Her: I never said anything about not helping you but it must have a father, there is someone we have to hold responsible for this pregnancy.

Kim: Mama I'm not a teenager who needs a letter sent to the boy's family. I can support my baby with the little i have. Why are you bothered?

Her: Vilakazi is rich and he can afford to support you. Why can't you be like other people and come home so i can do my duty as a grandmother?

Kim: Oh so it's about Bongani being rich? That rich man doesn't want my child and if you contact him you'll put me at risk. Please stay away from my life mama gakego tsenye dingalo ka sepe with my fatherless baby. Bongani doesn't even know that I'm pregnant, i told him i wasn't lucky enough, please don't bother him and he is a married man.

Her: He has to take responsibility for his baby

Kim: (crying) Mama can you leave me alone ka Bongani

She hung up and covered her face crying then she walked towards the toilet and sat down taking off her panties, she paused looking at the blood stains then she dialed her father but he didn't pick, she tried Sebage and her number wasn't available. she tried Tefelo...

Tefelo: Hello?

Kimberly: Tefelo hi, i need a favour. Can you take me to the hospital? I'm-

Tefelo: Nkope kogo

Kaone Kimberly:

(panting) Are you seriou-

Tefelo: Kimberly ke nyetse, if you need favors like that you have to face my wife so she can permit me.

She hung up and dialed Bongani as the pains got intense...

Bongani: (lowered his voice) Hello?

Kimberly: Please.. I'm begging you, i think I'm having a baby because- Bongani: I'm in a meeting-

Kimberly: Bongani can you-

He hung up then she pulled up her panties and grabbed her bag, she locked the door and staggered out as a neighbor stared at her...

Neighbour: What's wrong? Kimberly: (grinning) I'm in labour

The neighbour quickly got in her car and drove over...

At the hospital...

Almost an hour later she laid on the bed grunting as the midwife stood between her legs with

gloves on..

Midwife: I can see the head...

Kimberly: (screaming and pushing) Uhhhhhhhhh

The midwife grabbed the baby as Kimberly sighed in relief, she cut the cord wiped her face but she was pale and with no movements or sign of life...

Midwife: (slapping her butt) Little lady work with me my love... You're old enough to survive this and be our future president okay...

More midwives walked in and surrounded her as Kimberly desperately watched in tears.....

My Wife's

Boss #88

At the hospital...

Hours later Kimberly's parents waited by the chairs as she slowly walked over in her gown..

Her mother smiled at her and stood up as she approached..

Her: How is she?

Kimberly: She is in the incubator, she weighed 1.8 kg.. Him: (handed him the plastic) Here is food...

Kimberly: Thank you

Her: Sit down, i want to talk to you... (smiled)
Rragwe Kim can you excuse us for a minute?

Him: No problem...

Her father walked out then Kimberly sat and laid her crutches down...

Her: I know we have drifted apart since your saga with Tefelo and that's only because i was disappointed as any mother would be but it doesn't excuse the fact that I'm your mother and i should have helped you. I'm sorry but I'm here now... Then you had your feet but now you can't lift a baby.. Let me help you.

Kimberly smiled emotionally staring at her mother, she had waited yearsto hear those words and she wanted nothing more than her mother's love...

Her: i waited to hear you talk about Bongani but i don't understand what's going on, he seemed like a responsible young man when he used to pick you at home. What happened? Let's talk..

Kimberly: Bongani is Zulu and he has wives at home. Her: Can he afford

them?

Kimberly: I believe so, he is a business man and he makes a lot of money. Money is not the problem, i just didn't want to be second best.

Her: I know you don't know anything about polygamy but we are Africans, as much as it's hard to believe Batswana also used to do this...many many years ago, it's a practice that can work if you enter it brilliantly. Where are the wives?

Kimberly: They are in South Africa

Her: This man has a business in Botswana that means he spends most of his time here, he visits South Africa. Isago's father left you, he is married and now this, who is next? Forget that, do you believe a man who will marry you will be 100% faithful and never cheat?

Kimberly: No...

Her: If a man can afford having more than one woman he can do that and it can work. To you it won't even make any difference because it will be like before, you don't even get to see those women. When he is in Botswana he is all yours.

Kimberly: What about my rights mama? What will I gain? If something happens his wives take everything and go

Her: He can marry you in South Africa

Kimberly: But the law of Botswana will not protect me because it's not allowed in fact you can be sued for being with a married man.

Her: In South Africa wives don't have the right to sue so go there marry this man and every time you make decisions you always have to remind him that you need your child's things in black and white. He will understand. This is your chance to pick up the pieces of your life, stop being over emotional. Control your anger and that tongue...

Kimberly: He is violent, he slapped me..

Her: Everyone slaps you... It's because you think out loud, you have always been like that but it's time to grow up and understand that man, he is yours . Zulu men don't tolerate nonsense so you better fix yourself or he is going to fix you. Batho bare gatile ka lebaka, hewe hewe Kimberly will never get married hewehewe Kimberly is dating a taxi man... Look at you now Mrs Vilakazi... What did you call the baby?

Kimberly: Lesedi

Her: No, she is Zulu... She has to have a Zulu name.. (snapping her fingers) Um... Bo Lindiwe bo Xolani, something with a Zulu rhythm- something with xho or Li whatever they call their babies

Kimberly: (laughed) I'll ask him to name the baby if he agrees to come see her.

Her : Why was he really angry?

Kimberly: That I refused to be with him and disrespected him during the argument.

Her: Just apologize for disrespecting him then, and let him know you'll respect his culture and let him teach you how things get done.

Kimberly: Okay...

Her: (smiled) I am so proud of you my girl, don't worry about anything and all the negative things people say about you. This is your chance to bounce back and show all these people that accident didn't take away your power as a woman. If this man owns businesses and you marry him, you become the boss's wife... Your daughter becomes the boss's daughter. Those wives in South Africa will be just wives but you? You'll be who he is with every day... There is nothing wrong with this arrangement, all these married men cheat, Bongani is far much better than all these men pretending that they can be with one woman for the rest of their lives without cheating.

Kimberly: Does papa know about this?

Her: You'll be the one to explain to him, he will understand better if it comes from you.

Kimberly: Okay... (reluctantly) So... Are you going to help me take care of the baby? I can't lift her or balance myself properly to bath her and stuff

Her: You don't have to ask, I'll be in your house as soon you get discharged or you can move back in at my house. I think it's best you come home with me because your father also needs me

Kimberly: Okay, I don't know how long I'll be in here though .

Her: No problem, you'll talk to me. (stood up) Let me go and prepare for our beautiful angel..

Kimberly: (smiled) Okay..

She walked away as Kimberly stood up and and walked to the ward with a big smile on her face...

At Bongani's office....

Bongani sighed and leaned back updating information on the website then he reached for the glass and sipped still staring at the screen...

His phone rang...

Bongani: (smiled)

Hello? Lindiwe: Hi

love Bongani:

How is my boy?

Lindiwe: (smiled) He is fine... Today I'm moving back to my house with the children.

Bongani: Let me know how you are coping when you get there
Lindiwe: Okay, Mbale is also moving back to hers

Bongani: She told me..

Lindiwe: Is it true that you are seeing someone there? Bongani: Where do you get that?

Lindiwe: Grapevine going around

Bongani: If i was seeing someone you'd know about it. Lindiwe: Are you lonely down there?

Bongani: (sighed) Sometimes... I get tired of takeaways Lindiwe: Can i come there?

Bongani: (sighed) Relocating into another country is not like moving home where my mother can help you with the baby then you go back when you feel you're ready.

Lindiwe: I know and i wouldn't expect to travel back and fourth because flight tickets are expensive, i just think it's best i come there because Mbale's baby is very young and-

Bongani: Let me think about

Lindiwe: (smiled) Thanks, i can't wait to see Botswana Bongani: (laughed)

Babe i haven't agreed

Lindiwe: You never say no to me...you have never done it before
Bongani: (smiled and eventually laughed) i miss you, do you know that?
Lindiwe: I know, i miss you too... It's been a long time.

Bongani: (thoughtfully smiled) You know what-let me book you a flight. Take the kids to my mother,I'll talk to Mbale about it, how is that?

Lindiwe: (screamed and jumped) Yees... Oh my God, when am i coming?

Bongani: (smiled) I don't know for sure, let me see if the tickets are available

Lindiwe: I'll cross

my fingers Bongani:

I love you Lindiwe:

I love you too.

He hung and dialed Mbale...

Mbale: (smiled breastfeeding) Hi

Bongani: (smiled and leaned back) Hey

babe.. How are you? Mbale: I miss you

Bongani: I miss you too sweetheart, wish I could be there and see that little lady..

Mbale: (laughed) She is fat

Bongani: Means you're doing a good

job... Can we talk? Mbale: Why did my heart skip?

Bongani: It's nothing serious... I'm

lonely down here Mbale: You found someone?

Bongani: (impatiently) Can i finish

my sentences? Mbale: I'm sorry,
continue

Bongani: I asked Lindiwe to visit for a few days,
you'll visit when the baby is old enough to travel

Mbale: Oh, is she coming alone or
with the children? Bongani: Alone

Mbale: Okay

Bongani: I

love you..

Mbale: I love you too..

Bongani: (Kimberly called) Can i
call you back? Mbale: Okay, bye

He hung up and answered..

Bongani: Hello?

Kimberly: Hi, i delivered a baby girl who weighed
1.8kg, she is in the incubator and she doesn't have
a name, i want her father to name her. And I'm
sorry for what i said before about your wives and
life style, if you don't mind I'd like us to start over,
i think my hormones were messing with my brain.

He took a deep breath and sighed digesting
everything..

Bongani: Which hospital
are you at? Kimberly:

Letsholathebe

Bongani: Let me finish up
and drop by. Kimberly:
Okay, Bye..

At Tefelo's house...

Tefelo took off his t-shirt and jeans then he grabbed his toothbrush as Kaone walked in with a sad face...

She sat on the bed and threw her handbag on the floor..

Kaone: I think over time I'm going to stop attending baby showers, they might think I'm jealous but it's hard being there and not being able to relate..

Tefelo: What happened?

Kaone: I think I'm hanging with the wrong people, i can't relate to their lifestyles and keeping conversations going is hard, all they talk about is their pregnancy and babies

Tefelo: (smiled) Maybe we should start talking about ours... Adoption, surrogacy, etc

He sat next to her and hugged her then he kissed her neck as her phone rang, she picked and put on her ear...

Kaone: Hello?

Boss: Hey beautiful, um... Can you book a flight

from-

Tefelo swallowed and leaned back looking at her as she talked to the phone...

Kaone: Okay, I'll do that.... Yes sir.... What about accommodation?....

Should I also arrange transportation from the airport or you'll be picking the individual?.... Yes sir...

She hung up and stared at him....

Tefelo: Who was that?

Kaone: It's my boss, he wanted me to book a flight- Tefelo: Your boss calls you beautiful?

Kaone: He sometimes calls women that

Tefelo: You're not women, you're my wife.. If he can't call you Kaone he has to call you Mrs Rampha unless i missed the part where your mother called you beautiful... Call him up and tell him to address you properly, does he know you're married?

Kaone: Of course he knows, he meant no harm Tefelo: Call him

She called him back on loudspeaker...

Boss: Hey

Kaone: Hi, next time address me as Kaone or Mrs Rampha, "beautiful" makes me uncomfortable.

Boss: Alright, sorry. We will talk tomorrow morning. Kaone: Bye

She hung up then Tefelo leaned over rubbing his forehead...

Tefelo: He has a crush on you, You have to resign

Kaone: (laughed in disbelief) What? You want me to quit my job? Tefelo: Yes "beautiful"

Kaone: Leave my job and be a housewife? No, I'm not quitting my job Tefelo: (angrily) I'm not asking you, I'm telling you

Kaone: I wasn't asking you either, ke mo kgalemetse and he apologized, it's done.

Tefelo: I didn't hire Meme because i trusted your judgment now it's your turn, are you going to quit or not?

Kaone: Not...

He shook his head disappointedly walking out...

Tefelo: I need a shower beautiful.....

He disappeared for a few minutes and walked back in then he grabbed the phone and redialled the boss...

Boss: Hey

Tefelo: Hey ke eng kante?

Boss: Tefelo hello,I'm a little busy right now
can we talk about this later?

Tefelo: Who is

this? Boss:

Bongani

Vilakazi...

Tefelo: Why are you calling my wife beautiful?

Bongani: She is beautiful (laughed) I'm kidding, loosen up... I won't do it again. Does it make you jealous? Who don't you trust between me and your wife?

Tefelo hung up and sat down staring at her...

Tefelo: You're not going to work for Vilakazi...

Kaone: I'm not going to be a housewife, if i find another job yes I'll leave his company but until then I'm not quitting. Eo yone gake bate go dikologa ka yone, what would i do all day? I'm not going to be a housewife. I know bo mmagwe Fenke le Boi are housewives but not me. I'm the type that works like bo Lele. Make peace with it.

She stood up and walked out then Tefelo swallowed wetting his drythroat and sighed frustratedly. (9t)

-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #89

At the hospital...

Bongani smiled as Kimberly hugged him then he put his arms around her and kissed her forehead..

Bongani:

Hey...

Kimberly:

Hi...

He sat down and put her on his lap then he laid her crutches down...

Bongani: How are you feeling?

Kimberly: I still have pains but I'm okay, the doctors say the baby will be fine if i feed her properly...

Bongani: Her name is Gugulethu, our precious little thing. Kimberly: (smiled) It sounds nice..

Bongani: Listen Kimmy... I know we had a falling out months back but i didn't stop loving you and you were justified to behave the way you did. I

know you're scared because she is in the incubator and maybe you need support but i don't want you to feel obliged to be with me just so i can support you emotionally. We all make mistakes, couples fight and partners mess up but i wouldn't want a woman to be with me because she has a child with me. I'll support her even if we are not together

Kimberly: Bongani i... I live in a different environment that your wives live in, I'm sure in KZN it's not shocking to see you with more than one wife but if people hear you are married and i knowingly dated you, oh it will be the topic of the month. I'll be called names like desperate, cheap and stuff...honestly when i did research about it part of me got curious

about the whole arrangement but i didn't think it would hurt when you admitted it, i got angry and jealous

Bongani: Being in a polygamous arrangement doesn't mean you don't feel jealous, it was okay but making hasty decisions and talking none stop like you did was wrong.

Kimberly: I get that, that's why i want to try...

Maybe it's not so bad.. Bongani: My other wife Lindiwe is coming over-

Kimberly: Can't you postpone her visit so we can give Gugu attention? She needs special care and we need to make a lot of adjustments

Bongani: That's true... I'll

let her know Kimberly: Do they know about me?

Bongani: Not yet, i wasn't sure how you would react but now that we talked I'll talk to each of them.

Kimberly: Okay...

He pulled her face over and kissed her...

Bongani: I know that it's hard to believe one

would be happy in a polygamous arrangement
but you'll testify. I promise...

Kimberly: (smiled) I hope so because i was afraid
to try but my mother talked to me

Bongani: (laughed) I should thank

her... Kimberly: (laughed)

Definitely... She likes you.

At Lindiwe's house...

She parked the car and walked in the house talking to the phone...

Lindiwe: (laughed) I know... God knows how much i missed indodayami.

Voice: Go and enjoy, remember ungam'hluphi with a thousand questions on your first visit. Even if you find something disturbing, uyayeka kudlule. It's your time, just enjoy him.

Lindiwe: (smiled) Yes darling... (spread her new lingerie on the bed) I'm going to have the time of my life, angisakhumbuli the last time i had him all to myself. God is good... I feel like a little teenager falling in love for the first time...

Voice: (laughed) Mngane wami i haven't seen you this happy in a longtime..

Lindiwe: (smiled tearfully) Stop it, you're getting me emotional.. (Mbale's call came through) uMbale uyafona,I'll call you back

Voice: Bye

Lindiwe: (hung up and picked with excitement) Hello hello

Mbale: (laughed) I bet you're jumping up and down wena mthakathindini.

Lindiwe: Babes you should see me now, i even bought new lingerie

Mbale: (laughed) Ewww... Spare me the disgusting details. Sengize ngiba nomona, i was looking at how tiny the baby is and got bored like how long will i have to wait ukuthi ngihambe...

Lindiwe: (dancing snapping her fingers) Well you're a slow person... Next time know when to have umntwana

Mbale: (laughed) I'm going to rub it on your face like that you know, linda uzobona.

Lindiwe: You can't do that uyazi I'm sensitive...

Mbale: Sensitive my foot, (sighed smiling) Anyway, i just called to wish you a safe trip nokuthi ngikutshele ukuthi Bongani has been in Botswana for a long time, for over 10 years and he is a man... Ngicela ungabi surprised by anything.

Lindiwe: (stopped smiling) Mbale don't start..

Mbale: Just listen to me, handle this like a wife. Make me proud and keep me updated.

Lindiwe: (sighed) Did he say anything kuwena?

Mbale: No but ngiyamazi uBongani, he looks like he has been trying to tell me something...

Usakhumbula the video call Siphwe was talking about?

Lindiwe: I don't trust Siphwe, she always wants to hurt us.

Mbale: I believe her and ngifuna ube prepared for what's ahead. I'm saying this one njengo dadewenu, please handle whatever you see there like unkosikazi oshadiwe.

Lindiwe: (sighed) Okay...

Mbale: (a silent moment passed) Did i spoil i-mood yakho?

Lindiwe: (smiled) Not really, i guess i didn't

want to think kabanzi kangako but you always have my back and you know what you're talking about. Umazi better than i do so i must consider your tip

Mbale: Ngiyabonga, I'll check on our mother in law kusasa and get the children, she has to go to church.

Lindiwe: Oh yes i remember they have a special service Mbale: (smiled) Good luck, i hope Botswana welcomes you

Lindiwe: I don't know ukuthi ngilindele ini but I'm just happy that he is actually considering letting us visit him, it's a big improvement.

Mbale: (smiled) I know , that's why ngifuna uziphathe kahle so you don't ruin my chances of going there. (laughed) watch your tongue if ungabona any woman there

Lindiwe: (laughed) Hai sister lover when have i ever lost control ulimi lwami?

Mbale: Should i make a list?

Lindiwe: (laughed) Fine,
ngizohlala ngiwuvalile. Mbale:

(laughed) Bye

Lindiwe: Bye

She hung up and nicely packed her clothes then her phone rang...

Lindiwe: (smiled) Hey babe, I'm packing as we speak... You won't believe how much I spent at the mall getting ready for this. I was just talking to Mbale rubbing it on her face ... (laughed) she says when her turn comes she won't give me a chance to breath

Bongani: (smiled sighed) You two are crazy...

Lindiwe: Ngiyaxolisa I just started blubbering without giving you a chance, why did you call?

Bongani: (sighed and shook his head) I.... I can't wait to see you... Your flight iphuma kusasa ekuseni not tonight.

Lindiwe: Kwakuhle, that gives me more time to get prepared, ithi ngiyenext door and do my nails, i want to iron my hair too(laughed) ngizokuthinta before going to bed. Stop disturbing me

Bongani: (laughed) Ncese.

She hung up and continued packing....

At the hospital...

Kimberly laid on the bed reading about the advantages of polygamy, she smiled and clicked on a meme about why you should marry a Zulu man then she laughed and sent it to Bongani...

Bongani: (replied text) LOL, whose daughter wrote that? Kimberly: (laughed typing) I don't know but she made me curious. Bongani: I was about to call you

Kimberly: We can text, the ladies i share a room with ba rata dikgang tsa batho

Bongani: Okay, Lindiwe is coming tomorrow. She has already packed and the flights have been booked so returning her might create resentment towards you especially because I'm planning to let them know about you.

Kimberly: Okay, i understand. Bongani:

I'm sorry

Kimberly: Don't be sorry, I'm happy you're honest with me. I prefer to be hurt with the truth than with lies.

Bongani: Thanks for giving this a try, you don't know how happy i am. How is Gugu?

Kimberly: She is fine, she
is doing well
Bongani: I love
you

Kimberly: i love you too

She clicked on her articles and continued reading....

At Nathan's house...

Later that evening Peo walked passed the
children sitting on the couch holding her
presents...

Peo: (smile) Hey guys....

Niel: (turned) Hello...

Resego: Hello...

Peo: How are you guys doing? I haven't
seen you all day
Resego: We are-

Refilwe glared at her then she kept quiet and
watched TV, Peo put her gifts in the spare room
as Refilwe walked over and stood by the door...

Refilwe: Are you going to stay here with your baby?

Peo: Refilwe not today okay, i had a wonderful day and you're not going to ruin it.

Refilwe: This is our house

Peo: Who is our?

Refilwe: My dad and my siblings

Peo: I'm part of your life because I'm going to give you a little sister. I can't sugar coat this for you Refilwe, your mother and father are no longer together. I didn't come between them, they fought on their own and divorced.

Refilwe: You don't have to sleep on my mother's bed and walk around like you own the house

Peo: (sighed) I don't have time for this

Meanwhile the helper made cereals for Resego and turned around handing her the bowl..

Her: Here you go...

Resego: (whining) This milk is too little..

Her: It's enough, go and eat. I'll give you more if you finish that or else it will spill on your way out

Resego: (threw her head back opening her mouth wide open as she screamed)

Uhhhhhhhhh.... I want milllllk....

Her: If i pour more milk it will spill when you walk, it's enough

Resego: (screaming sharply without any tears)

ahhhhhhhh.. I WANT MILK!

The helper closed the fresh milk bottle and put it in the fridge then Resego angrily threw the bowl on the floor and folded her arms pouting as it shattered spilling milk on the I want more cereals...

Peo walked in and paused looking at the floor...

Peo: Tshidi did she just break the bowl intentionally kana gaka bona sente?

Tshidi: Gatwe ke seka kaba kgalemela, ke ba dire time out kana gatweng... Nna ke leba hela, month end i take my money and go buy my children food.

Tshidi picked the broken glasses as Peo carefully walked in and grabbed Resego's wrist pulling her closer...

Peo: Why did you break that bowl?

Resego: She was refusing to give me more milk

Peo: So you break the bowl? The next time you break something I'm going to whip your butt. Le tsaya gore dilo dia selwa ne?

Refilwe: (standing at the door) I'm gonna tell my dad you're abusing us

Peo: (pointed at her) O bona wena? You're getting on my last nerve (back to Resego) Apologize to Tshidi or I'm going to slap you

Refilwe: She broke our bowl not Tshidi's bowl

and you can't beat us, you're not our mother.

Peo: (angrily) Refilwe wee? I'm talking to Resego... (to Resego) Resego what you did is wrong and disrespectful, if you want more food you speak not break things. Do you think daddy will be happy to buy another bowl instead of buying you a toy?

Resego: No

Peo: Would you like it if you were nice to me giving me food and i break the bowl?

Resego: No

Peo: You're not a bad girl, don't be a bad girl because then you won't have friends. Turn to Tshidi and apologise to her

Resego: I'm sorry for breaking the bowl and being rude to you. Tshidi: It's okay nana..

Tshidi got the mop and cleaned as Refilwe stood by the door frame folding her arms staring at Peo's back while she made another bowl of cereals and handed it to Resego...

Refilwe: You can't stay in our house

Peo: If you keep talking to me like that I'll slap you

Refilwe: You can't slap me, if you slap me my dad is throwing you out. This is my mother's house, you need to leave. Don't you have your own house?

Peo: (laughed and walked past her) bare my dad.. If you have a problem with me follow your mother, this is my house now. If i tell you to stop something you stop it or there will be consequences.

She walked out...

Peo: Hey Niel let's go look at the baby's clothes

Niel: (ran over smiling) Will you let me suck the baby's teether?

Peo: (laughed) We will see if anyone bought an extra maybe i can give you one...

At Aaron's house...

Later that night Boi watched as Aaron grabbed the towel and went to the bathroom then she got his phone and covered herself with the blankets...

She checked his messages but he had no messages not even the adverts from the network providers, his call log was also empty though they spoke a few minutes before he arrived home.

She shook her head and went to the gallery where Mavis's video caught her attention...

Her jaws dropped as she listened to the video then she quickly transferred to her phone...

Meanwhile Aaron lathered his entire head with soap and chest then he remembered the video.

Aaron: Hee..

He rubbed his eye sockets and stepped out with lather hiding his private then he peeled off the sheets and snatched the phone..

Aaron: Why do you like going through my phone? Phone y gago ethaela sengwe? Wa bora Boi

Boi: Why do you delete your messages and calls? Aaron: My phone freezes, i free the memory

Boi: Aaron are you happily married? Is there something I'm doing wrong?

Aaron: I wasn't done bathing...

He went back to the bathroom then she dialed Mmagwe Fenke's number...

Angie : Hello?

Boi: Can we talk kana hubby o teng?

Angie: He is watching the highlights, what's wrong?

Boi: Amo is having an affair with their maid, i saw her video a dira dilo Angie: What things?

Boi: I'll send it to you? Wa ikgotha moaning and saying Amo's name, it's like they were exchanging videos ene le Amo. I want to tell her

Angie: She is 9 months pregnant Boi, don't do

this. I feel disgusted just hearing about it.

Boi: Wouldn't you want to know if your husband was sleeping with your maid?

Angie: If he is hiding something from me then its not meant for my eyes, just delete it and let it go, you'll find ways of telling her to fire that girl.

Boi: That bitch can fall pregnant like Lillian, if i can stop her why not? Angie: Fine but don't involve me in it, don't send me the video.

Boi: You wouldn't understand. Angie: goodnight

She hung up and dialed Kaone..

Kaone: Hello

Boi: If i found out your husband was having an affair with someone close to you would you prefer i keeo quiet until you find out yourself ortell you??

Kaone: Who is he sleeping with?

Boi: No, I'm asking in general not that Tefelo is cheating

Kaone : I'd want to know immediately, like you must call while at the scene and tell me what you are witnessing even describe the woman, why?

Boi: Amo is sleeping with their maid, should i tell Lele or keep quiet? Kaone: I guess she deserves to know the truth..

Boi: Bye...

She hung up....

At Tefelo's house...

The next morning Tefelo watched lying in bed as Kaone got ready sitting on the dressing table...

Tefelo: So you're doing this?

Kaone: I don't know what to tell you anymore..

Tefelo i have a lot to deal with right now, I'm frustrated and the last thing I need is us fighting...

Tefelo: I don't understand why you're okay with another man calling you beautiful and you told me Vilakazi is an old man but Bongani is not, why did you lie to me? (she kept quiet) Is Bongani an old man? (she kept quiet) i asked you a question, is that why you didn't want me to bring you food at work?

Kaone: I knew you'd react like this when you see him that's why i lied, I'm sorry

Tefelo: You're unbelievable...

Kaone: (grabbed her handbag) I have to go..

She sprayed perfume on herself and walked out, Tefelo swallowed and laid down for several hours...

At the office...

Kaone stared at the new born babies on the computer and swallowed tearfully, a tear ran down her cheek then she wiped it and sipped water as Bongani walked in, paused looking at her, she quickly wore a smile and stood up like nothing happened..

Bongani: Good morning...

Kaone: (swallowed) Good morning..

Bongani: I'm sorry about last night, sometimes I forget that you're married and i can't address you in that manner, I'll control my tongue.

Kaone: It's okay..

Bongani: I hope he didn't

trouble youKaone: No we

are fine..

Bongani: Alright..

He walked in his office and sat down taking off his jacket, he hung it around his chair and adjusted his tie as she walked in holding his files..

Her dress hugged her beautiful body going down to her smooth legs, hertoes were well arranged and looked perfect in silver high heels..

Kaone: (pointed) Please sign these letters

Bongani: (signed) By the way... (sighed leaning back) what's bothering you?

Kaone: Nothing..

Bongani: How are you coping with-not having children? Kaone: I don't want to talk about it.

Bongani: It must be hard especially when you are sharing a child with somebody like Kimberly

Kaone: (surprised) How do you know her?

Bongani: I know more about you than you can imagine, i just wish i had worked with you earlier

Kaone: How do you know

Kimberly? Bongani: She

delivered my daughter

yesterdayKaone: Wow.. So she

talks to you about me?

Bongani: She doesn't know i know you but i put 1 and 2 together overthe years and kept quiet because it wasn't my business.

Kaone: I have to go

Bongani: Wait... (she turned around) How are you coping with not being able to give your husband a child?

Kaone: (tearfully) I don't want

to talk about it.. Bongani: Are

you sure?

Kaone: I'm sure

Bongani: But you look like you need a hug, you can't hold your pain inside and walk around with a brave face.. You don't have to pretend you're happy in front of me. I might not be your best friend but i worked with you for many years and i know when something is eating you.

He stood up and walked over to her as she swallowed tearfully then he hugged her. She burst out crying lying her head on his chest as he caressed her back....

Kaone: I attended a baby shower yesterday and everyone was just happy, some of their conversations hurt me. Part of me wants to stop being friends with everyone of them because i don't think they ever remember me when they're talking about their children or pregnancies, i feel left out and it's hard to pretend i don't get hurt.

He rubbed her tears and leaned over kissing her softly then she rubbed her lips and uncomfortably walked out...

At Tefelo's house...

Barona peeled the sheets off and sighed...

Barona: Get up! You're acting like a little boy, if another man is showing your woman more attention than you are giving her you up your game..

Tefelo: She said Vilakazi was an old man! All these years i thought she was working for an old man...

Barona: She knew you'd react like this, do you blame her? Go take a bath...

He slowly got up and walked to the bathroom...

Barona: (leaned against the doorframe) You have never been cheated that's why ole boi jaana, rona re tswa ha go thata le kgole nkile ka

kgaolwa mogo yone. Don't ever be angry at a woman about somethingose sure ka sone because the only person she is going to talk to is that very same man...

Tefelo: She said Bongani is an old man, why would she say that if she doesn't have any ideas?

Barona: All i know is if you act bossy like this, telling her to quit her job you're stressing her and then she is going to need someone to talk to, guess who it will be...

Tefelo: I can't believe a year hasn't passed and she is doing this Barona: (sighed) Take a bath and go to work.

He shook his head and got in the tub

At Amo's house...

Later that morning Lele walked out of the kitchen chewing holding a plate and going through her messages then she stopped chewing and increased the volume of the video Boi had sent her a night before....

Lele: (swallowed tearfully) Oh God.....

At the restaurant...

Meanwhile Genesis smiled and pulled a chair sitting down then Aaron leaned over and French

kissed her, he sat fixing his shirt and pushed the menu over to her...

Aaron: Hey...

Genesis: Hi.. (smiled) Seriously you look like Tefelo

Aaron: He is my brother, I'm not sure legale it's what my father told me that makes me think we might be brothers but uh ke di story tsa bogologolo, apparently his mother was one of these crazy teenagers who seduce married men. I guess when she fell pregnant she wasn't sure who the father was and decided to just throw away the baby. She abandoned him years ago and never looked back

Genesis shook her head tearfully...

Genesis: Your father is a rapist, he molested my mother! So he actually admitted to doing this and bad mouthed my mother? (took out her phone) Let's see what Tefelo will think, i didn't know people thought that way about my mother when she is a victim in all these

Aaron: Wait, Don't tell Tefelo ose sure because he threatened my father, he said-

Genesis: Fuck your father, do i look like i care about him? I can't wait to hear what Tefelo will say about this.....

She put the phone on her ear and walked away...

At Tefelo's house...

He stepped out of the bathroom drying himself with a towel and paused...

Barona: The phone is ringing kana ke alarm yabo Isago..

Tefelo: It's his ringing tone, who would call him at this time a ile swimming...

He walked in his room and picked...

Tefelo: Hello?

Genesis: Hi, This is Genesis, Seanokeng's daughter.... Can we talk?

.

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #90

At Lelentle's house...

Lelentle rubbed her reddish swollen eyes and slowly stepped in the full tub then she dipped her body in the warm water and reached for her phone.

She dialed her mother's number again...

Her:
Hello?

Lele:
Hello

Her: O heditse go lela?

Lele: (sniffed and rubbed her nose) Yes

Her: First of all if you're going to bring another woman in your house to help you take care of your responsibilities know that she might fall for your husband because she gets to see him taking good care of you and your children, she might want that especially if it's a maid who doesn't have a boyfriend. She gets to know the kind of a person your husband is, when he gets you gifts on your birthday, kiss you and tease you-it's all before her eyes.. She might envy that. Your husband on the other hand gets to have a second woman in the house, even if he didn't like her at first sight.. He might actually start having funny thoughts about her as he gets to eat her delicious meals, watch her care for his children while you're on your night shift at the hospital. He might accidentally walk in on her bathing and get curious.. These are the possibilities of hiring a helper. It doesn't happen with every helper, some are good but unfortunately you met one who can seduce your husband like that on your bed.. This video only shows what she did and not what he did so he might be innocent in all these..

Lele: Mama o rata go buelela rragwe Raymond, how can he be innocent? He saw the video and passed it on to his brother, he enjoyed her attention if at all he hadn't done anything with her which i doubt.

Her: Which makes me believe he doesn't really love this girl, Amogelang would never share your nude pictures with his brother because he respects you, what if she sent that and he laughed it off with his brother? Not all men cheat and not all men will sleep with the maid but this little girl has to go before she claims pregnancy.

Lele: Amogelang is disrespectful, how can he do this on my bed?

Her: He didn't do anything on your bed, she did. When he gets home you ought be calm and ask him, if you're angry he will get defensive even if he is innocent and then you'll never believe him. Look deep into his soul when he talks and see if he is lying, ha o bona o belaela itse gore he is

lying and if you can feel yourself believing he did something then you have your answers.

Lele: (sighed) Mama things have changed nowadays, it's not back then when we were told men will play and grow up. There are diseases out there and i see them every day at the hospital. My husband has changed and i can't stick around to find out if he will bring HIV or not..

Her: If you stress yourself you'll lose the baby or deliver before time. You're not in a condition to discuss separation or whatever you're thinking, i told you to stop letting your job affect your thinking, these patients are traumatizing you.

Lele: (his car parked outside) He

just got home Her: Be calm,

Lele: Bye

She hung up and put her phone on the edge of the tub...

Meanwhile Amo took off his shirt walking across the quiet living room...

Amo: Raymond?... (walking to the kids bedroom)
Guys..?

He headed to their bedroom but his wife wasn't there then he heard a sneeze from the bathroom and walked over...

Amo: (knocked) Hello?

There was no response then he slowly opened the door and already knew something wasn't right from the look on her face...

Amo: Are you okay?

Lele: Take my phone and click on the first video you'll see there...

His heart pounded as he watched Mavis's video...

Amo: I can explain this...

Lele: (slowly running her finger on top of the water)
Okay, go on...

Amo: I don't remember exactly when she started all these but i remember her touching me in the kitchen months ago if not last year, she touched my dick but i didn't want to tell you because i wasn't sure you will believe me. I thought you might think i made moves on her because she was younger. She started sending me nudes, i just deleted them and kept telling her to stop but yeah i admit that i didn't use a stronger voice than i should have, i apologize for that. As for this video, she made it and sent it to me, i made the dumbest mistake of showing it to the guys, they all got it but i deleted it from my phone.

She stared at him as he set his big eyes at her but after catching him with his pants down she couldn't tell anymore...

Amo: i didn't sleep with her, i wouldn't cheat after what happened with the guys. I respect you and my family, i value you and your happiness is my priority. You can have confidence in me.. I'm sorry for not telling you and for not making her stop.

Lele: (sighed) Amo do you know how many women out there got HIV yet they only slept with one man? The only man they trusted and were faithful to? This man went out there and slept with whatever he could find and brought diseases, these women were told to fight for their marriages, they were afraid to be called divorcees because being married is somehow seen as a higher status. These women stayed with cheating men like you because they were "doing it for their children"? I'm about to leave you for my children's sake. I won't stay if you're going to behave like your brother

Amo: Comparison babe? Come on... I can't be that bad.. You're breaking my heart, i thought you knew me

Lele: I never knew I'd find you taking part in a gangbang.. Clearly i don't know you Amo. If you can shamelessly do it with your friends you can do it with our maid...

Amo: (tearfully swallowed shaking his head) This is crazy, i can't believe this is happening.

Lele: I spend hours with AIDS patients every day, how do you expect me to trust you with my status when you are on a cheating spree?

Amo: Do i look like the kind of a man that would have unprotected sex with a random woman?

Lele: (angrily) That prostitute was a random woman Amogelang! (took a deep breath) Why am i doing this? I knew it would come to this point one day...thank you, it has a been a great journey. Move your blankets and pillow to the spare room maybe you can have Mavis visit you there while waiting for the divorce to be finalised.

Amo: I'm not moving out kesa dira sepe, ke a gana. Lele: I'll move, after all men always get what they want.

Amo: (stood) I'll move out...

He shook his head staring at her and punched the door...

Amo: (angrily) I should have fucked her! Now I'm getting punished for something i didn't do.

Lele: (calmly) I'm not punishing you, I'm leaving you. Gake bate boata nna, the next thing this girl will be falling pregnant and you'll expect me to accept that baby, nonsense! When did i ever deny you sex?

Amo: (angrily) YOU DON'T DENY ME SEX! THAT'S WHY I DIDN'T FALL FOR THAT and because i respect you, kante ke eng osa dumele gore nka gana mosadi?

Lele: Get out, i need a bath. This screaming back and forth is giving me a headache...

He walked out..

He got in the bedroom and chose a duvet together with a pillow then he walked in the spare room

where he threw them on the bed and sat down, the bed made irritating noise as he tried relaxing then he went back to the bathroom again...

Amo: (stuck his head in) Can i go check on Barona?

Lele: I'm not your wife anymore, do whatever makes you happy. Go get more professional cheating advice from professor Barona and Tefelo...

The same friends you gangbanged a prostitute with, tsamaya lago dira meeting and share more tips on how to deceive your wives.

He shook his head and went back to the spare room where he fixed the duvet and laid down with his shoes on, the springs poked him as he tossed and turned then he finally spread the duvet on the floor and laid on his back pressing his phone....

Minutes later she walked out tying her bathing robe as Mavis walked in with the children...

Raymond: Mama look what i bought

Lele: I'll see it later, can you guys go to your room? i need to talk to your aunt

The kids ran to their room as Mavis stood in the middle of the house holding a small plastic of groceries...

Lele: (showed her the video) What is this?

Mavis: He asked me to send it, he sent me videos of himself too
Lele: Really? Can i see

them?

Mavis: I deleted them because i was afraid
anyone would find them Lele: I can't believe
you did this to me

Mavis: I didn't want to, he came to me and told
me he loved me. He did everything and taught me
everything...

Lele: I need you to pack your clothes and leave my house right now. You're ungrateful

She left the plastic in the living room and went to pack her bag then she walked back in...

Lele: I'm not angry at you, i want you to get married and have children, i pray for you to be a working wife so you can hire a helper who will do this to you just so you can have an idea how much you have broken my heart. Words won't make you understand how I feel right now, the only time you'll understand is when you're in this situation. Tsamaya... I'll send your payment for the time you worked.

She walked out then Lele sat on the couch and silently cried as her husband quietly walked over and gently massaged her shoulders...

Lele: (shook off his hands) Don't touch me... Leave me alone

She walked in the bedroom and shut the door.....

At Sunbed....

Peo knocked on the office door and walked in as Nathan smiled putting down his pen...

Nathan: Hey, what a nice surprise... Come in..

She smiled and sat on his desk facing him as he rubbed both her legs...

Nathan: What brings you by?

Peo: There is something i need to tell you... I hope you don't misunderstand me.

Nathan: What is it?

Peo: Refilwe doesn't like me and i don't have a problem with that because i don't expect her to like me but i expect her to respect me, I'm older than her but she talks to me in the most disrespectful way and it's concerning because she started poisoning Resego. I also don't like how they don't respect Tshidi, she might be a maid but she is an adult who deserves respect, Refilwe makes her run up and down like she is her slave.

Nathan: Tshidi complained about Refilwe several times and it was before you came so i believe you, i think she is acting up because of stress but I'll talk to her.

Peo: If she can't respect me, I'll move out and stay in a different house because she thinks this one is her mothers.

Nathan: Refilwe must know and understand who you're in that house, you're not moving out. I

can't leave them with a maid and move in with you, we have to stay together.

Peo: And if she doesn't stop? What happens? I don't want stress, I'm pregnant

Nathan: We will see what happens after i have talked to her, if she doesn't change I'll take her back to her mother. I'll support her from there because if it's a teenage phase i wouldn't know how to deal with it.

Peo: Okay... (sighed) I have to go check on my niece, she got discharged from the hospital today.

Nathan: How much do

you need? Peo: for

what?

Nathan: For your niece

Peo: Oh i don't know, what do you think i should buy her?

Nathan: (laughed) I don't know, why did she try to commit suicide?

Peo: People in the neighborhood embarrassed her, they accused her of stealing and stripped her naked.

Nathan: (thoughtfully) Okay.. Um.. She is probably too embarrassed to face everyone so-

Peo: (smiled) I know what I'll do... I'm thinking of taking her shopping and then inviting her to our house for a week, it should be enough for her to feel better or something, what do you think?

Nathan: Great... Sounds good...I'll

send you the money Peo: Thanks for

everything, i love you

Nathan: I love you too.

She walked out

At Vilakazi's office...

Kaone shook her head sadly typing on the computer...

Kaone: I feel bad, I'm going to tell Tefelo first thing when I see him. Angie: Did you tell

Vilakazi that his behavior was inappropriate?

Kaone: No, i just rubbed myself and rushed out. He caught me off guard, i have been working with him for years but he never done this, i still can't believe it. I know he loves women but he never went beyond complimenting me.

Angie: Tefelo is going to be angry, i hope he doesn't make you quit. He will have a genuine reason that everyone can understand and support.

Kaone: I'll take my chances, i wouldn't sleep at night knowing i let a man touch me. I feel dirty...

Angie: Okay but you also have to talk to Vilakazi if you're going to continue working with him. He needs to respect your boundaries and your husband, he knows Tefelo so maybe he was just doing it to spite him since you say they exchanged words yesterday.

Kaone: I don't know maybe because it's not about me, if he loved me he wouldn't have waited until i was married to make moves on me.

Angie: Hey mma, next time don't give him time, push him a bone gore being a boss isn't being God.

Bongani walked out of the office and closed the door looking at Kaone who fixed her face on the screen like she didn't see him...

Bongani: (cleared his throat) I'm sorry about earlier, i didn't mean to do that. I wasn't sure how to make you stop crying, I'm sorry... I don't want you to think I'm the kind of a boss that uses his position to get what he wants. I didn't know how to calm you down... That's what makes me feel better when I'm stressed so i thought- anyway I'm sorry... (stammering) I

don't know what to say, you're one of the women i respect in this company so I'm disappointed in myself for what i did.

Kaone: (sighed) I shouldn't have cried on you, it was unprofessional of me and it's half my fault. It's okay, just make sure you don't do it again, i am a married woman and i respect my husband, we just got married so there is no way I'd have eyes for other men

Bongani: I know, it won't happen again. My wife just arrived at the airport, I'm taking a few days off to give her attention and take her on a tour around Maun. I'm giving you 3 days off too, it's the least I can do after what happened and you look like you need time off to gather yourself together, you should try counseling. That thing works, i went through something tragic years ago and went for counseling, it made a difference in my life.

Kaone: I'll

consider it

Bongani: Bye

Kaone: Bye

He put on his jacket and walked out...

In the parking lot...

Bongani dialed Kimberly's number as he got in the car and closed the door...

He started the engine and plugged the phone as it continued ringing on the front speaker.....

Kimberly: Hello?

Bongani: (driving) Hey babe, I'm just thinking about you..

Kimberly: (blushed) Thinking about you too.. I was just feeding Gugu.

Bongani: That's good, she better get out that incubator. Daddy misses her

Kimberly: I'll tell her

Bongani: I'm on my way to pick Lindiwe from the airport.. Um.. I told you she doesn't know about us yet right?

Kimberly: Yeah?

Bongani: So don't call

until i call you Kimberly:

Even if it's about Gugu?

Bongani: She doesn't know anything about you or the baby, i need the right time and setting to let her know.

Kimberly: Okay

Bongani: Thanks for understanding, i love you

Kimberly: I love you too

Bongani: Bye..

He hung up and continued driving...

At Tefelo's office....

Tefelo paced up and down rubbing his neck while Barona relaxed on the chair with his foot on the desk throwing the darts on the board...

Barona: (threw the last one and missed) Stop pacing! You're disturbing my concentration...

Tefelo: (anxiously) Where is she? (looked at his wrist watch) It was almost 2 hours ago...

Barona: She is probably using public transport or something, relax...

Tefelo: There is no way the lady i saw at my grandpa's is Seanokeng, i asked him and he told me it was just a person sent to confirm the dates. My grandfather would never lie to my face like that. And that woman is just too young to be my mother, if Genesis didn't catch my attention i probably would have flirted with her... No, it's not her

Barona: Let's not speculate

Barona stood up and removed the darts from the board then he sat down getting ready to throw as Genesis closed her umbrella and walked in...

Genesis: Hi

Tefelo: Hey... What's going on? Genesis:

Can we talk in private? Tefelo: Don't mind him

Barona: (smiled) Hi

Genesis: (glanced at him and turned back to her brother) I'm about to tell you something really sensitive and disturbing about your mother...

Barona: I'll be lying on the hammock... Tefelo:

Thanks...(to her) Have a seat..

Genesis sat down then Tefelo sat curiously facing her...

Tefelo: I thought you'll come with Seanokeng, where is she?

Genesis: She is in Maun but-(shook her head) she is not ready to meet you... it's complicated

Tefelo: I don't understand this, she knows I'm her son right?

Genesis: Yes but you have to listen first...there is so much that has been withheld from you....

Tefelo: (reluctantly) Okay...

Genesis: Seanokeng was only 12 when your grandfather-

Tefelo: (closed his eyes and rubbed his head looking down) God help me, I'm about to commit murder!

Genesis: Please listen okay.. If you freak me out like that i won't tell you everything in detail-

Tefelo: (took a deep breath) Fine... I'm calm...

What happened to her? Genesis: (swallowed tearfully) Where was i? Oh yes She was only 12 when your grandfather. (9t)

LIKE AND COMMENT,
thank you My Wife's Boss
#91

At Tefelo's office...

Genesis: (sighed) where was i? Oh...she was only 12 when your grandfather started molesting her. He would sneak to her room at night, the one she shared with her sister. It wasn't these modern setup, the children had their own 1 room so he would get in their blankets and start touching her making her hand touch his thing. She was terrified of him because he was an abusive man so she would just lay her head on the pillow staring in the dark as her step father molested her until he was done then he would leave. The day she would woke up dirty which forced her to bath with cold water every morning before everyone woke up. She wanted to tell her mother but she wasn't the type of a mother you talk to about sex, she was the old model of a mother. The type that forbade sex related topics gotwe ke moragano. Her half sister Mary was an evil sister one would never confide in. The abuse went on until she reached puberty, at this point the neighbor- her step father's friend started groping her whenever she went to play with his daughter, they were age mates. Sea stopped going there but each time she was sent to ask for sugar or something he would touch her breasts and stuff. She couldn't understand why every man was doing that to her but she still couldn't tell anyone because she was afraid no one would believe her and sex was a forbidden topic for children. Ha ole ngwana o bua dilo tseo tsa

gore mogolo ogo tshwara marago kana ogo robela leitho, you'd get a beating for saying that about an adult. One time her parents were at the farm and she was left with her sister, but she went to her real mother's house for the weekend. Nkomo knew about this and knocked on the door at night calling Sea's name asking her to open the door because his wife had locked him outside but she didn't respond.

He left and after hours of worrying she finally fell asleep but he must have returned with a knife or something because he managed to push the that thing that turns when you lock. She just woke up to his hands under her t-shirt touching her breasts, she began crying but he put a knife on

her neck and told her he would cut her throat if she made a sound. She kept quiet as he raped her, as if that wasn't enough he spent a night and also raped her before leaving in the morning. It was the beginning of her miserable life... Each time she tried to tell her mother she just couldn't find the strength, she had never discussed sex with her mother and she couldn't be the one to start. As years went by her step father stopped drinking and i guess he started feeling guilty about what he was doing to his daughter.. The more he attended church the more it ate him and he finally called her in private to apologize, he cried before her and asked for her forgiveness. She forgave him and asked him to tell the neighbour to stop raping her. I guess Rampha threatened him to stop raping his daughter because soon after Nkomo confronted her about it and choked her for telling. She gave up and just hoped the rape would stop but it went on for months until she fell pregnant. She told Nkomo and he denied it accusing her father but she told him it was his and that is what she was going to tell her parents. He almost killed her by choking her again and leaving her blacked out in her room at night. She tried to abort by drinking all sorts of things, she drunk vinegar, concentrated drinks and all the other things she could think off but the pregnancy grew. She doesn't know or understand why but out of nowhere her father told

her that if she ever said it was Nkomo who impregnated her he would have to deal with her somehow. I don't know if Nkomo was blackmailing Rampha with the past or what but that's when she put more energy into hiding her pregnancy and trying abortion, she tried her best even holding her breath so you wouldn't get oxygen and die but she'd still feel you kicking and playing inside her. She would punch her stomach and at times bleed but she couldn't miscarry until your day came and she felt the labour pains, she tried to drop you in the toilet but she couldn't sit properly in there and blood was all over, she got out and delivered you in front of the toilet in the cold morning of June and you cried immediately, she covered you with a cloth or something then she walked around searching for a place to dispose you, she found a pit and threw

you inside. She knew the cold would finish you off. (swallowed) I'm sorry

Later that morning the police came home following her shoe tracks and she panicked jumping out the window and ran away.

She stayed in the fields and survived by cooking birds and stealing food from people's houses when they weren't home. After healing she got a ride from a truck and went to the city where she became a maid, she was loyal to her boss and she treated her like one of her daughters, life was good for a while, she went to church every Sunday and received Jesus Christ as her lord savior but over time the husband touched her inappropriately and she told him to stop but he threatened to tell his wife that she was seducing him so she just packed her bags and left without a goodbye. One of the brothers at church helped her with accommodation, she then found a job as a fuel attendant and helped this brother by contributing towards rent and other expenses but he told her not to, she was to spoil herself and do home chores as her contribution, a few months after that he asked for her hand in marriage but she told him who she was, the brother still stood by his word and married her. The church elders arranged their

marriage and blessed them, on their wedding night they conceived a child and named her Genesis.. This man also had his fair share of life's struggles but that's another story for another day. Genesis was their new beginning ...

Tefelo took a deep breath and stared at her...

Tefelo: Does Genesis have siblings?

Genesis: No, she is an only child.... (tearfully) and nothing warms her heart than knowing she has a big brother who has been through so much but is successful... Genesis loves children and she wants nothing more than to be an aunt and just be surrounded by family and cousins. I grew up lonely, both my parents are afraid to face their past and as a result i have no other family than my mother and father... That's why i transferred here so i can try and find my family .

Tefelo: Where is Seanokeng now?

Genesis: She is at my new house but she is leaving tomorrow because she just came to help me settle down.

Tefelo: I'd like to see her, can i have her number?

Genesis: No, if you call her she will disappear. I'll direct you so you can just show up and face her...

Tefelo: Okay... (shamefully) By the way I'm sorry for hitting on you, I'm going to be the best big brother one can have

Genesis: I know... (laughed) I kissed your brother Aaron

Tefelo: Gen it's not funny, don't laugh about it- wait.. How do you know he is my brother?

Genesis: He told me, he says his father told them and asked them not to say anything because Mama was a slutty teen who seduced him to break

his family..

Tefelo: So Aaron and Amogelang knew this all along and never said a word to me? Wow...

He stood up taking off his shirt and threw on his chair as he grabbed his car keys and walked out fixing his vest...

Tefelo: We will talk later

Genesis: (followed him) Um where are you going?

Tefelo: (smiled) To the toilet, would you like to know what i do in the toilet too?

Genesis: (paused) No

Tefelo: (laughed) I didn't think so..

He got in the car and reversed as Genesis ran across the green garden approaching Barona who was peacefully asleep on the hammock with headsets on playing music...

Genesis: (snatched his headsets) Hey... (she remembered ignoring him and flashed an innocent smile) Hi... Um.. Tefelo left

Barona: (slowly got up) Oh so now you're talking to me? Didn't you ignore me when i said hi earlier?

Genesis: I think he is going to hurt somebody... Please help, I'm sorry for ignoring you.

Barona: (put his hand above his ear and leaned over) I'm sorry i didn't hear that last part...

Genesis: (rolled her eyes and sighed) I'm sorry for ignoring you. I think you should get serious because your friend might go to jail..

Barona: (got up) Let's go... He won't do anything funny, Tefelo is not like that...

They got in the car and drove off....

At Maun police station...

Almost an hour later the telephone rang....

Officer: Maun police station, may i help you?

Voice: (panting) Hello? This is Tefelo Rampha... I just found my grandfather lying on a pool of blood....please hurry up, I think someone stabbed him with a knife or something....please hurry up...

Officer: Where are you?

At Rampha's home.....

Minutes later the police car and the ambulance wailed following one another and parked at the gate as the neighbours crowded Tefelo who was holding his grandfather's lifeless body in a panic mode....

As soon as the ambulance stopped he lifted him up hurried as the paramedics jumped out with a stretcher and met him halfway...

Tefelo: Please help him...please....

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #92

At Amo's house...

On the same afternoon Amo woke up and walked to the kitchen yawning, the house was quiet and he wondered where everyone had gone to..

He checked the pots and they were empty then he walked out dialing Lele...

Lele: Hello.?

Amo: Where

are you? Lele:

Why?

Amo: Kante lunch e jewa nako

mang mo lapeng le? Lele: I don't

know, ask Mavis

Amo: Where are you?

Lele: Don't worry about
that Amo: (angrily) If
you cheat on m-

Lele: Don't! Don't even go there, I'm not you. If
there is a man I'm eyeing I'll see him when the
divorce is final and in case you haven't noticed I'M
PREGNANT! you can freely sleep around but i can't
because I'm protecting the baby. If you're hungry
cook for yourself, we

don't have a maid that means we have to work!
And I'm at your mother's house, the boys want to go to the new farm with your father, he says he needs help digging while working on the kraal....

Lele: Okay... Babe the mma don't tell my parents what happened, kana Mavis o bua maaka waitse?

Lele: Mxm, always concerned about yourself

She hung up then another call came through...

Amo: Hello?

Aaron: I been trying to call

you osa arabe Amo: I was

asleep, what's up?

Aaron: I made a mistake

Amo: What now? Did you get another woman pregnant?

Aaron: I accidentally told Genesis that Tefelo might be our brother but it turned out she is Seanokeng's daughter and she got mad at the accusations, she said she was going to tell Tefelo. Now i don't know what to do

Amo: Great, you just had to tell somebody didn't you? Le ko Shakawe maloba you said something like he was your brother except he didn't take it to

heart a tsaya gore wa tshameka. If this goes out papa is going to prison for rape or defilement, it doesn't matter how long ago it happened as long as Tefelo is alive as evidence our father is guilty because date of birth yaga Tefelo confirms Sea was under age, if he was born when she was 15 it means he was conceived ale younger. You're not thinking, you never think Ronny...

Aaron: What should I do?

Amo: Now Tefelo is going to hate us for not telling him. waitse wena Ronny o drawback hela.. Did you tell papa?

Aaron: I don't know how to start, it's not like really admitted that Tefelo was his son, he only indicated that there is a possibility but there were other men.

Amo: I don't believe that shaky story, i don't care how crazy teens get but no one can voluntarily sleep with a man old enough to be her father, Sea is our sister's exact age. That's absurd mdala o bata go sia ka thaloganyo ya rona and of course he can see wena le Tefelo la tshwana. It's even crazy how our children resemble one another. There are people who need DNA testing but not our brotherhood le Tefelo, I'm just waiting for him to tell Tefelo so we can freely relate.

Aaron: Maybe Genesis telling Tefelo is for the best, he will confront papa and we can move on.

Amo: Yeah, so let's just wait for Tefelo to say something

Aaron: Yeah, by the way papa has been working on the fence at home, tomorrow he is going to the farm. He needs help with the kraal, will you manage?

Amo: I'll see

what to do

Aaron: Alright,
cheers

Amo: Lareng bo rra lare Lele o tsere video kae?
She refused to tell me where she got it

Aaron: She didn't get from me unless Boi stole it
but i doubt

Amo: I think it's her though, Mmagwe Fenke
wouldn't even if she saw it. Kaone le ene doesn't
strike me as the type to tell

Aaron: Maybe it's her,

I'll ask her Amo:

Shap....

He hung up and played music cooking something for his wife....

At Rampha's home....

Paramedic: We have pulse. Hurry up!

Tefelo ran behind the paramedics to the ambulance and watched as they slid Rampha in the back put the oxygen mask over his face....

Tefelo: Is he breathing? Is he okay?

The police officer approached Tefelo as Barona parked the car and stepped out, Genesis covered her mouth in shock and ran through the crowd...

Barona: What's going on?

Neighbor: He found his grandfather in a pool of blood...

Genesis: Do they know who did it?

Barona: (to her) Keep quiet, I'll do the questioning. Don't talk to anyone. Genesis: Okay...

They walked through the crowd and paused looking at the dry clotted blood on the ground...

Genesis: Jesus Christ! Did anyone see what happened?

Barona: (annoyed) How many times do i have to tell you to shut up? Take my hand... If you say anything kego thuba ka clapa.

She swallowed and held his hand as they quietly walked through the crowd while the police sealed the house with a crime scene tape...

Officer: Please move back... Bagolo re kopa le boele ko morago, you're contaminating the crime scene...

Barona and Genesis moved back staring at Tefelo as he spoke to the police officer....

Officer: What happened?

Tefelo: I knocked on the door and walked in, as soon as I walked in i saw my grandfather lying on the floor, it seems he was stabbed while lying on the bed because his sheets were bloody too. I

called the ambulance and then called you guys... I tried to resuscitate him but he was drowning in his blood so i lifted him and walked out that's when our neighbor rushed over to help...

Officer: Which neighbor? Point at him or her (he pointed) Thanks, don't talk to anyone just stand there...

Tefelo observantly watched the officer approaching the neighbour then he licked his dry lips and put his bloody hands in the pockets....

Meanwhile the officer took the shaken neighbor aside and asked her a few questions...

Officer: Tell me what happened?
Neighbour:
(heart pounding) I.....

Officer: Relax... Take your time...

Neighbour: (took a deep breath) I was walking towards the tap to fetch the water then i saw Felo carrying his grandfather, i couldn't understand why he was carrying him because just an hour before we exchanged words from a distance and he was fine so i stopped and watched as Felo put him down and talked to him or something then i asked him what's wrong, that's when he told me his grandfather was bleeding. I rushed over and found him bleeding through the nose and mouth, his chest was stabbed more than i can count. I freaked out and screamed.....I went mad and everyone came and you guys and now we are here, is he okay?

Officer: I don't know, i have your details I'll call you if I have more questions

Neighbour: Yes please, no problem... (shook her

head) Poor Tefelo, he loved his grandfather. He was like a father to him.....

Meanwhile worriedly approached the officer...

Tefelo: Are you done with me? I need to see my grandfather...

Officer: Forensics department is on their way, they might need you. Give us time

Tefelo: (agitated) I don't have time, my grandfather is fighting for his life at the hospital

Officer: You're not a doctor, it's not like you're going to do anything than wait on the chairs, you might as well help us solve this and find the killer, who did your grandfather have a problem with?

Tefelo: Well... There is an old man he has been telling me about, Nkomo. He has been threatening him but i didn't take it serious besides this to me looks like burglary...

Meanwhile the other police men carefully walked around the scene observing and noticed the old man's wallet was lying on the floor, drawers were opened and bags were searched...

Officer2: Burglary gone wrong?

Officer3: Looks that way, pension gets a lot of elders killed eish. It's probably these young boys who just finished school. They thought they can steal while he was asleep but maybe things changed when he got up

Officer2: Probably...

Meanwhile Barona and Genesis watched as the

forensics officers approached in their navy blue jumpsuits and their brief case.....

Barona: Shit, kante Botswana police e serious jaana

Genesis: (smiled) Gosh those niggas look cute, nkare ke lebeletse CSI...

I'm crushing on them, i so love intelligent men...

Barona: (looked at her) Do you ever get serious?

Genesis: What? I didn't know that Botswana has forensic detectives rwhatever they are called, leave me alone

Barona: Gao ise o jewe akere?

Genesis: (mouth dropped open) I can't believe you said that Barona: Don't admire men when you are with me, it's disrespectful..

She frowned confused and folded her arms watching as they spoke to Tefelo...

At Vilakazi's office...

Kaone received a call from a former coworker...

Kaone: Hello?

Voice: What happened at your in-laws? I just passed there, the whole yard is full of people and the police, your husband was surrounded by the police

Kaone: What? O serious ne mma?

Voice: I just passed there koore i was in a hurry i would have stuck around, i thought ke tago botsa

Kaone: Let me hurry, thanks for calling

She hung up and hurried out dialing Tefelo but he didn't answer his phone then she called mmagwe Fenke.....

Her: Hello?

Kaone: Hi, where is

Barona? Her: At

work

Kaone: Ok, i thought maybe he is with Tefelo, gatwe there are police officers ko monnamogolong ibile Tefelo was being asked questions

Her: Can i come with you in case you need support?

Kaone: You're pregnant, i don't want to trouble you...I'll handle it.

Her: Pregnancy is not a disease, I'll meet you there. I wonder what happened

Kaone: I hope it's nothing serious...

She hung up and stopped a taxi then she received a message from Tefelo...

Tefelo: Hey babe, can't talk. On my way to the hospital. The old man has been stabbed.

Kaone closed the message and dialed Mmagwe Fenke..

Her: On my way

Kaone: Let's meet at the hospital, are omo
tseleng oya spatela Her: Did he say what
happened?

Kaone: I didn't ask anything, he said he can't talk.

At Nathan's house...

Peo and Maosha walked in holding plastics, Refilwe and her siblings turned looking at them as they sat down..?

Peo: Guys this is Maosha, she is my niece.. Maosha this is Refilwe, Resego and Nathaniel... She is visiting for a week. She is nice girl, i hope you'll welcome her. I told her how good you guys are

Maosha:

(smiled) Hi..

Resego:

(smiled) Hello

Nathaniel:

(smiled) Hi

Refilwe: (looked at her face and hands) Where is she going to sleep? (Maosha's smile disappeared) We don't share blankets with strangers even at school we are told not to share because some people have skin diseases...

Peo: Maosha has a condition called vitiligo, that's why she looks like this but you won't get it even if you touch her or sleep with her. I'm not saying

you will sleep with her, she will use the other room. It's just a condition it's not contagious

Resego: (to Maosha) Is it painful? Maosha: (smiled and shook her head) No

Resego: (laughed) I want my skin to change color like you but not to have patches, i want my whole skin to be white then I'll speak throughout and make people think I'm white

Maosha: (laughed) But you're colored already, you look white to me. I like your curly hair

Nathaniel: Why don't you paint the white side and have one color?

Maosha: (laughed) Maybe you can paint me

Nathaniel: Resego what's that thing mama puts on her face with a brush? We should use that

Resego: (laughed) Foundation? It's expensive

They all laughed as Peo took the plastics to the bedroom...

Refilwe: Don't touch my teddy bear..

Maosha looked around her and saw a teddy bear behind her then she quietly moved back...

Refilwe: And you look disgusting, if you're going to be white be white and if you're black be black, you can't be both. (stood up grabbed her teddy bear) You're not staying in my mother's house... You people are crowding us... Resego and Nate don't let her touch you or you'll be like her, Peo is not your mother, she wouldn't care if you suddenly started looking like a giraffe...

She walked away....

At Meme's house....

Yame walked in the house and paused looking at Pinky as she ate Malutu amd and wrote her homework...

Yame: (laughed) Who
cooked? Pinky:
(smiled proudly) I
did...

She put down her books and gave him his bowl...

Pinky: You can taste it..

Yame: (laughed and tasted) its not bad but next
time give it more time on the fire... Waitse Pinky,
why did you cook?

Pinky: You come home at Half four, i can't wait
that long to eat and I'm big i can cook.

Yame: (laughed) It's
delicious... Good girl Pinky:
Mm...

He took off his clean uniform and hung it on the
rope then he parked his shoes besides Pinky's
shoes.....

Pinky: I saw Martin wearing your shoes

Yame: (laughed proudly) Yeah, only rich kids wear them. You know they even respect me at school... They think I'm somebody just because Aunt Kaone bought me those shoes.

Pinky: (laughed) O number mang ko classeng?

Yame: Number 2 but it was just a month end test, end of the term I'm going to beat them all. Apparently in you get serious present at a junior school if you do well

Pinky: Like what?

Yame: I'm not sure... (remembered and smiled showing her his new tie) I have been chosen to be a prefect

Pinky: What's a prefect?

Yame: (laughed) It's like a class monitor, you'll understand when you get to a junior school..

Pinky: (holding the tie) It looks better than the one with stripes
Yame: Yeah, it was specially made for prefects only.

Pinky: i like it...

Meme rushed in screaming and hugged them both squeezing the air out of them....

Meme: I have been called for the post of a cleaner! I have an interview tomorrow, please pray for me. If i can just work for the government I'll be safe, you never get fired and you can get a loan from the banks. Guys i can buy you everything you need...

Pinky: (jumped) Yess!

Yame: What questions are asked at a cleaner's interview?
Meme: I don't know

Yame: I'll go and ask my teacher, he doesn't stay far from here

Meme: You don't have to do that, they obviously going to hire me. You don't need education to be a cleaner

Yame: Then there wouldn't be an interview, i won't be long.

He put down his tie and covered his food then he ran out....

At the hospital.....

Tefelo paced up and down in his bloody vest and anxiously rubbed the back of his neck as Barona and Genesis sat on the benches looking at him...

A nurse passed by holding drips then he approached her...

Tefelo: Hey.. Excuse me, is he okay? Is he talking? Nurse: I don't know, he is in theater.. Sorry

She walked away then he leaned against the wall and anxiously tapped his foot desperately looking at the double doors....

Tefelo: Why the fuck are they taking so long? Barona: (staring at him) So what happened?

Tefelo: What do you mean what happened?

Barona: (chuckled) Dude relax.. (squeezed her smooth thigh) bring him water or something..

Genesis: (poked his head standing up) Ska ithaa gore gakea bona gore oitshwarisitse serope same, ija

Barona: (laughed in disbelief) Seriously? I wasn't even aware i did that, what's wrong with you?

Koore wena o nna o akantse morobalo hela

Genesis: (walking away) le pheke sente kwa, o nopetswe o taa thuba boxer'a...

Barona: O mpata

ka style Genesis:

Hao type yame..

She gave him a finger as she walked away then he laughed and checked his zipper, he was okay...

Barona: Ware what happened?

Tefelo: Don't flirt with my sister, you're not doing a hit and run on her. She is off limits

Barona: T4 you know I'd never do that, she is like a sister to me but wa bona gore Genesis ke stoutu, we just playing.. So what happened?

Tefelo: I got home and found in a pool of blood

Barona: Why did you wait for the police and the ambulance? These guys always take 30 minutes to an hour to arrive at a scene. Why not rush him to the hospital so he can get help?

Tefelo: I don't know, i was panicking...i didn't know what to do (looking at the doors) Shit... Gatwe ba diilwe ke eng?

Barona: (looking at his tapping foot) Okay, i believe you... It makes sense... (observed him

as he popped his knuckles and rubbed his mustache) You know i got your back no matter what right?

Tefelo turned and looked at him...

Tefelo: Thanks..

Barona: (sighed and shook his head) this is crazy so Aaron and Amoknew all these and kept it from us? shocker..

Tefelo: They better not come near me...

Barona: This is why i don't like having a squad, shit like this happens kgantele yo mongwe ore jela basadi then we fight and kill each other.

Tefelo: Nna motho o ka mpha mosadi wame asa jewa or else wa nyela, bo Aaron ke nonsense hela... Ke ipotsa gore nna keba sela kae.

Barona: (burst into laughter) Gase gore ka tshega

Tefelo: (laughed and shook his head) No these guys baa bora...

Genesis walked back in with a bottle of water and handed Tefelo then she sat on Barona's lap and sighed waiting for an update..

Genesis: Did the doctors say anything? Tefelo: (looking at her) Nna mo setilong...

She rolled her eyes and got off Barona's lap then he walked towards the double doors where he peaked in but he couldn't see much, he wasn't

even sure it was theater or there were other doors leading to the where his grandfather was...

Meanwhile Genesis put her leg on Barona's lap then he laughed and pushed it down glancing at Tefelo...

Barona: O bata go mpolaisa Tefelo akere? Ntse a nkomanya..

Genesis: (touched his package) He doesn't have eyes behind his head... Barona: (laughed and grabbed her wrist) Hehe Genesis wee..

Mmagwe Fenke and Kaone approached as they giggled pushing one another's hands, she paused at stared at them..... Barona's heart skipped and stood up...

Barona: (flat voice) Hey babe.. What are you doing here? Um.. (swallowed) Hey...

He hugged her and kissed her as she leaned back and looked at Genesis who sighed awkwardly and smiled shamefully ...

Genesis: (wiggled her four fingers) Hello... Kaone: Where is-

Tefelo turned her around and hugged her covered in dry blood..

Tefelo: Hey babe, thanks

for coming.. Kaone:

(panicked) What

happened?

Tefelo: I don't know, i found him in a pool of blood...

A doctor and a nurse walked out taking off their masks then everyone turned and stared at them...

Nurse: Ngaka o bata go bua
le next of kin Tefelo: I'll be
there in a minute..

At Criminal Investigation Department...

Three detectives each played Spider solitaire on
their computers as they laughed chatting then
their supervisor walked in holding a file and threw
it on the table....

Him: We just received this... Fresh matter... Re
imetswa mmereko ka di casenyana tsa
Bashianyana ba ba bata tandabala...

One detective closed the game and pulled the
file over, then he leaned back and read it...

Detective: Does this guy drive?

The grandson? Him: I believe so,
everything is there

Detective: If he had a car why didn't he just rush
his grandfather to the hospital? I wouldn't wait 40
minutes for the ambulance when i can reach the

hospital in less than 10 minutes, leha ele ka traffic
Maun gaana traffic eka ntshang mokola.

Detective2: Maybe he didn't want to mess the
scene

Detective : No.. He already dragged the old man
out the house. It's in his statement right here.
There is more to this story, i need to know who if
this guy insured his grandfather and for how
much, i need to know what property this old man
owns, everything. Burglary is just too..... I don't

know.. I also need to know how many times he was stabbed and where exactly, that tells more about the attacker's emotions during the attack which may lead us to the motiv...

The telephone rang...

Supervisor: Hello... Yeah?.... Oh really? Thanks, ask them how soon we can have the autopsy report.. Alright, thanks.

He hung up...

Supervisor: The old man has been confirmed dead..

Detective: (stood) We have to bring in the grandson for questioning...

At the hospital....

Kaone and Angie watched from a distance as Tefelo calmly spoke to the doctor and shook his hand then Kaone met him halfway and hugged him...

Kaone: I'm sorry about your
grandfather Tefelo: (sighed)
It's okay...

His aunt and uncle walked over and surrounded
them as the detective approached with another
officer.....

Detective: Tefelo Rampha?

Tefelo: (with his arm around Kaone's waist) Yeah?

Detective: We'd like to get another statement at the police station..

Uncle: (offended) You think he did this? Koore ke eng le palelwa ke tiro? Someone is probably buying with his money out there and you're accusing his grandson?

Tefelo: (smiled) Malome the closest person is always the first suspect.. (pulled Kaone aside) Come here...

He held her jaw and leaned over kissing her, her conscience reminded about Bongani's kiss as Tefelo smiled looking in her eyes...

Tefelo: I love you... When I come back i want to relax and hold you in my arms until I fall asleep...

Kaone: (guilt stricken) there is something i

have to tell you Tefelo: (staring at her) What?

Kaone: (swallowed) I

love you... Tefelo: I

love you too...

He kissed her and passed by Barona fist bumping..

Barona:

Later

Tefelo:

Sure...

He followed the police out and got in the car then they drove off.

..... (9t
)

- .
- .
- .
- .

My Wife's

Boss #93

At the hospital...

Mmagwe Fenke hugged Kaone and sighed...

Her: I don't think he did it

Kaone: I don't need this, we

just got married. Her: He will

be fine...

They turned around and looked at Barona as he walked over to where Genesis was standing...

Angie: Who is this
girl? Kaone: She is
Tefelo's cousin

Angie: I don't like the way she was all over my
husband, she needs to respect other people's
marriages

Kaone: She looks unstable tota, le nna gase gore kea mo rata. O phaphilethata... Gape men can lie saying someone is their cousin when it's something else. I have never met her mother and she didn't talk to any of his relatives. Tefelo's uncles and aunties were here but none of them even recognized her presence le ene she kept her distance.

Angie: She is annoying gake rate motho yoo tsikitanang le monna wame, she can see he is wearing a ring. Does she think it's for decoration

Kaone: Mme kana she might be Tefelo's woman, oitse banna tota? These people can cover for another another. You can relate to someone thinking it's your cousin in law kante ke ex. Ke raa gore what is she doing here in the first place? Was she with Barona or Tefelo when this happened?

Angie: I don't like her already..

Meanwhile...

Barona: Don't tell anyone what happened today, it might come out suspicious

Genesis: (smiled) do i look stupid?

Barona: You do... If my wife talks to you about what she saw us doing earlier ke kopa gore omo

neele the right answers autwa?

Genesis: (smiled and saluted) Ey-ey captain...

Barona: Anyway i have to go home. Do you have a ride? Genesis: I'll ask Kaone to help me, if she doesn't I'll get a taxi Barona: Bye

He walked away and held Angie's hand as they left the hospital.

Genesis hurried and caught up to Kaone...

Genesis: Hi, can

we talk? Kaone:

Yes

Genesis: Can i have a ride?

Kaone: No problem.. What are you

doing here? Genesis: I was with

Barona when he heard about this

Kaone: Uhu le ditsala?

Genesis: Not romantically, i know he is married.

Kaone: How does a female become friends with a married when she doesn't even know the wife

Genesis: I always find it funny how you people always feel intimidated by single women when you're the ones with the rings. Shouldn't that ring be an assurance that you are the one? What's wrong with your husbands having female friends?

Kaone: That's not the point

Genesis: What's the point? i swear to God married

women are more insecure than single women

Kaone: That's your opinion, how can we be insecure when he has shown you to the world as his? You people just have to respect yourselves and stop being used by men who will never leave their wives for you

Genesis: So if i sleep with a married man I'm disrespecting myself? What about a woman who forgives her cheating husband over and over knowing there are serious diseases out there? Does she respect herself by

living the rest of her life with a man who doesn't respect herself? Husbands must respect their wives not girls respecting marriage when they didn't take no vows. If your husbands respected you no woman would have a chance. And not every single woman is out to get your men, nna ibile gakena appetite yago nyalwa. I feel like marriage ties women down and limits their potential. And then there is this crazy national anthem by married women "a man will never leave his wife for you" a man can even abandon his own children for a woman he loves, ask baby mamas they will tell you their baby daddies used to support their children until they met a certain woman who didn't like the idea of sharing that man with his children and the man chose her. It happens, sad reality! There are men who divorced to remarry. I'm not a home wrecker nna koore ke rata go tshameka le banna, i know it pisses a lot of women and makes them think nka robala banna ba bone but nna ke motho le banna, even growing up i played with boys. Trust me my mother tried and my father chased the boys thinking I'd stop kante waii... Men are peaceful, no tshele or gossip. Banna gaba ngale lebaka and they are loyal, women befriend you based on your status when things get tough they gossip about you. Laughing and giggling le banna kabo keba tshamekisa hela

Kaone: Nna wame o seka wamo tshamekisa ee, gaa

tshwarwe ka di phasele ibile gaa sunwe ke mongwe
le mongwe.

Genesis : Tefelo is my brother, I'd never go that
far. I respect him.

Kaone: If you think i believe that then you must
think again, nobody knows you in his family. I
know you can pretend to be cousin when you are
ex or even sneaking around.

Genesis: I am Seanokeng's daughter... Thank you
very much

Kaone paused walking and looked at her...

Kaone: What? So she is alive? Where is she?

Genesis: Tefelo will explain it all to you, I'd rather you hear it from him.

Kaone: And the stabbing happens when he finally finds his mother? This is sad, it would have been exciting for him. By the way I'm sorry for the accusation-

Genesis: It's okay i get accused all the time.

They got in the car and drove off...

At Nathan's house...

Later that evening the children finished bathing and got in their room then Peo knocked...

Peo: Hey guys, did
you all bath? Resego:

Refilwe didn't bath..

Peo: Okay...

She closed the door and knocked on Refilwe's door then she tried to open it but it was locked...

Refilwe: Who is it?

Peo: It's me, open the door. We need to talk

Refilwe: I'm busy..

Peo: (sighed) Open the door...

She walked over and opened the door then she folded her hands and faced her...

Refilwe: What

is it? Peo: You

need to bath

Refilwe: I'm not using a tub that was used by that girl

Peo: Why are you mean to people? I'm going to tell your father...

Nathan walked carrying his bag and paused at their bedroom door looking at them..

Nathan: Hi

Peo: Hey... Babe can you come here?

Nathan: Sure.. (walked over) what's going on?

Peo: Refilwe doesn't listen to me, she has been locking herself in her room all day and now she won't bath because Maosha used the tub.

Nathan: Let me take off my clothes then you can use the master bathroom..

Refilwe: (smiled and walked out) Yes daddy...

They got in their room, Peo sat on the bed as Nathan took off his clothes..

Peo: I want to move out, Refilwe is not making my stay here easy.

Nathan: We talked about this, I'll talk to Lillian about it.. Can you get my food ready? I'm hungry

Peo: Fine..

Minutes later he sat on the couch dialing Lillian as Peo handed him the plate and sat next to him...

Lillian: Hello?

Nate: We need to talk about Refilwe moving in with you for a while until she understands a few things. I can't have visitors because she is harassing them and acting childish.

Lillian: She can't move in with me I'm still trying to get back on my feet

Nate: I can't stay with her either because now she is chasing everyone i get close to.

Lillian: Let me talk to her first, if she continues to misbehave after then i can take her

Nate : Alright, I'll drop her off before we go to bed...Lillian: okay..

At Mmagwe Fenke's house...

Barona parked the car and sighed looking at her...

Angie: What's going on between you and that girl? O a simolola akere Barona?

Barona: Do you really think I'd cheat on you after what happened? I behaved inappropriately but that's all it was, I'm sorry

Angie: You just told yourself that you'll mess up and come to me with a sad face and fake apology akere?

Barona: What do you want me to say?

Angie: Gase gore le nna o nkgolole ke tsikitiwe ke banna?

Barona: Why do you have to give such examples? Gape i wasn't doing anything with her, when i rushed to the hospital to check on Tefelo i found her there and she started teasing me.

Angie: You are not behaving like a family man, you can't be laughing and giggling with another woman at the hospital, anybody could have seen you and that makes me look stupid in front of everyone.

Barona: It won't happen again.

Angie: I'm getting sick and tired of scolding you, you're worse than your last born...

She stepped out the car and slammed the door then Barona sighed regrettably and followed her

inside...

At Lillian's house...

Later that evening Nathan parked in front of the house and sighed facing Refilwe...

Nathan: I'm very disappointed you baby, i don't think you understand how much you're making me sad. I know you're sad mom and i aren't together but you can't make other people sad just because you're sad. I told you mom hurt me very bad, I'm still hurting from what she did to me and instead of fighting her i chose to leave her so we can raise you guys peacefully without violence. I'm an adult, i need to have a girlfriend, Peo is my girlfriend and she is carrying my daughter-your little sister. It wouldn't hurt to be nice to her because she doesn't treat you bad.. Resego told me what you said to Maosha, it wasn't nice, she wasn't born like that and it could start happening to you now or later when you are grown. Don't tease people about the things they can't change. I'm trying my best to give you guys a family, please appreciate that. Mom can't afford to stay with you because she is saving her money until then i must take care of you guys by myself, you're not making things easy.

Refilwe: What did mom do?

Nathan: I can't tell you, she will tell you when she is ready. For now i just want to listen to mom and understand me, I'm not saying you must love Peo but you must respect her because I'm going to marry her. She is here to stay you might as well starting helping her around the house.

Tshidi also complained about the way you talk to

her, Tshidi is old she older than me so you must respect her the way i respect her, do you ever see me bossing her around?

Refilwe: No

Nathan: Don't make her hate you, never mistreat someone who make your food. It's very dangerous

Refilwe: I'm sorry.

Nathan: Alright go inside, I'll pick you in the morning....

Refilwe: Bye

She stepped out and got in the house.

At Tefelo's house...

Later that night the detectives parked at the gate then Tefelo jumped out...

Tefelo: (respectively put his hands together)
Thanks for the ride, thanks for everything

Detective: No problem, I'm sorry we had to grill you like that though you're grieving... We had to be satisfied before taking you off the suspect list.

Tefelo: I hope you find the killer and bring him to justice. Detective: We will, goodnight

Tefelo: Thank you....

Inside the house....

His knock startled Kaone then she put on her gown

and opened the door, Tefelo walked in still covered in blood then she closed the door took refuge in his arms as he hugged her and kissed her forehead...

Tefelo: How are the kids?

Kaone: I didn't want to tell them anything, you'll tell them tomorrow. Isago was excited because he got A's on his test papers so i didn't want to spoil his mood. Please go and bath, you look scary...

He walked in the bathroom and took a bath while Kaone warmed his food and waited on the bed...

Minutes later he walked in his boxer briefs and opened the wardrobe, Kaone admired his back as he searched the wardrobe and turned around holding a bandage...

It had been a long time since since she'd just looked at him in his underwear. He was sexy and it somehow brought a smile to her face as she crossed her legs enjoying the throbbing of clits...

Tefelo quietly sat on the edge of the bed and bandaged his right hand as Kaone crawled up behind him and put her arms around him kissing his neck...

Kaone: Are you okay? Why are

you so quiet? Tefelo: (sighed)

Just exhausted..

Kaone: Why are you bandaging your hand?

Tefelo: I think i twisted my wrist when I

lifted the old man Kaone: Oh okay...

He turned around and kissed her getting on top of her. Kaone put her hands on his chest and felt a scratch then she carefully looked at it and looked in his eyes...

Kaone: What happened here?

Tefelo: (looked at his chest) Um... I don't know..

He lifted her chin and kissed her as she stared at him while he kissed her...

Kaone: Bbbabe? (he kissed her neck) what happened?

Tefelo paused and looked in her eyes..

Tefelo: Not now.

He kissed her and rubbed his dick head on her panties then he moved the panties aside with a finger and shoved himself in her as she frowned flinching...

Kaone: (moaning)

mmh... Tefelo:

(grunted) Yes....

He pulled her closer and spread her legs as she stared at his face...

Kaone: Did you do it?

He leaned over and kissed her then she pushed him off and stood up staring at him.....

Kaone: Please tell me you didn't do it...

He laid on his back rubbing his dick staring at her....

Tefelo: I didn't do it... Ta kwano...

She wrapped herself with a towel and sat on the edge of the bed then got up and stood in front of her, he took her hand and put it on his D rubbing himself then she pulled off...

Tefelo: Genesis visited me today to tell me what her mother told her, apparently Nkomo molested Seanokeng and my grandfather knew about it, he confronted Nkomo and he promised to stay away but it was too late, Sea was pregnant and so Nkomo moved, Sea was afraid to tell people what happened so she left. I have no reason to kill my grandfather, he is the only family i have. I suspect

Nkomo because he thought the old man was going to tell me so he killed him

Kaone: It's funny how he decided to kill your grandfather today and not the other days...

Tefelo: Maybe it wasn't him, what if it's just the thieves? The house was a mess when i walked in

Kaone: I believe story sa burglary not Nkomo, killing your father wouldn't make any difference as long as Sea is alive and you're alive because a DNA test can be done besides i think by now we all can tell you and Aaron are brothers, i just don't get why we need validation from anyone.

Tefelo: Nobody needs a validation, i knew who my father is all i along the only thing i wanted was to meet my mother and hear her side of the story beside if i had the guts to kill I'd kill Nkomo because my grandfather is just innocent in all these. I'm going to meet Seanokeng tomorrow first thing in the morning...

Kaone: (sighed) I'm sorry for suspecting you... Tefelo:

Everyone is, i don't blame you

Kaone: No, I'm your wife... I must stick by your side. I'm sorry Tefelo: It's okay...

He tipped her over and got on top of her kissing her.....

At Nkomo's house....

The next morning Mma Nkomo's phone woke her

up....

Her: Hello?

Voice: Ma K good morning, did you hear the sad news? Rampha is late, o tseneletswe ke magodu bamo searcher abo bamo thaba ka thipa

Her: (leaped up) what

Nkomo: (curiously) Loudspeaker

Her: (pressed loudspeaker)when was this?

Voice: Yesterday, his grandson found him lying on a pool of blood, he died at the hospital.

Nkomo: Why would thieves kill him? It doesn't make sense

Voice: He was searched, his wallet was empty and apparently the drawers had been pulled out, the whole house was ransacked.

Nkomo: That's bad...

Voice: I don't have airtime

we will talkHer: Bye

She hung up then Nkomo worryingly sat up..

Ma Nkomo: Are you okay?

Nkomo: Rampha wanted me to tell Tefelo the truth but i was too scared to face him, he told me if i don't tell him he will but i don't think there is version he could tell that didn't implicate him even if he didn't admit sleeping with Sea he knew who impregnated her and he kept quiet. This boy has been searching and he is angry.. He told me that if he found out that i raped Sea he was going to stab me with a knife and watch me drown in my blood until i take my last breath. He also assured me he would get away with it. He must have hated what

he heard and snapped, (heart pounding) He is coming for me... I'm next...

Ma Nkomo: (panicked) why don't you tell the police? They will investigate him

Nkomo: No, they will go deeper and find out he is my son and then Seanokeng's age will surface and I'll go to prison. I'm too old to be abused in prison by young boys...

Ma Nkomo: You can't live in fear like this.. We have to do something.

Nkomo: There is nothing we can do... It's either i report myself or wait for him to torture me, surely he is a heartless young man if he can stab a man that raised him... I can't imagine what he is going to do to me because I'm just a stranger, the last time he talked to me he intimidated me talking about stabbing me with a knife, it sounds like something he would do.

Ma Nkomo: Maybe he is going to kill me too because i kept quiet

Nkomo: We have to leave for the farm, we have to leave our grandchildren behind, talk to Lele and Boi

Ma Nkomo: Alright...

At Genesis's house...

Later that morning Tefelo knocked on the door then Seanokeng opened, her heart skipped as she stared at him. He was her perpetrator's spitting image...

Tefelo: Good morning, can i talk to you?

His voice was as rough as his father's, it brought back her horrible nights in that house but she wasn't going to cry no matter how much her throat ached...

Seanokeng: What do
you want? Tefelo:
Please...

She walked back in then Tefelo stepped in and faced her.

It felt good to finally put a face to the woman he dreamt of meeting since birth... She was beautiful and modest, just as he imagined. He could now see his lovely grandmother in her...

Tefelo: I heard so much about you, you have been through a lot and i understand why you left. I'm not angry... Actually I'm very sad that there are people like you out there who are strong despite what they have been through. I had a rough childhood, i been through hell even as an adult. I spent years in prison for a crime i didn't commit and yet for some reason I haven't been compensated but meeting you today and knowing that i have a mother takes it all away, i don't care as long as-

Seanokeng's eyes filled with tears as he spoke, it wasn't what he was saying. It was his voice, his eyes actually his whole body took her back to her childhood...

Sea: (Swallowed)

Tefelo? Tefelo:

maa?

Sea: (tearfully shook her head) I'm sorry, i can't give you what you want... I know I'm supposed to love you but i can't. I don't see you i see your father and how much he raped me over the years asa thomoge pelo. You're a reminder of something i don't want to remember... (dropped tears) I don't want to see you, i don't want to hear your voice because you sound like your father... I was just 14,i didn't want a baby. He raped me. I can't be what you want

Tefelo tearfully licked his lips and swallowed a big painful lump...

Sea: I'm sorry, the only child I have is Genesis and it will always be Genesis.

Tefelo: (tearfully) I'm sorry for what my father did to you, please don't shut me out... I waited so long to meet you... I want my kids to meet you, I'm begging you don't punish me for something i didn't do, I'll get you justice... Trust me... Everyone who touched you will get what they deserve

Sea: I don't expect you to understand, if you want me to be happy don't show up in front of me, i managed to cope by pretending nothing happened and I'd like to continue like that until I die.

She opened the door for him as he tearfully stared at her...

Tefelo: Can i hug you?

She rubbed her tears signaled him out then he rubbed his mustache and walked out...

She closed the door then he turned around and held the doorframe as tears dropped...

Tefelo: (standing at the door) I don't know why I'm crying but i am, please open the door, i didn't ask to be born under these circumstances

but i want you in my life. I have been hurt by women, a woman i loved put me in prison for years. Don't do the same... I'm begging you

Sea: (on the other side of the door) Please leave and leave me alone. You're not my child, I'm not your mother and please stay away from my daughter. I don't know what you're capable of doing to her. You already tried to sle-

Tefelo: (dizzy, he squatted) You think I'd rape my own sister? (rubbed his tears) I can't believe that's what you see in me, my grandmother didn't raise me like that, i never touched girls even when i was a boy, the first woman i slept with touched me herself i didn't touch her. Nkomo rejected me, he told me i wasn't his son and that's fine, i wouldn't want a paedophile father but you mama?

Sea: (shook her head crying) DON'T CALL ME THAT! I'm not your mother, you're not my son. You're a reminder of my horrible childhood. Leave before i call the police.

He rubbed his eyes and stood up but everything started spinning and he tried to balance himself but he fell down and hit his head on the bricks surrounding the decorative flowers...

Sea waited to hear the car starting but there was silence then she slowly opened the door and found him lying on the stoop with his head buried between the flowers.

Sea: Oh my God!

She lifted his head as blood dripped on the ground, she turned his head and dropped her jaws staring at the deep cut on his head as dark thick slimy blood dripped like oil spilling.....

Sea: (screaming) HELP!!

She dragged his heavy body to the car as she screamed for the neighbours, several people rushed over and helped her put him in the car then she jumped in and searched for his car keys.

One of the neighbours searched him and threw her the keys then she drove out as the other neighbor supported his head...

Neighbor: My skirt is getting wet, he is bleeding way too much...

Sea: (put her hand to the back and held his hand tightly) Tefelo I'm sorry... I'm not leaving baby... Not now... Not ever. I know you survived worse, you can beat this....

At the hospital....

A while later Kaone ran across the hospital passage and turned to where Genesis and her mother were standing...

Kaone: (panting) What happened?

The nurse stepped out and approached before they could explain...

Nurse: The doctor would like to see his next of kin
Kaone: (walked over) I'm his wife

Sea: And I'm his mother...

Genesis followed them inside and sat down as the doctor took off his gloves and updated them...

Doctor: We are referring Tefelo to Princess Marina, this head injury is much more serious than we thought and it appears to have affected his brain but I'm sure advanced examinations will reveal more than we can here. We are waiting for his flight, he should be flying in less than an hour.....

- .
- .
- .

▪

▪

My Wife's

Boss #94

At Lillian's house....

Lillian sat on the bed holding a picture of herself and Ofenna..

Lillian: Come see this...

Refilwe got up rubbing her eyes and sat next to her mother...

Lillian: I had a big sister called Ofenna,... (smiled) She loved me very much, she fought for me to be where i am. As orphans relatives wanted to use me, my aunt made me drop out of school so that I can babysit her children so Ofenna became stubborn and brought me to Maun, she worked in a shop and she was pregnant at the time, i never went to bed hungry because she treated me like her daughter.

Refilwe: (smiled) She sounds amazing..

Lillian: She was... One morning she got into labor and we didn't have money except P4's so we stood by the road. Taxis passed us not willing to take a woman in labour to the hospital. This other taxi stopped and drove us there, on the way Ofenna delivered the baby. This driver wasn't angry that

his car was dirty, he just wanted to make sure the baby was okay.. I was just a little girl, i was scared too because i delivered this baby and saw how a baby comes into this world.

The driver made sure to call the nurses and everything but when the nurses got to the car my sister was no more. I was broken, i was scared and i didn't know what to do. This man hugged me and told me that everything was going to be okay. I looked at his face for the first time and noticed how handsome he was. (smiled) He had such a rough voice but a gentle compassionate soul. The nurses wanted the baby's name and

i didn't know what to tell them. He smiled the smile I'll never forget and said, her name is Refilwe. Meaning she is our little gift, she is ours.

Refilwe stopped smiling and stared at her...

Lillian: Days later Refilwe was released under my aunt's care but like i told you all she wanted was a maid, she didn't care about Refilwe.

Refilwe was my responsibility and this taxi man did the best he could which was shocking because he had only met Refilwe and i that week. On the days leading to my sister's burial this man brought everything the baby needed, diapers, wipes, he bought me pads and Cornflakes.. He was amazing and i fell in love with him but i was taken to Gumare, it's the outskirts of Maun.. The next day he was arrested and taken to jail for something he didn't even do. Days after i got back to Maun and learned that this man was sentenced to prison for 8 years with a 4 year suspended sentence or something like that i don't remember very well so there i was... Young and jobless with a baby. His rich friend approached me and promised me the world, he promised me heaven and i could almost taste the money.. I knew my daughter needed money so I followed the money though my heart was still with the prisoner. I visited him and told

him I'd get help from his friend but he begged me not to, he got angry and all sorts but he was helpless behind bars. That was the last time i saw him... The rich guy proposed to me and married me 3 years later.. We legally adopted Refilwe as our daughter, the taxi driver got out of prison around the same time but he was broke. He had nothing to offer me but love, i was used to the good life, the life he didn't afford so i still rejected him after prison, he cried again for me and eventually healed. Years went by and i got too comfortable, i hurt my husband.. I slept with another man but he forgave me, i did it again thinking i wouldn't get caught but i got caught and he divorced me... So baby you better behave in Nathan's house because you're not his blood. I can't

afford to give you the life Nathan gave you from birth... Be very careful how you talk to the woman he loves or the people he brings to his house. My goal is for you to go to university and provide for yourself.

Refilwe's face saddened looking at the picture of her mother...

Refilwe: (tearfully) I always wondered why i was so dark and everyone was very light in complexion..

Lillian: Now you know so please baby, make me proud and behave in that house. You're just a guest there... Don't make Nathan regret adopting you by terrorising his family. He told me he loves Peo, it hurts me yes but it's my fault that we are not together. I won't bad mouth him because he is a wonderful man and a good father..

Refilwe: (sighed thoughtfully) Who is the taxi man that named me? Lillian: Tefelo Rampha, Isago's father...

Refilwe: (smiled) He would have been my father? He likes laughing a lot

Lillian: (laughed) Yeah, he is always saying something funny and he loves kids.

Refilwe: Does he remember me?

Lillian: He never forgot you but he had to keep his distance from you so you don't get confused.

Refilwe: I want to go thank him for naming me.

Lillian: (laughed) I'll arrange for a visit.. So are we going to behave now that we know we are visitors?

Refilwe: I don't like Peo and i want to stay with you, my dad can pay my school while I'm staying with you. I don't want a new mother

Lillian: Okay, I'll talk to your dad and we can move in but as you can see, i stay in a bachelor pad. I don't get much from my job because i have a diploma.. So you're going to share a room with me and put your bed over there

Refilwe: That's fine, as long as I'm with you I'm okay. I don't like Peo Lillian: Why?

Refilwe: I don't know i think she is pretending to like us...

Lillian: No problem, I'll talk to daddy tomorrow... (sighed) I can't believe i made you miss school thinking you'll cry all day and you took it so well

Refilwe: I always wondered why I'm different and kids at school used to tell me that I'm not my father's daughter because I'm dark while Resego and Nathaniel are colored with curly hair.

Lillian: But you never told me kids bullied you at school

Refilwe: I didn't want to talk about it because i was afraid it would make me cry..

Lillian :I'm sorry.. Come here

They hugged as Refilwe tearfully smiled holding her tears back...

At Tefelo's house...

Kaone loaded her bags in the car and dialed Kimberly's number...

Kimberly: hello

Kaone: Hi Kimberly ke Kaone.. Tefelo had an accident and he was been taken to Gaborone earlier this morning. I'm driving to Gaborone in a few minutes so you have to take Isago until we get back.

Kimberly: I'm in the hospital, i delivered a premature so i can't leave until she has gained at least 2.5Kg, what happened to Tefelo?

Kaone: He fell and hit his head on the brick, it left a huge dent on his head and doctors think it might have affected his brain..

Kimberly: Oh my God..

Kaone: Re dira jang ka ngwana?

Kimberly: (swallowed confused) I don't know, My mother is abusive towards Isago legale she has changed nowadays we are on good terms. I'll give her your number so she can get him

Kaone: Okay, ke ago buwa le

meme jaana Kimberly: Okay dear,

eish i hope he will be fine.

Kaone: I hope so too and may your baby girl be well and discharged soon

Kimberly: Thanks

Kaone : So should I assume your mother will collect him at school? Kimberly: if she doesn't my father

will.

Kaone : Okay I'll call the school and request to talk to them, just to let them know that their father won't be able to pick them, i won't tell them anything else, just that. Bye

Kimberly: Okay...

She hung up and dialed Meme's number but it wasn't available...

At Barona's office...

Lolo walked in and placed Barona's new stationary on the desk as Barona walked out of the bathroom zipping his trousers...

Lolo: I brought the things you ordered.. Barona: (sat down) Alright...

Lolo: This is my last week with you, the new PA is reporting next week

Barona: (laughed) O mpolaa o ntaela ekare gase na ke recommendileng promotion ya teng

Lolo: (laughed) You're forgetful so I'm just reminding you...

His phone rang as she opened them and packed them..

Barona: Wifey?

Angie: Babe i just spoke to Kaone, Tefelo had an accident earlier this morning ibile gatwe he is in Marina

Barona: Tefelo accident? What accident? Kae?

Angie: At his mother's house, apparently he went to rekindle their relationship but it seems the lady rejected him and he somehow missed a step and fell tota nobody knows what happened because gatwe mosadi wa teng are she opened the door and found him lying there, he has dent on the head

Barona: This is bad, Tefelo ene o bati hela waitse...

Angie: Goriana Kaone is driving to Gaborone, gatwe his brain might be affected

Barona: Ask her to update us when she gets there, this is bad. Angie: I'll tell her, just wanted to let you know

Barona: Okay, i wonder if Tefelo has a medical insurance Angie: I doubt Kaone would have had him sent to a private.

Barona: 3 buses and 4 taxis le event garden o raya gore gadi dire madi a mantisi? Plus salary yaga Kaone

Angie: Kaone said Tefelo was saving for a new business gase gore theywere saving or maybe they just didn't find it important

Barona: He told me about it, he wanted to develop his grandfather's ploughing field into a camp site because the old man had told him he wanted to focus on the cattle as he didn't have the energy for ploughing and the field itself was deep in the bush. Kana people are going to look at Kaone to bury her father in law and if they didn't insure him it's going to cost her.

Angie: Tsalaame wago bona pono, in laws like blaming koore ba gore Kaone o ngamela ka madi a ngwana wa bone o gana go hitha Rampha.

Barona: If you don't support her she is going to have a breakdown because just T4 being hospitalised and her having to pop money to the family... It's gonna be a problem.

Angie: Ke taa leka hake le kang teng

Barona: But Tefelo will pull through, I'll call him tonight if he doesn't answer I'll see if i can get a day off and so i can go there and check on him.

Angie: Okay,

love you Angie:

Love too

He hung up....

At Genesis's house....

Seanokeng sat in the car waiting for Genesis then her husband called...

Sea: Hello?

Him: Where are you?

Sea: We are about to leave?

Him: Honey are you sure he fell? Is that all that happened? Sea: (tearfully) You know me...

Him: I know my love but this is the part of your life you wanted nothing to do with, every time i asked you about that boy you shut me off. Even after sister Maria told you she saw him at your mother's funeral, you still wanted nothing to do with him.

Sea: I wasn't ready... And he fell, I'd never hurt him. I know i tried to kill him when he was a baby but that was decades ago...

Him: I believe you... It's okay... I was supposed to give a sermon at this evening's service but I'll let Pastor Thapo handle it then I'll go check on him, it's Tefelo Rampha correct?

Sea: Yes, Tefelo Rampha

Him: Alright, drive safely. Don't let Genesis drive when you are sleeping ngwana yoo wa gago oa phadimoga

Sea: (laughed) Gake go raya jalo maloba ke ha o nkomanya ore ke tshwenya ngwana, ke wena oka rialong gape?

Him: (laughed) Ithela nkare nka mo itatola tsatsi le a itshwentseng are oya kerekeng. Genesis kana e kare ngwana yoo kapisanwang ke baloi bosigo

Sea: (laughed watching Gen walking over)

She is coming, bye Him: Bye

At Bakwena's house...

Mmagwe Kimberly stood by the fence chatting with a neighbor...

Her: (smiled) She is Zulu.... Her father is Vilakazi, he is a business man.. He won a tender from the government doing one of these complicated things young people do nowadays.

Neighbor: So we should get our taste buds ready for lenyalo

Her: (laughed) We will see... I'm planning to ask Bakwena to ask him his intentions about our daughter since he gave her a child.

Neighbour: We will be listening..

Her phone rang....

Her: Wa letsa motsetse wame, we will talk tomorrow...

Neighbor: Bye

She answered walking towards the house...

Her: (smiled from ear to ear) Hello my girl

Kimberly: (smiled) Hi mama, gatwe Tefelo had an accident and has been rushed to Marina so his wife is going there, i have to get Isago but since I'm stuck here i told them that you'll pick him from school.

Her: (stopped smiling) Isn't there anybody who can stay with him on his father's side?

Kimberly: (stopped smiling) Mama mma i thought-

Her: (quickly) I was just saying my baby, i was looking at the fact that I com there a lot but it's fine, I'll pick him from school. It's okay...

Kimberly: (smiled) Oh okay, Isago will tell you where mmagwe Fenke stays that's where you will get the keys to Tefelo's house and get Isago's bags.

Her: Okay

Kimberly:

Bye

She hung up....

At Meme's house...

Meme sat on the bed looking at her offer letter and dropped tears of joy, she rubbed her eyes and knelt down bowing her head...

Meme: Father thank you for this job, i know you withheld it for a reason.. I am mature now and I'm ready to see what you have prepared for me. Help me manage this money and do everything i ever wanted to do, i know it's possible if i can be disciplined. Thank you for the lessons my children learnt throughout our suffering, may it not affect them but motivate them to do better at school. Amen...

She stood up and sat on the bed looking at her house, it had been a long time since she had time to do anything at home then she played music on her phone started a through cleaning...

Her phone rang...

Meme: Hello?

Kaone: Hi, Tefelo had an accident and he has been rushed to the hospital so you have to get Yarona until we get back.

Meme: Okay, how is he?

Kaone: I don't have any information at the moment, I'll call one of the taxi drivers to help you collect Yarona's things, Mmagwe Fenke has the keys you'll talk to her when you are ready.

Meme: Thanks, I'll talk to her

Kaone: I already told them to drop him off at

your house after school Meme: No problem,

thanks. I hope Tefelo recovers

Kaone : I hope so too..

She hung up...

At School...

Later that afternoon Mmagwe Kimberly stopped the car at the pick up area , the boys stood up recognising their grandfather's car but Isago's smile disappeared as he looked at his grandmother...

Her: (sitting in the car) Let's go! Isago?

Isago sat down...

Yarona: I think she is calling you

Isago: I'm not going to her house...if mama is not getting me I'm going with you

Yarona: Mama's house

is not cosy Isago: I

know, I'll be fine.

His grandmother stepped out and angrily walked over...

Her: Koore gao utwe gore ke bua le wena? this rapist! How dare you sit when I'm talking to you, get in the car

Isago: I'm waiting for mama since daddy is busy.

Her: Your father had an accident and he is in the hospital and so is your mother, she delivered a baby. No one is coming except me so if you don't get in the car you'll sleep in the cold.

Isago: I'm not going to
your house

Her: (angrily) Get in here!

Isago: I'm going with
my brother

Her: Hey-
hey wareng?

Isago got his bag and ran between the classes as
Yarona followed him with his, she angrily got in
the car and drove off dialing Kimberly's
number...

Kimberly: Hello

Her: Isago refused to get in the car and ran off
with his brother, he says he is going with him

Kimberly: Maybe he still thinks things are the same
as before...eish what am I going to do..... .

Her: He wasted my fuel but he knows his father
never gives me even a mare P50 hela gotwe nwa
drink.....

Kimberly: Thanks

for trying

Her: okay

Meanwhile a taxi stopped and waited, minutes

later the boys got in the taxi chatting...

Driver: Hey

guys Isago:

Hi Robert

Yarona:

Hello

Driver: I thought ke isa

Yarona hela Isago: We

are going together

Driver: Alright, seat belts

They pulled the belts as he drove out...

At Meme's house...

Later on the boys got out of the car and walked over as the driver left.

Meme and Pinky turned around and paused hanging laundry on the line...

Boys: Hello

Meme: Hi... Isago i thought you'll be going to your mother's house

Isago: She is at the hospital but I don't want to stay with my grandmother

Meme: Okay, there is no problem. You can stay here but you'll have to call your mother and tell her where you are

Isago: (smiled) Thank you..

The boys ran to the house laughing as Meme looked at Isago, she still carried that guilt and it got worse whenever she saw him. She still couldn't believe the kind of life she used to live...

Pinky: Are you
okay? Meme: Yeah,
I'm fine babe..

They continued hanging clothes.....

At the hospital....

Later that evening Genesis's father smiled and
thanked a nurse who had taken him halfway to
Tefelo's room...

Him: Thank you my
daughter.. Trainee

Nurse: You're
welcome...

Him: So he won't be able to talk for how long?

Trainee nurse: I don't know but for now he can't
respond or do anything for himself.

Him: Can he hear? I don't understand, does the
brain work?

Trainee nurse: I really don't know much, i just
heard doctors talking when we were taking him

to his room. He can't respond but we don't know if he can hear or even think. I heard he is getting examined again tomorrow.

Him: Okay,

thank Her :

You're

welcome

She turned and walked back as he slowly opened the door and walked in.

Tefelo laid eyes closed on the bed with a white bandage around his head and a sheet up to his chest level. Machines beeped and pumped as Gen's father slowly walked over and stood next to the bed.....

Him: (sighed) Hello son....my name is Michael Khumoeng, i am your mother's husband.. Your sister's father and-your father if that's okay with you. I don't know what you have been through but i understand your pain to some extent, we all have a story to tell and maybe one day we could sit and chat if you fight for your life like a man with a purpose.

He put The Holy Bible next to his hand and lifted it up putting it on the Bible then he held it on the other side and closed his eyes...

Michael: Lord Jesus i call upon your angels to stand by your son and protect him father lord-

He continued praying for about 10 minutes and finally ended his prayer then he pulled his chair

closer and sat down..

Michael: You know... It will be interesting to have a son.. If your mother wasn't so afraid to face her fears we would have long taken you.. I don't know if you'll remember this but a woman once met you at your grandmother's funeral, that was our family friend. She actually went there with her daughter, she talked to you for a few minutes and she told me what an interesting young man you are...

In Tefelo's car...

Kaone's long journey ended as she parked in the hospital parking lot and stepped out as her phone rang...

Kaone: Hello?

Bongani: (softly) Hey I missed your call

Kaone: I was trying to tell you that i may not show up at work for several days. My father in law is late and my husband had an accident, he suffered a head injury and doctors suspect it might have affected his brain. I just arrived in Gaborone and i don't know how long I'll be here. I'll fill in my leave days when I get to Maun.

Bongani: No, problem. I'm sorry about what you're going through. It must be tough, how are you holding up?

Kaone: I'm scared but what choice do i have?

Bongani: Head injuries that affect the brain can make people vegetables and sometimes families are forced to take tough decisions like cutting patients from the life supporting machines.

Kaone: I doubt it will go that far

Bongani: I hope so because a brain is very

sensitive, if it shook he can even go mad, it happens.

Kaone: I'll pray about it.

Bongani: I'm not trying to scare you or anything, anyway let's keep a positive view and hope he will be fine. I'm here if you need someone to talk to or if you need anything at all, just give me a call any time you want to talk even if it's at midnight I'll give you time, okay?

Kaone: Thank you, i have to go...

Bongani: I'll call you later.

Kaone: You don't have to, I'll be fine. I was just letting you know about my leave days.

Bongani: I know but I'll call you to make sure you are okay, do you have accommodation?

Kaone: His mother and sister offered me accommodation, they have a home in Block 3.

Bongani: Alright, call me if you need anything. Kaone: Bye

She hung up and walked in the hospital...

Minutes later she slowly opened the door and greeted Genesis's father, he introduced himself and they exchanged pleasantries...

Him: Well, I have to go.. I'm sure he is tired of hearing me talk nonstop
Kaone: (laughed) Thank you so much

He walked out then Kaone sat looking at Tefelo and the machines he was connected to, tears

filled her eyes as she reached for his hand..

Kaone: Babe can you hear me?

Her phone rang...

Kaone: Hello?

Voice: Hello? Is this Tefelo's wife? You're talking to his aunt Mary
Kaone: Emma...

Mary: Did Tefelo insure papa?

Kaone: No, we don't have insurance. I'm at the hospital-

Mary : Koore jaanong madi a ngwana waga nkgonne oa ja ka eng ka gaotshole mosadi kweena? People are starting to gather, we need money for food and tea... You'll have to buy the coffin, I'm not working. Ke raa gore be ready to buy the coffin ntate gaa kake a kolekelwa coffin a otile Tefelo abo a tago jewa ke moopa hela yoo senang mosola o paletswe kego direla Tefelo lelwapa.

Kaone: Kante jaanong o nthaselela eng osa utwa le gore ke taa reng? I'll get our savings and buy the coffin, I'll buy the food too. You don't have to say all that. Rampha was like a father to me, I'll make sure he gets a proper burial even with his grandson in the hospital but ke kopa gore o thophe mahoko please.

Mary: Send the money so that I can go buy food and other things tomorrow

Kaone: How much do
you need? Mary: 6000

Kaone: That's too much

Mary : Ware too much? Just one bus makes
more than this per day wa reng tota? Why o
ngamela ka madi ese a gago? I knew he brought
a snake into the family, not a year has passed
since you arrived and

already you're stingy. Why are you refusing with the money? It's not like you'll make children that will inherit it, sender madi mma

Kaone: (swallowed tearfully) I'll send P5000 that's the maximum i can send per day, I'll send the rest tomorrow.

She hung up and took out Tefelo's phone then she sent the money and frustratedly stared at Tefelo...

Kaone : (tearfully) Babe please get up and help me... I can't deal with your family on my own.....

A WEEK LATER. (9t)

ANNOUNCEMENT: Next week I'll be travelling and i won't have enough time for Facebook therefore the book will pause from the 20th November to December 20th. ☐ I know it will be the longest break i have ever taken but it's that season of the year.

.

.

-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #95

At Rampha's home...

After the burial the crowd gathered for the last part of the service...

Uncle: (concluded) The deceased leaves behind two daughters..

The crowd looked around and buzzed as the uncle stood before everyone...

Uncle: (raised his voice above the buzzing)The deceased leaves behind two daughters, one son in law, a granddaughter and a grandson, one grand daughter in law and 2 great grandchildren... (sighed sadly) ka maswabi betsho his grandson couldn't join us this morning when we laid his grandfather to rest because he is in a coma at the hospital..

Seanokeng and everyone waved and took their seats as everyone whispered.....

Distant relative: (whispered) Seanokeng's companion wasn't supposed to be shown because he didn't pay bogadi, ka Setswana gaa nyala and he is not supposed to be recognised here today. It's not our culture...

Woman: I'm also shocked and where has she been all along? Woman2: Apparently she hit her son on the head trying to kill him, remember she wanted to kill him, she didn't know he survived the winter night.

Distant relative: This woman was such a troubled young girl, now her son looks exactly like Nkomo's children, she was sleeping with a married man.

Woman: Children love money nowadays, they just spread their legs for older men. She must have been ashamed to face the people after trying to break Ma Nkomo's family...

Another family member took the stand for the vote of thanks as everyone listened...

Uncle2: (ended his speech) With all that being said ladies and gentlemen, we are free to disperse but before that we have food this side.. I'm sure the children will serve you in a- (young women approached with food) Ehee metsinyana ke ao batsadi.. Re lebogile betsho le ka moso...

Later on close family members gathered inside the house as Rampha's clothes got distributed.

Once everything was done Mary raised her hand...

Mary: I'd like to know when I can have my father's plot and cattle, i see no one is talking about them.

Uncle: You can't have this plot alone because Sea is also his daughter and Tefelo's house is in here too. It's a shared home.

Mary: Sea is not my father's daughter and so even her son can't inherit his things ke le teng.

Mosa: Are we really going to waste time with this woman? She didn't contribute anything towards the burial. Tefelo's wife paid for everything here including buying the coffin and now she claims he is not Uncle's grandson? What kind of witchcraft is this?

Aunt: Thank you ngwanaka, ako re tsweleng yo oka dia boheho ka bonya gape are di kgomo, o isa kae di kgomo? She doesn't even know where the cattle is even if you said take them, she wouldn't know where to collect them. Dikgomo tseo tsaga Tefelo, his grandfather long gave him a few cows when he was a teenager, he even has his brand, ke yonemang Kaone?

Kaone: Gake itse gore tshipi ya gagwe ke mang but i can check his files, he didn't tell me much about the cattle

Mary: No one is getting my father's things, we can go to court and have them fairly distributed.

Sea: Kaone let's allow Mary to get it all my girl okay? Let her have everything, Tefelo is in a coma, fighting for cows and land is the last thing we should be doing. Uncle Mary can have papa's things except Tefelo's branded cattle.

Mary: And that garden is my father's plot...

Kaone: (laughed) Now you're getting too excited, that's my husband's plot and it's in his name.

They long changed ownership a long time ago. You're late... Try something else.. You can have Tefelo's one room, he no longer needs it because he has his own home. Is there anything else you wish to inherit?

Sea: If there is nothing bagolo we would like to leave, Tefelo has been given medication to put him in an induced coma because his blood vessel was damaged... Re kopa gore oe wetse ka pela bagolo, re nale mosepele o moleele.

At Bakwena's house....

Kimberly's mother smiled as the car stopped then she excitedly walked over and carried out Gugu in her pink bight baby carrier, Kimberly stepped out in her crutches and walked inside while Bakwena carried the bag...

Bakwena: (walking in) What time is

Isago coming? Ma Bakwena: He is coming?

Kimberly: Yes, i asked Meme to drop him off after the burial

Bakwena: I called him this morning and he didn't sound keen, i wonder why this boy doesn't like it here. He said he wants to stay there

Kimberly: He wants company akere kwa he is playing with Yame and Yarona, he should accept that this house is his home..

Kimberly laid next to the baby and settled down, she thoughtfully stared at Gugu and took out her phone dialing Bongani...

Bongani: Hello?

Kim: Ao rra, it's been a week o ntheile ore you'll call me, you mean you still haven't told Lindiwe about me?

Bongani: Not yet.. Babe it's not easy to start a conversation like that

Kim: (angrily) How difficult can it be? You're Zulu surely she expects you to say it at some point... I'm tired of waiting like a side chick.

Bongani: Don't scream at me

Kim: I'm not screaming at you, When did i scream at you? Bongani i don't understand you... One minute we are happy the next you make me wait a week prohibiting me to call you yet you're not even discussing anything about me. So Lindiwe wa teng o kae?

Bongani: She is shopping, I'm waiting for her in the car

Kim: Wow, so you two are really enjoying yourselves huh? Enjoying yourself so much you don't have 30 minutes to see your daughter? Aren't you curious to know if she is out of the incubator or not

Bongani: Is she out?

Kim: Bongani I'm this close to losing respect for you-

Bongani: Listen here, if you want to talk to me you calm down or I'm hanging up, why do you have to be a victim all the time? You're not Gugulethu why are you crying? If you don't feel like I'm capable of making you happy you can leave me, I'm not gonna jump through hoops to be with you, I'm not that desperate.

Kim: (sighed tearfully) Bongani... (rubbed her her tears) Bongani what am i supposed to do babe? I miss you, i wish we could talk about our daughter but you don't have time for us. Why don't you understand that?

Bongani: (sighed) I'm sorry... I'll pass by the hospital tonight
Kim: I'm home and i need groceries, toiletriesnyana
Bongani: How much do you need?

Kim: It can't be more than 800, I'll ask my mother
gore sentente ke thoka eng

Bongani: Alright, i love you and I'm sorry for snapping at you. You have every right to complain, I'll come see the baby tonight okay?

Kim: Okay.. Just don't make me cry with your words, you don't have to be hush all the time. I feel like you changed the minute Lindiwe got here.

Bongani: I'm sorry-

Meanwhile Lindiwe approached the car holding plastics, another gentleman parked next to Bongani and rolled down the window as Lindiwe slowly stepped down the pavement and walked between the cars...

Him: (smiled) Wow... Why are you not a contest for Miss Botswana? Lindiwe: (laughed shyly)

Because I'm not Tswana

Him: No shit... Let me guess... Zambia?

Lindiwe: (laughed and opened the back door putting her plastics) I'm South African

Him: (leaned against the car) Are you Bonang Matheba's cousin?

Passenger: (laughed) A smooth face like that needs a man who can hold an umbrella for you wherever you go..

Him: I'll be that man for you because if you already have one he ain't doing his job

Lindiwe: (closed the door) Sheh bathung! Bo abuti

ba Botswana

Bongani angrily hung up on Kimberly and leaned over looking outside at the guys as they got out of their VW...

Bongani: Really? I'm sitting right here! That's my wife, can't you see the ring on her finger?

Him: (raised his eyebrows and smiled) Really? (looked at her) That's your husband?

Passenger: (laughed and walked away)

Bo ntsa baa ja the... Him: (laughed)

Akena kgang....

Bongani angrily stepped out of the car and followed them as Lindiwe ran after him..

Lindiwe: Bongani you're not about to embarrass me in the mall...

Bongani: (following them) Ey-ey.... (the guys turned around) i didn't get the last part, what were you saying?

Him: (smiled walking backwards) Stop following us...Hase ko galona ha

Lindiwe: (grabbed his wrist with both hands)
Bongani ngicela sibuyele muva please, you left the car unlocked. Babe ngiyakucela, babukeka
bedakiwe already, let's go. Please

He pulled away from her hands and walked

back to the car as she followed him....

Minutes later he reversed out of the parking lot and joined the traffic without looking at the other side, Lindiwe's heart skipped as another car missed her side by an inch. Horns and insults flew and Bongani rolled up the window ignoring them....

Bongani: What the hell was that?

Lindiwe: They were just talking,

bengingazi how to respond Bongani: So you flirt namanye amadoda right in front of me? Lindiwe: Bongani please

Bongani: (angrily) Ini? What was that?

Lindiwe: I'm sorry... ngiyaxolisa, I'll never talk to anyone again. Bongani: Is this what you do nasekhaya?

Lindiwe: Uyazi ukuba I'm faithful to you

Bongani: Yiyo lento oyibiza nge faithfulness? Laughing and giggling namadoda?

Lindiwe: (impatiently) OH MY GOD! Ngithe ngiyaxolisa!

He pulled over and turned to her with a mild slap on the cheek, she covered her face and quietly leaned over covering her face....

Bongani: Don't ever scream at me!

She kept quiet as he waited for another word, he got nothing from her then he turned back and

started the car...

She grabbed a drink in the back and drunk trying to calm down then she leaned back and rolled down the window...

Bongani: (rolled it up) The aircon is on...(She rolled the window down) Stop it...

He rolled it up again then she rolled it down, he looked at her as she glared at him with a dare...

At Bongani's house....

Minutes later he parked in the garage and stepped out, she took off her heels and walked inside crying then he followed her...

Bongani: (softly) Lindi come on... I didn't even hit you that hard...

She closed the bathroom door and locked herself inside then he sighed standing at the door...

Bongani: I'm sorry, i didn't.... I didn't mean to hit you, please open the door...

Lindiwe: (turned the water on and took off her clothes) Leave me alone Bongani.. I guess i should control what men say to me or next time i should just be mute when people talk to me...

Bongani: I understand i was wrong, I'm sorry but let's be honest, you knew they were flirting with

you.. You could have at least acknowledged my presence. I ended up looking like a fool out there and you know i hate being made a fool.

Lindiwe: Leave me alone...

Bongani: Forget what I said you're too pissed you won't understand.. Can you open the door?

Lindiwe: No

Bongani: (smiled) I shouldn't blame you for being too beautiful you know... They probably never saw such beauty around here, i don't blame them...

Lindiwe: (blushed and rolled her eyes) I'm not opening the door

Bongani: (smiled) Who is going to wash your back? Those smooth feet need my touch and those beautiful lips need to be kissed... I'm sorry that I can't stand the thought of losing you. You're the love of my life and your happiness is my priority.. I hated the sadness i saw in your face.. Open the door my love

She sighed and unlocked the door then he walked in and unhooked her bra as she was tying her hair, he leaned over and kissed her neck caressing her breasts then he turned her around and kissed her...

His phone rang from the pocket then he looked at the screen, he rejected the call and kissed her but she moved back and stared in his eyes...

Bongani: What?

Lindiwe: Why are you not picking?

Bongani: Because I don't want to Lindi, can you stop all these? How come i can't have a minute without a compliant...

Lindiwe: Do you have someone?
Bongani: Of course not babe-

Lindiwe: I know when you are lying to me and you're lying right now... If you're sorry for what you have been doing you'd tell me. I won't enjoy my stay knowing there is something you're keeping from me

Bongani:(sighed) Alright... I been messing around with this other woman and i got her pregnant. She delivered the baby last week.. (Lindi shook her head) I'm sorry, i was going to tell you all but i wasn't sure how to start

Lindi: Do you love this woman?

Bongani: Honestly no...there was a point when I wanted her and she didn't want me but after getting involved in a car accident and losing her leg she accepted me, for that i wasn't sure i still loved her or i just felt sorry for her, as time passed it became clear but i guess i was just stupid and careless making a baby. I guess i thought I'll love her after but I don't know it just made things worse...

Lindi: (sighed) So what are your intentions with her? Bongani: I want to support the baby

Lindi: You're hurting me... (shook her head) You're hurting me...

She rubbed her tears then he hugged her....

Bongani: I'm sorry but i know where the problem came from. Not allowing you guys to visit or even move here is

just wrong. Now i live like a barchelor when i should be living like a king. I want you guys to move here... I want to love you better and respect you better..

Lindi: I hope you are not just saying that because you feel guilty for what you did

Bongani: I mean it... Every word... We can go around tomorrow looking at schools for the kids

Lindi: (smiled) Bongani you better be serious about this

Bongani: (laughed)
I'm serious.I want you here

Lindi: And

Mbale?

Bongani: Her

too

Lindi: I hope you are not saying

this out of guilt Bongani: I'm

saying it out of love... Come here

He leaned over and kissed her....

At Lelentle's house...

Amo walked in the bedroom and took off his jacket as she sat on the edge of the bed facing the wall...

Amo: (handed her the funeral program) It went well though Barona is giving us a cold shoulder...

She took a deep breath and exhaled still facing the wall...

Amo: Babe nna ke bata go boela mo rumong ya rona, i can't sleep on the floor anymore.. (paused

and observed her) Are you okay?

Lelentle: (grunted) we have to go to the hospital, i have been having labour pains for the past few hours..

Amo: (panicked) You were in pain

when I left earlier? Lelentle: Yes..

Please get the baby bag..

Amo: I can't believe you let me leave knowing you're in pain, what if something happened when i was gone?

Lelentle: Something like what... I'm fin-aaaaaaaah.
.....(grinning)
Aouch.... Dithabi tsa teng di beletsa segautshwane

Amo quickly took the bag and medical card to the car then he met her halfway as she slowly walked over, he carried her to the car...

Lelentle: You don't have to lift me, I'm not sick.
.....(she pinched him
closing her eyes as another labor pain slashed her)
ahhhhhhhhhhhhhhh....
Iyoo... Mmm... I won't take long when I get there,
they are getting more and more painful...

He closed her door and got in the car then he drove off.....

At the tuck shop...

Peo parked the car then the children rushed out, she stepped out and smiled at her sister as she assisted a customer...

The customer left then Peo stood by the burglars smiling...

Peo: I still can't believe you have a job

Mantle: We all have to start somewhere right?
Besides Maosha is grown i wouldn't be setting a good example for her i keep partying every weekend.

Peo: I'm proud of you...

Mantle: Uhu Refilwe o kae? Or she decided to stay home?

Peo: She moved in with her mother, thank God! Having step children is so difficult

Mantle: If they are old yes but if they are babies it works. I like how that lady loves her step children le bone they are close to her, the little one even calls her mama.. Waga Tefelo.

Peo: Kaone? Nnyaa mma Kaone is lucky she met her step kids at a younger stage, Refilwe kana o motona o medile mabele o itse go lwela mmagwe lehuha..

Mantle: (laughed) But i didn't like what she said to my daughter, she sounds like an adult trapped in an child's body. What kind of child calls someone with vitiligo a giraffe? That's very cold and these spoiled children don't get a whipping. I pray for God to bless me with good stepchildren when I find a husband because I'd love them the way i expect the man to love my children.

Peo: What time does Meme knock off?

Mantle: I think half five, she is so lucky she found a good job. Working for the government is safe mma... Gao lopele thata jaaka rona ba dimausunyana.

Peo: (laughed) But Meme helped you by recommending you, i know things were getting

worse for you

Mantle: It's better than nothing...

At the hospital....

Later that afternoon Kaone walked in Tefelo's room with a plastic of food, to her surprise Tefelo was sitting on the bed staring at the wall...

Kaone: (smiled and ran over) Hey... Oh my God, you're up just like they said...

She hugged him and kissed him but but his eyes were set on the wall as if he was seeing something interesting...

Kaone: Are you okay?

He turned his head and looked at her but only for a second then he stared at the wall again, Kaone waved in front of him but he didn't respond instead he stood up and walked towards the wall.

Kaone's heart pounded as she stared at him slowly touching the wall...

Kaone: Tefelo?

He slowly rubbed the wall as if he was trying to make sense of something then she walked out in tears and bumped into Sea and her husband...

Kaone: (tearfully) Something is wrong with him
Sea: He has been discharged

Kaone: What? Discharged? He is not okay.. Where are the doctors?
Michael: That side, if you hurry you'll catch him before he goes.

Kaone: Thanks...

Kaone rushed out as Seanokeng and Michael walked in the room, Tefelo quietly sat on the bed and looked at Seanokeng and Michael...

Sea: Tefelo?

He just stared at her...

Sea: I think this is witchcraft, there is no way this is normal. Falling down cannot result in to this. Witchcraft is real..

Michael: We will keep praying for him, sometimes when you succeed and break the curses evil doesn't like, the devil fights back.

Sea: It's like he doesn't know where he is. (sadly) What if he loses touch with reality and... It will be my fault...

Michael: Don't talk like that, we have to be positive

The doctor walked in with Kaone and another nurse...

Doctor: It's normal for someone who suffered a head injury to be disorientated when they gain consciousness, he will regain senses and be normal again. Expect memory loss and severe headaches too. He has to go see a doctor next week and if he is stable he will be given a date for the MRI scan. Don't worry if he seems disorientated now, he will be fine.

Kaone: Is he mentally ill?

Doctor: No, he is not.. He is just disorientated, he will gain his senses

Kaone: It's like he is living in his own world, you can't discharge him like this

Doctor: I'm sorry I have other patients to attend, i have to go...

He walked out then Kaone turned around and stared at Tefelo....

Kaone: I can't believe this....

Sea: Let's go home, retaa reng...

Michael: We will pray for him..

Kaone: (tearfully) How can they discharge him like this?

Sea: He will recover at home.. Let's go, I'll help you take care of him. Michael: Pack his things, we will be trying at night..

Kaone shook her head and packed Tefelo's things....

At Tefelo's house....

The following morning Michael parked the car and everyone got out...

He held Tefelo's hand and led him in the house while Kaone and Seanokeng carried his things in the house...

Michael: (leaned over staring at him) Tefelo? We are going home to rest, we will see you later.. Okay? Okay?

Tefelo stared at him then Michael rubbed his head...

Michael: God loves you son, you'll be fine...

Seanokeng: We will see you later... Please go and lay down..(to Kaone) Omo robotse maybe he will be fine when he gets up

Kaone: Ee mma...

They both walked out then Kaone closed the door and stared at him sitting on the couch rubbing his hands together staring at the dark screen.

She got his hand and led him to the bedroom where he sat on the bed, she sat and looked at him then she noticed he couldn't even focus his eyes.. Her phone rang...

Kaone: Hello?

Bongani: When are you getting back to work? You missed Friday

Kaone: I just arrived in Maun, Tefelo is... Is not in a good condition. I can't come to work.

Bongani: So what am i supposed to do in the mean time? If this guy remains in a coma for 3 years ke eme 3 years? There are people who need jobs Kaone. If you wish to join the housewives let me know so i can find a serious worker.

Kaone: I'm coming..

Bongani: Don't be late..

He hung then she looked at her time...

Kaone: Tefelo i have to go to work... I should have been to work on Friday. Will you be fine by yourself?

He quietly laid down then she shook her head in disbelief and went for a bath.

Minutes later she walked back and fixed herself sitting on the dressing table as Tefelo focused on her for a few minutes... A flashback of their vows waved then he smiled looking at her. Unaware she stood up and dressed up then sprayed herself with a perfume and grabbed her handbag...

Kaone: I'm going to work, I'll check on you during lunch.... I love you

She locked the main door and put the key in her handbag as she walked away

Hours later Barona and Nathan stepped out of the car and knocked on the door but no one responded..

Nate: Where would
they be? Barona:
Genesis said she is
home

Nate walked towards the open window and
moved the curtains, Tefelo was sitting on the
floor throwing up..

Nate: He is inside! (knocked on
window) Kaone?? Barona: (knocking
on the door) Kaone?

Barona turned around and dialed her...

Kaone: Hello?

Barona: Where
are you? Kaone:
At work-

Barona: Where is the key?

Kaone: (heart skipped) What's wrong? Is he okay?

Barona: He is fine, I'll be there in 5
minutes.(hung up) Nxtla! Nate: What?

Barona: She is at work, let's go..

They got in the car and drove off.....

The next insert follows tomorrow at 11am.
Like and comment, Goodnight

.

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #96

At work....

Kaone grabbed her handbag and Tefelo's keys then she walked in Bongani's office...

Kaone: I have to go home.. I'll fill in my leave days, I'm sure HR can find you a temp. I have a serious problem right now and i can't work...

Bongani leaned back holding a pen and stared at her...

Bongani: (calmly) Have a seat...

Kaone: (tearfully) I have to go...

Bongani: It won't take long..

Kaone reluctantly pulled the chair and sat down

putting her handbag on her lap...

Bongani: (heaved a sigh) Lalela..... I understand that you have the responsibility of being a care giver of this guy. I'm not saying you should abandon him but how many men would stop working just because their wives aren't feeling well? Do you think a husband can quit his job and be a house husband for that wife? This is why we have few women in power...I'm beginning to wonder if you're fit for the post we want to put you in, we selected three workers that we are giving a scholarship to so that they can advance and be our assets here, I'm sure you heard about this scholarship. I added you on that list because you have been working for this company for a very long time and you are an advantage because you already have the diploma and work experience, all we have to do is make it a degree and place you up there so you can run this company. We are expanding and I might leave this office soon. You know you're over qualified for your current position.

Kaone: I'm not leaving my job Mr Vilakazi, I'm just taking days off. I have never taken days off before all these happened and I was hoping you could understand this... (rubbed her tears) I can't leave my job because it keeps me sane, if I go stay home when my husband gets better I'll have nothing to do than think about having a baby all day. Please understand where I'm coming from,

for now i have to go. I talked to HR i have enough days.

Bongani: (sighed) Alright...how is he?

Kaone: I don't know... (emotional) He lost touch with reality... I'm so scared, i don't know what I'm going to do... I can't cope. It's hard enough to believe the only thing that happened to him was a simple fall, i don't know what to think anymore. Is it witchcraft or what? I don't know...

She sniffed and broke down then Bongani stood up and pulled her up as she bravely wiped her tears...

Kaone: I'm sorry...i have to go

Bongani: (softly) You're going to go through this...

He tried to hug her but she retreated, Barona walked in and looked at her empty chair then he turned his head and looked through the open door to her boss's office, Bongani let her hand go.

Barona caught the awkward vibe staring at them and walked over as Kaone gathered herself...

Barona: What's

going on? Kaone:

Nothing...

Barona: Kaone are you cheating on Tefelo with this... (looked at him with disgust trying to find the right word) This?

Bongani: Who

are you?

Barona:(to her)

Kaone?

Bongani: Get out of my office before I get

security to throw you out Barona: Can i have the keys?

Kaone: (walked out) Let's go.. I'm going home, i just came for a few minutes

They both walked out of the building and approached the parking lot...

Barona: I can't believe you're sleeping with your boss, you know it's funny that Tefelo would miss work for you but you wouldn't miss an

hour of working for him. I'm disappointed in you... I'd never have expected this from you. Of all the women he has been with you're the last person I'd expect this from.

Kaone: You wouldn't understand anything I'm going through so i won't explain myself any further.

She got in Tefelo's car and drove off then Barona got in Nathan's car and they followed her...

Nathan: And?

Barona: she is fucking her boss

Nathan: Are you serious? Why do you say that?

Barona: I walked in on their awkward moment, i don't know if he was about to kiss her or he had just kissed her.

Nathan: Kaone doesn't look like the type that cheats though, she is just too innocent

Barona: Vilakazi is taking advantage of her and she doesn't even see it.

Nathan: Can't you ask Angie to talk to her? Tefelo is going to break down if he finds especially a lwala

Barona: I'll ask her to talk to her.

At Tefelo's house...

Minutes later Kaone parked the car and answered the phone as she stepped out...

Kaone: Hello?

Bus driver: Hello?ma'am i saw your message wa gore why didn't we deposit cash yesterday, we didn't make profit. All the money that the customers paid bought fuel

Kaone: How is that possible? There is profit from each customer

Bus driver: But if the bus only has half passengers that means we don't make profit because the money goes to the fuel

Kaone: Kante isn't there someone who

fuels the buses? Bus driver: There is

but you're not getting me

Kaone: (another call came through) I'll call you back, i need the receipt book for yesterday so that I can see how many people were in the bus. It's funny that just when my husband gets sick the busses start depositing half the money they used to deposit when he wasn't sick, le bereke le nna sente because I'll replace all of you if you're all working together to deceive me, how can a bus as big as Marco polo not make even P200 profit. I want a meeting this afternoon, le tile go mpha madi a maabane. Go siame

She hung up and picked...

Kaone: Hello?

Angie: Hey, how are you?

Kaone: I know what Barona told you but I'm not going to explain myself because no one can understand my situation. Nothing is working for me, my things are falling apart and none of you can understand me

Angie: Okay my love, i get it but can't you quit your job and care for Tefelo? It's not like the business isn't making money. It's not good for you to leave him alone in the house in that condition

Kaone: I only left him once so that I can explain myself to my boss. Angie: Kante o amogela bokae?

Kaone: Don't try to do that

Angie: No gake mo tsheleng, I'm just trying to understand why you can't quit because it's not like you need the money.

Kaone : It's not about the money, you people wouldn't understand my situation because all you do is throw each other baby showers and talk about how naughty your kids are or how much they look like their fathers, you're house wives because there is actually something you're doing at home. You're happy - You have children that keep you busy all day but i don't have that...

(tearfully) Why can't anybody understand that staying home is not an option for me? I can't stare at the ceiling all day.. Tefelo is going to be fine then I'll need something to help me cope with my problems. This job is the only thing I'm proud of, it's the only thing I'm good at otherwise I'll just be a useless woman. Angie it's not like i enjoy my

life. I'm not working for money, it's not about the money.

Angie: Uh.. E thata, at least now i know why we are not spending muchtime together anymore but the least you could have done was to let me know that my conversations are boring

Kaone: I don't want anyone to think I'm jealous, you people never even acknowledge my presence, you don't care how i feel. It's all about having children and staying home to enjoy the husband's money while he is out there working, not every wife wants to stay home.

Angie: I always suspected you think less of house wives but today you just confirmed it, I can't believe i have been a friend to you and all along you thought less of me. I know you're talking about me and Boi because

Lele is working, Kaone mma i went to a university and graduated with a Bachelor's degree. I am a housewife by choice because my husband can afford for me to stay home with the children. I respect your decision to work and but don't judge my choices,... So you think I'm lazy or what?

Kaone: I'm not arguing with you, I was just saying I'm not the type that stays home even if i wanted my condition ya gore i can't have children doesn't allow me, at least you're always surrounded by children.

Angie: I'm sorry i even brought up the topic of quitting your job but i wouldn't be comfortable working while my husband is locked up in the house by himself especially the husband that used stop working for a full week just to hold me, bath me, massage me and cook for me when i was suffering from endometriosis, especially the husband that spent nights on the hospital corridors and benches while i was in the emergency room, the same husband who accepted that he will never have children of his own for my sake. Tefelo might be a lot of things but he has been nothing but good to you, motho gaa itsewe tota. I didn't expect this from you. You surprised me and this housewife thing ya gago has to stop, stop looking down on other women's choices because you think you're wiser than them, if my husband doesn't give me problems ka madi kesa mo kope madi ke tsenelwa

ke stop order just like you o amogela i don't see the problem with it, he is my husband and i deserve to chow his money ke namile until he starts fucking up. I'm disappointed in you

Kaone: This why i didn't want to talk about why i can't leave my job because no one will understand, I'm surrounded by happily married women with over 3 children each... I don't fit in your world because I'm not happy and i wouldn't be happy even if I forced myself to be . (crying)
You people won't understand what I'm saying, you won't..

Angie: At least find him a maid who will cook for him when you are at work, not to leave him alone like that. I know you're dealing with a lot of things but don't make him suffer, he doesn't deserve that. Bye

She hung up then Kaone screamed holding the steering wheel frustratedly...

Kaone: WHAT AM I SUPPOSED TO DO? (she leaned over crying sitting in the car) Why is this happening to me,? Why?

Inside the house.....

Meanwhile Tefelo reached for the towel and wiped his mouth as his stomach rumbled then he headed to the kitchen and opened the fridge...

He got the juice and sat on the couch drinking then the door opened, Kaone rushed in and sat next to him putting her hand on his forehead...

Kaone: Are you okay?

Barona and Nathan walked in and stared at Tefelo, he stared back them and looked at her trying to understand what was going on...

Barona: Do you think he can recognize us?

Nathan: I don't know. (to Kaone) When is he going to be okay?

Kaone: I'm not sure, they said a few days, apparently he had a serious head injury when he was a new born maybe the fall kind of brought that back or something. I don't know..

Tefelo: (rubbing his forehead)

What happened? Kaone: (smiled)

Oh my God...

She hugged him as he awkwardly put his arms around her waist..

Barona: (sighed in relief) Jesus thank

God...how are you feeling? Tefelo: I have a headache

Kaone: I'll get the pills...

Nate: This is good right? At least he

knows where he is.. Barona: It's good...

She hurried out as then Tefelo slowly laid down...

Barona: Are you okay?

Tefelo: (closed his eyes) I feel better when I'm laying down with my eyes closed..

Nate: Have you had anything to eat

since morning? Tefelo: I don't feel

like eating..

Kaone walked back in with the pills and water...

Barona: T4 hao kake wa nwela di pilise mo taleng, they'll make you sick... Kaone bring him something to eat...

Seanokeng walked in holding a plastic of fruits, the guys shook her hand respectively then she sat next to Tefelo and put her hand on his forehead...

Sea: How is he?

Tefelo opened his eyes and looked up at her then he slowly got up and stared at her....

Barona: Um... We will check on him later...

Nate: Go siame...

They walked out...

Sea: (looking at him) How are you feeling?

Tefelo: I'm fine, i have a terrible headache but i feel like i just woke up from a deep sleep. What happened?

Sea: I really don't know, i opened the door and your head was lying between the sharp bricks decorating Genesis's flowers..... I think you fell...

Tefelo: okay...

Kaone walked back in her formal wear and handed Tefelo the plate of food...

Tefelo: I'm not hungry...

Sea: You have to eat something.. Would you like fruits, try a pear..

She washed the pear in the kitchen and handed it to him then he forced himself to eat..

Sea: I heard you locked him in the house and went to work, i have to say I'm very surprised... Why didn't you call me?

Kaone: I wasn't going to take long, i wanted to talk to my boss face to face so he can understand me.

Sea: How important is this job? Why must you abandon your husband and go to work?

Kaone: I extended my leave days today.

Sea: Extend? Aren't you just a PA? How much do you earn? Shouldn't you be trying to run the transport business and the garden ?

Kaone: Okay now you're going too far, you don't have the right to come in and here and tell me how to run my house. This is my husband, working doesn't mean i love him any less, I'm going to hire a helper who will be my hands and eyes when I'm at work, i was still going to hire someone to help me with Isago and Yarona anyway. Don't make it

seem like I'm a bad wife ...

Sea: (angrily) You locked him in the house and he wasn't even this better but you-

Kaone: (angrily) You threw him in the pit leaving him to bleed to death! I'm not the bad person here, stop bullying me about my husband. You have a husband...

Tefelo: (calmly) Please... Stop it, both of you. (to Kaone) It's okay if you want to hire a maid, i understand if you need help. I'm sure it's just for a short while that I'll be home. I'm going to be fine

Sea: Are you going to agree to this?-

Tefelo: Please, Don't make me choose between you and my wife...

Seanokeng stood up and took a deep breath looking at Kaone....

Sea: I'm disappointed in you... He may not see where this is going but I can, you're making a big mistake.

She walked out then Kaone covered her face crying. Tefelo moved closer and hugged her...

Tefelo: I'm sorry... I'll be fine in a few days, you don't have to quit because of me. Just hire someone to help me during the day. I love you..

Kaone: I love you too...

Kaone's phone rang..

Kaone: Hello?

Voice: Hi Kaone, there are forms here for you and there is a part that Mr Vilakazi has to sign but he is taking days off so you have to beat him before he leaves. When can you collect them?

Kaone: What forms?

Voice: Tsa scholarship, others got theirs just now.

Kaone: Kana didn't even know i was one of the selected people until this morning, I'll get back to you.

Voice: Bye

She hung up and looked at Tefelo...

Kaone: There are people who have been selected to further their education, I'll be advancing from a diploma to a degree then given the post of a manager.

Tefelo: (sadly) Wow..

Kaone: I can't let that

opportunity pass me by Tefelo:

Where are you going to school?

Kaone: It's in Maun, it's a night school. I work during the day and go to school in the evening but I get half the salary until I finish school. I'll get more information about it, people have been talking about it at work but I didn't care about it because i never thought my boss would consider me. Can i go the forms now?

Tefelo: (swallowed) Yeah...

Kaone: I'll be back in less than an hour...

She handed him the pills and water then she got his car keys and left.

He drunk the pills and laid down closing his eyes.

Tefelo: (put his hands on his face and closed his teary eyes) Please don't hurt me.....

DAYS LATER.....

BONUS IF WE REACH 20K BEFORE 6PM...

- .
- .
- .
- .

My Wife's Boss.....

#97

At Lelentle's house...

Kaone and Ma Nkomo exchanged greetings...

Ma Nkomo: Please go in and see her, we believe in superstitions.. Kaone: (smiled) Thank you...

Kaone walked in to the bedroom and smiled standing at the door looking at Lelentle breastfeeding her baby girl.

Lele: (smiled) Hey... You long said you were coming, i thought you'll never come

Kaone: She is

beautiful... Lele:

Thanks

Kaone pulled a stool and sat down, Lele put her breast back in the bra and turned lying on her tummy...

Lele: (reached for the bowl of soft porridge) How is Tefelo? Kaone: He is fine...

Lele: I heard what happened-

Kaone: (handed her the baby's gift) Please don't talk about me refusing to quit my job. You people will never understand my situation.

Lele: Who is "you people"? I know everyone has been giving you hard time but there is no need to get defensive. Kaone as long as you see us a bunch of happily married wives you'll never know the difference between us. Stop grouping us and painting us with the same brush just because we can have children. I personally don't see anything wrong with your decision, i have children but I'd

never stay home doing nothing. In the world we live in women have to work to secure their future. i am a nurse and God knows if we divorce Amo can't be half a nurse, I'll always provide for myself and even if he dies or start sleeping around, I'll support my kids. Nna hela personally gake sapote kgang ya go nna mo lwapeng ga basadi kids or no kids, your husband must see you getting dressed up every morning, i work day shifts and nights shifts but i can balance them with my love for Amo and our children. I am faithful to him, Of course as a working wife you can't have so much time like the one who stays at home but i enjoy being a nurse. I was raised to

work, marriage shouldn't stop me from being what i dreamt of as a young girl. My husband has accepted that he married a nurse. Who said you can't be a wife and work at the same time? women are intelligent enough to multi-task. Hiring a helper is a risky move but what choice do we have? The only wrong thing you did was to lock him inside, that was just wrong but leaving your job is too much... If women shouldn't work why are we sending our daughters to school?

Kaone: What pains me is that even Seanokeng hela wants to judge me, she even raised her voice at me forgetting that she is the reason we are here, if she didn't reject him none of these would have happened.

Lele: Nnyaa mme ya tiro yone no, especially now that you're getting promoted. Education is the only thing divorce will not take from you. You took a few days and Tefelo is getting better let that helper help you with the children. Those boys bago berekisa mma, you do their laundry, you bath them.. You do all these things as their mother but you don't get credit for it. If anyone says you're choosing a career over your marriage, remind them that you quit your job for Isago when his mother was in prison but no one remembers it now. Tefelo better not forget that..

Kaone: Tefelo doesn't seem to have a problem

but his friends and mmagwe Fenke want me to quit. Mmagwe Fenke wants to be right all the time, i get that she is older than me and has been married for a long time but that doesn't mean she can't be wrong. Koore she thinks i think low of her just because i said i can't be a housewife

Lele: That's why i never talk about my job or starting businesses when I'm with Boi and Angie because you end up looking like chobolo ya mosadi. I'm currently talking to other 6 nurses and 3 doctors, we want to get into a partnership re le 10 and run a private clinic but if you touch topics like this lebo Mmagwe Fenke ba akanya gore o pelo tshetha gao kgore madi a monna.

Kaone: I want to school and work bathong. I'm craving another graduation gown.. .

Lele: (laughed) As long as you respect Tefelo and draw the line between over working and being a loving wife you're fine. Koore people have these perception ya gore women who chase their dreams can't submit...

Nna the mma Amo kea mo ikobela. I respect my husband and no man can approach me gotwe kea batiwa, hell no my body belongs to my husband but i should be in a position to support my children if he divorces me or dies. Respect Tefelo and empower yourself, you don't know what the future holds for you.

Kaone: I'm just happy that one person understands me, i love Tefelo and i value my marriage but i can't pass school for my marriage, what if we divorce? Already i can't give him children, what if he gets tired and finds another woman to give him children?

Lele: Gape hela gosa bereka goa tsogatsa the mma, leha o ka utwa di housewife dire hewehewe staying home doing nothing makes you look old and ugly...that's how you get cheated o thola o ikatela mafresh chips banyana ba rwale heel ko ofising. 1..your body doesn't get exercises it needs..2..your face can't get the same daily care you'd give it if you were working... 3..when you are

working you buy beautiful clothes because you see others wearing different things even your husband gets turned on seeing you walking towards him in that formal wear gape it gives him pride. No man wants to show off a woman in pajamas. Nnyaa being a wife is much more than just sleeping all day, cooking and being sexed by a honey man who never stops wanting sex.

Kaone: (laughed) Oe tsere ka di chest jaanong?

Lele: (laughed) Kana batho gaba itse gore monna haa sena gotewa gotwemosadi ke yoo o taa go ja gore le wena o ikutwele bothoko, di ring tse dire jesa batho... abare lese re siele ditirong re ikhutse kana Amo o kgona go ngwega ko tirong ha itse gore i work night shifts, ha ere 1pm oa tsena

gone ha and the first thing he does is to kiss me and pull out my panties a nthasela, ha gongwe le lunch asa e bate a tetse sex hela and you can't go back to the parents and say Amo is always on top of me, ba go go botsa gore a palame mang. Ibile ha gongwe o omanngwa gotwe o bata go kgoreletsa motho ka ditsagagwe. Nna ke tshabela ko tirong batho aekake

Kaone: (laughed) Hahaha thanks for understanding

Lele: As long as you don't cheat you're fine, i hear Vilakazi is a stubborn man but I'm not surprised he is Zulu, Zulu men demand respect.

Kaone : (laughed) But he is not even like that, i don't know why everyone has stereotypes ka ene, his only problem is that he likes being in control of everything but if you understand him you'll get to see he is not as bad as people portray him.

Vilakazi has three wives, there is no way he wants me koore hela oa lapisa but he doesn't want me.

At Vilakazi's house...

Lindiwe walked around barefoot on the clean sparking tile in her pink gown holding a cup of vanilla ice-cream and the phone on her ear....

Lindiwe: (laughed) Angazi, i think she is 2 weeks now.

Mbale: If akasho anything about introducing her to umndeni we should just keep quiet

Lindiwe: I been thinking the same thing ngoba angiyidingi idrama, ngidlule by his office on Wednesday and one of the receptionists told me about her, she is a chef and wenza imali by making cakes for ingane ezincane.

Mbale: And personally?

Lindiwe: Ngizwe bathi she has a sharp tongue and she looks down on wonke umuntu, I'm so ready for her to knock on my door asking for indoda yami.

Mbale: I told you to hold that tongue of yours before ungimoshela amathuba of coming there, uyamazi ubanjani uBongani when he is angry. Have you found schools for all the children?

Lindiwe: Yeah, just collect their school reports and transfer files down there -

Mbale: I'll be done tomorrow

She walked towards the large window and pushed the curtains aside looking at the river...

Lindiwe: Sister love this place is beautiful, you're going to love it... Mbale: Tell me about it, the house and everything

Lindiwe: It's a small double storey house by the river, there is a screen wall around it but you can still see the river because the land is slightly up where the house is. He doesn't have a lot furniture but the house is fairly furnished.

Mbale: Pool?

Lindiwe: He doesn't have one but we can get him to construct small ones for the children at our houses. He has plots that he is planning to develop, he bought them years ago.

Mbale: If he is developing them for the children we are tossing, i won't let you cheat because you already saw them

Lindiwe: (laughed) But they are both beautiful plots, you'll choose and I'll take what's left

Mbale: (sighed) You can be nice when you want

Lindiwe: (laughed) I'm always nice, what are you talking about? Mbale: Siphwe was here

Lindiwe: Uh

Mbale: (laughed) I haven't told her anything, her husband will tell her Lindiwe: (laughed) serves her right

Bongani walked in with his laptop and put it on the table then he removed his black tie walking towards Lindiwe.

He leaned over and kissed her neck slowly taking down her gown then he took the ice cream from her as she talked to the phone

Lindiwe: Sister love my meat is burning we will talk Mbale: Okay love
bye

She hung up as Vilakazi pulled her face closer and kissed her dropping the gown on the floor...

Bongani: This is what I love, coming home
to a naked woman... Lindiwe: (smiled
moaning) Take it babe..it's all yours...

He removed his belt and unzipped his pants then she slid down kneeling and begun licking with a gentle moan....

At Tefelo's house...

Hours later Kaone walked in with a young woman as Tefelo was lying on the couch watching soccer shirtless in his shorts..

He reached for his t-shirt and slid on as they both sat down...

Kaone: Isago? Yarona?

The boys came running, Yarona sat on Kaone's lap and played with her top strings as Isago stood behind the sofa pinning his elbows on the sofa back..

Kaone: Babe his is Serati... Serati this is Rragwe Isago..... Up here is Isago

Isago : (smiled) Or Marshall

Kaone: (laughed) Or Marshall.. (rubbed Yarona's head) and lastly Yarona

Yarona: (lifted his leg playful lying on her lap) Or Yari

Tefelo: (they all laughed) Looks like I'm the only one who doesn't have a pet name

Yarona: (to Serati) His other name is Daddy or T4

Kaone: (laughed) She can't call him that... She can call him rragwe Isago or rragwe Yarona or Rampha

Serati: (smiled) Nice to

meet you all Tefelo: Nice

to meet you too....

Kaone: Guys Serati is going to stay with us and only leave on weekends when she wants, she is from outside Maun so she can't work from home. She will be helping us by cooking, cleaning and all the other things but you guys must help her around and respect her. If she reports bad behaviour what will I do?

Yarona: (playfully poking his father with his toes and biting his nails) You beat... You whip.. You stomp and you hoof

Kaone: (laughed) Yes, anything else babe?

Tefelo looked at Serati and sighed...

Tefelo: You're welcome...

Serati: thank you

Kaone: Serati rragwe Isago is on medication so he has to eat something before taking his meds, he suffered a head injury.. (stood) let's talk while

touring the house so i can show you your room...
You'll get your bags later...

She stood up and followed Kaone then Tefelo
took out his phone and texted his friend....

Tefelo: I guess it's final, the maid is here
and it's a stay in maid Barona: LOL bye bye
walking around the house shirtless Tefelo:
It's not funny

Barona: Look on the bright side, at least you have
someone to help you get well while wifey is out
working and schooling.

Tefelo: Nxe,
shap

Barona:
Sure

He sighed and watched TV as his headache started
mildly.....

At Bongani's house...

Bongani and Lindiwe cuddled up on the couch
under a sheet watching a movie, a buzz on the
door interrupted their moment, Lindiwe muted and
listened...

The buzz continued then she grabbed his shirt
and put it on walking across the lounge area

and opened the door....

She and Kimberly set eyes on one another...

Lindiwe: And then?

Kimberly: Hi, my name is Kimberly-

Lindiwe: (raised her hand and showed her the ring) And i am Mrs Vilakazi, nice to meet you.
Can i help you?

Kimberly: I need to talk to Bongani...

Lindiwe: Don't you have his number? Why not call him? Why are you disrespecting me?

Kimberly: This has nothing to do with you, i need to see Bongani

Lindiwe: Don't you know his office? Why come to my house, knowing I'm here because i know he told you his wife is here. What business do you have with him anyway?

Kimberly: I'm not in the mood for all these...

Bongani: (laying on the couch)

Babe who is it? Lindiwe:

Somebody is selling mangoes...

Kimberly: (louder)

Bongani?? Bongani:

(leaped and whispered)

Shit!

He jumped in to his shorts and walked to the door..

Bongani: Hey..

Kimberly: I just came to ask you if we are still in a relationship or i should move on. That's all i

came here for, I'm tired of following you and forcing you to do things. Let me go, free me in front of her and you'll never hear from me again...

At Tefelo's house....

Meanwhile Tefelo stepped out the kitchen door and sat on the stoop dialing his driver but his number didn't go through.

He put down the phone and rubbed his forehead. Serati stepped out of the house..

Serati: How do you want your eggs? Tefelo:
(frustratedly) I'm fine,
thanks

Serati: Can i slice the fruits and pour a little bit of serum for you? Ma Rampha said i shouldn't give you pills when you're hungry but it's time for you to take your pills.

Tefelo: No, I'm good. I don't feel like eating. Tisa metsi le di pilise hela Serati: How about if i make you a smoothie with the fruits?

Tefelo: Okay let me try that..

She walked back in the house then his phone rang..

Tefelo: Hello?

Driver: (grinning) Dumelaa... We

had an accident Tefelo: What do

you mean accident?

Driver: Ke thudilwe ke Honda fit then i lost control
of the bus and hit the tree-

Tefelo hung up the phone and rubbed his
head.....

THE FOLLOWING INSERT FOLLOWS AT 11:30pm
OR AS SOON AS THIS POST REACHES 20k....

.
. .

. My Wife's

Boss #98

At Bongani's house...

He stared at her for a moment as both ladies
waited for his response...

Bongani: (angrily) I'm not saying anything, if you
want to talk to me you do it properly. You don't
ambush me in my house and force me to say what
you want

Kimberly: How am i forcing you?

Bongani: (walked away) I'm not
saying anything Lindiwe: (followed

her) She has a point

Kimberly: (followed them) So that's your answer?
You're not saying anything at all?

Lindiwe: (gave her the hand) Please don't get

in my house... Your crutches are dropping soil
on the tile. Wait at the stoop...

Kimberly walked back out and waited at the
door listening to their argument...

Lindiwe: I don't understand why you can't tell her to get lost uma ungamthandi.

Bongani: If she wants to talk to me she has to do it right, hayi kanje.

Lindiwe: It's only fair ukuthi ukhulume naye manje, she made things easier for all of us

Bongani: I don't like being put in a corner, ngisayogeza... Lindiwe:

Angikholwa ukuthi that's your response...

Kimberly closed the door and walked to the gate where her father was waiting in the car.

She tearfully slid her crutches in the back seat and sat in the car then she lifted her body up and closed the door....

Bakwena: Are you okay Kimmy?

His father's soft voice triggered her tears then she covered her face crying, her father switched

off the engine and hugged her as she cried hysterically....

Bakwena: What's wrong?

She tried to speak but tears choked her then she laid her head on his chest crying, he quietly hugged until she stopped crying then she moved back and pulled her seat belt...

Kimberly: I'm fine, I'll be fine...

At Bakwena's house....

Minutes later Kim walked in the bedroom and laid down as her mother bathed Gugulethu...

Her: Did you buy your things?

Kim: No, mama there is something i want to tell you.. Her: (wrapped the baby with a towel) Yes?

Kim: Bongani and I broke up

Her: How did it happen? This man loves you, he has been the only man coming here since your accident. He has been nothing but supportive to you. He even wanted to take you to South Africa... What did you do to piss him off?

Kim: (tearfully) I didn't piss him off mama he has a woman in his house, his wife and everything

changed the minute that woman crossed the boarder. I thought Bongani loved me, the support he gave me was no doubt the most wonderful thing any man has ever done for me but something just changed kesa itse gore ke eng..

Her: What really happened? Why did he break up with you?

Kim: I asked him to free me but he got angry and said he won't be put in a corner

Her: So he didn't break up with you?

Kim: I'm tired, my life is stagnant, I'm not improving because I'm running around the same man who doesn't even care about me.

Her: He didn't break up with you, if you leave him what are you going to do with two children? You need to understand that it's hard to find a man, it's hard so if you have a relationship don't play with it...

Her phone received a message, she read it and threw the phone down bored....

Her: What's wrong?

Kim: Nothing, he sent 3000

Her: He loves, he is doing everything he is supposed to do. You weren't supposed to be there in the first place, i understand his anger. Don't follow a man around or to another woman's house.

Outside....

Meanwhile Bongani stepped out of the car and knocked, Bakwena opened the door and glared at him...

Bongani: Dumelang... Can i have a moment with Kimberly, please...

Bakwena: wait there..

Bongani: Thank you...

He put his hands in the pockets and paced besides his car, minutes later Kimberly walked out in her night dress and head wrap...

He smelled good and he was neatly dressed, better than his usual...

Kimberly: Hi

He turned around and faced her then he took out his hands and held her hands...

Bongani: Hey... I'm sorry about what happened back there...i was protecting you.

Kimberly: Bongani what do you want?

Bongani: I want you, babe you know i love you. I know i have been busy and all but i love you..

Kimberly: You sold me dreams,... (tearfully) Why did you get me pregnant? Tell me, why? If you knew you love your wives, why lie to me? I didn't ask for a baby, you did it and you did it knowingly. Do you hate me that much?

Bongani: Kimmy you know i love you.. Lindiwe is crazy... She can be mouthy

Kimberly: I can handle Lindiwe but the way you hurt me Bongani, i have been through a lot. I want to settle down and have a family. Why are you stopping me when you know you don't love me?

Bongani: Can i be honest? (she sadly looked at him) I love you, i want to marry you but i just don't think you understand what it really means, i don't want to hurt you. It's not you it's me...

Kimberly: It's over Bongani, we are done. You're not saying anything that makes sense... You're just all over the place, we are done.

Bongani: We are not done, why are you leaving me?

Kimberly : Because you don't love me, you could have used that opportunity to tell Lindiwe that you want me but you didn't.. Instead you got angry and walked away. You embarrassed me

Bongani: And I'm sorry... (pulled her closer by the waist) I'm sorry, can we start over? I'm sorry...

Kimberly: No, it's over. I want to move on... Bye

She turned around and walked away with her crutches...

Bongani: We are not over Kim, i love you and we are going to raise Gugu together....

She walked in the house and closed the door.....

At the police station...

Later on Tefelo got out of the car with Barona and Nate, the trio approached the big bus and walked around inspecting it...

Nate: It's not that bad, he wasn't speeding..

Barona: These drivers are careless, They probably thought you were still at the hospital so koore leha go kgweediwa go direlelwa hela goreng because they have been giving Kaone hard time about the money

Nate: I still don't get how she can be cheated, every passenger is given a receipt

Tefelo: Kaone doesn't know how the buses operate, she doesn't know the channels money goes through start from the customer's hand to her bank account but it's my fault, i never really taught her.(shook his head) I can't fix this, we don't have money Kaone gave out everything. I don't get why she had to do all those things for a man like that...

Nate: (surprised) You mean your grandfather? Barona: The mechanic is over there...

Tefelo: I can't afford to fix it..

The mechanic parked next to their car and inspected it whistling in disbelief...

At the taxi stop....

Later Meme approached the taxi stop with headsets in her ears as she held a small plastic of meat and spices...

A car pulled over at the front and the driver waited watching her on the mirror...

She had unique legs and her navy blue cleaner's uniform hugged her body the right way.

Unaware she passed the car and turned her head as the window rolled down, the driver smiled and waved then she removed her headsets to hear him clearly...

Driver: Hi... Can i give you a ride?

Meme: You don't even know

where I'm going Driver: Uhu

akere ke taa botsa mo tseleng,

areye

Meme: What if I'm going too far and you drop me on the way when i refuse with my number

Driver: (laughed) They do that? I should start doing that.. (she laughed) Get in, it's hot...

She got in and closed the door then he joined the road reducing the music volume ...

Driver: My name is

Tshepang Meme: i

am Meme

Tshepang: (glanced at the little meat) O

tshwaretse bana seshabo? Meme: waa bona

akere

Tshepang: (laughed) Namanyana ya teng ekare
lebele yaana yo jewa ke bana bale kae?

Meme: (laughed and hid it between her thighs)
Tshepang wee ija... 2 kids

Tshepang: How old?

Meme: The other one is doing form 1 and the other is doing standard 5

Tshepang: Good going, o godisitse mine is doing form 3,wa kwala this year

Meme: Nice... I can't wait to see my son

writing form three Tshepang: Where is their father?

Meme: (sighed) Let's just say I'm alone... By the way i have the last one he is doing standard 2 but his father took him

Tshepang: Okay, at least one father stood up for his responsibility Meme: True, what about you?

Tshepang: His mother is married to another man, we have been staying together since he was 2 years old and i have been reluctant to get serious relationships because i met people who weren't ready to love him the way i wanted so i stuck to the night stands until this year,mogo form three ke monnamogolo kana le ene o simolotse go tshwara banyana

Meme: (laughed) At form three?

Tshepang: (laughed) Yes and he is good with girls, he needs to go to a boarding school. I told him that from 4 he will be boarding. I need to get laid too eish

Meme: (laughed) Waitse dilo tsa gago le ngwana wa gago... Turn this side rra...

He followed the directions until he parked at the gate then he switched off the engine and faced her...

Tshepang: Um... I stay this side what time do you go to work? Meme: 6am

Tshepang: Alright, I'll pick you at 6 be re tshwaraganela tsela akere? Meme: Yeah, thanks...

Tshepang: (laughed looking at her meat) shap

Meme: (laughed) Tshepang you'll never see the gates of heaven.. Tshepang: (laughed)

Modimo o taa intshwarela,

Meme: Thanks for the

ride Tshepang: See you tomorrow...

She walked in through the gate as he reversed and drove off....

In Kimberly's room....

Kimberly scrolled down her Facebook news feed watching people's successes.. Friends having fun at parties, promotions, new cars and newly

married couples. It was young women-way
younger than her and she couldn't bring herself to
Like any of their pictures.

She logged out feeling worse than before, she
called her ex boyfriend and asked him a question
then she dialed Tefelo's number...

Tefelo: Hello?

Kim: (low voice) Hi. How are you feeling?

Tefelo: I still have a terrible headaches but I'm fine

Kim: Okay, can i ask you something? Please be honest with me even if you think it will hurt me.

Tefelo: Ok

Kim: Why her and not me? Why did you leave me and marry her?

Tefelo: (sighed thoughtfully) Interesting... The only reason I'm not with you is because you failed to do something in the three years i was in jail, I'm sure 6 months wouldn't have been bad but 3 years is just... It's too much, it took a large chunk of trust and replaced it with a bit of resentment.

Kim: Wow...

Really? Tefelo:

Yeah Kim: Iyoo

Tefelo: You said i should

be honest Kim: Yeah,

thanks.

Tefelo: Why are you asking?

Kim: Just wondering why my exs are getting married but I'm stuck in crutches. Ke lekile go dira maitseo kare malatsia ke iteke leko ganong but waii ke raa, they still break my heart

Tefelo: sometimes it's not the woman's problem,

it's the men she meets. Every woman is a wife material in the hands of the right tailor. Be a little patient, I'm sure someone will come your way soon.

Kim: (sighed hopelessly) Gape gakena leoto, it turns men off

Tefelo: The right person is going to love you like that, mosadi ha omo rata you can even marry her while she is on the wheelchair. I married

Kaone though i know I'll never have children, it's a sacrifice I'm willing to take so that guy is going to love you as you're le molomo o osa utweng oo, he will get pissed and get used to it nna neke setse ke tshega hela gake buisiwa dilo, le ene otaa twaela.

Kim: (laughed) Okay... Go siame rra re buile lebaka Kaone o toga antshekisa.

Tefelo: (laughed) cheers

He hung up....

At Genesis's house...

Barona parked the car then Tefelo got out and knocked on the door.

He quietly looked out for the bricks he had fell on but Genesis had cut all the flowers and removed the bricks...

Michael opened the door and smiled at Tefelo...

Michael: Hello, it's great to see you walking..

Tefelo: (smiled and shook his hand) Thank you, are you Genesis's father?

Michael: (laughed) Boy you were really out isn't it? Yes.....I drove you here from Gaborone

Tefelo: (laughed shamefully) I'm sorry

Michael: (laughed and pat him on the shoulder)
Don't worry about it, come in please.. You came just in time, we were about to leave. We are looking for a house, I can't stand Genesis anymore

Tefelo: (laughed) That one is irritating, all my friends hate her

Michael: (laughed) Nobody likes her even me.. Please have a seat before you feel dizzy, they said your pills are too strong and you should stay in bed until you're done. You shouldn't be walking around like this

Tefelo: One of my buses had an accident, i had to get off bed

Michael: Boy what did you do to upset God? (Tefelo swallowed) One person cannot be this unfortunate... When last did you kneel down and pray?

Tefelo: I don't

know... Michael:

And your wife?

Tefelo: She used to go to church but that was a long time ago

Michael: You both need Christ in your life, you need to seek the kingdom of God and see that God is good...

Tefelo: (laughed) I'm not cut out for such things, i already know my fate. I have done bad things and plan to do worse so me and God won't see eye to eye...

Michael: I want us to visit a certain church this Sunday together, our church is in Gaborone but we have a branch here, nothing is too big for God.. Promise me son

Tefelo: (thoughtfully smiled) Okay, I'll go.. Sea-mmagwe Genesis o kae?

Michael: (louder) Honey??

Sea walked in and smiled surprised to see him...

Tefelo: Dumelang.. Um... I came to apologize for being rude earlier. I didn't mean to disrespect you.

Sea: (smiled emotionally) Don't apologize, you were sick and we were arguing on your head besides you didn't say anything wrong. I should respect Kaone and accept that her word is final. She is your wife, even if i was a good mother I'd still have no say in your business.

Tefelo: Yes but i never talk to grown-ups like that so I'm sorry and i apologize for what Kaone said to you. She is not like that, everything is stressing her out. I heard my family gave her a hard time during the burial service then my accident and her boss threatening to fire her, the new school, she is going through a lot. She is usually a very soft hearted woman... (smiled and laughed) She is always on the receiving end so i guess Mary filled her up and she is had enough. You'll get to know her as time goes on. Please don't judge her now, she is victim of our circumstances.

Sea: It's okay.. You don't have to apologize, i understand. Tefelo: (staring at her) Thanks for sticking around

Sea: I had to...

Tefelo: Bye...

He turned around walking out..

Sea: Can i hug you?

He swallowed and turned looking at her then he walked back and hugged her.

He heaved a big sigh holding her and she tearfully moved back looking in his eyes...

Sea: (laughed with tears in her eyes) The last time i held you in my arms you were so tiny... And now you're so grown... (touching his cheek) I'm sorry for everything i made you go through.

Tefelo: I'm just glad you are back ... I want to get to know you.

Sea: That's why I'm moving back here... I need bo Isago and Yarona to make my house dirty and break my plates

Tefelo: (laughed) They'll definitely do that.. Bye Sea: Bye..

He walked out...

At Tefelo's house....

Later that evening Tefelo laid on the couch watching the game while the boys played in their room then he took out his phone and texted..

Tefelo: Hey, where
are you? Kaone: At
school

Tefelo: You started today? You didn't
tell me, babe kante communication ya
rona yaa reng?

Kaone: I didn't know I'd attend the lessons, I just dropped by to collect the notes because others long started when the semester started, we arrived late then the lecturer told me to get in the class.

Tefelo: You could have still told me akere?

Kaone: I planned to SMS as soon as I took my seat but i got distracted, I'm sorry.

Tefelo: What time will you
be home? Kaone: Past 10

Tefelo: WTF? Are you serious tabe o nna o goroga ka bo 10 mo lwapeng?

Kaone: Monday, Tuesday and Friday only, other days I'll be home ka 9pm

Tefelo: Don't they have online classes?

Kaone: No, babe i can't use the phone in class.
Later

Tefelo: I'm not happy and I'm disappointed, that's all i can tell you right now.

He waited for a reply, 30 minutes passed without any then he placed his phone on the table and sat up rubbing his head.

Minutes later he switched off the lights and went to

the bedroom...

He moved the pillows and fixed the bed then he switched off the lights and laid down.

Hours later the lights came on, Kaone put her books and handbag on the chair, she took off her clothes and went for a shower then she walked back in and switched off the lights before getting undercovers..

Tefelo turned around and put his arm around her then he kissed her...

Tefelo:

Hey

Kaone:

Hi...

Tefelo: I missed you...

Kaone: I'm sorry i took so long. I had to drop off another classmate, i felt sorry for her, di taxi di hedile...

He French kissed her and slowly got on top of her as she reluctantly kissed him back, he got between her legs and slid his hand in her panties..

Tefelo: (softly) O aperetseng panty?

Kaone: I had a long day.. Can't we do it tomorrow? Tefelo: (crushed)

Don't do this... I waited for you...

Kaone: I have been running around all day, please

Tefelo: (tearfully) Babe come on... Please... I'm begging you... (pulling down her panties) You don't have to do anything, I'll do everything..

Kaone: (pulled up her panties) I'm tired Tefelo

He let go of her panties and sat on the edge of the bed rubbing his face, the pain on his throat wouldn't move even as he tried to swallow, if she wasn't laying next to him he would just cry but not in front of her...

She got up and knelt behind him then she hugged him from the back and moved his hands away from his face...

Kaone: Are you

okay? Tefelo:

(swallowed) Yeah..

Kaone: I'm sorry

Tefelo: Yeah..

Kaone: Let's

sleep...

He laid on his back then she laid her head on his chest and dozed off, he stared in the dark for hours before finally dozing off.....

2 YEARS LATER.....

My Wife's

Boss #99

At Barona's house...

Barona stepped out of the car, three of his children ran towards the car as Fenke remained seated painting her nails under the grass thatched gazebo...

Barona lifted the last born and kissed him holding the other with his left hand while the boy hopped besides him carrying a plastic...

Barona: What did you eat?

I'm hungry.. Junior: Mom is cooking

Barona: Okay...

He walked in the house and put the baby down almost tripping on the toys lying on the floor...

Barona: (annoyed) Guys please pick your toys...(lifted the bowl from the couch) Who ate on the couch?

Junior: (pointed) She did..

Barona: You must clean after her, go call Fenke.

Junior ran outside while Barona walked in the kitchen, a delicious aroma of stew got his taste buds ready as he leaned over and kissed her...

Barona: Hey babe

Angie: Hey...ill be done in a minute

Barona: (handed her the plastic) I got you this from a coworker who sells these things...

Angie lowered the heat and put the spoon down then she opened the plastic looking at a set of Herbal life weight loss package...

Angie: (sighed and stopped smiling) Oh...

Barona: (cleared) You need to start using

that treadmill too...Angie: I can't...i...I

haven't had my period since last month

Barona: (walked out) I'm going to bath...

Angie: (followed him) Barry? Can we talk?

Barona: (sighed and turned around looking

at her)about what?Angie: Aren't you

happy?

Barona: Happpy

about?Angie:

The baby

Barona: I'm happy about the baby I'm just wondering if you can handle this household, you can barely cope with 4 children. Coming to a dirty house after a long day at work is depressing and i

was under the impression that you're on
contraceptives.

Fenke walked in closing her nail polish..

Fenke: Mama is pregnant again?

Angie: Eavesdropping on your parents is bad
manners,get out!

Barona: (angrily turned) Fenke why is the house so dirty? Children ate cornflakes on the couch and the dining table still has dirty plates

Fenke: Dad i cleaned last night,I'm tired of cleaning all day...

Barona: don't ever tell me you're tired ke go roma,do i ever get too tired to pay your school fees?

Fenke: No...

Barona: You're too old for the house to be dirty. Your mother doesn't have to do everything around the house ole teng. O motona...

Her phone rang then she stared at it for a minute...

Barona: I'll take that phone..

Fenke: I'm sorry daddy ntago cleaner...

She got in the living room and cleaned as Barona headed to the bedroom unbuttoning his shirt while Angie followed him.

Her phone rang againand she picked....

Fenke: Hello?

Voice: Hey this is Carol Zambo, who
the fuck is this? Fenke: (heart
skipped) Fenke

Carol: Fenke ke eng ekare go tewa brand jwa
toilet spray jaana? Nana wee i saw your pictures
in Atang's phone. If i find them again you'll have
me to deal with ,do you understand me? (Fenke
kept quiet) I saw

the name of your school too...ill hit you with a car and leave you paralyzed, don't poke me..

Fenke: (swallowed) AJ gave me a ride maloba ke romilwe ko Spar and he asked for my number, since then he been calling me. I didn't call him and he asked me to send him my pictures.

Carol: O bua maaka ngwananyana ke wena,i saw your number before he left for Cuba months back.

Fenke: You're mistaken-

Carol: You have been warned. Stay away from my man or else. Fenke: I'll delete his number

Carol: Good..

She hung up and deleted his number then she cleaned the house as hersiblings watched tv....

Fenke:Ema Junior, emang re cleneh...

Her brother and sister got up and helped her clean up...

Meanwhile in the bedroom Barona took off his shirt standing by the wardrobe as Angie sat on the bed looking at him...

Angie: I'm just as surprised... I didn't know I'd fall pregnant while the baby is so young

Barona: I don't have a problem with my children but the problem is how dirty the house gets, i can't sit on the couch without moving a spoon or sitting on a chewing gum. I hate a dirty house

Angie: I'll work on my hygiene, I'm sorry...

Barona: Fenke is doing form 4, she is old enough to do half the work you do around the house, Junior is old too... He can do just as much ga ke thaloganye gore ke eng bana basa bereke sepe mo lwapeng.. You don't have to do all the work by yourself.

Angie: Okay... The first trimester is usually the hardest, i have been lazy but I'll do things better. Le bone I'll encourage them...

Barona: (changed his t-shirt and got his car keys) I'm checking on Tefelo...

Angie: you just got home

Barona: I know, i won't be long... Your hair is a mess, are you going to Kaone's party?

Angie: Yes, how can you ask me?

she is my friend Barona: You don't look prepared that's all..

Angie: I'm using a

wig Barona: I'll be

back soon...

He walked out then she sighed....

At Nathan's house....

Nathan lifted the baby up and blew her tummy trickling her as she giggled, his phone vibrated on the headboard then Peo handed it over...

Nathan:
Hello?

Refilwe: Hi
daddy

Nathan: (smiled) Hey...i have been meaning to call you,how are you doing?

Refilwe: I'm fine...you haven't paid my school fees, they wrote mom a letter

Nathan: (looked at Peo) Really? Mmagwe Natalie must have forgotten, i hope they didn't embarrass you in class

Refilwe: No,she just gave me a letter and asked me to give it to mom. Nathan: Alright, I'll take care of it on Monday.

Refilwe:

Okay

Nathan:

Bye

He hung up and sat up looking at Peo as she

folded her daughter's clothes sitting on the edge of the bed.

Nathan: Why didn't you pay Refilwe's school fees?

Peo: I forgot...besides why can't Lillian pay for her just once in a lifetime?

Nathan: Refilwe is my daughter

Peo: I heard that but our financial status doesn't allow her to be at a private school even Kesego and Nate must go to Tswana medium because their mother won't pay a dime

Nathan: Lillian can't afford to pay for three children, she doesn't earn much. She has a diploma

Peo: That's not my problem, Lillian's financial constraints shouldn't affect my family. I am your wife and i shouldn't be limited because Lillian can't take care of her children, I mean if my opinion as your wife matters

Nathan: I understand that but maybe we should move out here and let this house pay for their school fees, it's their house anyway.

Peo: Have you realized how much you spend on these children per month? It's way more than you spend on me and your daughter, nna your wife. It's not fair that for the past 2 years you have been paying for school fees and even giving Lillian money for Refilwe, Lillian is working, why can't she pay half the school fees? Le ha ntse gotweng bathong, koore Lillian does nothing for the children, she doesn't stay with them, laundry ya bone e dirwa ke nna kwano and we pay for everything, koore ene what's her support as a mother? She stays with Refilwe but you still help her with groceries, what does her money do?

Nathan: Kana i didn't give her anything on our divorce, she walked out with nothing... She had to start from the very beginning buying a cup and even stove...

Peo: How is that my problem? Why should i suffer because you care about your ex?

Nathan: I don't care about her, it's a humane thing to do for someone who gave you children, we are divorced not enemies. (put the baby down) forget i said anything...(looked at his time) i have to pass by the office.

Peo: I'm sorry if I'm being unreasonable, i just think it's unfair for you to pay for everything and support Lillian like you're still married.

Nathan: You made your point, i get you...

He put on his T-shirt and got his wallet...

Peo: Don't be long, remember Kaone's party this evening
Nathan: I won't be long...

He passed by the couch and rubbed his kids heads...

Nathan: Going to the office, anybody wanna come with?

They both ran after him...

At Ma Chipo' home....

Meanwhile Lillian and the old woman approached the gate chatting...

Lillian: Thanks

Ma Chipo: I'm really proud of how you recovered from your divorce,

Lillian: But it's hard being a divorcee, people don't treat you the same especially nna because i was at fault

Ma Chipo: It doesn't matter, the community makes it a must for women to tolerate cheating to an extent that women are taught to forgive cheating men but men aren't taught the same, you were just human. The very same women judging you can cheat given a chance, it's a pity you got caught. Now I'm just waiting for you to find a man and get married.

Lillian: (laughed) No way, I'm done with marriage. I want to focus on me now

Ma Chipo: Its ok if youre not ready but either way your mother would be proud of you for this little car you bought.

Lillian: I disappointed her by selling her plot

Ma Chipo: It's the past, you were young. That's what happens when young girls get married.

Lillian: I bought a plot in Disaneng but it's just not the same and i know it's going to take me years to build especially because i just bought a car so i have to pay off the loan before building.

Ma Chipo: Tsela kgopo ngwanaka, modimo o taago thusa.

Lillian closed the gate and opened the car door as Refilwe stuck her head out...

Refilwe: Ma Chipo you should just adopt her, i got in the car 30 minutes ago and you two are still talking

Ma Chipo: (laughed) Ofenna ke tago shapa

They all laughed as Lillian reversed the car and waved. A few minutes down the road her phone rang..

Lillian: Hello?

Nathan: Hi,I came to your house and you guys aren't home. Lillian: I checked on my boyfriend

Nathan: (laughed) Waii

Lillian: (laughed) Ele gore ke maswe thata rra? Nathan: Kea itse gore o single

Lillian: I'm getting married soon,you have to stop dropping by like you're my brother

Nathan: Argg....can you pass by the office? I want us to talk about the children.

Lillian: Alright, bye

She hung up and turned the car...

At Nathan's office...

Minutes later Nate pulled the blindfolds and paused looking at Lillian as she stepped out of the car pulling down her vest to cover her back dimples, her thick behind was squeezed up in her blue jeans.

Refilwe closed the door then she locked and tied her hair as they both approached the building...

Inside the office Nathan drank water and adjusted the room temperature as the kids watched YouTube videos online, Refilwe opened the door and headed to the computer...

Refilwe: Hey daddy (quickly turned to her siblings) What are you guys watching?

Resego: Come and see...

Lillian walked in and looked at Nathan who slowly put the remote on the table staring at her.....

Nathan: Hey...um lets

talk outside Lillian:

Sure..

He closed the door behind him and directed her to the balcony where he slid the door and sighed as Lillian put her phone and car keys on the table.

They both awkwardly faced one another and sighed.....

Nathan: (pulled the chair for her)Have a seat..

She sat down then he took a deep breath and sat facing her, her face was flawless and her scar wasn't visible, her eyes were as beautiful as always especially when she curled her lashes with mascara....

Nathan: You look beautiful

by the way Lillian: Thanks

Nathan: I know it's been hard for me to support Refilwe the way i used to when we were together

Lillian: It's not just Refilwe even Resego and Nate, you don't pay their school fees on time and i hear sometimes they go to school with less food. I'm not trying t-

Nathan: I know all that le Peo i think is tired of staying with them, so i think we should think about them moving in with you.

Lillian: No problem, i have recovered financially though i have a loan for the car and the plot but it's the only loan i have.

Nathan: Yeah and i want to build the kids a house or two and you can rent it to someone then pay school fees. It's becoming a problem go ntsha madi mo lwapeng. Peo is reluctant to spend on the kids, what do you think we should do?

Lillian: How big should the house be?

Nathan: Three bed and bachelor pad behind it, the ones that look like Block 7 houses...

Lillian: (smiled) Wow... You're a great dad, did i tell

you that?

Nathan: (smiled and leaned over) I'm sorry i didn't hear that, you were saying?

Lillian : (laughed) You're a great dad kwa...

Nathan: (laughed) Thanks...anyway Refilwe can start working at the lodge partime as a waitress or my personal assistant a ithute about the family business (smiled looking in her eyes) akere wena o ganne?

Lillian: (sighed)I don't know what i was thinking, we had it all and i destroyed it

Nathan: Uh don't beat yourself too hard,i was quick to divorce le nna, kana lenyalo is patience gape le nna golo hale i neglected you. I was so focused on getting the businesses off the ground, i worked two jobs for my father's hotel and my lodge. I didn't have time for you...i thought being a good husband meant bringing money home, you were lonely (laughed and pinched her chin) I remember the letter you wrote me complaining about sex...ke ha ore I want to be fucked Nathan

Lillian: (laughed and slapped his hand off)Please don't go there

Nathan: (laughed)Sorry...(sighed and stopped smiling) but honestly it's not entirely your fault, at some point I had problems with my erections due to stress sa ko tirong and working too much but i was embarrassed to get help and when i finally did we were already drawn apart. It wasn'tentirely your fault.

Lillian: I should have been strong. It's very sad thar you were working hard for me and the kids but i didn't see that, i was selfish.. I'm sorry i disrespected you and embarrassed you before your friends.

Nathan: Yeah but I should have taken my time...mistakes happen, marriage is not a walk in

the park. Three kids? I abandoned that all because i couldn't forgive, you did the best you could, spending a night with me and another woman? (emotionally staring at her) i can't imagine what you went through that night, part of me honestly wanted to punish you but... Now i feel guilty, I'd die if i heard another man sleeping with you on the bed while i slept on the floor.

Lillian : (tearfully stood) Okay, can we stop talking about this...its the past.. (wiped her tears) you're married and you have a 2 year old daughter. You belong to another woman now and i respect the ring she put on your finger.

Nathan: (sighed tilting his silver ring) True.... I'm sorry...

There was an awkward moment as they both looked at one another then Nate stood...

Nathan: Let's go talk to the construction company, no one should know I'm building this for the kids Peo oka mpolaya. Things always get awkward when i talk spending money on the children.

Lillian: I won't tell anyone... tabe ke ipakisitse ha nka buabua akere othusu bo ngwanake..

Nathan : (laughed) Yeah hey... By the way are you going to Kaone's party?

Lillian : Yeah she invited me, i wonder what I'll wear... Nathan : You have beautiful evening dresses...

Lillian : They're old... I haven't bought elegant clothes since we divorced.

Nathan: (smiled and looked at her) Maybe you could steal a thousand from the kids house money

Lillian : (smiled) Maybe i should...

They walked outside...

At the hotel....

Kimberly stood up and shook hands with the manager holding her copy of the employment contract...

Kimberly: (smiled) Thank
you very much
Manager:
Likewise...

The manager opened the door for her, she walked out and he followed her out as she put her letter in her handbag then she noticed her prosthetic leg...

Manager: Oh i didn't know you use a prosthetic leg

Kimberly : I have mastered using it, don't worry. It doesn't affect my performance in the kitchen...

Manager: (laughed) No, that's not a problem... Chefs don't need legs but then even athletes use these things so you good...

Kimberly :

Thanks...

Manager:

Bye...

She walked towards her father's car and drove off....

At work...

Genesis leaned back chewing her gum and pouted taking a selfie, her phone rang then she smiled looking at the ceiling..

Gen : Hello?

Barona: (softly)

Wa reng? Gen :

Gakere sepe?

Barona: O kae?

Gen : At work, why?

Barona: (sighed) Just asking... Are you going to the party tonight? Gen : Yes...

Barona: Who is your partner?

Gen : I don't have one, I'm just going to show up alone... Barona: What are you going to wear?

Gen : (laughed) Are you flirting with me? My brother will kill you Barry Barona: (laughed) I'm just asking...

Gen : I'll be wearing a long fishtail dress but i won't wear any panties underneath just in case i score a night stand for myself. Whoever takes me home tonight is going to get the best fuck of his life...

Barona: (smiled) o-okay.

Gen: I'll suck that man's dick like its a lollypop and ride him until he cums... I miss fucking a

man, i like being in control and seeing a man helpless, i enjoy seeing and hearing a man cum. I miss walking out of the shower and seeing a black man lying naked on my bed...

Barona: (caught his breath and took a deep breath fixing his boner) You're the most disturbed pastor's daughter i have ever met..

Gen: Oh I'm sorry, did i scare you?

Barona: (laughed) I'm not complaining... I'll be with my wife at the party Gen : Too bad, i guess you don't stand a chance... Bye

She hung up and left him with a open mouth, he swallowed thoughtfully and put his phone on the passenger seat then he started the car and joined the road....

At Kaone's office...

Bongani opened the door and stuck his head in, Kaone paused and looked at him then he walked in slowly putting his hands in the pockets...

Bongani: Hello boss lady...

Kaone: (smiled and leaned back) The sound of that scares me...

Bongani: (laughed) Get used to it because my days in this building are numbered... By the way why are you working today and at this time ? Shouldn't you be getting ready for this evening?

Kaone: I just wanted to finish off a few thin-

Bongani: (he leaned over and switched off the power to her computer) Look at me... Go get ready for tonight, its your night... Trust me what comes after is frustration. Running a company is

a lot of work..... Go
get
ready. All eyes will be on you... When are
they bringing in your assistant?

Kaone: I don't know...

Bongani: (held her hand and pulled her up) Come
on, get up!

She grabbed her handbag and husband's keys....

Kaone: (sighed)

Alright... Bongani: How are things at home?

Kaone: It's been tough, the second bus has mechanical problems and hasn't been on the road for a couple of weeks now. So it's 2 buses down now, they need thousands to be fixed. We are saving for that so we will get back on our feet very soon..

Bongani: At least this month your salary is going beyond double and it comes with benefits like housing and other utilities. You'll support the family. How far did Tefelo go with school? I don't get why he is depending on the buses to support his family.

Kaone: Um...

Bongani: (laughed) It's okay if he is not educated, i heard he use to drive a taxi for a living..

Kaone: Its not that he is not educated... Bongani:

Okay what did he study?

Kaone: (smiled) I'm not talking about my husband, bye

Bongani: But it must be tough being married to someone who doesn't speak the language you speak. It's even bad when it's a man who is not educated, he probably doesn't understand most of the things you talk about because all he knows is to drive a taxi.

Kaone: Tefelo is brilliant, he was going through issues when he was young that's why he didn't go too far with school.

Bongani: Whatever his excuse is for failing to go to a university he is going to cost you, husbands like that get jealous when the wives make more money. As time goes on your eyes will open and you'll understand what class is. You're a beautiful educated woman who doesn't need

anything that will slow your career down. Men like him want children, they're old school, how long do you think he will last before he actually has another baby with someone? We are talking about a man who has tasted fatherhood before... Its only a matter of time...

Kaone: I have to go... Bye

Bongani: (laughed as her high heels echoed away) You look gorgeous by the way...

Kaone: (smiled) My husband said that this morning...

He licked his lower lip thoughtfully and smiled shaking his head....

At Amo's house...

Lele walked in the house and immediately took off her high heels, she sat down massaging her feet and headed to the bedroom...

Lele: (loudly) Ray?

The new house helper tiptoed out and quietly put her finger on her lips....

Helper : Shhhhhh

Lele smiled and kept quiet...

Helper : (whispered) She just fell asleep, but Raymond left with their father...

Lele: Oh okay...

She walked in the bedroom and changed her clothes while the helper began preparing the dinner.

Lelentle walked back in the kitchen with a plastic of marinated T-bones, she drank a juice and washed her hands in the sink....

Lelentle: It's Friday you can go home early today.... I'll cook the dinner.

Helper: Let me help you finish the dinner, you haven't even had anything to eat but you been standing all day at the hospital. I'm sorry I cooked late... I have been doing laundry...

Lelentle: Don't worry, I'll handle it... There is something I want to prepare for Rragwe Raymond, he has specific preferences when it comes to food...

Helper: Thanks, see you on Monday. Lele: Bye

She walked out then Lele opened the oven and grabbed her trays, she took out her phone and dialed her mother in law....

Ma Nkomo: Hello?

Lele: Mama dumela

Ma Nkomo: Hello my girl, how are you?

Lele: I'm fine, can Amo bring the kids over?
We have to attend an evening event
somewhere tonight...

Ma Nkomo: Bring them over, it's been too
quiet around here... Lele: Thanks, he will be
there soon...

Ma Nkomo: Hei masetsewa abo a tile
go ntatsa nte a lela Lele: (laughed) Yo le
ene yo...

She hung up and dialed her husband...

Amo: Hello?

Lele: Hey babe, please come get the baby and
drop all the children at Mama's House, I'd like to
spend time with you before we leave for Kaone's
party...

Amo: Alright...

She hung up and continued cooking. Minutes later
her husband collected the youngest child and took
them to their grandmother's...

Shortly after cooking Lele filled the tub and brought a tray of delicious T-bones together with a bottle of wine and two glasses then she headed to the bedroom where she took off her clothes...

Her husband walked in and kissed her neck from behind then he turned her around and kissed her...

She put her arms around his shoulders as he lifted her up and tossed her on the bed then he got between her legs and unzipped his pants, he took it out and aimed inside her as she rubbed his back....

Amo: (whispered) Thank you....

Lele: Thanks for letting me rest last night. I was exhausted

She pushed him off and got on top then she put her hand on his chest while she held his D with the other and slid down....

Amo: (sighed holding her waist) Oh man... I love this woman...

At Tefelo's house...

Serati stepped out of the house and approached the thick tree outside where Tefelo was sitting on the stretcher pressing his phone, she leaned over with a small table and put the food down...

Serati: Your food is here...

Tefelo: Thanks..

Serati: Are you okay? You have been quiet since morning..

Tefelo: (looked at her and sighed) Yeah, I'm fine... Thanks for the food.

Serati: You should go get a haircut if you're going to attend your wife's evening event, I have been telling you to cut your hair the whole week.

Tefelo: (swallowed and clenched his jaws) can you just do your job and leave me alone? We are not friends. Clean the house and cook, that's your job. You're not my boss.

Serati : I'm sorry...

Tefelo: I asked the taxis to drop the kids at their mothers and i expect you to leave and come back on Monday. I'd like to spend the weekend with my wife alone...

Serati: Thanks, I'll go pack and go...

She walked back inside the house then he sighed regrettably, Barona drove through the gate and parked on the other side of the tree then he stepped out and grabbed a drumstick from his food...

Barona: (chewing) What's up?

Tefelo: I'm considering to sell the old man's cattle so i can fix the buses but so far i can only sell to the butcheries. I'm really worried that the more

time those buses spend parking in the garage the more they are likely not to recover because mechanics strip car parts.

Barona: I understand.. Kaone areng?

Tefelo: I have been asking her to come with me to the cattle post but she is busy as always.

Barona : Just go alone, she is working and considering she is taking over the office she might have very little time with you. At least her salary will increase and she will relieve you so you work on fixing your cars.

Tefelo: (swallowed) I just want to provide for my family, i didn't marry her so she can support me and my children.

Barona: You don't have a choice... I know how much it breaks your heart to know she brings more money than you but it's a phase, your businesses fell down when you got hospitalised so it makes sense if takes time to get back on your feet. For now get ready for her night and make it special...

Tefelo: I don't want to go, i don't feel like seeing Bongani

Barona: Ignore him, i don't like his attitude too but he is her boss and he pays her good money. At least he is leaving and she will be working alone. If you don't go she might think you're jealous of her success..

Tefelo: Alright..... (stood up) But i need to go to the cattle Post first and talk to the herdman, i spoke to the other butchery owner, he wants 3 cows for his two butcheries tomorrow morning. I want to save as much as I can to at least fix one bus.

Barona: (stood) Alright, we will talk..

See you tonight.. Tefelo: Sure

Barona paused and looked at him as he sadly

covered his food and put on his t-shirt...

Barona: Stop stressing yourself, you'll be fine...

Tefelo: I hope so... I hardly see my wife and we don't even touch each other because she gets home late, if she is not she is tired or she is going on a trip... (swallowed tearfully) I'm tired man...

Barona: You'll get through this...

Tefelo: I don't want to lose my wife or anything i worked hard for...

Barona: See you later.. And please get a haircut or something.. Tefelo: Sure

Kaone parked under the tree as Barona reversed the car. Tefelo waited for her to get out and hugged her then he kissed her...

Tefelo: Hey Babe..

Kaone: Hey... I am exhausted ...

Tefelo: I'll run a bath for you.. (got his food and led her inside) Kaone: Where are the kids?

Tefelo: I sent them to their moms, i asked Serati to leave just for the weekend... I was thinking we could pass by the farm so i can talk to the herd boy before your dinner tonight. There is someone who wants to buy three cows so they shouldn't leave the kraal. We won't be long, ke go heta ke bua le modisa helaa and then we come back and get ready for the dinner party. After the dinner we can just relax and watch a movie or something... I miss you

Kaone: Kaha ke lapileng ka teng i can't go to the farm... Tefelo: You won't get out of the car..

Kaone: Can i remain behind? I have to do my nails anyway, all eyes will be on me so i have to look my best..

Tefelo: Alright, ill run you a bath and rush there...

He ran her a bath and quietly watched as she slowly got in then he walked over and held her hand...

Tefelo: Can i have a kiss?

She stepped out in her panties and kissed him, he held her closer breathing heavily as his D jerked his jeans.. He massaged her breasts and pulled down her panties...

Kaone: (reluctantly) How about later?

Tefelo: (swallowed staring at her)
Alright... (faked a smile) Congratulations on the promotion... I'm really proud of you..

Kaone: Thanks, i know i have been busy but as soon as things settle down I'm taking a few days off to be with you.

Tefelo: You have been saying that for the past few months, i really miss you, you're here but you are not... I feel like we are drifting apart. I don't remember the last time we laughed together...
(held both her hands) I miss the old times..

Kaone: This weekend I'm all yours, i promise... Tefelo:

Okay.... Let me go

Kaone: Bye...

He closed the door then she got in the tub, he opened the door and stuck his head in...

Tefelo: Ntshelala fuel

Kaone: Its full, i filled it this morning... Tefelo: Shap... I won't be long.....

At the dinner.....

Later that evening Nathan and walked in hand in hand with Peo and approached the guys...

Nathan: (fist bumped)

What's up? Barona:

What's up?

Amo: Hi...

Barona: Where is Tefelo? His number is not available.....

Peo hugged and bumped cheeks with Lele and Angie...

Peo: Ladies...

Lele:

Hey..

Angie:

Hi...

Lele: (smiled) Genesis the o monte...

They all turned as Genesis walked in holding her purse and headed to the guys, she braced them with hugs and kisses. Barona held her waist a little longer as Aaron walked over and pulled him off her with a fake smile and fist bumped with Barona...

Aaron: What's up?

Barona: (smiled calmly)

Cool, what's up? Aaron:

Good... (turned to Genesis)

Hey...

They hugged her then she walked away as all the guys looked at her and turned back to one another awkwardly before they started talking about the soccer game from the night before.....

HR : Good evening everyone....

Meanwhile upstairs Bongani opened Kaone's office and stuck his head in as she hung up her phone...

Bongani : You alright?

Kaone: Tefelo's number is off..

Bongani: I told you to accept things like this...
(stretched out his hand) come on lets go, tonight is your night and i won't let you mess it up with tears...

Kaone: He could have at least told me that cows were important than my promotion...

He walked over and hugged her rubbing her back then he looked in her eyes and smiled...

Bongani: What did i say

about class? Kaone:

(laughed) Stop it

Bongani: (laughed) at least you laughed... Let's go, they're waiting for you...

He hung her hand on his arm and walked downstairs with her as she held her long elegant dress a bit high revealing her beautiful heels as everyone turned and clapped hands...

HR: (on the speaker) Alright....the queen of the night is here... Ladies and gentlemen help me welcome our new boss.. Mrs Kaone Rampha...

Tefelo rushed through the door fixing his tie and slowed down watching his wife walking down the stairs in arms with her boss. Bongani held her slim waist as she took her last step and walked forward...

She took the stand then Bongani got her a drink and held her waist handing it over, he whispered in her ear and she smiled then he moved back smiling..

Tefelo stood behind the crowd and watched her as she grabbed the mic and began speaking.

Barona walked over and squeezed his shoulder...

Barona: Hey, what
happened? Tefelo: I
had a flat tyre..

Bongani spotted him and walked over holding a glass of wine...

Bongani: Looks like you finally made it,
how are the cows? Barona: (angrily) This
motherfuc-

Tefelo: (held him back) Not now... Its her night..

Tefelo walked through the crowd and joined Kaone on the stage then he kissed her neck as she slightly tilted her neck and continued talking...

Tefelo: (whispered) I'm sorry, i had a flat tyre...

She concluded her speech and everyone clapped then she walked off the stage, Tefelo shamefully followed her and pulled her aside...

Tefelo: Babe I'm sorry, i had a flat tyre

Kaone: I don't know about that... If you have a problem with my job you need to let me know...

She walked towards the drinks then Bongani

approached her and whispered in her ear, Tefelo clenched his jaws and approached them...

The next insert follows as soon as we reach 20K...

-
-

My Wife's

Boss #100

At the party...

Tefelo got between them and faced Bongani...

Tefelo: Can we talk? (Bongani looked at him still holding a glass of wine) in private..

Bongani put down the glass and led Tefelo out as Kaone watched them walking out.

»»

Bongani put his hands in the pockets as he stepped down the stoop and turned once they reached the pavement. Tefelo took a deep breath suppressing his anger...

Tefelo: I don't know how the cooperate world works but I'm just wondering if its ethical for another man to hold someone's wife the way you held my wife earlier.

Bongani: It's nothing personal, does it threaten you?

Tefelo: No, it doesn't threaten me it concerns me because you're her boss. I expect some kind of professionalism from both of you and so far

I'm not impressed, you have been all over her for the past 20 minutes that i have been here and I'm not happy. Kaone is my wife .

Bongani: Exactly, she is your wife not me, why am i the one being questioned?

Tefelo: I can see you want her and I can understand that, she is a beautiful woman but don't do anything about your feelings because she is off-limits, I hope you understand.

Bongani ran out of words staring at him, actually it wasn't that he didn't have anything to say but the approach Tefelo chose made it difficult to say much in return...

Bongani: I'm sorry, I'll keep my distance .

I'll be professional Tefelo: (stretched out his hand) Thank you

Bongani: (shook his hand) Sure

Bongani walked back inside as Tefelo sighed standing outside. He walked towards the parking area and leaned against his car folding his arms, tears filled his eyes, he licked his dry lips and took a deep breath.

Barona approached the parking lot holding a glass of wine and looked around searching for him then he walked over and stood next to him. They both kept quiet looking at the half moon...

Barona: What did he say?

Tefelo: Not much... I don't know why I feel so little around here, I'm only here because i want her to see i support her career but i don't want to be here. (looked at him) He asked me how the cows are doing like I'm some kind of a low life, (frowned tearfully) Why should she tell him that? Does he know about everything we are going through? She didn't have to tell him that at all.

Barry squeezed his shoulder and turned him around for a hug, Tefelo put his forehead on his shoulder and hugged him for a minute then he leaned back rubbing his teary eyes...

Barona: She is not supposed to tell him you're having a difficult time providing for the family but don't let it break you. I have been in your shoes, trust me i understand... at least you're getting money somewhere, i wasn't employed ke kopanetse ngwanyana le mfana wa lepodisi. I was useless to her gape laite ole a nkgerisa, i spent a weekend in jail kesa dira sepe ngwanyana amo reile are ke mo clapile. Now it's just a story i share with friends...

Tefelo: (took a deep breath) Yeah..... (smiled in disbelief) I miss my grandfather at times like this..

Barona: It's normal... Of course you do, he raised you with love despite his past but it is what it is...

Tefelo: True...

Barona: (handed him the wine) Take this, it should take the urge off..(smacked him and put his arm around his shoulder dragging him in) Let's go in and support your wife from a distance...

He sipped the wine and walked in...

»»

Inside, Peo, Lele and Angie sat on the couch holding their drinks, Boi grabbed a drink and joined them then Lillian arrived and hugged each of them except Boi and Peo...

Lillian: (smiled)

Hello ladies All: Hi

Lele: Hi, how

are you? Lillian:

I'm good...

Angie: O nonne mma, koore o ja eng? Your hips are blocking our view Lillian : (laughed) Hahahaha
ao batho

Peo and Boi looked at one another with the corners of their eyes and rolled their eyes, Lillian caught the weird vibe between them and stood up...

Lillian: Ladies I just wanted to say hi... Let me go talk to the lady of the night and give her my congratulations

Angie:
Bye...

Lele: Bye

She walked towards Kaone who was shaking hands with a few white people then Peo shook her head and put her drink down...

Peo: Ladies tell me this, le nne fair and honest. Is it fair for Nathan to pay the children's school fees alone, buy Lillian groceries "because Refilwe has to eat"? Nathan pays for everything and Lillian does nothing. Am i being unfair? Sometimes i feel like she uses her daughter to get money from Nathan because sometimes o kopa madi hela without a reason. I feel disrespected as the wife, am i being difficult?

Boi: The thing with baby mamas is they don't want to see their baby daddies happy

Angie: But we can't ignore the fact that he made three children with her, he has more money than her so he must support more.

Lele: Lillian can't put a 50-50 with Nathan because she makes a little per month but Nathan is a business man.

Boi: Heelathe, If its so she must accept that she doesn't have those privileges anymore. Show me one woman who wouldn't mind her man supporting his ex

Lele: Nnyaa akere we are talking about the kids, the kids should enjoy their father's money even if the parents are not together. Wena Peo don't mind what Nathan does for the children, as long as he takes care of you be happy. Nathan loves his children and if he starts to feel like you don't want him to support them it might take away his

feelings for you.

Peo: O bua nnete mma, toga ke ithubela lelwapa ka dilodisele. I was just wondering hela but i don't hate his children.

Angie: He has a strong bond le bana, look at how old Refilwe is... She is a teenager so hagona kaha baka kgaoganang ka teng otherwise you'll end up looking like the bad person...

Peo: True...

»»

Meanwhile Lillian and Kaone hugged...

Lillian: Congratulations, you
look gorgeous
Kaone: So do
you...thanks for coming

Lillian: Anytime...

Nathan walked over and stood behind Lillian holding her waist with the other hand and clicked his glass with Kaone...

Nathan:

Congratulations...

Kaone: Thanks...

Nathan: (to Kaone) Can i talk to
you for a minute?
Lillian: Sure...

He held her hand and took her aside where he
leaned over and whispered in her ear...

Nathan: The construction company will call

tomorrow with the house plan, you should meet them and give them a response so that they can start right away.

Lillian: Alright, I'll

do that... Nathan:

You look stunning...

Lillian: (laughed)

Thanks

Nathan: O togetse

ngwanake le mang? Lillian:

She is watching movies

Nathan: (looked at her lips) Lipstick e ea go tshwanela

Lillian: (laughed and smacked his chest) Gross Nathan, come on...

She pushed him aside and walked away shaking her head, Nathan fixed his jacket and turned around walking away, he bumped on Peo....

Nathan:

(panicked) Hey

Peo: Hi.. What's

going on?

Nathan: Nothing, what are you

talking about? Peo: Nate are

you cheating on me?

Nathan: (laughed) Are you serious?

Peo: I'm serious, don't make this a joke. Everyone saw you flirting with her, why are you embarrassing me? Why are you holding her like

that?

Nathan: I wasn't doing anything wrong, it was just a gesture. I wasn't even aware i was too close to her. i just asked her something about the kids

Peo: Please take me home...

Nathan: I'm still hanging with my friends, we just got here. The party just started...

Peo: Do you really think I'll enjoy this party knowing that Lillian is here, please take me home.

Nathan: I'm sorry that you felt i was flirting with her, it won't happen again. I'm sorry...

Peo: Please take me

home Nathan: The

party just started.

Peo: Nna kea tsamaa

ee

Nathan: (handed her the car keys) I'll see you later...

She shook her head and walked out...

»»

Meanwhile Genesis approached the catering table and served herself seafood then she turned around awkwardly tasting it, one British old man standing with Bongani's business partners looked at her as she chewed with a frown on her face then he walked over to her and got the saucer from her...

Him: (laughed and got the seafood) That's not how you eat it...

Genesis licked her fingers and watched him take a

bite then he brought it to her mouth, she licked her lips and took a bite...

Him: (smiled) How is it?

Genesis: (chewed and swallowed) I don't know, its not as nice as the movies make it seem

Him: (laughed) My

name is Mark Genesis:

Genesis

Mark: Genny, alright... Can i
get you a drink? Gen: Sure..

He signaled a waitress who turned over to them
with a tray of drinks then he got one for her and
handed...

Meanwhile Barona and Tefelo joined the guys
standing by the corner chatting..

Amo: Are you okay?

Tefelo: Yeah, I'm good... (signaled another
waitress and got a glass of wine) I'm great...

Aaron: (looking at Gen) Kante Genesis ene ganke
a ema le basadi, now is she is chatty chatty with
white guys...xem

Amo: (laughed) Lesa ngwana mestah..

Tefelo: Why do you want her to hang

out with ladies? Amo: He is jealous

Tefelo: He can't be, i told you guys that none
of you is touching my sister.

Aaron: Amo ya jealous oe tsaya kae because I was
just asking?

Barona took out his phone and texted while sipping wine...

Barona: Take me instead.

He looked at her as she laughed chatting with Mark and took out her phone reading his message...

Gen: (replied) Disappear satane, ke

bonye lekgoa. LOL Barona: I'm serious

Gen: I'm done playing okay, I'm settling down and having white babies. Send another message and I'm telling my brother you want to fuck me.

He read the message and slid his phone back in the pocket biting his lower lip then he drunk the whole wine glass....

Tefelo: You okay?

Barona: (swallowed and blinked twice) Yeah man, I'm good...

»»

Later that night Kaone joined her friends on the couch and crossed her legs, Boi looked at her silver pencil heels and touched the heel...

Boi: How do people walk in these things...

Kaone: (laughed) You just have to get used to it...

Lele: Kaone can we talk in

private? Kaone: (laughed and

stood) What did i do?

Angie: (laughed) I don't like her tone too, o nkgopotsa mama ha santse ke simolola go ratana. Ne ere ke bitswa pelo abo ere kga!

Lele: (laughed) Nyaa mme the ke buile sente ao...

Angie watched their 1 inch heels and classy dresses as they walked out, for the first time in a long time she wondered how it would feel to have a job and walk in those, not that she didn't have a couple of wedges but she had no places to wear them to...

Boi: Uhu nare Peo o kae?

Angie: I think she left, it looked like she was arguing with Nathan.

Boi: Ke ese Lillian, this woman is a sperm dustbin, nna gaa kake a thola a leba monna wame. I told Peo to fix this woman and show her who is boss. Lillian is unthankful. O talela Peo (Angie kept quiet) Refilwe is not even Nathan's child, i don't know why she is making him support her. Koore she is too ashamed to register Refilwe at the orphans so she can get free food and free clothes.

Angie: (sipped juice) Mmh... I feel like throwing up, i wonder if it's the dessert i ate earlier

Boi: Nobody knows if her last born is Nathan's because she was sleeping with her neighbour's son and gatwe that boy was like 18, imagine!

Angie: (stood up) I'm going to the toilet... Ke eta...

Meanwhile Lele and Kaone sat on the other side of the room on a table for two...

Lele: What's
going on?

Kaone: Ka?

Lele: I saw what you did to Tefelo on the stage earlier, it's never good when a married couple fights in public, what happened?

Kaone: He came late... I have been feeling like Tefelo doesn't support my career. He decided to go to the farm on a day like this then he comes with excuses tsa bo flat tyre. He could be sleeping with some women at the farm for all i know

Lele: And you thought go mo thabisa dithong ha gare ga batho was the best decision? It was my first time to see that part of you, that man is your husband and you have to respect him regardless of his mistakes.

I'm sure he had a valid reason for going there... Don't be hard on him... And then your boss ene? What's his problem with your husband? It looked like they exchanged words

Kaone: Tefelo is just being insecure and every time he finds something to complain about ka Bongani he annoys me because i know its not about me, its about Kimberly. That's why he hates Bongani, he is not over Kimberly

Lele: You need to stop finding fault in everything Tefelo does, Kante Kimberly gaa single? Wouldn't he be happy Bongani left her? Seriously tsalaame you need to give him a break. He is going through a lot...

Gatwe o mo tima sex

Kaone: (offended) Who said that?

Lele: Amo hinted it, apparently he was complaining about that the past weekend when they were watching a game. Please don't ask him because my husband will kill me if he finds out i told you. We made a pact that whatever we gossip about stays in our bedroom. Ke ago kopa ska botsa Tefelo, how true is it?

Kaone: I have been busy Lele, Tefelo othola mo lwapeng doing nothing. He doesn't understand what i mean when I say I had a long day at work.

Gape he is always horny, I can't handle that. Don't make me feel bad for being tired

Lele: You have to make time for him Monna yoo bolawang ke nopa o nna moody and maybe that's why he is so sensitive.

Kaone: I'll see what to do, I can't believe he discussed me with his friends. That's childish

Lele: He wasn't discussing you, he just shared with his friends that he is not happy. Don't ask him...

She looked at Tefelo from across the room and he smiled at her, she faked a smile and sipped her drink...

»»

Later on Mark bid everyone goodbye then Genesis whispered on his ear and rushed over to her brother...

Gen: I'm going home...

Tefelo: (tilted his head and looked at Mark) Who is that? Gen: Just a friend

Tefelo: (stood) Just a friend who is three times your age... Come on...

Tefelo walked towards Mark as Genesis walked behind him holding his arm...

Gen: Tefelo don't spoil this for me, i think i found myself a husband walekgoa

Tefelo: Waa tsenwa

ne? Gen: I'll never

talk to you if-

Tefelo: (stretched out his hand) Good evening, my name is Tefelo... I'm her brother

Mark: (shook his hand) Mark, how do you do?

Tefelo: Good... I just wanted to take a good look at you in case i have to hunt you down.

Gen: (rolled her eyes) Jesus...

Mark: (laughed and handed him his business card) My contacts, I'm not like that.

Tefelo: Thanks, goodnight...

Barona approached as Mark and Genesis walked out...

Barona: You let her go with that old man? I thought you care about her
Tefelo: She will be fine

Barona: Genesis is too young to be messing around with older men, why can't she find a boy her age. Ma fourth year ba teng mo...

Tefelo: She is fine...she can handle herself.

Barona: Just tell her to come back, that man looks diseased...

Kaone approached...

Kaone: Can we talk?

Tefelo: (smiled and held her waist) Yeah, sure...

Barona stepped out of the building and approached the parking lot texting..

Barona: Where

are you? Gen:

Leave me alone.

Barona: You're not leaving with anyone. O kae?

She ignored his message then he heard the engine starting and walked towards the car. He opened the passenger door and pressed Genesis's seat belt...

Barona: Let's

go... Mark:

What's going

on?

Barona: If i was you i wouldn't say anything

Genesis: Barry what are you doing? Your wife is waiting for you inside

He dragged her out and slammed the door...

Barona: Go find another idiot, you're not taking this one. It's mine

Mark shook his head and drove out of the parking lot then Barona dragged her to his car....

Genesis: Do you realise what you have done? He was going to marry me and die within 5 years then I'd be rich..

Barona: Do you know how stupid you sound right now? Get in the car Genesis: and your wife?

Barona: I'll handle that, get in the car.

She jumped in the car and closed the door...

»»»

Inside, Aaron's eyes scanned the room and found nothing he was looking for, he sighed and searched for Barona but he couldn't find him either...

Aaron: Where is Barona?

Amo: He walked out a few minutes ago, maybe he is in the toilets

He walked out dialing his number...

Barona: Hello?

Aaron: Classic,

really? Barona:

What do you want?

Aaron: Did you leave with her?
Barona: What do you want from her?

Aaron: O ka rialo Barry o itse gore we got something going on?
Barona: Agg... O nyetse mestah

Aaron: Wena gawa nyala? The monna se dire jalo.

Barona: Genesis doesn't want you, if she did she would have long messed with you

Aaron: Leng ka gore waitse gore Tefelo doesn't want her to date his friends, i was taking things slow kana.

Barona: I'm driving, we will talk tomorrow
Aaron: O sena go mo ja?

Barona: (annoyed) ke sena go mo ja ee o bata gore ke reng? It's all about sex to you isn't it? Re taa bua kamoso Mr

Aaron: Barona o ntira gone jalo?

Barona: Ae the monna hao kake wa ntshekisetsa ngwanyana asago dumela. She made her choice and i can't help it if she chose me.

Aaron: (angrily) Fuck you

Barona: Hao kake wa nthogela motho asago
dumela, are berekisanyesente mr

Aaron: You take things lightly, o siame

Barona: Take Boi home, re taa bua
kamoso. Cheers Aaron:mxm...

He hung up and continued driving...

Gen: Areng?

Barona: Aaron waa peka...

He dialed Nathan's number...

Nathan: Yeah

Barona: I left to buy a pack of gums gaketswa ka gate ke kopana le mapodisi and funny enough my wallet eko lwapeng, Kante wine ele e nshapile when they check my limit ba ithela ke le ha godimonyana. Can you drive mmagwe Fenke home after the party?

Nathan: Peo left with my car but I'll talk to Lillian remo drope ha lwapeng before a ndropa.

Barona: Alright..

He hung up and dialed mmagwe Fenke...

Mmagwe Fenke: Hello?... (she threw up) hold on...

Barona waited as she threw up and flashed the toilet...

Barona: (softly) Babe? Are you okay?

Angie: I'm not feeling well, can you take me home? People's perfumes are making it worse

Barona: I'm with the police, I drove out to buy breath mints at the filling station because i know you hate the smell of alcohol Kante ke togetse

licence ko lapeng. So mathakanyana a ba bata go nchaja mogo tenang, I'm trying to negotiate. I'll ask Nathan to take you home

Genesis slowly unzipped his pants and took out his machine, he took a deep breath to control the tone of his voice as she leaned over and sucked him...

Angie: Okay but if they insist just pay them, if you don't have money I'll transfer some to you

Barona: (He checked the traffic as Genesis increased the pressure) Uh yeah

Angie: Yeah what? O taa ba duela?

Barona: Let me negotiate first, babe

ntago lletsa. I love you Angie: I love you too

He hung up and caught his breath as the car slightly crossed the white lines, he turned the steering wheel and leaned back holding the back of her head as she went up and down on him....

Genesis: (paused) Call Nathan...

Barona: Shit, almost forgot...

(he dialed him) Nathan: Hello?

Barona: Inkisetsa mmagwe Fenke ko

lapeng hoo the rra Nathan: Sure

He hung up and threw the phone at the back then Genesis got up and kissed him..

Genesis: Stop the car, i want you inside me right now...

He pulled over and parked under the tree then he slid his seat back, Genesis jumped over and pulled up her dress. Barona grabbed her throat and pulled her over for a steamy kiss....

»»

Back at the party Kaone hugged Tefelo and kissed him...

Tefelo: (smiled) What's that for?

Kaone: (smiled) For being my husband... I'm sorry about earlier, i overreacted...

Tefelo: It's okay...

She looked down at his zipper and smiled at his boner with a naughty giggle..

Kaone: I just kissed you, i didn't
even touch it Tefelo: (smiled) It's
been a while, it misses you...

Kaone: (smiled thoughtfully) You know what, I'm
going to get my purse upstairs then I'm taking this
thing home, it needs attention.

Tefelo: (smiled) Good idea..

She kissed him and lifted her dress as she walked upstairs. He sighed relieved with a smile and rubbed his mustache in anticipation....

»»

In Bongani's office.....

Meanwhile Bongani sat on the desk talking to the phone...

Bongani: i said I'll be home soon, how am i supposed to know when the party will end? Are you keeping tabs on me?

Mbale: I'm not, i was

just asking. Bongani:

Don't do that.Don't

Mbale: I'm sorry, goodnight..

He hung up on her then Lindiwe called...

Bongani: Hello?

Lindiwe: When are you coming

home? Its late Bongani: I'm

coming

Lindiwe: Coming when? Bongani are you
cheating? Is that why you couldn't bring us to
that pathetic party of yours

Bongani: Pathetic party, Babe come on...

I'll be home soon. Lindiwe: Soon is when?

Bongani: (sighed) Shit... (shaking his head) In an hour. Lindy this is crazy, are you going to time me now?

Lindiwe: Yes, 59 minutes left. Bye

She hung up then he sighed, the next door closed then he hopped down and walked out.

Meanwhile Kaone paused looking at the wrapped gift box on the desk, she smiled and opened the box. It finally made sense, Tefelo probably went through hell to get it for her, she smiled and stared at the red lingerie then the door opened, startled she shoved it back in the box and stared at Bongani...

Bongani : Hey...saw your purse and knew you'd pass by before going home. Do you like it?

Kaone: What?

Bongani: That, thought you might need it to calm your husband down. Kaone: Oh...

Bongani: (laughed) Who did you

think it was from? Kaone: Never
mind. Thanks

He walked over and gently held her hand...

Bongani: I'm sorry that nobody understands or supports your dreams. I see a powerful woman in you and that's why I'm putting my company in your hands. If you do things right in six months you'll be partnering.

You'll get shares and work as part of the company, don't disappoint me. Those 2 white hags don't think a woman is worth partnering with, prove them wrong... (touched her chin) I trust you...

Kaone: (smiled) I won't disappoint.... Thanks for believing in me, you have no idea how much this means to me. Its the only thing I have that most women don't have... I also have something to brag about...

He leaned over and slowly kissed her...

»»

Downstairs Tefelo looked at his watch then he ran upstairs and approached Kaone's door, his heart skipped as he watched Bongani putting her on the desk and kissed her pulling her dress up her thigh...

He swallowed and breathed heavily staring at them with their eyes closed, there was a gift box on the desk and she was holding something reddish as she put her arm around his neck then he turned and ran down stairs...

»»

Meanwhile Kaone paused and pushed her dress down...

Bongani: I'm sorry... I got carried away

Kaone: (caught her breath and rubbed her lips)
This never happened, (got her purse and shoved
the lingerie inside) Goodnight

Bongani: Goodnight, I'll lock up...

»»»

At the parking lot...

Minutes later Tefelo watched from the car as
Kaone approached the car, he clenched his teeth
tearfully and took a deep breath.

She got in the car and closed the door then she
kissed him and threw her purse in the back. He
swallowed tearfully staring at her...

Kaone: What?

Tefelo: (swallowed) Nothing...(an awkward
moment passed) I love you, do you know that? I
mean like i really love you.

Kaone: I love you too

He sighed and reversed out of the parking lot...

At Tefelo's House.....

Minutes later he sat on the edge of the bed and frustratedly rubbed his forehead, Kaone stood at the door in her red lingerie and high heels...

Kaone: (smiled) Hey...

He lifted his head and looked at her as she did a little naughty dance in the lingerie he saw earlier at the office....

She sexily walked over and gently pushed him back, he laid on his back and heaved a sigh covering his face as she got on top of him and moved his hands off his face...

Kaone: (smiled) Are you okay?

Tefelo: (he held her waist and looked in her eyes) Yeah.... I'm good...

She leaned over and French kissed him then she #removed....

The next insert and the above removed explicit content will be posted as soon as we have reached

20K Likes. You'll access #Removed at TWIM followers posted by Day and it will be marked as an announcement for easy access.

.

My Wife's

Boss #101

At Tefelo's house....

-he looked up at her as she bounced on his dick...

Tefelo: (swallowed) Did you
sleep with him? Kaone:

(paused) What?

Tefelo: I saw you two kissing at the office...

She felt his dick melt inside her then she got off
and sat on the edge looking at him, he moved up
the headboard and shoved a pillow behind his
back looking at her ...

Tefelo: How long have you been seeing him behind
my back?

She swallowed tearfully and looked at him as he
waited for her response then she got on top of him
and hugged him crying, he powerlessly hugged her
back and sighed...

Kaone: It never went further than that, i swear I have never slept with him.

Tefelo: Be honest with me... (he rubbed her tears)
If you tell the truth I'll forgive you...

She leaned back still sitting on his lap then he moved up again and held her waist looking at her...

Tefelo: Do you swear that you never did anything with him?

Kaone: He kissed me but it was years ago... It was just a kiss, i swear nothing happened.

Tefelo: Do you have feelings for him?

Kaone: (sniffed and rubbed her tears) He is my boss, he just promoted me and i guess part of me felt obligated... I don't know what i was thinking..

Tefelo: You haven't answered me, do you have feelings for him?

Kaone: Nooo, of course not.. I don't want him. I love you but we have been going through hell the past few months and i have been busy...

Tefelo: Part of you got curious about him, that's why you couldn't psychologically allow yourself to be with me.. You had sex with him emotionally that's why you didn't want me..

Kaone: Please don't say that, i don't want Bongani...

Tefelo: Then why haven't we been having sex? You tell him about my failures, and that i look

after the cows? You allow him to dictate how i sleep with my wife so much he even chooses your lingerie. You're destroying me with this guy, you're giving him way too much power over our lives.

Kaone: I'm sorry... Please

forgive me Tefelo: I still

think you slept with him..

Kaone: I didn't... I swear to God i didn't. Please forgive me...

Tefelo: (tearfully) It's not like i have any other option besides forgiving you..

Kaone: I'm sorry for hurting you..

He got off the bed and went for a shower then
Kaone followed him...

Kaone: Can i join you?

Tefelo: Ta ke thape ke le nosi... We will
shower together in the morning...

Kaone: Okay..

She closed the door then he turned the water and
stood under the shower as water washed down his
tears...

At Lillian's house....

Nathan parked the car and sighed smiling...

Nathan: Good machine... Engine ya teng is running
perfectly...

Lillian: Thanks

Nathan: (pointed at the blinking sign) Do you know
what this means? Lillian: I been seeing that since

days back

Nathan: Your oil is low, we

have to refill it Lillian: Okay...

Nathan: (stepped out) Let's go...

Meanwhile Refilwe paused the movie and moved the curtains looking at her mother and father walking out of the car then she quickly closed the laptop and got in bed.

Minutes later their footsteps passed through the passage, they paused and whispered then Lillian opened her bedroom door and walked in...

Lillian: Fifi? O robetse?

She kept quiet...

Nathan: Tswala... Come on...

She closed the door then they headed back to the living room where Nathan took off his jacket and sat down putting his watch on the table...

Lillian brought two glasses and a bottle of wine...

Nathan: You have wine in
your house? Lillian: Yes,

what's wrong with that?

Nathan: (laughed reading the bottle) Wa
cleima the Botho.. Lillian: (laughed) Its been
a while since anybody called me that..

She sat down and tied her hair, Nathan
squatted and unhooked her shoes...

Nathan: Let me help you with this...

He took off her shoes and massaged her feet then he sat back on the couch and half filled their glasses and handed her glass...

Lillian: Thanks...

Nathan: You have a beautiful house... I like the interior design especially that wallpaper.. Its cool

Lillian: Thanks...

Nathan: Is there anything the kids might need when they move? Lillian: Their beds will do

Nathan: How much do you think they'll need per month, waits i want to make arrangement ya madi a tswa straight from our payroll. I want to create an account that'll receive salary per month. I doubt the children's Futureward accounts can do that but I'll ask. If it's not possible I'll have to put your account. Ya gore Peo a bone gore ke neela bana bo kae gae bereke because she is always complaining gore it's too much.

Lillian: That can work...

Nathan moved closer and got her glass then he placed it on the table and rubbed her hand...

Nathan: (softly) You looked stunning tonight.. Lillian: Thanks...(rubbed his curls) You looked alright

He touched her chin and pulled her over for a kiss but she tilted her head, he sighed and hugged her breathing on her neck...

Lillian: Um...i don't want to sleep with a married man, i won't be the other woman. You have to leave, your wife is probably waiting for you.

Nathan: Yeah...

»»

Meanwhile Refilwe shrunk her eyes attentively listening through the door though their voices had gotten lower and lower, she heard the door closing and ran to the curtains where she watched as her mother and father hugged....

Refilwe: (whispered) Come on Daddy kiss her already...

He let her go and got in the car then he drove off. Lillian walked back in then she quickly jumped in bed.....

At Genesis's house...

Later that evening Genny ran out of the bedroom holding Barona's phone laughing as he chased her....

Barona: Wa swaba Genesis tisa phone yame...

Gen: (laughed) wait... Why do you have porn in your phone, Barona you're so rotten

Barona: Come on...

He snatched the phone and lifted her up walking to the bedroom with her on his chest...

Gen: (playing with his ears) I like the way you fuck me... Barona: (laughed)

What do you mean? A fuck is a fuck

Gen: African men can be so boring in bed, ba tshaba kuku and they're always on a marathon but wena you take your time and you explore my body... I love it when you switch me to different positions.. Gape your waist is flexible and you control your ejaculations.

Barona: (laughed) I like the way you fuck too... I don't remember the last time i had a woman on top...

He tossed her on the bed and got on top kissing her...

Barona: (smiled) O bona ha o baa diata mo sehubeng same abo bouncer on my dick i almost called Jesus... (they both laughed) and it was my first time to get a lick on the perineum... That shit is sweet as fuck!

Genesis: (laughed) Hahaha...

He French kissed her and looked in her eyes pinching her chin then he baby kissed her and tangled their fingers together as they both laid naked on one another....

Barona: (sighed) I don't know what you're doing to me, i know I'm not supposed to feel the way i feel about you but i can't help it...

Genesis: Tefelo really likes you and i wouldn't disrespect your relationship

Barona: I respect his wishes too but I don't know how long i can fight my feelings..

Genesis: (tracing her finger on his forehead) Well.
..... You have to throw

those feelings in the dustbin because i don't want to hurt my brother, he is going through a lot and i don't want to add on his stresses. I'm the only sibling he has and I'd like to see him happy. I know he doesn't want me to mess with you guys because he knows you better than i do. He is saying it for my best interests.

Barona: (sighed) Nobody ever knows what goes on in another person's heart but given my history with side chicks i can understand why he wouldn't be happy to know i was with you.

Genesis: Yeah... (reached for her phone) It's late

you have to go, i want to watch my series..

Barona : Bring the laptop re lebelle rothe...

Ke tsa tsamaya in the morning

Genesis: Ae tsamaya Barry go bosigo, wago bua ore o letse kae? (gave him his vest) Apara...

He got up and dressed as Genesis pulled her laptop over and put on her bright headphones. Barona glanced at her as she laughed watching

comedy and playing with her breast, her bunny teeth beautified her flawless face and he sighed...

He sat on the edge and put on his shoes then he leaned over and French kissed her taking off the headphones...

Barona: I'm going...

She paused her episode and walked him out, Barona sighed as she leaned by the door frame...

Barona: What are you doing tomorrow morning? Genesis:

Um... Nothing, why?

Barona: Let's go for return trip in Moremi game reserve, re boa same day

Genesis: (thoughtfully) I... I don't want a relationship, i thought we were just having fun

Barona: There are other ways of having fun other than having sex... Please, just once...

Genesis: I'll think about it...

Barona: (leaned over and kissed her) Goodnight...

He got in the car and drove off....

At Angie's house...

A few minutes later Barona walked in the bedroom taking off his clothes in the dark and got in bed putting his arm around Angie..

Barona: (kissed her neck)

Hey, you up? Angie:

(sleepy) How was the party?

Barona: It was okay..

Angie: Sorry i couldn't be there

until the end.. Barona: It's okay,

i was with the guys..

Angie: I can smell a woman's perfume on you, did anything interesting happen?

Barona: Not that i can think of, maybe it's Kaone's perfume. She is the only woman i hugged there.. Was it wrong?

Angie: (yawned and turned around lying her head on his chest) No it's okay, don't worry about it... Goodnight

Barona: (kissed her forehead) Goodnight...

He sighed and closed his eyes....

At Lele's house...

Amo walked over naked holding a plate of French fries and drinks, Lele pulled the table as he placed them on the table and laid on the couch...

Amo: Phosolla...

She pressed the remote and laid her head on his chest as they watched the movie...

Amo: Kante what's with Kaone and her boss?

Lele: Hey it's complicated gape Kaone is not forthcoming about it but i think they'll be fine.

Amo: She is stressing my brother, leha o bona Tefelo asa bate gore amogela jaana ke monnawarona...

Lele: Jaanong Nathan le Lillian bone bare go eng? O ba bonye? Amo: (laughed) Ae.. What happened?

Lele: Something is up, oba lepe... Nathan o katswa a bata Lillian Amo: Lillian le ene ke ene rra

Lele: (punched him) Don't....

Amo: (laughed) I'm just saying...

Lele: Ako o mpolelele... Does

Barona want Genny? Amo: Really?

Lele: I'm asking because of the way he was keeping an eye on her kana kea lora...

Amo: Aaron is the one who seems to be crushing on her but he won't do anything with her because Tefelo made it clear gore gaa bate mogo monnawe.

Lele: Ehe..

Amo: Angie o pregnant gape ? She gaining like crazy

Lele: Yeah, ako o ree Barona a dirise condom ah hei. Angie is losing her image ke tsholo e kana, she has been talking about losing belly fat but now she is pregnant again. Tell your friend to go easy on her.

Amo: Barona likes it raw, condom ya mo limita laiteame... Angie ene ke eng asa dirise birth control togela moshwaneame amo rotele

Lele: (laughed and smacked him) You're so cruel... Mxm.. (faced the TV) And keep quiet movie o ntshiile...

They both laughed and watched a movie as their French fries cooled...

At Lillian's house...

The next day early in the morning Peo walked in Resego's room and laid the baby next to her...

Peo: Rese can you watch your sister for me baby?

Resego: (covered the baby with blankets and moved closer to her) Sure...

She closed the door and walked in Nathaniel's room, he was curled up on a corner with his blankets on the floor. She picked them up and covered him then she slowly got his phone off his hand and put it on the desk then she walked out and closed the door...

Meanwhile Nate laid deeply asleep as Peo got in bed and touched his dick, she massaged it as he moaned half-asleep then she got on top and kissed him...

Nate: Hey...

Morning Peo:

Morning...

She rubbed his dick but he grabbed her wrist and pulled her up, she laid next to him and faced him...

Nathan: I have the hangover...my head is aching... Peo: Oh...

Nathan: Yeah...i want to sleep until 9 or so..

Peo: Okay... Let me go do the laundry. I gave the helper a day off. Nathan: Alright...

She got everyone's laundry and loaded the machine then she got out to sweep and paused looking at Lillian's car then she went back inside...

Peo: Nathan?

Nathan? Nate:

Mmmh?

Peo: Why do you have Lillian's car?

Nate: I dropped her off and drove here, she didn't want to drive several times that late at night and it needs oil, i got it to help her with that.

Peo: (sighed) How am i supposed to feel about that?

Nate: Peo I'm not doing this with you at this time of the morning, you took my car! Did you expect me to walk home when the mother of my children has a car?

Peo: Really? So you're going to put it like that? You're unbelievable, so out of everyone there she is the only one you could ask for a ride from ?

Nate: I shouldn't have been asking for a ride in the first place! Can i have some sleep?PLEASE!

Peo: I can't believe this... You're unbelievable

Nate: Tswa ha thoko game Peo, I'm sick of hearing your voice, wa nthodia ke bata go robala. If you can't shut up let me know so I can go get a room at the guest house and have peace, wa lapisa ka go bua.

Peo: (tearfully) So i shouldn't complain?

Nate: Yeah you shouldn't, i used kolozi ya ga mmagwe ngwanake not yours, actually i never spend anything that's yours so give me a break. Ota ntshabisa go nna mo lwapeng...

Peo: (tearfully) I'm sorry...

Nate: Can i have some sleep please?

She stared at him and dropped a tear walking out....

At Lillian's house...

Refilwe opened the windows and cleaned the house then she paused looking at her father's watch and jacket...

She knocked on her mother's door and walked in...

Refilwe: Mama?

Mama? Lillian:

Mhh

Refilwe: I found Daddy's jacket and watch in the living room...

Lillian: Hang the jacket in the wardrobe and put his watch in my jewellery box, he will get them when he needs them..

Refilwe: (she put them inside and closed the wardrobe) Why did he come over?

Lillian: He just needed to borrow the car honey... Can i have some sleep?

Refilwe: (smiled) Okay...

She went back to cleaning...

At Meme's house...

Later that morning Meme wrenched the laundry and filled it in a bucket, Pinky grabbed the bucket and hung it on the fence while the boys washed the car with Tshepang...

Tshepang: (wiping the interior) From here bo wago tshela koloi fuel and inflate the tyre, you know how to do it akere.

Yame: (laughed doing the tyres) Yes, I'm not dull

Yarona: (laughed doing the windows) And if he gets caught by the police?

Tshepang: Then goodbye grocery, we will eat soil

They laughed as Tshepang got his wallet and closed the door...

Tshepang: Yame wee? Straight to the filling station and straight backhome okay?

Yame: (laughed) Jesus yes!

Yame jumped in the car and pulled his belt as Yarona pulled his then he drove out, Tshepang walked towards Meme who was finishing her laundry washing her buckets...

Tshepang: (looked at his time) I'm going to watch the game at home akere you said you need the car to take Pinky to the clinic? Yame went to fuel it

Meme: Okay...we will drive by when we

finish at the clinic. Tshepang: Alright,

Sharp...

He kissed her and walked out the gate as Tefelo drove in, he rolled down the window and waved at him and he waved back.

Tefelo parked under the tree and stepped down looking at Meme as she applied lotion on her hands. The corn rows she did on her head were neat and exposed her natural beauty...

Tefelo: Is that him?

Meme: (laughed) Who is him?

Tefelo: The famous Tshepang Yarona has been telling me about... Meme: Yes that's him...

Tefelo: Good for you, he must be a good guy if Yarona likes him. Meme: He makes me happy..

Tefelo: I can see that... You look beautiful...

Meme: Thanks, Yarona left with Yame ba ile go tshela koloï fuel

Tefelo: Yame drives? Tshepang o taa mpolaëla ngwana the banna, does he know that Yari is my last

Meme: (laughed) They'll be fine... How have you been?

Tefelo: (sighed) I'm good...let me collect Isago first, I'll pass by later to collect him.

Meme: Okay

Tefelo: Pinky

o kae?

Meme: She is

inside.. Tefelo:

Shap...

He got in the car and drove off...

At Kimberly's house...

Later on Tefelo parked the car then Isago ran over, Kimberly approached the car and leaned in...

Kim: Hi...

Tefelo: Hi...

Kim: I got a job

as a chef

Tefelo:
Congratulations

Kim: Are you

okay?

Tefelo: I'm good, i just have a

little headache..

Kim: Get better
soon...

Tefelo: Yeah, cheers...

He drove out dialing Serati's number...

At Tefelo's house...

Kaone sat on the couch talking to the phone...

Lele: What did he say?

Kaone: (crying) He hasn't said anything yet, i

woke up to an empty house and he is not answering my calls.

Lele: Give him time... Le wena mma, kana he won't believe the "we only kissed lie"

Kaone: I'm telling you the truth Lele, why would I lie to you?

Lele: I believe you but he won't believe you. Anyway just give him time..

The car stopped outside then she looked out the window...

Kaone: He brought the kids
and the maid. Lele: Eish... I
don't know what to say

Kaone: we will talk later..

Bye

She hung up as Serati walked in with her arm
around Yarona and Isago while Tefelo carried her
bag...

Serati:

Dumelang...

Kaone: Hi....

Tefelo dropped the bag in her room and headed
to theirs where Kaone joined him...

Kaone: I thought we will spend the weekend
together..... Alone

Tefelo: The silence around the house is depressing me. I don't want to hear myself thinking because ke akanya dilodisele.

Kaone: About the silence... I been thinking about this since last night. I think we should find a surrogate mother, I'll pay for the medical expenses. I can get a large slice ya loan. Getting a surrogate mother is better than adopting because it will be our blood...

Tefelo: You're always busy, do you think you can handle being a mother?

Kaone: If Lele can mother three children, work shifts at the hospital and be there for her husband i can do it.

Tefelo: I hope you're not just doing out of guilt. It's a serious decision...is there anyone you have in mind? Ke raya the surrogate mother

Kaone: Not yet, i was just brainstorming
Tefelo: Can you talk to Serati?

Kaone: Why her?

Tefelo: She is still young and she looks healthy to me gape gaa dingalo. If you can't talk to her I can do it...

Kaone: I think we should both do it... Let me call her
Tefelo: Now?

Aren't we rushing?

Kaone: We have to do it at some point
Tefelo: Okay...

Minutes later they walked back in, Kaone sat next to Tefelo on the bed while Serati sat on the stool...

Kaone:. We called you here to ask for a favor, as

you might be aware i can't be pregnant but we want a baby ke tsa gore wa bona gore Yaronais too old so we need a surrogate mother and we were wondering if you could help.

Serati: What is a surrogate mother?

Tefelo: Basically we pay you to be pregnant with our baby but as soon as she or he is born we take her. Its kind of like renting your womb for 9

months, in the mean time we will be supporting you and taking care of your needs until the baby is born.

Serati: How much do you pay me? Kaone:

How much do you want?

Serati: I don't know, it's my first time to hear about this..

Tefelo: You said you have an unfinished one room, we could build you a two bedroom house. I don't know if it's enough le nna gake sure how much it's supposed to be.

Serati: (smiled) what about if its a small bachelor pad and you buy me a Honda Fit?

Kaone: I'll apply for a loan tomorrow-

Serati: (smiled) thank you.. As long as i can be able to drive my mother to the hospital I'll be set.

Tefelo: How is she doing?

Serati: She will be fine, so how do we do it?

Tefelo: I don't know... (looked at Kaone) What's next?

Kaone: We have to see a gynaecologist, he will know where we are supposed to go. We also have to see a lawyer just to be safe... Some people have the tendency to bond with the babies and

cause drama at the end.

Serati: Waii I'm too poor to have a baby and i don't want a child... We can sign whatever you want I'm fine

Kaone: (smiled) Thanks Serati... But you're not going to tell anyone you are pregnant and as soon as you have handed over the baby I'd want you out of our lives for good. You won't be our helper anymore and I'd prefer you stay at the farm for as long as you're showing until the baby is born.

Tefelo: Babe there is no power teng kwa and her mother needs special care, she is disabled and Serati is her only opt-

Serati: Its fine, I'll do it. As soon as I start showing you can take me to the farm. I don't mind. It will be for a few months, for a car and house it's worth it. I'll never get a chance to have these things again.

Tefelo: Why can't she just stay here indoors? The house is enough to-

Kaone: I'd feel comfortable if she is not around us, we will take her for doctors appointments from there

Tefelo: I don't feel comfortable ka kgang ya farm

Serati: I don't mind rragwe Isago, i grew up in the farm anyway. My mother needs a car and if it means staying there, I'll do it.

Kaone: Thanks

Serati: You're welcome...

Serati walked out with a huge smile as Tefelo sadly looked at her. She closed the door then Kaone hugged Tefelo, he sighed and hugged her tightly....

Tefelo: I hope this is our fresh start...

Kaone: It is, i promise... I'm sorry for
hurting you... I love you Tefelo: I love you
more...

A MONTH LATER.....

Like and comment, the next insert follows as soon as we have reached 20K Likes....

Goodnight....

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #102

At Lillian's home....

Lillian slowed down at the gate as Nate opened...

Refilwe: Wow...

Resego: It's so huge...

Nathaniel: How come it hasn't been painted? Resego: Because it's not finished dummy Lillian: Segogo come on that's your

brother...

She parked and everyone jumped off with their eyes on the big house, Nate closed Lillian's door and hugged her....

Nate: Hey... What took you
so long? Lillian: You know

Nathaniel and the toilet

Nate: (laughed and held her waist leading her
in) Let's go inside guys, come on!

The children followed them inside the house
and went from room to room inspecting...

Lillian: These guys are
really fast... Nate: Tell
me about it...

The children's voices echoed in the other
rooms as they laughed excitedly, Nathan
turned Lillian around and hugged her...

Nathan: We are
almost there...

Lillian: Yeah...

Nathan: I can't wait to see each of my children with
their rooms

Lillian: (laughed) I thought this house was for

rent so i can pay their school fees on time...

Nathan:(laughed holding both of her hands) Well...
That was before i figured i can add your account to
the payroll so i think yall can stay here, what do
you think?

Lillian: (laughed) How can you ask...

He smiled looking in her eyes and pushed her hair behind her shoulders...

Nathan: Thanks for giving me children... I can't believe it's been so long. They're so grown and they talk like crazy, the other day Nathaniel asked me why I'm not with you. Heish waitse keha kesa itse gore ke reng... I don't know what excuse I'm going to give them for not keeping this family together. Koore as time goes on, my reason for divorce becomes more and more absurd. Sometimes i have to remind myself why we are not together...

Lillian: (laughed) You're talking crazy... Your reasons are valid..... Let's go...

Nathan: (held her) wait... There is something i want to tell you. Lillian: Yeah?

She paused staring at him as he looked in her eyes then he swallowed and sighed...

Nathan: Never mind, it's nothing...

Lillian: U-kay....

Nathan: (laughed)

Let's go Lillian:

(laughed) So

awkward...

He held her hand as she jumped over the stoop and watched their children standing by the small trees with a hose pipe watering plants...

Nathan stood behind her and put his hands around her...

Nathan: They are so happy... Its been a while since i have seen them chatting so loud... Look at Nate climbing things and stuff...

Lillian: (sighed) Yeah...

Nathan: We should have a tradition... Like dinner every Friday or something we all do together...

Lillian: Nate you're married... (slowly took his hands off her waist) You keep forgetting that...

Nathan: A tradition for the kids sake, being married has nothing to do with fatherhood... What's wrong with me taking my children out for dinner every Friday evening with their mother so we can discuss anything related to the children?

Lillian: (sighed) Fine...

Nathan: (put his arms around her and forcefully kissed her cheek) Don't be grumpy Mma Williams...

Lillian: (laughed) I don't even know i why i kept your stupid name, i should go back to my maiden name o swabe oka ipoka.

Nathan: (laughed) No, ema pele... Why are you so evil?

They both laughed and walked towards the

children, Nathaniel poked Resego who turned and splashed him with water holding the hose pipe...

Nathaniel: Whaaat? Look what you did...

He ran over and put his finger in the hose pipe and splashed more water as their faces got wet... Refilwe ran off protecting her phone...

Refilwe: Hey guys, come on... Don't be stupid. La ikolobetsa....

At Maun International Airport...

Tefelo pulled their bag and held Kaone with the other hand as they walked out of the building, Lele and Angie gave Kaone a group hug as Tefelo bumped shoulders with his friends....

Lele: So? How did it go?

Kaone: The embryo is frozen in the lab, they're just waiting for the surrogate carrier

Angie: I'm so happy for you right now... I bet she is going to have your eyes

Kaone: (laughed) Stop, you guys are making me nervous...

Lele: When are you guys leaving with Serati?

Kaone: We will hear from her, her mother has been really sick so she couldn't leave...

Angie: OK, are you still set on her going to the cattle post when she starts showing?

Kaone: Kana i don't have a choice, i know it

makes me look bad but I'm trying to avoid a situation where Tefelo grows attached to her. You know how much he loves his children, i don't want to see him looking after her or touching her bump, it will be painful...

Angie: Tefelo is more logical than that, give the guy some credit. This is the same man who walked you through the journey ya endometriosis,

why don't you give him the benefit of the doubt. If this girl goes to the farm and God forbid she gets bitten by a snake it's your loss, it's your pregnancy so you have to take care of her. She is practically your baby... This is the beginning of motherhood
motho wame

Lele: I'm with her on this one, a pregnant woman needs care.. Kaone: I'll think about it, you might be right..

Meanwhile the guys opened the boot as Tefelo put their bag inside...

Barona: O rotetse mo test tubung jaana?

Tefelo: (laughed and punched him) Waa swaba Barry

Amo: (laughed) You guys should find this baby a scientific name wa bona? Bo Osmosis jaana bo embryo

Tefelo: (laughed) Tswang hela mogo ngwanake...

Barona: I still don't believe motho aka ima ngwanake kesa mo rotela, waitse science ke mathata. I'm curious to see your baby, ke bata go bona gore a mme etaa nna ngwana hela sente kana jang

Amo: (laughed) Me too... I only heard of this in

movies, its my first time in Botswana ke utwa about surrogacy.

Tefelo: But a few couples have done it, it's expensive but it's possible and the good thing about it ke gore unlike adoption where you adopt another person's child here it's your own blood. The baby comes out the same way they would if they were carried by the mother, they look like both parents and nothing like the carrier.

Barona: Retaa utwa teng laiteaka... Isa

Sebaga ago ima re bone Tefelo : (laughed)

Its Rati, Serati Sebaga ke mang?

Barona: Gone moo ee..

The ladies got in their car and took the lead as the guys jumped in theirs and followed them....

At Serati's home....

Serati sat next to her mother's bed and mixed her soft porridge as she coughed then she begun feeding her....

Serati: Mama I'm leaving for South Africa soon, i asked mma Kesa to take you in until i get back..

Her: I'm feeling much better ngwanaka, there is no need for your aunt to get me. You know she is also not well..

Serati: No, you're not well. It won't be for long.

Her: I still don't understand how you can be pregnant if you're not going to be with a man, how sure can you be that they won't abandon you with the baby? Or that they will even do what they promised you in return of you doing this for them

Serati: We signed a contract, the baby isn't mine we are not even related by blood. The doctors are going to put the woman's egg together with her

man's sperm in me, all i have to do is to carry their baby for nine months and hand it over, that's when I'll get my car and house.

Her: How much are they giving you per month?

Serati: Since I'll be working for them until I'm six months they will be giving me the P800 they have been giving me but after that they are

taking me to the farm, where I'll continue to get the same amount but with their help with food and other things.

Her: They are just cruel people, why must they take you to the farm? What will a girl your age do at the farm?

Serati: I just want the house and the car, I'll do whatever they want. Time will pass.....

At Tefelo's House...

The guys walked in the house as Tefelo's phone rang...

Tefelo:

Hello? Voice:

Is it Rams?

Tefelo: Yeah

Voice: You're speaking to Veronica, I'm organising a small event for the ruling party next week on the 28th, is the garden available?

Tefelo: Yes, would you like to make a booking? Voice: Yes please...

Meanwhile his mother and step father walked in and greeted everyone as he walked in the bedroom so he could hear clearly.....

Sea: (hugged Kaone with a smile) Look at you already glowing
Kaone: (laughed) Ao batho nnyaa the

Michael: I can't wait for another grandson

Sea: No, we want a girl... Yarona and Yame stood me here (holding her throat) I want a girl..

Her phone rang then she walked out and picked...

Kaone: Hello?

Voice: Ma'am there is an Afrikaans client here, we tried to explain the process of transportation but he won't listen, he wants to speak to the manager. I told him you're on leave but he is getting more angry.

Kaone: I'm on the middle of a family discussion and i just arrived in Maun, tell him to come tomorrow morning.

Voice: He doesn't want to go back without seeing the manager, he is angry and he even wants to talk to Mr Vilakazi if no one is willing to help.

Kaone: I'll be there in an

hour Voice: He says he will wait for you.

Kaone: (sighed) Jesus, i hate boers... Bye Voice: Bye

She hung up and walked back inside....

Meanwhile Tefelo shook his parents hands and sat down, Kaone sat next to him and the exciting conversations continued....

Michael: Its just amazing how humans can do all these amazing things, do you really mean that baby is going to look like you and Tefelo?

Kaone: (laughed) Yes... Its our blood..

Sea: But I'm curious, why now? I have never heard you two talk about having a baby

Tefelo: (glanced at Kaone and smiled touching her hand) We just woke up one morning and realised its now or never, it's not like we were waiting for something.. She can't carry a baby.

Kaone: We had to...

Sea: Well I'm happy for you my kids.

Angie: I just can't wait to see Kaone with eyebags because she couldn't sleep at night

Lele: (laughed) No, i can't wait to see her crying about work load, the baby and the husband...
The sex is just a cherry on top

Kaone: (everyone laughed) She is just trying to scare me

Genesis opened the door and walked in holding a bag of new born pampers...

Genesis : Where the baby at?

Everyone laughed as she walked over...

Kaone: There is no baby...

Barona: The baby is frozen in a South African lab

Tefelo: i can't believe she bought pampers

Kaone: (got them and hugged her) Don't mind them nnaka, you're an awesome aunt and you're the first person to buy the baby a gift. You're the beginning tota...

Genesis: (laughed) Thanks

She sat down and uncomfortably glanced at Barona who found himself admiring her with a smile, his wife picked the signal but continued chatting with everyone...

Sea: Well.. We just wanted to pass by and welcome you back, we have to go to church.

Kaone: Ee

mma Tefelo :

Thank you...

They all stood up as Tefelo and Kaone took them half way to the car...

Sea: Do you two ever pray together? A couple that prays together stays together and conquers all.

Michael: I'm sure they don't because they miss

church a lot.

Tefelo: We will start doing it, we have been going through problems with money and-

Michael: How do you expect your things to go well when you don't pray? You need to pray..

Kaone: We will

Michael: Things can be worse than finances, you can start having problems of infidelity... One of you might start having extramarital affairs and those are a recipe for divorce because soon after comes anger and revenge. Tshelang gaofi le modimo bo ngwanaka

Tefelo: We will do that...

They got in the car and drove off then the couple walked back to the house...

Kaone: Papa said something interesting about infidelity, have you forgiven me?

Tefelo: Yeah...as long as you keep your promise of staying away from him and keeping our business to yourself. (smiled) I'm just excited about the baby, i hope this works...

Kaone: (smiled) Me too...

Tefelo: Don't you think we should go see Serati's parents before we leave

Kaone: Yeah, we should...

Tefelo: Her mother's health worries me, its going to stress Serati once she is pregnant and it might affect the baby.

Kaone: I'm sure she will try her best to balance herself

Tefelo: Why do you think the doctor said he preferred a woman who had a child before?

Kaone: I think it's just to be sure she is fertile because with a first timer you can never be sure and it will be a waste of the embryo.

Tefelo: Okay... By the way i want to start driving our bus and let the driver go, it will help us save. The taxi drivers are doing so much better

than the bus driver so ke belaela driver wa bus a nnoka. I want to see how much i can make. My goal is to be on my feet before the baby gets here.

Kaone: Driving means you'll be away from home most of the time.

Tefelo: Yeah but you're hardly home anyway, i spend most of the time alone at home. If i keep myself busy with something i won't have to bother you with sex all the time.

Kaone: You don't bother me, i thought we were over that... I'm sorry for- Tefelo: i was just saying..

Kaone: I guess we need the money because I'll be paying for the loan yangwana...

Tefelo: Exactly...

They joined their friends and sat down....

Barona: On Wednesday I'm going for a workshop in Gaborone, it will take 3 days so maybe when you guys leave for the plantation i won't be here.

Tefelo: No problem, we will talk over the phone.....

Angie: (stood) Hee batho, rele chekile...

Kaone: (hugged her) Thanks love, tabe rele

batsetse rothe this year Angie: (laughed)

Thata.Bye

Barona: Sure

buddy Tefelo:

Sure...

Barona jumped over Gen's feet then she lifted her leg almost tripping him, he smacked her head and laughed walking out as Angie followed him with a straight face.

In Barona's car....

Barona stopped at the traffic lights and looked at Angie who was quietly boiling...

Barona: (touched her thigh) You okay?

Angie: Kante go diragala eng ha gare ga gago le Genesis?

Barona: (sighed) If there is something i hate about pregnancy is how I'm always accused of cheating. Genesis likes to play, that's who she is but don't accuse me of cheating when you haven't caught me cheating, that's unfair

Angie: Do you like her?

Barona: (laughed) Babe do you expect me to say yeah i like her? Really come on... I love you, you're my wife and that means a lot to me.

Angie: Then why do i feel less loved

Barona: (pulled over and touched her hands) Because your hormones are high, it's in your head.

Stop it... I love you.

He leaned over and kissed her...

Angie: Can i come with you to the workshop? I'll always remain in your hotel room when you go for the workshop like we used to do when we started dating

Barona: Love you're pregnant, you need more attention... Just rest, we will do it when you're not pregnant. It's safe to travel ole pregnant...

Angie: Babe you wouldn't take Genesis with you right?

He swallowed and stared at her quickly forming a defence...

Barona: I can't believe you said that

Angie: I'm sorry... Never mind, of course if you go with her I'd know because she won't be around.

Barona: (shook his head) You know what forget it, i won't go to the workshop. I'll send someone instead. ...

He started the car and joined the road...

Angie: Please don't, just go... I'm sorry for accusing you. Barona: I'm not going

and it's final.

At the counselling centre....

Peo rubbed her tears with a tissue and sniffed
listening to the counselor...

Her: You need to sit them down and talk to them with love, they are kids but you need to talk to your husband first.

Peo: I'm scared to lose my husband, if i knew those complaints would change him in to what he is now i would have kept quiet.

Her: But i get your worry, it seems Lillian doesn't contribute anything financially which is not fair because she is working.

Peo: He didn't even consult me about moving the children to their mother, he just simply said oh the children are going to stay with Lillian starting tomorrow. They discuss things out there without consulting me.

Her: Talk to him but if its too difficult you can ask him to come with you, that way you can both attend counselling.

Peo: Thanks...

At Kaone's office....

Kaone unlocked the office talking to the phone...

Bongani: (angrily) That's what I'm trying to understand because your leave days ended

yesterday, Kaone being a boss doesn't mean you do as you please. That's my company and I'm not going to let you break it down. If you can't handle it let me know, why should i get complaints from that side?

Kaone: Bongani you know how difficult Mr Ven can be but I'm here, I'll talk to him and resolve all these. I sent my papers that side so you can approve my leave days for next week

Bongani: I saw them, Kaone you have been gone for a week, you can't get another leave. We have a board meeting next week and it will be your first appearance.

Kaone: I had forgotten about that but I'm afraid I still have to take those leave days, I'm expecting a baby and I need to see my gynaecologist in South Africa. I'm sorry that you're questioning my competency based on a five day leave of absence but family comes first and if you can't understand that then there is nothing I can do. We can go back and forth about professionalism but you're the same boss who kissed me.

With all due respect Mr Vilakazi understand and respect the fact that I am a married woman and I have a life outside this office. (he kept quiet)
You're aware that I have complications so I expect you to be understanding when I say I need to see a doctor.

Bongani: Congratulations
on the baby
Kaone: Thank
you

Bongani: I'll authorise your leave of absence but after that I need you to work.

Kaone: I'll do that.

Bongani: Your husband must be excited-

Kaone: Another thing.... I... I won't be discussing

my husband with you. Bongani: Is this about that night?

Kaone: No, I just don't want to discuss my family issues with irrelevant people, no offence- irrelevant in this context means-

Bongani: i understand,
don't explain... Kaone:

Have a good day

Bongani: You too.

She hung up as Mr Ven took a seat...

Mr Ven: (angrily) You were supposed to deliver my electrical equipment by Tuesda-

Kaone: Good afternoon to you too, Mr Ven as my staff has been explaining, our trucks were delayed at the boarder and it's matters beyond our control so it doesn't matter how much you scream at us at the end of the day you won't get your equipment today. Is there anything else?

He glared at her...

Kaone: If there is nothing else you'll have to excuse me so i can assist other clients.

Mr Ven: Who can i talk to about this?

Kaone: (wrote down) Mr Bongani Vilakazi is my boss... I'm writing down my names incase you forget. I am Mrs Kaone Tefelo Rampha. (handed it over) Thank you for your time...

He got the paper and walked out then she sighed and dialed her husband..

Tefelo: Hello?

Kaone: (sighed) I hate
my life Tefelo: (laughed)
What's going on?

Kaone: I just had to stand up for myself against Bongani, he wanted to reject my request for another leave. Ke mmoleletse kesa mo tshabe gore my family comes first, and I'm expecting so my baby first, he had no choice but to approve

Tefelo: That's my girl,

ke ago rata Kaone: i

love you too.. Bye

Tefelo: Bye...

She hung up and continued working....

At Peo's house...

Later on , Nathan took off his shirt and sat on the bed taking off his shoes, Peo walked in and sat on the bed...

Peo: Can we talk?

Nathan: Sure, there is something i want to talk to you about too.

He turned and faced her...

Peo: It's about the children-

Nathan: (sighed) Peo i want a divorce... I'm tired of your complaints about my children-

Peo: This time i wasn't complaining, i just wanted to apologise and tell you that i have been unfair. There is no need for us to divorce, we can work this out.

Nathan: It's not just about that, I'm in love with the mother of my children, re tswa kgakala and I don't think it will be fair to string you along for nothing. You deserve better than what I'm offering you right now.

Peo: (tearfully) Nathan no... I love you... What if you're wrong like you were wrong to divorce her? Don't make the same mistake twice... I'll make you happy, I'll do whatever you want.. Just..(touched his hand) Think about it.

Nathan: I already spoke to my lawyer, (stood up) I'm sorry...

He put on his t-shirt and walked out.

Nathan: I'm going to work...

He closed the door then she tearfully dialed her sister's number...

Mantle: Hi

Peo: (crying) Nathan wants to divorce me for Lillian.. Mantle i love him,i can't lose this man... He is my life

Mantle: Oh my

God.. Peo: I

can't lose him

Mantle: Please calm down, did you fight?

Peo: We didn't fight, he just told me... Lillian can not get my husband, she won't.

Mantle: Maybe he doesn't mean it.. Listen can i call you back? I'm at the clinic with Maosha

Peo: Okay, bye.

She hung up and dialed Boi's number...

Boi: Hello

Peo: You won't believe this, Lillian o itshokile hela abo a nthubela lelwapa. My husband says he wants a divorce.

Boi: I long told you to deal with Lillian wena o reetse bo Lele le bo Angie baba sa itseng bothoko jwa go tseelwa monna ke mosadi yoo mo itseng. Lillian understands one language hela, nna since i taught her a lesson she never looked at my husband.

Peo: But there is no use in confronting her because Nathan says he loves her, he wasn't angry when he told me ka divorce which means he really means it, he thought it through.

Boi: Don't let Lillian destroy your family. Ha ole mosadi gare o akanye. Stop being a baby and take Lillian head on...

She hung up and wiped her tears thoughtfully....

At Lillian's house....

Later that evening Lillian joined her children on the couch holding a bowl of ice cream...

Lillian: What are we watching?

What's the time? Nathaniel :

Sponge Bob Square pants

Refilwe: Uh e chaile

tsenya Ganga rra Resego:

Tsenya Ganga

Lillian: Nate let's watch Ganga

Nate: I want to watch Sponge Bob, i got the remote first

Lillian: Uh the rra let's watch Ganga gape it's late, take the phone and chat with daddy, before you finish Ganga will be finished..

He got the phone and dialed his father as they watched TV....

Nathan: (smiled) What a nice surprise,

a call from you.. Nathaniel: Daddy?

Nathan: Oh, hey buddy, what's up?

Nathaniel: (threw himself on the bed) Nothing,

just calling.. Can you put more games in my phone? The ones i have are boring

Nathan: I'll do that tomorrow

In the living room Lillian and the girls tearfully watched their telenovela. Close to an hour later Lillian frowned sniffing...

Lillian: Something is burning, Fifi o
thategile sengwe? Refilwe: (sniffed) No...

She slid her feet in her sleepers and headed to the kitchen where she met a huge flame of fire, her heart skipped and she ran back...

Lillian: (screaming) Get outside. Guys go!
Nathaniel??

Refilwe and Resego ran to the door and opened but the burglar bar was locked...

Meanwhile the fire exploded in the kitchen as Lillian ran to the bedroom woke Nathaniel, they both ran towards the door and found Refilwe still struggling to unlock with their padlock keys...

Refilwe: (crying) Mama key e gana go bula

Lillian looked at the padlock and shook her head. It wasn't their padlock and the key wouldn't even turn...

Lillian: (shaking) Oh no, its not our padlock
gape i didn't lock the burglars earlier...
Jesus....

Resego and Nathaniel looked back as the fire got
in the living room, the ceiling caught fire and the
pieces dropped on the carpet...

Resego: (screaming) MAMA!! MAMA!!

Nathaniel: (grabbed Lillian's pajamas) MAMA
MAMA!

Lillian : Fifi hold them, i want to find my phone and
call daddy, he is the only one who can hurry...

Refiwe: (crying holding her siblings) Mama be
careful... (she put her mouth out through the
burglar screaming) HELP! HELP US.

..... (cryi
ng)
GOD PLEASE HELP!!

The bulb blew out and the whole house became
dark as the main box sparked and blew off, Lillian
wondered around in the dark looking for the
passage to the bedroom so she could get her
phone but the fire had already reached the
passage as the burning pieces of the ceiling
dropped.

She ran back to her children in tears and stood at
the door screaming for neighbours as tears fell...

Nathaniel: Mama get me out

through the window Resego:Mama
help me!

Lillian opened the window and helped Nate get up the window but his thick thigh could not go through the window burglar bars. Smoke filled the house and they couldn't see anything another than the flames, the temperature raised as they coughed struggling to get air through the dark smoke...

Nathaniel: (crying) Mama push
me out! Push me
Resego: Mama
help me!

Refilwe: (crying) DADDY!!?
DADDY!
Resego: DADDY??

They all coughed uncontrollably as the burning
ceiling pieces dropped on them...

Like and comment. The next insert follows when
this post has reached 20K.

-
-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's
Boss #103

At Nathan's House....

Meanwhile Nathan watched the sports highlights lying on the couch in his shorts with his daughter lying asleep on his chest sucking her thumb, Peo placed the tray on the table and gently got the baby from him...

Peo: There is your food...

Nathan: (staring at the screen) Ke siame...

She hung the baby on her shoulder and tearfully looked at him...

Peo: I spent hours preparing this, you have been watching me cooking in the kitchen but never told me you're not hungry. Why let me cook and not eat?

Nathan: I thought you were hungry

Peo: Nathan o ngaletse eng because since you got home hours ago i haven't said anything negative? kana ke dirile sengwe se se phoso ne rra?

Nathan: Tsamago robatsa ngwana o toga omo tsosa..

She shook her head and went to the bedroom

where she laid the baby down and came back.

She sat on the couch and sighed holding Nathan's hand....

Peo: Uncle Nate?

Nathan: (laughed unexpectedly) Peo ke lebeletse
TV monna

Peo: (laughed rubbing his thigh going up his package) Please have your food... I understand that you want your family back and you feel like i am a mistake but I'm also the mother of your child. You're a good man and i somehow believe i pushed you away.. I take responsibility for that.

Nathan: (sat up and grabbed a plate) What are you saying?

Peo: I'm saying spend three months with me, give me just three months to prove myself. You didn't listen to me earlier because you thought i was about to complain, i wanted to tell you that i went for counselling and I'd really like to work things out. Let me love you, I'm not trying to replace Lillian in your heart but I'm sure there is space for me too...

You're the only man i know, i gave up so much for you. It wouldn't be fair to be dumped like that... Not that I'm blaming you but my pregnancy affected my performance and i got FD, you have changed my life, i deserve a second chance... I love you and i understand if you're torn between Lillian and I...(tearfully) But I'm begging you, (dropped tears) Please don't leave me... Don't leave me

He put down the plate and wiped her tears then he kissed her and got on top of her as she cried...

Peo: (crying) Don't leave me... I'm begging you, i love you too much... Have you changed your mind?

He quietly pulled down her pajamas together with the panties and got between her legs...

Peo: Are you going to stay? Have you changed your mind?

Nathan wiped her tears and kissed her lowering his body down on her putting his whole D in her...

Nathan: Mmm... Oh.. Fuck

Peo: (rubbing his head) Gao tsamae akere? (he hung each of her legs on each of his shoulders and rammed her) Awwww.... Babe gao tsamae akere?

His phone rang then he paused, kissed her and picked the phone.....

Nathan: (panting) Hello? (frowned) What? (swallowed) Are you sure? Is the fire department there? Shit.....

He hung up and jumped in his shorts, Peo slowly closed her legs...

Peo: What's going on?

Nathan: Lillian's house is on fire, they have all been rushed to the hospital.

Peo: (shocked) What?

She jumped in her pajamas and grabbed the baby's car seat...

At Genesis's House...

She got in bed and grabbed her phone reading her messages..

+1372: FNB 😊☐A NKOMO sent P4000. 00. AT FNB ATM, press PROCEED, select ewallet Services. Pin 87440,Is valid for 16 hrs. If expired, dial *130*392# for new PIN.

She dropped her jaws in shock and continued reading her messages...

Aaron: Hey, do your hair and get your nails done. Ga thaela o mpoelle.

Barona: Hey babe, why osa arabe phone jaanong? Call me as soon as you get this, even if it's late call me. I love you

Short church boy : Hi sister Gen, i didn't see you on Sunday. The mma nne ota kerekeng.Ke go rata lerato la modimo. God bless you

Ugly FB guy: Hey o ncheka leng?

She shook her head and replied Aaron...

Gen: Hi Ronny, o bata go mpha heart attack ne wena? If it wasn't so late I'd call, thanks for the

money. The rra se nkgogele mo thaelong ke moleuhi wa popota LOL... You're seriously leading me into temptation.

At Aaron's House...

Meanwhile his phone received a message as he checked on the boys and switched off the lights, he smiled and dialed her...

Gen: Hey

Aaron: Hey... What's up?

Gen : Thanks for the money, i can't believe you just gave me that much kesa kopa le gone.

Aaron: Sure, let me know if it's not enough or anytime you need help. Gen: I'll do that, where is your wife? I replied your message ka letswalo.

Aaron: (laughed) Ke ithetse a seo, she must be with her friends or something. Whenever you're not busy we must fly to the delta, just to see it from above hela and return

Gen: I won't be in Maun for a couple of days, maybe when I get back Aaron: Oya Gabs le Barona?

Gen: (laughed) Why would you said that? Aaron: Gake ngwana akere?

Gen: (laughed) Ija

Aaron: Mphe a fair chance le nna so you can make an informed decision. Koore Barona o dingalo and he wants you to limit your options but gare nna fair its best you choose what you want without our influence so the best man can win.

Gen: (laughed) Ronny bathong, you're so smooth

Aaron: (laughed) I'm not smooth i just

want a fair chance Gen: Barona ekare o
possessive akere?

Aaron: Yeah, ene o dingalonyana and you don't
have to let him know about me if you think he
will trouble you. Once you have made your
decision you'll decide who to cut off

Gen: Sounds fair

Aaron: Yeah... (saw the lights) Here comes trouble, re taa bua akere? Gen: (softly) Good night Ronny

Aaron: Good night...

He hung up and opened the door for her.

Boi: Hey babe

Aaron: Hey... What's that smell?

Boi: You won't believe this, the car stopped on the middle of the road and i had to run to the nearest filling station with a container like a foolish woman. This is why i hate driving

Aaron: (laughed) Next time check the dashboard notifications...

He deleted his messages and locked the door....

At Genesis's house...

Meanwhile she pulled another pillow over and sighed dialing Barona's number...

At Barona's House...

The couple laid peacefully facing the wall as Barry put his arm around her, his phone vibrated on the headboard.

He yawned and turned around picking it, its brightness hurt him as he shrunk his eyes looking at Genesis's name then he got out of bed and closed the bedroom door making his way to the kitchen...

Angie's heart pounded with a thousand questions, she rubbed her bump wondering if she really wanted to know what her husband was up to especially in the condition she was in, could it have been Genesis? He never received calls at night, it was a new behaviour for him...

»»

Once at the kitchen Barona turned looking back at the bedroom door and walked in picking her call...

Barona: Babe

Gen: Hey chocolate, sorry i couldn't answer my phone, i was cleaning.

Barona: I don't want you to miss my calls, ha ele sengwe put your volume in maximum.

Gen: (smiled) Soory wee...

Barona:(laughed) It's okay... Anyway i think we should postpone our trip to Gabs, motho wa lela kwano o suspicious already.

Gen: Cool, no biggy

Barona: Kana re tsamae hela? We can still go if you want, i don't want to disappoint you.

Gen : Ae no, we will go next time

Barona: Or maybe we could spend the whole day at the lodge, we have an excellent room service.

Gen: Tomorrow?

Barona: Yeah and remind me to fill your tank tomorrow. Ke bonye fuel ya gago ele ko tase, don't get used to driving a car while it's on the empty mark.

Gen: I'm not a COO like you, fuel ya P30 last for days, sometimes ketshela ka P10 keya tirong.

Barona: (laughed) Gase gore ke go direle girlfriend allowance ga one hela? Nna gake bate go kopiwa ma P10, o ka kgona go a manager akere?

Gen : Yes daddy..

Barona: (laughed) How much do you need per month? Gen : Mmh.. 1000

Barona: No problem

Gen : Shit nkabo ke rile 1.5 i thought you'll complain

Barona: (laughed)le ene 1.5 is still okay but if you cheat on me ke ago shapa because whatever you want ke ago sego neela...autwa akere?

Gen: (giggled) Ee

He poured a glass of wine and placed it on the counter then he hopped on top still holding the

phone to his ear..

Barona: So what are you
wearing? Genesis: mmh..

Nothing, i sleep nude

Barona: Switch on the lights ke dire video call, i
want to see that kitty

Genesis: Okay, I'm hanging up...

At Genesis's house...

She switched the lights on and laid naked on the bed then he called, she held the phone a little above her and rubbed her fat cookie...

At Barona's house...

He swallowed staring at her as she massaged her breasts and leaned licking her tits...

Barona: Shit....

Genesis: (fingered herself with a soft moan) Mmh...
You like that chocolate?

He rubbed his machine staring at her...

Barona: (granted) Uh.. I so want to be on your bed right now, fuccccck.... Mmh....

Genesis: (flicking the bean and moaning loudly)
Barry.... Barry.

..... Barr
y

Minutes later he quickly stepped on the bin
tapper, the dustbin flipped open then he rubbed
himself tightly...the first splatter fell on the wall
then he moved back a little as he dropped his
juices on the bin...

Barona: Fuccccck..... (rubbing) Shit. Oh fuc!

He shook it and stepped back, the bin closed then he sighed opening the drawers, he grabbed the serviettes and wiped himself and the wall.

He tapped the bin and threw the dirty serviettes inside then he reached for the wine and sipped looking at her...

Barona: (smiled) O ntira eng ngwananyana ke wena?

Genesis: (laughed) Sorry... (sighed) I have to go shower i have cum all over me, toga ke stainer di sheets

Barona: I love you

Meanwhile Angie finally got the strength and headed to the kitchen, she slowed down as she approached the door...

Barona: (laughed) o hemile akere...
(laughed) I'm serious i love you.

.... (laughed) why?

She walked in then he stared at her...

Barona: Bye

He hung up and licked his lips with a guilt look on his face...

Angie: Who is she?

Barona: It's no one, are you eavesdropping on me? Angie: You love her?

Barona: Angie..

Angie: What? I'm listening.

What's going on? Barona: I didn't mean love in that sense

Angie: Mpha phone ke bone number

Barona: No, can we go back to bed?

He walked out then she sat on the floor crying.

»»

He clenched his jaws as he walked on the passage heading to bed and turned back to the kitchen.

He squatted in front of her and helped her stand as she cried then he hugged her tightly...

Barona: I'm sorry, its not what you think... Its not like that...

His phone rang again then she snatched it and answered...

Angie: Hello?

Tefelo: (panicked) Barry o kae?

She handed him the phone...

Barona: Yah?

Tefelo: Lillian's house was on fire and she was with the kids. Eish the monna it's fucked up tao nthuse Nathan he is a mess, he is out of control. He is losing it... I called his family ba mo tseleng. I don't know how long they will take, hurry up

Barona: I'll be there in a sec...

He hung up and looked at her

Barona: Lillian le bana ba shetse mo ntung.....

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

*Like and comment. The next insert follows when

this post has reached 20K

*Starting on the 21st we will be going back to our normal schedule, our inserts will be posted around 11am and the night insert around 11pm.
Goodnight.

My Wife's

Boss #104

At the hospital....

Nathan walked towards the guys as they both turned looking at him, he passed them and headed to the parking lot where he opened the car and sat inside crying....

They hurried over and stood by the door...

Tefelo: What did they say?

Nathan: Refilwe and Resego have been confirmed dead too Barona: Shit...

He frowned and dropped the tears, Tefelo pulled him up and hugged him while Barona hugged him from behind. They put him in the middle as he whipped hysterically....

Nathan: I built my children a house and i was finally going to be with them and now this? I traumatised them with the divorce and now this? Why did i divorce in the first place... (crying) Why? And now Lillian's life is also hanging by a thread....

Tefelo: (swallowed tearfully and shook his head) There must be a reason why God let it happen...

Nathan: What kind of God let's children burn in a house? Tell me is that love? Don't tell me about your God..

Barona: I can't imagine losing three children all at once, Nathan i hope all these is just a dream and tomorrow we are all going to wake up and sigh about it...

Nathan: (crying) They probably called for me and i wasn't there, i know my kids always call me when something scares them... (tearfully shook his head)my children were burning in the house while i was on top of another woman having sex, HAVING SEX! what a father.

.....(swallowed and sniffed)

Do you know the last thing Nathaniel said to me? (tears dropped) He said thanks daddy for today. I was happy when we went to see our

big house and then he asked me to move in with the family and you know what i said? (they shook their heads) I said I'll be there, i told him I'll be back with mom and i meant every word of it. He was excited, i know my daughters wanted nothing but to have daddy back home too and i couldn't wait to see their faces when i ask mom to marry me. God is punishing me for not loving the children he gave me, i made them go through the trauma of divorce and being with step children to a woman they didn't know, i changed their happy childhood all because i couldn't be a man and forgive my wife. She was young and stupid but i was older, i should have known better... That divorce wasn't worth it...

Tefelo: I don't know what to say...

Barona: What caused the fire?

Nathan: They think they the wind might have blown the curtains on the stove because the fire evidently started in the kitchen and the window was open.

Tefelo: Mme kana when something burns in the next room you can smell it, they had so much time to get out unless they were sleeping but then they were found at the door.

Barona: I still don't get it, why couldn't they get out

His father's car parked three cars away and his parents jumped off, Tefelo hit the horn to stop them as they ran to the entrance, they turned and walked back....

Inside the hospital...

Kaone and Lele anxiously paced around...

Lele: How could this have happened? Why didn't they leave the house or use the back door?

Kaone: apparently they were all at the door like the door was open except the burglar bar so the neighbours had to axe the padlock. Maybe the

children misplaced the padlock keys and they couldn't unlock it,

Lele: I need to get in there and see their burns, i wonder what degree it is...

Kaone: Well, i saw Resego and Nathaniel and they didn't really have much burns, only his arm and feet were burned but it wasn't that bad le

Resego didn't have serious burns. I thought they will survive but i was shocked to hear they're gone.

Lele: Smoke kills too... Maybe they couldn't breathe... How is Lillian?

Kaone: I didn't see her when they got her so i don't know how bad she is...

Peo: This is tragic, Nathan will never recover from this...

Lele noticed how quiet Angie was...

Lele: (turned) Angie are you okay? Angie: Yeah..

Kaone: You don't have to be strong all the time you know, it's okay to be scared... It's okay for other people to take care of you for once. We are all shocked and stressed...

Angie: (tearfully) My husband is cheating... Not only is he cheating but he is in love with this other woman. You know how i know? Because my husband never let's me suspect anything, o direla leswe leo kgakala kwa but not with this woman. He gets her calls at night and stays in the kitchen for almost an hour chatting... I'm pregnant with our fifth baby, last month he bought me Herbal Life for

weight loss... At night he just put his arm around me and gives me a kiss on the neck then he falls asleep but my husband likes sex, he doesn't just like sex he loves sex. He wouldn't just sleep two days without sex but nowadays he does, he has to be getting it somewhere.... What am I going to do? What am i going to do with five children? I think he is having an affair with Genesis, i have seen how he looks at her with love and admiration. They always have something silly they're saying to one another or teasing one another

Lele: I thought i was the only one who noticed how he always looks at her

Kaone: No, he wouldn't. Tefelo made it clear and you know Barry and Tefelo are best friends.

Angie: He is changing, Barona would never cheat on me right before me, i always suspected without proof but now o dira hela a sena sepe.

Kaone: Should i talk to Tefelo

a bue le ene? Angie: No, I'll handle it

Lele: I hope you're not going to confront Genesis

Angie: Gakea nyalwa ke Genesis nna, gake Boi. When i think of how long i have ahead, I'm almost four months pregnant that means Barona wa go nfrac for five months.

Lele: Le botsetse mma, ha o tsena mo botsetseng monna o feba di size, o iketa hela ngwana a nna bo six months a setse a bata gore o bule maoto atiise ngwana mokwata or in your case ago imise gape because you don't want to stop having children. You need to give your body a break, you had 2 kids in the past 2 years and now you're carrying another one...

Mmele gare o ikhutse gape Fenke is a teenager who might fall pregnant anytime because I'm sure boys have started showing interest in her. I hate it when a mother and her daughter are both

pregnant. You must reach a point where you stop and wait for grandkids.

Angie: I'm planning to tie my tubes after this one, i won't even tell him anything.

Lele: They need your husband's authority to tie your tubes

Kaone: Why not ask him to sign whatever it is they need kana o akanya gore he might refuse?

Angie: All along o ntse asa bate because he said he can afford his children but since go lebega a borega maybe he will agree. As soon as i have popped this one I'm looking for a job

Lele: Yeah but don't mention the job thing until he has authorised the hospital to tie your tubes, men have a tendency to tie women down with kids. The last time ke omana le hubby threatening him i found myself pregnant. Barona eka nna yare a fila gore o bata go mo twaela be ago imisa gape. Nna ke nwa dipilisi and i take them at work because Amo has a problem with contraceptives koo teng o bata gone gore a nkimise anytime he wants. I would use the injection but i hate that it makes me dry down there and the pain during sex is unbearable.

Angie: The injection does that to me too, i become so dry and when hubby gets serious it hurts, i can even crack and he can be so impatient a fila gore I'm being a baby that's why I stopped it.

Kaone: I still can't believe Barona would sleep with Genny

Angie: He did, there is no question in my mind. The minute Genesis walked in the house ko ga gago i knew o mo robetse and it hurts. Ha monna a dira jaana go dirwa jang?

Lele: I say wait until you're happy and then make a decision, ha Amo a ntenne gake tsee tshwetso

pele because the decisions you make in anger differ from when you have given something a thought over time.

Kaone: She is right... For now tswa mo go Barona and give your pregnancy attention, you'll deal with him later.

Angie: (crying) But it hurts, I love him and every time I think about him on top of Genesis i feel like dying, why is she doing this to me? She knows me bogolo ke eng nne asa mo gane hela...

Lele: Don't think about her...

Angie: Or maybe ke jaaka monna a tsamaya

Kaone: Angie stop talking like that, stop thinking about her because you'll go crazy.

Angie: (dropped tears) She is beautiful... I can't compete with that

Lele dropped the tears and shook her head, Kaone sniffed and rubbed her tears too then they gave her a group hug...

Lele: It doesn't matter how beautiful she is, he chose you and made you his wife

Kaone : Yes, you're the wife

Angie: She wasn't there when he wifed me, who knows what he could have decided?

Kaone: Seriously you need to stop doing this to yourself, it's not about you. Barona is a cheat end of the story...

Lala came running and stopped at their feet in tears....

Lala: (heart pounding)

Where is she? Lele:

They're attending her?

Lala: And the kids? (all three of them tearfully shook their heads) No, No, no

Kaone: I'm sorry...

She shook her head as tears fell, Kaone hugged her as she curved her lips crying.....

At Tefelo's house...

On the same night Serati's friend called...

Serati: (sleepy) Hello?

Her: Hey, when are
you leaving? Serati: I
think Thursday

Her: Can't we meet before you go?

Serati: Ke ta ikopa kogo rragwe Isago and come
see you

Her: Ne mma gawa tshoga? Gatwe giving birth is
really painful

Serati: To be honest, I'm really scared but i have
to do it. It's going to get so awkward when i see
my tummy growing yet i didn't have sex

Her: The whole idea is just weird, rich people do
weird things. Do they treat you good enough?

Serati: Rragwe Isago is a moody person, he
spends most of his time alone but i think its
because his businesses aren't doing well. He
drinks too and he is stubborn when he is drunk,
not violent but he is difficult to deal with. He loves

his boys and it's cute, they play together. His boys look like him you'd think they are twins because the youngest grows a lot so o lekana le mogolowe. (laughed) i think he loves sex too

Her: (laughed) Why?

Serati: I can hear them arguing about it every night and his wife seems to hate sex or something, omo neela nako nngwe and nako ya teng he would wake up with energy mmanyana a thamilenyana but the happiness doesn't last long because ba tsaya weeks without having sex.

Her: (laughed) Go nna maid ke mathata o utwa dilo

Serati: Ke mathata mma, ha gongwe Rragwe Isago would snap at me moke tshogang.

Her: He looks kind of scary

Serati: He is, I'm afraid of him ithela ke tshogela wife ya gagwe when they argue but she is not mouthy, she is a nice lady. Ha tenega she keeps quiet. Being a maid is a problem, you see and hear it all.

Her: I hope this baby thing goes well

Serati: Me too, Gatwe after giving birth I'll never get in contact with the entire family, we signed a lot of papers mma, lawyers are so scary but nothing scares me like flying, i wonder how it feels but i can't wait to see South Africa. Rragwe Isago helped me make a passport maloba and he says once I'm pregnant they will be buying me whatever food i want. He said i shouldn't be afraid of him and let him know if I'm craving something because he wants a healthy baby

Her: Food?? Wow.. Can i visit? Man if i was you I'd eat that food autwa

Serati: I'm going to eat, even the ones i grew up seeing the neighbours eating my mom asa kgone godi reka I'm going to eat them.

Her: If that's how surrogacy goes i wouldn't mind being a surrogate mother for rich people, ke thola

ke ja the whole day

Serati: The doctor almost rejected me saying I'm too young but rragwe Isago convinced him that by the time they implant me I'd be old enough. Keha ke tshogile kere gongwe free house and car ya tsamaya.

Her: (laughed) Waitse o laki mma

Serati: I'm just excited about the food, people think I'm this skinny they don't know that I'm a size 34 koore ke slander by hunger

Her: (laughed) maybe that's why the doctor wanted to reject you because you look young.

Serati: Waii let them feed me bate ba bone gore ke nale le dihips koore di bolaiwa ke tala

Her: (laughed) Nyaa ruri tala,
go shap mma. Serati: Go shap

She hung up and closed her eyes....

At Aaron's house...

The next morning Aaron fixed his tie standing by the mirror, Boi walked in and put on her clothes...

Boi: After the clinic i want to pass by the saloon,
ke kopa madi a moriri Aaron: (grabbed his laptop
and zipped its bag) I don't have money

Boi: How much do you have in the account? I saw
five point something days ago

Aaron: I

used it Boi:

For what?

Aaron: Boi you can't know every debt i create out

there, bafana ba adimana madi and i can't keep telling you gore hewehewe Tefelo borrowed money from me or Amo borrowed this and that. I paid all the bills and bought grocery, i can do whatever i want with the rest

Boi: You didn't give me my monthly 800, you know i must do my hair and buy dilo tsa sesadi to look like other women.

Aaron: I'll hustle you 100 for your hair

Boi: Aaron P100? Ele gore o isitse

kae madi a kana? Aaron: I'm going to work...

He reached for his phone but she grabbed it and opened his messages, he ignored her but then remembered the bank message he didn't delete. He tried to get the phone but she put it between her legs and tightly closed her thighs.

Aaron: Boi mpha phone ya me...

He pinned her down and twisted her hands getting his phone then he turned around walking away. Boi jumped on his back putting her arms around his neck hanging on him pulling him down...

Boi: I know you when you are cheating, Are you seeing Lillian again? Mm... You always touch my phone i also want to see what's on your phone. I

know you shower women with gifts osa akanye
gore nna-

Aaron: (angrily) Boi ntogela, you're wringing my
shirt ke ya tirong. I'm giving you up to three to let
go of me before o swaba....

She pulled his tie choking him fighting for his
phone and tore his front pocket, Aaron bent down
and slid her down on the floor then he grabbed her
neck and smacked her on the face...

Aaron: (angrily) I told you to stop touching me,
Why o ntalela Kante Boitumelo? Ha ele nna le
wena monna ke mang?

He yanked her up and tossed her on the bed
then he slapped her across the face...

Boi: (crying) Aaron ntogela wa mpolaa

Aaron: Gaona maitseo Boi waaitse? See what you
did to my shirt?

He unhooked his belt and coiled it around his palm
while his other hand grabbed her throat then he
whipped her as she cried struggling to breathe, he
turned her around and put the belt around her
neck then he pulled it tightly as she silently turned
her eyes scratching herself neck trying to get the
belt that was deep on her throat. It stopped the
breathing as she gagged grinning....

Aaron: Ke taago bolaa Boi autwa? Oska bata go
ntwaela...

He pushed her on the bed, she caught her breath and caughed removing the belt then he picked it up and put it around his waist.

He opened the wardrobe and threw her a clean shirt on her face...

Aaron: Iron my shirt ke leitile i have a meeting at 8

Boi: I'm not ironing your shir-

He turned around with a hot slap and smacked her face then she fell on the bed covering her face crying. He sat on her and grabbed her throat...

Aaron: Bua gape, o bata go ntwaela Boi kana ke nna ke sia so you think i run away from you because I'm afraid of you? Dammit i run because i respect you, i run because i know I'm on the wrong but you're getting out of hand. Iron my shirt ke bata go ya tirong...

She grabbed his shirt and ironed it then he got dressed and left. She stood by the mirror looking at her bruises and got her foundation stick.....

At Peo's house.....

She touched his side of the bed and noticed he was already up then she went around the house and found nothing.

She sat on the bed and dialed him...

Nathan: Hello?

Peo: Hi, where are

you? Nathan: I'm

at the hospital

Peo: Oh..... Okay, (swallowed) How is she doing?

Nathan: I'm waiting for her to get up..

Peo: Okay..... Call me if you
need anything. Nathan: Peo?

Peo: Yes?

Nathan: Why did Lillian's house burn down hours
after telling you that i want a divorce?

Peo: (shocked) What? Nathan what are you saying?

Nathan: I'm saying if the police don't give me
answers you will. I'm not stupid Peo, someone
changed that padlock with the intention to keep
my family in there until they all take their last
breath, i lost three children... The same children
you have been complaining about for the past few
months... If you did this I'm going to kill you with
my own hands. Do you understand me? (she
dropped the tears in disbelief and he angrily
snapped) DO YOU UNDERSTAND ME???

Peo: (heart skipped as tears fell) Yes...

She hung up and got her daughter...

At the police station...

Minutes later she took a seat and faced the officer
in charge of the case...

Peo: (tearfully) Good morning

Him: Good morning, can i help you?

Peo: The fire that happened last night, have you found what caused it or who caused it?

Him: The investigations are at infant stage and i can't share any information with you, how do you relate to the victims?

Peo: I am Peo Williams, i am the children's step mother. My husband suspects me... (hands shaking) Please if you also suspect me can you ask me questions or do what you have to do to prove I'm not the one who did it, please. Do it now so you don't say evidence is lost or something, test me or whatever... (tears dropping on her daughter) Please... I just want to prove my innocence. He suspects me because he told me he wants to divorce me, hours later this happened le nna i don't know why it happened like that. I can understand why he is accusing me

Him: Like i said ma'am, we are working on this case and believe me we will catch the culprit, if its you we will get you but for now i don't want to interview you, when i want i know where to find you.

Peo: Please solve the case fast before everyone thinks its me... Him: Justice will be served...

Peo: Bye

She lifted her daughter and walked out. A few steps after the officer ran after her..

Him: Excuse me..

Peo: Yes?

Him: come this way...

She followed him to the Criminal investigation Department offices and waited at the Crime Scene office door. Minutes after the officer opened the door door and let her in...

She watched as he brought the finger print paper form and the ink tray...

Him: Alright... I'm going to need your finger prints.. Peo: Okay..

He filled the form with her initials and took her finger prints then he handed her a tissue to wipe off the black ink...

Him:

Thanks

Peo:

Thank you

She walked out....

At Barona's office...

Later that afternoon Genesis walked up the stairs talking to the phone...

Genesis: (laughed) Why do you want to spend a night at my house? Aaron: Mine is boring, i just need to sleep in peace for one night.

Genesis: Alright, no problem.

Aaron: (leaned back on his office chair) Ke ago rata
Genesis: I love you too...

Aaron: (laughed) Waaka... It's okay if you haven't reached that level yet but nna ke ago rata and I'm secretly praying for things to workout fine between us. Sale ke go ratile bogologolo kana...

Genesis: I know, I'll talk to you in a bit. Let me have my lunch
Aaron: Cheers

She hung up and slowly opened Barona's door, he swung his chair around and smiled standing up then he hugged her and kissed her...

Barona: Hey, did anyone see you at the reception?
Genesis: No

Barona: Okay good, they went for lunch. Have a seat... You can sit on the couch instead of that one... I called the restaurant, a waitress will bring your meal. It should take about 5 minutes

She took off her heels and sat on the couch, he bent over and opened the fridge then she smiled looking at the drinks...

Genesis: You're such a bad boy, you have wine
in the office... Barona: (poured her a juice and
handed her) Wondering eye mmh...

He unbuttoned his sleeves and folded them then he laid on top of her kissing her, she put the glass down and rubbed his neck hugging him with her legs as they kissed.

He slowly pulled out her G string and kissed her again...

»»

Meanwhile Angie passed by the reception and found no one then she proceeded to her husband's office.

She knocked and opened the door walking in...

She paused holding her bump looking at him with his head buried between her thighs, he leaped rubbing his moist lips then Genesis closed her legs pulling down her skirt.

Angie closed the door and placed her handbag on the table, Genesis quickly put on her G-string while Barona shamefully sat on the couch with his head down....

-
-
-
-

My Wife's Boss

#105

At Barona's office...

She shook her head and folded her arms leaning against the desk...

Angie: Barona?

Barona: (head

down) Maa? Angie:

What's going on?

Genesis picked her shoes together with the bag walking towards the door and walked back to her juice, she finished the drink and put the glass down then walked out barefoot holding her shoes and bag to her chest.

Barona slowly stood up and walked towards Angie, he held both of her hands and hugged her but she remained still without emotions...

Barona: I don't know what to say

Angie: I just have one question... Was i

dreaming or were you licking her vagina?

Barona: Angie-

Angie: Were you? Yes or No... That's

all i need to know Barona: No, i wasn't.

Angie: So I'm blind now?

Barona: Babe i can understand why you would think i was going down on her but i wasn't, i was just looking at her. I didn't even sleep with her, i admit i got caught in a compromising position but nothing happened.

Angie: (tearfully) I don't know why the fact that you're lying to me hurts me more than catching you with your tongue in another woman's vagina. (slapped him) don't ever kiss my children, you're disgusting

She grabbed her bag walking out but he grabbed her arm and pushed the door closed.

He swallowed emotionally looking at her then he rubbed her tears and got ready to speak, she waited looking at him but he couldn't say it...

Barona: Please tell me you don't expect me to admit something like that... I'm sorry.

Angie: Did you lick her vagina?

He kept quiet...

Angie: (shook her head) Don't come to my house,

i don't need this in my life. You're a danger to your own children's health... (teary) You kiss my children... (she slapped him again as tears fell) You kiss my children with women's vaginas! You're sick. Don't come to my house and don't call me.

She walked out wiping her tears then he grabbed his phone and followed her fixing his pants...

»»

In the reception area, the front desk ladies stood by the glass looking down at the parking lot as Genesis threw her things in the back and drove off.

They turned around and looked at Mrs Barry as she passed by with puffy eyes...

Mrs Barry: (shaky
voice) Hello
Hello

She walked downstairs sniffing rubbing her nose then Mr Barry quickly followed her tucking in his shirt...

Lolo: (giggled) Diacha!

Receptionist: (laughed looking out the window)
The boss got caught... This is hilarious

Lolo: This wife of his though, ga a mo

tshwanele... I don't understand how a handsome man like Barry can date her....

Receptionist2 : (laughed) Ithela ke bolawa ke mpa ya teng gape this lady o bopilwe jaaka kgokong...

She is huge up there and small downwards.

And then her tummy yone le raa gore gaa nwe

di khote(they laughed) Receptionist: Guys come

on, she looks pregnant

Lolo: She can't be, ke motsetse..or maybe she is
hei boso le ene rra gaa mohe chance

Receptionist2: I wonder how she feels being
cheated with a beautiful woman like the one who
just passed by, this girl ampore a tshwana Sasa
Klass aka Amogelang Basiane

Lolo: (laughed) A mme? I didn't see her face she
just ran off avoiding us

Receptionist2: (laughed) Waitse she is naughty,
how do you go to a married man's office, the way
I'm afraid to get sued for home wrecking.

Lolo: The side chicks tsa di top dog don't get sued
because the husbands would divorce the wives for
dragging their names in the newspapers. Ba swela
mo teng hela...(laughed) Come and see, siana!

They watched as Barona leaned on the driver's side
talking to her...

Lolo: i wonder what he is saying

Receptionist: I'm sorry wifey then boom, he is
forgiven akere these married women ithela
bare kgaketsa hela mme banna ba bone ele
mabelete go heta bo single.

Lolo: Thata, hehe mme rra if you want to be spoilt
get yourself a married man, they have been tamed

and they know what a woman needs. Ba itirisa, they know a woman needs her hair done and all those those things tse the bachelors ba lelang ka tsone ha o ba kopa. If you ask an unmarried man for subscription o tsamaetse ruri but a married haare laterotaa bona subscription ya kgwedi e tsena. Barona once bought me a dress ya 1500, ele lantha mo botshelong ke apara mosese o turang mogo kalo, a nkisa Dodos motho wa mosimane a nthekele heel kana ene e ja 400 and what, heela ke batile go peka...

Receptionist: (laughed) I remember that time...
Waitse wena le wena mma

»»

Meanwhile Barona turned the key and removed it from the ignition...

Barona: Can i ask for one thing, i know I'm guilty and I'm ready to get whatever punishment you are going to give me but... Please don't tell anyone about this. If Tefelo finds out i came that close to his little sister our friendship is over, its part of the guys code. I'll do whatever you want... (took out his wallet and gave it to her) You can have my bank cards and everything...

Angie: Mpha key please

Barona: I'm begging you... Nathan is going through hell and he needs both of us. If i fight with Tefelo he won't get the support he needs. I'll never mess around with her, you know i love you.

Angie: Key please and stop breathing on me i can smell her vagina on your breath..

He swallowed and leaned off the car then he rubbed his lips and slowly handed her the car keys.

Barona: Can i at least come
get my clothes? Angie: Don't
come to my house

She rolled up the window and drove off, Barona sighed and rubbed his head then he noticed his subordinates watching from the first floor. They quickly moved away from the glass and continued working...

At the hospital....

Nathan rubbed Lillian's hand as she laid quietly on the bed, both her legs and arm had been bandaged...

She moved her head and sneezed. Nathan looked up at her and smiled holding her hand tightly...

Nathan: Hey. How you feeling?

She looked around and realised she was in the hospital then she remembered the fire and leaped panicking...

Lillian: The kids.... (she tried to get off the bed)
The kids..... Where is Nate? He was stuck on the window burglar bars.

..... Sego o kae? Is
Refilwe okay?

Nathan tearfully looked at her holding her hands.
Her heart pounded at she stared at him
confused...

Lillian: What? Take me to their ward...

Nathan: (softly with a shaky voice)

They're gone... Lillian: (tears rolling down) What do you mean gone?

Nathan: They didn't make it... Nathaniel died on the way to the hospital, Resego died a few minutes after arriving and Fifi hung on for a while, she died while the doctors were working on her. (tearfully) Babe I'm sorry i wasn't there to help you...

Lillian: (crying) No, i want to see them, they're not dead... Maybe they collapsed...

Nathan: (tearfully) Babe please... Don't do this to yourself

She stepped down the bed and staggered to the door crying, Nathan held her back and closed the door...

Nathan: I'll call the doctor... You'll go to the mortuary, just sit... Your soles have been burned

Lillian: Nathan i want my kids.... I want to see them....

Nathan: I'm coming... I'll be back...

He walked out then she covered her face crying, Lala knocked and walked in her arms

as they both cried loudly...

Lillian: Lala tell me they are fine... Please... They're my only family. I

don't have parents or siblings, Refilwe is my Ofenna... She is not just my daughter she is the only connection i have with my sister. I can't imagine the pain they went through... Why didn't God get me and let them live...

What's the point of living if my children are dead, why should I live?I should have died on that fire...

Kaone and Lele slowly walked in looking at her as she sobbed on her friend, as soon as she saw their faces she burst into tears and they both broke down..

Kaone: (crying)

I'm sorry... Lele:

(crying) God...

Lillian: (crying) Maybe they're not dead... What if they collapsed? It's possible... Right? It's impossible to lose three children all at once, it never happens right? Right?

All of them shook their heads tearfully and hugged her, the door opened and the doctor walked in with his assistant and Nathan...

Doctor: Hello ladies, can you give us a minute with her... I'm sorry
All: No problem..

They all walked out....

Doctor: Hi Ms Williams, i am doctor Saleshando... I

attended you last night but you wouldn't remember
m-

Lillian: I want to see my kids, where
are my children? Doctor: We wil-

Lillian: Nathan i want to see my children! Make it
happen, i want- Doctor: Okay... You'll see
them...(to the assistant) contact them..

Assistant: Yes doctor...

She walked out as Nathan held her hand and kissed her head.....

At Barona's house....

Later on Fenke knocked on her mother's bedroom and walked in, Angie quickly wiped her tears and pretended to be sleeping...

Her brother ran inside but she grabbed his t-shirt and directed him outside..

Fenke: Get out o thodia mama o robetse, go play outside ke ithele leclinne mo siting rumong..

He walked outside then she closed the door and sat on the bed...

Fenke: Mama? Mama wee?

Angie: I'm sleeping Fenkenase,

what is it? Fenke: What's going on?

Angie: (tears falling) I'm fine, please go outside...

Fenke: I'm not going outside, I'm not a baby you know..... I can see something is wrong. You're pregnant and you're not supposed to be stressed, what's bothering you?

Angie: Okay, I'm stressed but it's grown up things. O monnye gao kake wa thaloganya ngwanaka. Just give me a minute to pull myself together

Fenke: Mama what is it that i wouldn't understand? I'm not a baby... Is daddy cheating on you?

Angie: Okay that's what I'm talking about, i can't have the word daddy and cheating in one sentence..

Fenke: Fine I'll put full stops in between

Angie: (laughed and wiped her tears) Nyaa mma, tswa mo rumong yame

Fenke: (laughed) Seriously that's the only thing i can think of that can make you cry because nobody died. I'm grown... Anyway if it's daddy I'm sorry, i don't know how bad it is but all i know is you need to worry more about the baby than whatever daddy is doing out there.

Angie: (sighed in relief and smiled) You're right, i should be focusing on the baby..

Fenke: Yes and i really wish this can be the last so we can exercise and get you in shape, you gained a lot of weight lately and it's not healthy. You're calling for heart complications and I'm too young to take your place, i don't want to be a mother so early, i just want to write my finals next year kele

free of stress so i can pass and go overseas.
You're living for more people than daddy, i know
ladies like him.. (laughed) I see them smiling and
giggling at him when he is with us at the mall or
something, he probably gets tempted and hurts
you, whatever but we love you.. And we don't
want to loose you.

Angie: (emotionally smiled looking at her then
she rubbed her head) Little miss brainer...
Thank you baby, that's all i needed to hear, ke
godisitse tota ha o bona ke neelwa counselling
jaana

She laughed proudly and stood up curtsying....

Fenke: (smiled) The pleasure is all mine your highness, ke tshotswe ke ntse jalo

Angie: (laughed) Ija kana ke wena yoo ha yoosa bokiweg

Fenke: (laughed) Ah mama kante ke eng ole jealous jaana, ntogela ke je dipoko tsame... (they both laughed) I'm going to prepare the tub for you, when you're done reya ko sitting room. I'm going to undo your hair and give you a wash be ke go loga carrot

Angie: Ae Fenke mma, you want me to sit all night

Fenke: It takes just 3 hours, you'll be beautiful... O taa bona. You owe me for my counselling session.

Angie: Ija gatwe le nna be nne ke go bokela eng ke go ipolaisitse Fenke: (laughed) I'm giving you 10 minutes to get up...

She walked out and prepared her mother a bath, she received a call from an unknown number..

Fenke: Hello?

AJ: Hey its Junior, why did you

bloc- Fenke: Leave me alone
before i tell my dad.

She hung up and blocked his number....

At the lodge...

Later that afternoon Barona threw his jacket on the bed and sat down rubbing his head then he dialed Amo...

Amo: Yeah

Barona: I fucked up... Amo: what do you mean?

Barona: Don't tell Tefelo or Nathan even Aaron with a big mouth because wago bolelela Boi and she gonna tell everyone. Angie caught me with Genesis in the office, she chased me out of the house and i can't even refuse to leave because i don't want people to know what happened so I gave in and picked a room ko spaneng.

Amo: How did you get caught Barona, you're the most calculative guy i know, what happened?

Barona: I knew i might get caught but neke fila hela gore she was worth the risk you know

Amo: No i don't, no woman is worth hurting my wife even Genesis with bunny teeth ekare teenager.. (they both laughed) . O dirile dilodisele mr gape Angie o pregnant kaha

Barona: That worries me but i can't help myself ka Genesis, I'm fighting it gaa pala. I don't know what the fuck I'm feeling for her but go strong.

Amo: So what do
you want? Barona: I
want both of them

Amo: (laughed)
Seriously?

Barona: I know it sounds selfish but i need them
both, i love Angie.. She is my everything but she is
not really giving me everything i need.

Koore hela dilo tse dingwe go Thata go di bua but
I'm not entirely happy though i don't think it's
enough for me to leave her, it's one of those

flaws wa di bona..., i made kids with this woman and you know once a marriage reaches our stage its a matter of deciding to stay married not that you're full time happy but once in a while i need a little attention. We hardly have those moments we used to have before having kids, now ke modumo hela and even sex go thata to be comfortable because at the back of my head i know Fenke is online in her room... Uh

Amo: Whatever dude listen, deal with this before Angie tells everyone. Tefelo doesn't look like the type to forgive

Barona: Yeah

Amo: Faithfulness is a decision, once you make it you get used to it lona kana le bolawa ke di fantasy.

Barona: Ae no, your wife is kinky, I'd be faithful to a woman like that too, don't compare yourself to me.

Amo: Be kinky with

Angie ee Barona: O

pregnant akere

Amo: O imisiwa ke wena akere kana jang

Barona: (sighed) I honestly didn't expect this one, i wanted her to lose weight so we can get our groove on but this pregnancy discouraged me. It

turned me off i wanted us to do an abortion koore
hela i know she doesn't believe in that

Amo: Just stop fucking Genesis, it won't end well.
You'll wake up one day and realise you doing the
same mistake that Nate made, you can't jump the
ship when storms come... You'll lose it all for
monate wa 2 minutes le di type tsa bo Genesis,
you can't even marry a woman like that because
she is empty, she doesn't have a heart. There are
women who are not meant to be married, they're
not meant to even have a stable relationship, their
destiny is to be the other woman and Genesis is
that type of a woman, don't lose Angie for that, o
taa lela boy. Se bitse kgole ele kgakala..

Barona: (laughed) Genesis is not empty, she just doesn't care if a man stays or goes. Whatever you decide she is cool, she is the type you work extra hard to win her loyalty. You're reading her wrong.

Amo: Just being

honest Barona:

Shap

Amo: Yeah

He hung up and dialed Angie but she didn't answer his calls, he laid on his back and sighed.....

At Kimberly's house...

Kimberly sat her daughter on her little red plastic chair and combed her hair...

There was a knock on the door...

Kimberly: (paused) Tsena!

Bongani walked in, Kimberly straitened her back

and held her waist looking at him...

Gugu: (smiled) Daddy!!

He picked her up and kissed her on the cheek...

Kimberly: What are you doing
in my house? Bongani: I came
to see my daughter...

Kimberly: You saw her, leave

Bongani: Uh... Still hurt i see... I'm taking her out
for ice cream, you can come with us or let me
leave with her and bring her home later

Kimberly: You haven't seen her in months

Bongani: Just like i haven't seen my other children
in months, i don't need to carry babies around me
to prove they are mine. You don't lack anything
that's all that matters, I'm not raising emotionally
weak children who need daddy to save them each
time the world throws them lemons, she is a
Vilakazi she'll understand when she is grown...

Kimberly : I want her
back before 8 Bongani:
I'll see what to do...

She shook her head and prepared her then he
grabbed her bag and stepped out.. ...

At Genesis's house....

Later that evening Gen opened the door in her robe, Aaron walked in and she closed the door...

Genesis:

Hey

Aaron:

hey

He stepped over and French kissed her then he lifted her up, she hugged his waist with her smooth legs and put her arms around his neck as he walked to the bedroom and laid her on the bed...

He slid off his t-shirt and leaned over for a kiss, she dropped her gown unhooking his belt...

He moved back and took off his big boots then he dropped his jeans to the floor as she bit her lower lip staring at his boner stretching his boxer briefs...

Genesis: Shit...

He pushed the pillows off the bed and laid her on her back getting between her legs kissing her as she pulled down his briefs and dropped his D down...

He sat on the edge of the bed and pulled her over to sit on his lap then he squeezed and tongued

each of her tits, he tore the condom and rolled it down as the veins on his arms erected with every roll he made...

He held her waist with both hands as she slowly slid down his D with a little grin, he looked in her eyes and pulled her down filling her up until she frowned grunting...

Genesis: Awww shit fuc hurts...

He stood up holding her and tossed her up to hold her properly for a deeper penetration.

Genesis: Ronny waiiiiwaiiit.. Wait...

Ronny: (looking in her eyes) Look at me.. I'm marking my territory okay?

»»

Meanwhile Barona drove through the gate and parked next to Aaron's car, he clenched his jaws and stepped out slamming the door ...

»»

There was a knock on the door...

Genesis: (heart skipped) Barona is outside, he probably had a fight with Angie

Ronny: oska mmulela...

He continued ramming her as he knocked on the door, there was no response and Gen reduced her voice, he walked to the window and knocked...

Barona: Genesis? Jenny?

Aaron walked towards the same window still holding her and pressed her against the window...

Genesis: (whispered) Ronny? Stop it

He kissed her and pulled down the curtains dropping the whole rail leaving them exposed.

Barona swallowed staring at Aaron as he put her down, she picked a sheet and covered herself.....

Barona: Bula...

Genesis: (shaking) I'll see you tomorrow Barry
Barona: Ha osa bule ke raga lebati kea tsena...

Aaron: Are you really going to do this?
Barona: Genesis kare bula

She sat on the bed, Barona went back to the door and jumped once landing the sole of his boot on the door, screws fell on the floor as the door opened... (9t)

.

.

- .
- .
- .

The next insert follows when this one has reached 20K, remember 21st the insert will be coming at 11 am and 11pm.

My Wife's

Boss #106

At Genesis's House...

Aaron pulled out the condom and wore his briefs then his jeans while Genny sat on the bed crying...

Aaron: Sit there until i tell you to come out

He closed the door and walked out shirtless buttoning his jeans...

Barona walked across the sitting room as Aaron approached...

Aaron: O dira eng ne
rra? She-Barona: Wa
nchalenja Ronny?

Barona punched him on the face and they fell on her little TV, the sound of her appliances crushing rushed her out...

She ran in the sitting room buttoning her bum shorts as Aaron rolled on top of him and punched him on the face , Barona reached for a DSTV decoder and smashed it on his head.

Genesis: (screaming) Stop! Stop it! Barona you need to leave, i want to be with Aaron... (they fell on the couch) Oh my God...

She ran back to the bedroom and dialed Amo...

Amo: (sleepy) Hello?

Genesis : (shaking) Hi... Ronny and Barona are fighting at my house, what should I do? Should I call the police?

Amo: (leaped) Lock yourself in the bedroom, I'm on my way. Does Tefelo know?

Genesis: Should i

call him? Amo: No,

don't! I'm coming

He hung up then she sat on the bed, Barona bursted through the door and grabbed her wrist dragging her out..

Aaron: (pushed his hands off her)

Don't touch her Barona: O toga o nyela Aaron

Aaron: Ska nthaya go nyela

Aaron punched him on the face and Barona returned the punch back then they fell on her and wrestled on the floor as she dragged herself to the corner holding her ankle.

Genesis: (grinning) Ouch...

They got up and bumped on her dressing table breaking her perfumes and her mirror, pieces of the mirror scattered on the floor.

Barona picked a piece of the mirror and swung at Aaron's tummy but he quickly dodged back and picked his own piece from the floor...

Aaron: Barona you don't have to do this but i promise you if you slash me with that mirror I'm going to do more damage than you'll do on me

Barona: I'm not the one fighting here you're

Aaron: Ngwana are o tsamae, she will call you when she wants. You don't have to force yourself on her

Barona: What do you mean force her? She is mine, o tile kwano o itse gore you're not supposed to be here

Aaron: (looked at her) Babe
are you okay? Genesis: i think
i twisted my ankle...

Aaron: Let me have a look at it..

She rubbed her tears holding her ankle, Aaron dropped the piece of mirror and picked her up walking to the living room where he gently laid her on the couch as Barona followed him...

Barona: (touched her head) Are you okay?

Aaron: (looked up at him holding her ankle)
Don't touch her...you did this

Genesis: Please stop!

Barona: Kante why o ipaa ekare Genesis ke girlfriend ya gago?

Aaron: (stood) The last time i checked there is only one man she told to leave, you're so damn desperate and it's pathetic

Barona punched him then he punched him back right above Genesis's head, she quickly got off the couch and they fell down breaking her glass table... She limped to the corner as the door opened...

Amo busted thru the door and got between them pushing Aaron on the corner...

Amo: Ronny? Ronny? Ronny wee? Stop this...

Aaron: He attacked me, he found us here and she told him to leave

Amo: Ha gana you have to leave, this is crazy. Look at your hand... You're bleeding!

He let him go and walked towards Barona who was wiping his bleeding nose...

Amo: I thought we talked earlier, what happened? Did my words just go through the other ear or what? Seriously what is it with you and this girl? I thought you are home with Angie sorting things out...

Barona: Save that lecture for your brother...i don't share a woman, he of all people should know that

Aaron: I don't know why you're still here because she told you to leave

Amo: Borra wee since le gana go tsamaya nna ke tsa ngwana wa batho because gake bate go golegwa. This is madness your wives are at home with your kids, how unthankful can one be?

Aaron: Let him leave, she said he must go

Barona: You're influencing her to say what you want akere

Amo: Genny please get your bag, that lock needs fixing and these guys won't stop fighting, nna gakena nako ya go kgaoganya ntwala ya dilodisele...

Genesis limped to the bedroom then Amo stood up and sighed looking at both of them...

Amo: On serious note guys this is not on, what do you think your wives are going to think? (they kept quiet) I'm taking Genesis to my house please get out...

Aaron: Kana mme she made up her mind, she said he must go

Barona: (angrily) The monna gaona go robala Genesis gape. You won't touch her

Genesis walked back in, Amo got her bag and put his arm around her waist as she limped... They took a few steps as he grew impatient and lifted her up to the car.

Aaron got dressed and jumped in his car while Barona got in his, Amo locked the burglar bar and pulled the broken door as they looked at him then he drove off rolling up the windows...

Amo: (threw the keys on her lap) Are you okay? Genesis: It's just my ankle but i think it's getting better...

Amo: You need to stop sleeping with these guys, they're friends, your brother's friends... I don't think you understand how much damage you're bringing between us, Tefelo is going to freak if he finds out and then he won't have friends. Is that what you want?

Genesis:No

Amo: Why are you so empty? Most women want a serious guy to settle with but you want committed men why?

Genesis: I just want to have good sex and have a little fun, not every woman is desperate for marriage. I don't even dream of getting married

and having babies just so i can be cheated

Amo: Oh my God, every time you open your mouth you just shock me.

Genesis: Whatever and i didn't marry anyone so don't even try to talk about me respecting marriages, i didn't make any vows.

Amo: Just shut up... Jesus, you're rotten and you're childish ... You need to grow up.

At Boi's House...

Later on Aaron got out of the shower drying himself with a towel and sat on the edge of the bed.

Aaron:

Hi..

Boi:

Hi..

Aaron: Lotion e kae?

She got out of bed and looked for it then she handed it to him, he grabbed it from her and noticed the bruise on her wrist..

Boi: Should i warm you

something to eat? Aaron:

(looked up at her) No, I'm

fine...

He noticed the clear bruises on her neck and her busted lower lip and she noticed a little cut above his eyebrow...

Boi: (gently pulled him over) What happened?

You have a cut... Aaron: I fell..

She opened the wardrobe and got the plasters, she applied an ointment on his cut and gently put a plaster on his cut as he quietly looked at her bruised neck and noticed her fresh haircut. She was beautiful in her new haircut but a wave of guilt struck him; he knew how long her hair was and how much it meant to her.

She wiped the extra ointment off and closed the plasters...

Boi: When are you going to check on your mom? Aaron: Why?

Boi: akere I was with her yesterday when the car performed for me, she asked me to take her to the hospital. The petrol finished on our way from the hospital, its her legs again.. I spoke to her earlier but i didn't want to go there with bruises, she might make a fuss about it. You have to check on her..

She put the plaster back in the wardrobe then she got back in bed, Aaron joined her and put his arm around her...

Boi: Good night..

He rubbed her soft hands and kissed her neck

Aaron: Good night...(remembered) Lillian's

house was on fire, the children didn't make it.
Nathan is losing his mind.

Boi: (heart sunk) Oh my

God, all three? Aaron:

Yeah..

Boi: Can we go check on her?

Aaron: No baby, some people never get over the
past.

Boi: But it's different, we are talking about losing children... I'm sure she is a mess, i know how she feels

Aaron: Don't go there.. And you can't go around with bruises, how will you explain them?

Boi: I won't

go... Aaron:

Good night

Boi: Good

night

Minutes later she dozed off through her painful neck and headache but he couldn't sleep, he wasn't sure how to start apologising and her haircut ate away from him.

At Lele's house....

On the same night Lele walked in holding clean sheets and a pillow...

Lele: Babe diga couch e nne bolao.

Amo adjusted the couch into a bed then Lele

spread the sheets and put a pillow...

Amo: I'm going
to bed.. Genesis:
Good night...

Genesis took off her top and sat on the bed as Lele
looked at her...

Genesis: Thanks for allowing me to sleepover.

Lele: Sure but tell me, why married men? Do you have a thing for married men?

Genesis: No, it's just a coincidence..

Lele: Nnaka o seka wa tshamekela mo manyalong a batho, marriage is a Godly institution, its foundation is God himself. God loves and protects marriages, it never ends well for people who destroy other people's marriages. I'm not saying don't sleep with any man you want and I'm certainly not saying I'm an angel but there is no excuse for sleeping with a man that has a ring on his finger. Just because a man doesn't respect his wife doesn't mean you should lower yourself to his standard too.

You're a very beautiful young girl who is not in a hurry to settle down, i understand that but one day you'll reach a stage of wanting your own man... You'll fall in love and have his babies, it will be so beautiful to see him in his cute babies and he will call his parents to ask for your hand in marriage, i don't want to lie to you nnaka go nyalwa go monate. Le ha o bona re ate re lele jaana mme hela monate rea oja. Ago rata sente monna a biditse lesika la bone lothe gore le e go mmatela mosadi. On your wedding day batho ba

tetse... Ele your day. Nnaka you'll be happy to have a family but maybe a young girl who knows you, ke raya a itse gore o wife ya monna yoo... This girl abo a robala le monna wa gago a apere ring e o mo e rwesitseng on your wedding day... , not that she is wrong because she didn't promise you anything but you'll be hurt. Your heart will be shuttered because to be someone's wife means you love that man enough to be his wife... Go bothoko nnaka go tsiediwa ke monna, I'm not saying you are wrong to sleep with married men but i can tell that you have never been cheated on that's why ke go bolelela.

The wives of the men you're sleeping with are having sleepless nights. In a way you're hurting yourself because when you're grown ole wife you'll know exactly what your husband is doing akere you did it with

husbands before, bo Angie le bo Boi bone gaba
itse gore le dira eng. Balelela mo hihing ba itse
gore ke sex wena when your time comes you'll be
traumatised thinking about the 360 styles and
gifts. (stood up)

Anyway good

night..

Genesis: Good

night..

Lele switched off the lights and headed to bed....

At the police station...

The next morning a detective sat down
holding a file and called Nathan....

Nathan: Hello

Him : Mr Williams, i just called to give you an
update on the case. We matched your wife's
fingerprints on the patrol container we found
behind the house and the padlock but she is not a
match, we are still going to cross out a lot of
suspects from this long list including friends and
family and we will catch whoever did this because

the prints on the container are very clear.

Nathan: Thanks

Him: my

condolences

Nathan:

Thanks....

He hung up and opened a page of contacts then he dialed them...

Boi: Hello?

Detective: This is detective Saleshando, can you pass by the police station sometimes this morning? It's about the fire that broke out at Lillian Williams House.

Boi: I can
come now

Him: That'll be
great..

He dialed another number...

Mantle: Hello?

Him: Hi, this is detective Saleshando, can you pass by the police station sometimes this morning? It's about the fire that broke out at Lillian Williams House.

Mantle: (heart skipped) I
didn't do it Him: I never
said you did.

Mantle: And I'm not in Maun at the moment,
I'm at Shakawe. Him: When can you
manage?

Mantle: tomorrow.

Him : Thanks, I'll be waiting

He hung up and dialed everyone close to Lillian...

At the hospital...

A little later that morning Boi reluctantly walked in wearing a poll neck with long sleeves and sat on the chair sadly looking at Lillian...

Lillian: (tearfully) what do you want? Are you here to gloat?

Boi: (tearfully) I remember one day when i was 12 years old, my mother was frying fresh chips and somehow there was a flame. The oil burned her face and the curtain caught fire.. I was doing my homework lying on the floor by the lamp, it was a small hut and some of the oil spilled on my back... (she lifted her poll neck showing her the scars) i just heard her scream... (tears dropping) "Boi get out, get out" before i could understand what was happening the grass had caught fire...

Lillian: (tearfully) My God..

Boi: (crying) The whole house was in flames, my mother managed to open the door and push me out then she ran back inside for my 8 months old sister who was sleeping on the bed, the whole thatched roof collapsed while they was inside... Everyone poured water and soil but it was grass and the flame was so big, I peed on myself screaming for my mother and sister but that was the end, i never even got to see her before the burial because her face was burned so Lillian i understand what you're going through... I don't

like what you did to me by sleeping with my husband when I thought we would be friends but I'd never find pleasure in what you are going through... My God... From here you are going to be afraid of fire... I never use cooking gas because ke tshaba flame, i only use electricity. Three children? You're too strong, i would have killed myself...

Lillian leaned over and hugged as they both cried holding each other tightly...

Lillian: (crying) I'm sorry about your mother and sister

Boi: (crying) I'm sorry about your children, i hope the police catch whoever did it.. I gave them my fingerprints before coming here...

Lillian: Thanks for coming...

She sat back and smiled at her with tears in her eyes...

Boi: I can't imagine losing my kids, You're brave and God is going to wipe your tears..

Lillian: (noticed her bruised neck) Thanks... What happened to your neck?

Boi: (stood up pulling up the poll neck) Nothing, i have to go... Ke tephithong?

Lillian: Please do that, I'll be happy to see you...

Boi: (smiled) We are still enemies okay? My husband is too sweet for me to easily forgive you

Lillian: (laughed) I know, go before you bite me o ntsa ya molafo kana Boi: (laughed) o lesoto the motho ke wena mxm... Bye

Lillian: (smiled) Bye....

At Lele's house...

Later that morning Genesis walked in the bathroom talking to the phone...

Genesis: I'm fine..

Aaron: what time do you leave?

Genesis : In about 20

minutes I'll be done Aaron:

I'll pick you up in a few

minutes Genesis: Okay

babe...

Aaron: (laughed) Barona a marete he interrupted us

Genesis: (blushed) And i thought i met men before kante waii, i really had a good time, i want more of you..Your wife is blessed... I wouldn't mind being faithful to you...

Aaron: (smiled) See you in 20 minutes

Meanwhile there was a knock on the door. Lele walked towards the door and opened...

Angie walked in crying and hugged her....

Angie: I thought I could handle it but i can't... Lele i caught Barona with Genesis yesterday.... I didn't sleep last night, it hurts. It hurts, I'm in

pain...

Genesis walked in the living room and paused looking at her, Angie stopped crying and slowly wiped her tears....

Angie: Lele what's this?

Lele: she is not my friend, Amo brought her home last night because Barona and Aaron fought in her house and broke her lock. None of them wanted to leave so he took her. I was going to tell you

Angie: Okay, hi

Genesis Genesis:

(remorsefully) Hi...

Angie: It's okay Lele, i understand now. (sighed)
Now my future is very clear. I have to go

Lele: Angie-

Angie: (smiled) I'm fine girlfriend, don't worry about me, bye Genesis... Genesis: Bye

She walked out....

At Cross Park traffic lights....

Later that morning Boi stopped at the lights listening to music as the boys played on the back seat, seconds later Aaron stopped right next to her with Genesis in the front and her feet on the dashboard singing along with the music.

Her heart skipped as Aaron laughed with Genesis

unaware of her presence, he leaned over and kissed her...

Meanwhile the boys recognised their father and rolled down the windows...

Twin1: (waved)

Daddy!! Twin2:

Daddy, hey?

Aaron turned and locked eyes with Boi, she shook her head and faced forward waiting for the green light. As soon as it flashed she stepped on it rubbing her tears.....

She let go of the steering wheel and took off her wedding ring then she threw it out the window and kept driving....

Boi: I'm done....

-
-
-
-
-

Next insert follows when this post has reached 19K likes..

My Wife's

Boss #107

At the lodge....

The following week Nathan unlocked the executive suite and opened the door for Lillian, she sadly walked in folding her arms as if it was cold.

Nathan put her bags on the couch and adjusted the room temperature as Lillian sat on the bed, Nathan sat on the couch a distance from her and sighed staring at her...

Nathan: Um... The new house should be complete in a few weeks

Lillian: (sadly) I can't stay in a four bedroom house alone, the children's rooms will never let me rest. I'll rent it to someone who has children. I'll find a bachelor pad...

Nathan: Did the detective give you an update? Lillian: They're still eliminating suspects.

Nathan: (reluctantly) So...

What's next? Lillian: I don't know... Only God knows...

Nathan: I'm really sorry that things turned out this way, on this day last week we were with our

children laughing and teasing one another and now they are gone.

Lillian: Nathan i know we lost our children but you still have a daughter and a wife. You have a family and i don't want my problems to affect Peo or your daughter. There is nothing linking us now so don't feel obligated to help me. Thanks for the accommodation... (smiled looking around) Your Lodge is beautiful... I had the opportunity to see the side they are expanding, it looks like Miami beaches that side... You really know how to run a business and Barona is doing an excellent job but our relation has come to an end... I'm planning to change my surname soon..

The only reason i didn't change my name after divorce was so that I can match our children's names but now...

Nathan: Lillian you're the mother of my children and nothing is going to change that, Refilwe, Resego and Nate will always be part of us and no one will understand that... They will never grow in our minds, even as we grow old we will remember them as our babies... (laughed) my spoilt little brat Fifi and Segolo lelope la ga Fifi

Lillian: (laughed) And fatsoh

Nathan: (laughed) Lefuthafutha lame...they're up there watching us, let's not disrespect their memories by acting like they never existed. To me ommagwe Fifi in fact from now on you'll never hear me calling you Lillian or Botho. Okay?

Lillian: (smiled) Whatever, just go home to your wife maybe I'll find something to watch

He stood up and pulled her up then they hugged...

Lillian: You never told me why you thought Peo did this

Nathan: I'm on the process of getting a divorce, i told her about it hours before your house was set on fire.

Lillian : I see...

Nathan: Yeah... Call me if you
need anything Lillian: Sure

She walked him to the door and forced a smile as they parted, Nathan gently touched her cheek and smiled a bit..

Lillian: (flat voice)

Bye Nathan:

(swallowed) Bye..

She closed the door and walked back inside, as she sat on the bed looking at her children's picture flashbacks of the fire came rushing, their heart breaking cries in the fire and how she couldn't do anything as a mother to rescue her children. She closed her eyes and saw their white coffins in a line.....three white coffins different sizes with a bunch of flowers on top...

She remembered Nathan's uncontrollable tears as his father and friends held him, how she couldn't walk properly to pay her last respect to her innocent children... She could almost smell the wet soil of the freshly dug graves of her children...

A group of Refilwe's schoolmates stood by the grave in their beautiful marching uniform, the young blonde student played her trumpet as the boy joined her with an accordion playing

WestLife's Seasons of the Sun beat... The school's best singing student with specs sang with a soft tiny voice through her braces as tears rolled down her little cheeks. the waves of her sad voice gave everyone goosebumps as she sang..

Her: □ Goodbye to you my trusted friend
We've known each other since we
were nine or ten Together we've
climbed hills and trees
Learned of love and ABC's

Skinned our hearts and skinned our knees□

Lillian shook her head crying loudly staring at her daughter's school mates in their uniform, Her cries brought tears to the students who bravely sang with tears rolling down their eyes as the crowd cried too...

Fenke: (softly sang with tears) □Goodbye my friend it's hard to die When all the birds are singing in the sky

Now that spring is in the air Pretty girls are everywhere Think of me and I'll be there□

The teachers wiped their tears and nodded, the students all held their hands and joined in on the chorus together with the boys...

Students: □We had joy we had fun we had seasons in the sun But the hills that we climbed were just seasons out of time

Lead singer: □ Goodbye Papa
please pray for me I was the black
sheep of the family
You tried to teach me right
from wrong Too much wine
and too much song Wonder
how I got along

Goodbye papa it's hard to die
When all the birds are
singing in the sky Now that
the spring is in the air
Little children everywhere
When you see them I'll be there ☐

The lyrics of the song pricked Nathan's heart, he looked down and tears fell down the tip of his narrow nose. He stood up trying to walk away from the crowd but his father and friends held him. Every time he heard the part that says "GOODBYE PAPA ITS HARD TO DIE" he cried all over again.

The students finally finished and left, Resego and Nathaniel's primary school students also sang them a sad one before the burial proceeded))))))))))))))

The Lodge staff interrupted her flashback with room service as they knocked on the door, she wiped her tears and opened the door...

Her: Mr Williams ordered
this for you Lillian: Thank
you

Her: (sadly) You might not remember me but i
used to serve you a lot each time you came with
the children. I started at the restaurant as a
waitress... (smiled) You always scolded Refilwe for
pressing her phone when you were all eating

Lillian: (laughed) You know
her very well Her: I'm really
sorry

Lillian: it's okay

She closed the door and sat down staring at the
food without an appetite...

At the counselling centre...

Peo rubbed her tears and shook her head....

Peo: I have no life without this man...i am
disappointed in myself because i had a bright
future before i met him, he got me pregnant on
our first encounter and promised me heaven, i got
dismissed at school because i wasn't performing
and i missed school for frequent hospital visits and
lazy days due to pregnancy. He married me and
now he wants to drop all that and go back to his
ex wife... Where do i start?

Her: The first step to recovery is admitting you
made a mistake, what's your mistake in all these?

Peo: Sleeping with a married man, making big

decisions based on excitement and dropping out of school trusting that my husband will always provide for me.

Her: Ahaa... Ask yourself how you can fix your mistakes, for now don't think about your husband and how he used you.

Peo: I guess i shouldn't contest the divorce, sign the papers and start afresh while i still can... It might not be a bad idea because I'm still young. I have one child... I know this other woman who is going through

hell,she has 4 children and one on the way so i guess i should count my blessings.

Her : I just love you today, so positive and open minded... Did you marry in community of property or-

Peo : No, i get nothing.

Her: Wow... What is it with rich people and their property?

Peo: I'm so scared, i don't know where I'll go after the divorce. I dropped out of school, I'm unemployed, no house to go back to koore i have nothing except clothes. Marriage is not always a blessing, i wasted my time...

Her: At least you're very young, five years from now you'll be on your prime... You can even apply and cross your fingers for the government to sponsor you again.

Peo: I'll do that...

Meanwhile Mantle waited in the car with her kids and niece then Peo got in the car and drove out....

Mantle: How are

you? Peo: I'm fine.

.....I'll get

there

Mantle: Nathan is still divorcing?

Peo: Yeah, he is more than determined to do it than before and part of him believes i had something to do with that fire.

Mantle: I guess he wants Lillian...mxm, for you nnaka i was hoping your future can be different, i have children with different men who are not supporting. I wanted you to marry and stay married to the father of your

daughter, its the least we could do for our grandmother but here we are, back to square one. Poverty ere setse morago tota.

Peo: I'll find a job and start from the beginning akere ke nna ke itiileng ke bata short cut to the good life...

At Genesis's new house....

Later on during lunch Aaron parked the car, they both walked in with takeaways and sat down...

Aaron: (took off his clothes) i need a shower, it's damn hot...

He opened the wardrobe and grabbed one of his tuxedo's hangers and hung it amongst the rest of his suits...

Genesis: (chewing) I'm coming, le nna kea sha...

Aaron: Hurry up, i have a meeting with the divorce lawyer at three. Remind me to take out my clothes from the boot, i got more earlier ka tea break...

Genesis: Okay

He jumped in the shower, meanwhile Barona's call came through and she picked...

Genesis: Hello?

Barona: (sitting in the car) There are no curtains in your house, what's going on?

Genesis: Barona i moved can't you think? Hao Barona: Where do you stay?

Genesis: At the kingdom of far far away, stop calling me Barona: Why are you doing this to me?

Genesis: I didn't do anything, you did this to yourself by not knowing how to fuck, your sex game sucks and gao beche, what am i going to do with 1.5 per month? It's not even half my salary. Aaron is far much better than you

Barona: You didn't fucking tell me i was in a damn competition I would have come prepared, i didn't know i was in a marathon. Genesis Aaron's salary scale is lower than mine... I can send you my payslip if you don't believe me.

Genesis: OK yes, wa amogela ee mme gao beche. You have way more kids than everyone i know which means your expenses are way higher than Ronny's

Barona: Kante ele gore Aaron ogo neela bo kae?

Genesis: Gape even if you give me more money than he does you still suck in bed, I'd still have to

cheat on you with him for dick

Barona: What do you mean i suck in bed? I know how to please a woman

Genesis: Nope, you don't... I'm speaking for myself legale, i want Aaron because he is a man and he doesn't have to convince me he is a man because i can see he is a man.

Barona: Genesis o mpuisa masepa wa ikutwa?

Genesis: Masepa how? I have been avoiding your calls all week because i was avoiding this, you made me say it. I don't want to piss my brother off by dating his best friend.

Barona: So you opt for his brother? Your brother?

Genesis: Aaron is not Michael and Seanokeng's son so spare me the family tree speech.

Barona: Ha ke go kapang teng o tile go nyela ngwananyana ke wena, wantwaela. O laetse batsadi ba gago because I'm going to kill you. I sacrificed my family for your ass and you think you can just walk off like nothing happened when i have just been served with notice of divorce?

Genesis: I didn't ask you to leave your family for-

Aaron: (walked over dripping wet) Babe kante o bua le mang? (he grabbed the phone and put it on his ear) Hey, she'll call back she is going to take a shower.

He hung up and lifted her up..

Genesis: (laughed) Do you know who that was? Aaron: Who is it?

Genesis: (laughed) Never mind...

He walked in the bathroom carrying her....

In Barona's car...

Meanwhile Barona put his phone down and leaned back thoughtfully then he drove off....

At Boi's house....

Later that afternoon Boi arrived home talking to the phone...

Boi: It's embarrassing because i don't even know how to search for a job. When you want to see managers receptionists say they're busy.

Lele: Front desk assistants have a tendency yago kala batho ka sekale sa manoko but i believe you'll find a job soon because you been applying for the posts coming out in newspapers.

Boi: Its been a week now and Aaron hasn't been home, he doesn't call and he doesn't answer my calls. Each time I go out I'll find tyre tracks showing he was home. He takes his clothes ka bogodu ke ipotsa gore ha ele gore o hudugela kogo Genesisi gaa phuthe hela motshegare, i won't fight him or her... I've allowed this man to change me into something else, ke lapile. Ha ele ntwala ke e lwele betsho. I just want him to help me support the children but I doubt he will do that because mopako wa bana o hedile, i sent him a message

asking for money but he didn't respond.

Lele: The problem is that he ran away from home since you saw them at the traffic lights so he thinks you want to talk about that

Boi: Owai nna ke chaisitse, nyalo e mpaletse, i jus want him to support his boys that's all.

Lele: Marriage

neh Boi:

Marriage mma,

bye Lele: Bye

She hung up walked in the kitchen then she noticed the electricity was low, she dialed his number but he didn't answer then she sent a message...

Boi: I need money for the electricity and i have to collect the children's lay-by

Aaron: I don't have money

She shook her head....

At Angie's house....

Later on Angie sprayed her hair and wore her knee length dress standing by the mirror, Fenke walked in holding a spoon with a hot soup...

Fenke: Mama tester soup

Angie blew on the hot spoon and sipped...

Angie: It's mxwaa! Excellentè!

Fenke: (frowned) Um... No way, eyebrows don't go like that mama. I gave you the video tutorials akere. Wash your face, I'm going to put the spoon in the kitchen and give you a face beat

Angie: Fenke batho...

She washed her face and sat on the dressing table, Fenke walked back in with her makeup bag and gave her an excellent face beat...

Fenke: (moved aside) voilà!

Angie: (smiled) Thanks baby, I'll be glowing at the airport Fenke: When is uncle Tefelo and aunt Kaone coming back? Angie: I'm not sure...

The children screamed for their father then Angie and Fenke paused listening, Barona briefly spoke to the children and walked in bedroom carrying the youngest.

He rubbed Fenke's hair and smiled..

Barona: Hey

baby Fenke:

Hello daddy...

He handed her the baby then she walked out and

closed the door, Angie stood up and grabbed her handbag...

Barona: I came to collect you, oya airport akere?

Angie: I'm fine, I'll manage. Next time don't just walk in my house unannounced. Does the word separation mean anything to you or should

I ask for an order of protection? If you didn't come here for the children you need to leave

Barona: Angie we worked so hard for this family-

Angie: And you forgot all that hao raga mabati a batho o lwela banyana... Please leave my house.

He quietly walked out then she drove off...

At Maun International Airport...

Later that afternoon Tefelo and Kaone exchanged goodbye hugs with Lele, Amo and Boi...

Lele: Have a safe flight guys

Boi: And congratulations

in advance Kaone:

Thanks

Amo and Tefelo fist bumped...

Amo: Take care of these ladies, together they're

going to make you a dad Tefelo: (glanced at Serati and smiled) True, where is everyone?

Boi arrived in a hurry and hugged Kaone...

Angie: Thank God i made it, safe flight bathong... Tefelo: Where is Barona?

Angie: Uh, he said he was coming

Tefelo: Aren't you coming from home together?

Angie: Um... No,he was at the office finishing something. Tefelo: Alright...

Genesis ran over and jumped in Tefelo's arms hugging him then she hugged Kaone and walked over to Serati who was standing a distance from everyone like a lost puppy...

Genesis: Have a safe flight and please bring me a niece... I love you all
Kaone : We love you more
crazy bunny

Kaone cluelessly hugged her as Lele, Boi and Angie watched in silence...

Genesis: I have to go, i kept someone waiting in the car. Tefelo: Shap

Genesis: (to Serati)

Shap preggy Serati:

(smiled) Shap

She walked out...

Tefelo: (checked the time) It's time up... Group hug?

They all hugged...

Angie: You leave as three people, may you come as four
Lele: Or five

Amo: Even six

Tefelo: Ae le bata go nkhumanegisa gatwe

6.. (they all laughed) Angie: May you multiply in Jesus name

All: Amen

They all parted...

»»

At the airport gate....

Barona quietly watched sitting in a rental car as Genesis walked out of the airport, she bought a drink at the Nzamela ladies and crossed the road

opening it heading to Aaron's car who had parked quite a distance from the road.

Barona stepped out pulling his black cap down on his face and grabbed her arm right on the middle of the road then he dragged her back. She

pushed him back and he angrily smacked her with the back of his hand spilling the Fanta orange on her, she lost her balance and he caught her...

Everyone watched in horror as he opened the door and pushed her inside while she was on the mist of dizziness then he got in the drivers seat and drove off.....

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

Like and comment, the next insert comes at 11:30am.

- .
- .

My Wife's

Boss #108

At the airport....

Aaron stepped out of the car looking at the side of the gate but he couldn't see her, he locked the car and crossed the road to the tuck shops where he bought a drink as they pointed talking to others...

Lady: Dilo tsa marato

Lady2: Maybe it's one of these girls who trick men into buying them beer and run off without giving them what they promised in exchange. No one just beats you for no reason.

Aaron opened his drink walking towards the gate and saw his wife and friends walking out of the airport, he quietly hid behind the other tuck shop hoping to see Genesis walking out...

»»

Meanwhile Boi approached Lele and Amo as they opened their car doors..

Boi: Lele can i borrow P50? Our electricity is finished

Lele reached in her bag looking for money....

Amo: Have you talked to
Aaron? Boi: He says he

doesn't have money

Amo: I don't get why Aaron is not supporting his children, i get that he wants divorce but his children are still his. (handed her P200) I'll talk to him

Boi: The rra please ask him to pay lay-by ya bana its just P400 left, its a lot of clothes and i don't want to lose them.

Amo: I'll talk to him..

Lele: (gave her P50) I'll keep asking around for a job.

Boi: Thanks, Amo i want to sell this car and start a business, how much should i sell it?

Lele: No way, you can't sell the car when you have children bogolo oka dira mochoba

Amo: Don't be quick to sell it, you might find a job earlier. Boi: Okay, bye

Lele: Bye

She walked away...

Lele: Honey do you think Angie is angry with me? Amo: Why?

Lele: I don't know, things are a little different. She hasn't called me all week and inside the airport she didn't even talk to me like we always do. She still thinks i knew and supported Genesis

Amo: (sighed) I can understand why she thinks so but come on, you been friends since forever she should know you by now

Lele: I'm going to talk to her..

She stepped out of the car and ran over to Angie as she reversed the car..

Lele:

Hey..

Angie:

Hi

Lele: Um... Can we talk
for a minute? Angie: I'm
busy, what is it?

Lele: Is this about Genesis? Girlfriend i didn't know
anything, you know how men are... Hubby just
showed up with her, it's his house too so if he feels
giving her the couch for a sleepover to protect his
brother then what should i do? He didn't want
Aaron to go to jail.. It wasn't even about Barona.

Angie: I understand, what's the problem?

Lele: We don't talk anymore, why? You're
keeping your distance from me, even at the burial
days ago you kept away from me and only
pretended for Kaone.

Angie: I don't have a problem with you Lele, i
have a lot in my mind. Can i go?

Lele:
Angie?

Angie:
Bye

She rolled up the window and drove off.

»»

Lele got in the car and pulled her seat belt as Amo

drove out....

Amo: And?

Lele: She doesn't believe me or maybe she just doesn't trust me anymore..

Amo: I'm sorry for putting you in awkward position like this, i should have thought about what this could do to us or you.

Lele: It's okay...

In Barona's car....

Genesis looked outside as the car moved in an isolated dirt road and reached for the lock, Barona held the steering wheel with his left hand and slapped her between the eyes with his big right hand.

She hit her her head on the seat covering her face as blood dropped on her chest...

Barona: (angrily) I'm not playing with you! What do you think you're doing?

Genesis: (crying) Barry I'm sorry...

He drove into the thick bushes and switched off the car then he turned to her and slapped her again, she cried as he grabbed both of her hands and put them behind her back and slapped her on the face...

Barona: One oreng kgantele?

Genesis: (crying spitting blood) Barona stop it, you're hurting me

Barona: I left my wife for you and you're going to play me ka Aaron, Aaron hela Aaron? My wife wants to divorce me because of you and you think that's a joke? I spent years building my family!

Genesis: I'm sorry

Barona: Bua masepa ane oa bua kgantele, ware I'm not a man? Hee? (he slapped her) And I don't know how to what?

He got out of the car and walked to her side of the car where he opened the door and dragged her out. She missed a step and fell but he yanked her up with her hair... She quickly stood holding his wrist as he pulled her hair...

Genesis: (screaming) HELP ME!

Barona slapped her mouth and pushed her against the car...

Barona: No one can hear you gape wa nthodia, if you scream again I'm going to hurt you...

He grabbed her throat pressing her against the car and pulled down her jeans together with the panties then he unzipped his jeans looking in her eyes as she struggled to breathe. Tears filled her eyes as she held the arm grabbing her throat....

Genesis: Ba-rry..

He dropped his jeans and took out his black machine massaging it as it expanded with every rub, he pushed her down and #removed (to see the removed explicit scene click here ➡ TWIM followers)

*

*

Barona: Bitch i left my wife for you and you're going to leave me for Aaron? Really?

He slid his fingers out of her mouth and rubbed her slimy saliva all over her face then he slapped each of her breasts as she cried without pushing or blocking though she badly wanted to...

He untied her and grabbed a bottle splashing her with water ...

Barona: wash your face, you look disgusting... You're not beautiful after all. Just a light skinned bitch with an attitude...

She washed her face and got dressed then he opened the door for her, she sat inside and took a deep breath, she couldn't feel her pussy nor her throat.

Barona handed her 2 pills and some water...

Barona: Take this... It should ease the pain..

(she reluctantly looked at the 2 white small pills)
O toga o swaba..

She quickly took the pills then he reversed out of the bush, on the way she begun dozing off and finally laid her head down.....

At the Airport...

After searching the airport for hours he finally got in the car, her phone rang in the handbag and he stared at the caller ID "Dad calling" he put it down and continued driving...

Aaron: Where are you?...

At Seanokeng's house...

Later that evening Sea tried Genesis's number and there was no answer..

Sea: Did you talk to

Genny earlier? Michael:

she didn't answer,

Sea: That's weird she never misses my calls. She has been acting weird lately do you think something is wrong?

Michael: That's why i wanted to see her, she has been distant... Let's pass by her house. Genny kana ke motho wa ditoy maybe this is a repeat of 2005

Sea: She would never do that again..

Michael: I don't know about that, the way she misses church I wouldn't be surprised...

They got in the car and left....

At Genesis's house.....

Later on Aaron tried to unlock her phone but all the guesses were wrong and the phone got temporarily blocked. There was a knock on the door then he sighed in relief and opened the door but his facial expression changed as he locked eyes with her parents...

Michael looked at his ring and walked in, Aaron picked his shirt and put it on...

Michael: Dumela rra...

Sea had never met him before but he was his father's spitting image and she didn't need to ask...

Sea: He is Nkomo's son... What are you doing in my daughter's house?

Michael: Are you sur-(looking at him) he looks like Tefelo..who are you?

Aaron: My name is Aaron..

Sea: (headed to the bedroom) I can't believe

Genesis is sleeping with her brother. (angrily)
Genesis?

Aaron: She is not home, we parted at the airport
hours ago now i don't know where she is

Michael: Are you married?

Aaron: I'm the process of getting a divorce

Michael: Do you stay
with her? Aaron: Kind
of

Sea: So where
is she? Aaron:
I don't know..

They awkwardly stood there not sure what to
say....

In South Africa....

The next morning Tefelo stepped out of the car
and waited for Serati to get out then he closed the
door, Kaone got out the other door and walked
over to Tefelo holding his arm... Serati walked
behind them as they walked in the hotel...

Kaone: (smiled) I can't believe we did this. Its day
1, I'm doing the
count down

Tefelo: (laughed) I'll believe it when she start
showing..

He turned around and looked back at her as she quietly walked behind them then he paused waiting for her and held her hand...

Tefelo: Are you

okay? Serati:

I'm fine...

Tefelo: (put his arm around her and pulled her closer) Don't walk too far from us, i don't want to lose you. What would i tell your mother?

She briefly smiled uncomfortably under his arm as his sweet cologne rubbed on her, Kaone sighed as he walked between them with his arms around them...

Tefelo: We should celebrate this... (to Kaone) What do you think?

Kaone: (shook off his hand from her shoulder) Shouldn't we wait for the pregnancy test after three weeks?

Tefelo: (he let go of them both) Okay.. We can do that...

He picked something from her gesture as they walked across the hotel lobby and held her hand putting the other in his pocket as Serati walked along.

Once in the hotel room, Serati noticed the seriousness on Kaone's face, she sat on her bed not sure what to say exactly. It was awkward enough to share a room with them but getting a feeling of not being liked or being suspected of anything negative made her uncomfortable. She

put the headsets on and laid down...

Kaone laid on the bed and watched a movie in the laptop, minutes later Tefelo stepped out of the shower in his shorts and wiped himself with towel...

Tefelo: What are we watching?

Kaone kept quiet then he sat on the bed...

Tefelo: Rati wee did you eat something?

She couldn't hear him through the music...

Tefelo: Wow... Things are getting awkward...

There was a knock on the door, he opened and got the food then he placed them on the table...

Tefelo: (shook her) Rati? Come eat... (he walked over and removed Kaone's headphones) Come eat..

Both ladies approached the table, Kaone took a bite and frowned then she hurried to the toilet and threw up....

Tefelo: What?

Kaone: It smells like a rotten fish..

Tefelo: (chewing) I don't smell anything

bad, is it bad Rati? Serati: (eating) No...

Kaone: I want a yoghurt

Tefelo: You had a yoghurt on
the way back Kaone: Ija...

She sat on the bed and continued watching..

Tefelo: (sighed) Fine... I'll go get the yoghurt...
Man!

He got dressed and left....

At the police station....

Later that morning Genesis's parents walked out of
the police station...

Sea: I don't even know where to begin... Bo
Genesis baare sokodisa tota..

Michael: I believe the police will help but there is
something Aaron is not telling us... I don't trust
him

Sea: He is his father's son, what's there to trust,
i can't believe Genesis has been staying with a
married man...

At Boi's house....

The police car stopped outside then she curiously walked outside...

Boi: Hello, can I help you?.....

.

-
-
-
-

Like and comment, next insert follows at 11.30pm

My Wife's

Boss #109

In South Africa.....

Kaone slowly closed the laptop and walked over to Serati's bed, she sat and looked at her as she dozed off with music in her ears.

She slowly pulled the headsets out; Serati turned her head and looked at her...

Kaone: We need to talk...

Serati's heart skipped as she slowly sat up straight and listened to her...

Kaone: There is something I want you to understand, my husband is not your friend. We are doing business with you so i don't expect to see you

get friendly with him or smile to his silly gestures. We hired you to carry the baby for me and that's all i need you to do.

Serati: Rragwe Isago is the one getting friendly-

Kaone: Because you let him, when did your name change from Serati to Rati? Kana ene omo neetse leina le sele?

Serati: Ke ta mo kgalemela gore a ska mpitsa jalo

Kaone: And don't think you're going to use this pregnancy to make me look incompetent before my husband, try not to be manipulative because if things don't go according to plan i can terminate the whole thing then you would have wasted your time because you won't get the car and house you want but i can always find someone who can do it with a lower price.

Serati: I understand..

Kaone: Another thing, it's your responsibility to eat, bath and do yourself other things. I won't tolerate this thing of you expecting my husband to remind you to eat and pamper you. He is my husband not yours. I'll be watching you even when we go back home..

Serati: I understand.

Kaone: You'll not use this pregnancy to get tender care from my husband even as your bump grows you will not allow him to feel the baby kicking, he

won't massage you or run around Maun looking for things that you crave. You must know that this is business, you're not his wife you're a surrogate mother. So if you need anything you ask from me, i don't want to see him buying things for you otherwise you and me are going to have problems.

Serati: I don't think he is thinking what you're thinking, he is just happy about the baby.

Kaone: I don't want you to think, I want you to carry the baby. That's what you're getting paid for

Tefelo opened the door and walked in, Kaone faked a smile and met him across the room...

Kaone: Finally...

Tefelo: Did you throw up

again? Kaone: No.. I'm

just feeling a bit sick

She got the yoghurt and sat on the bed, Tefelo handed Serati a box of chocolates and a small Ice cream...

Tefelo: Here you go...I wasn't sure what to bring for you, are they okay? Serati: I'm fine...

Tefelo: Come on... Every woman

loves chocolate Serati: Ke siame

Tefelo: (laughed) Are you scared you'll throw up in the plane again? Serati: (she kept a straight face) No

He stared at her as she turned around and put her headsets on then he joined Kaone on the bed...

Kaone: (sighed) I have a headache and my soles are aching....

Tefelo: Maybe it's the headphones....take a break... Have something to eat, I'll bring you painkillers and water then I'll massage you, how is that?

Kaone: (smiled) i like that..

He brought her a spoon together with the pills and sat at the end of the bed massaging her feet...

Tefelo: Babe have you noticed something weird about Barona? It's like he is avoiding me or something...

Kaone: I picked that too, did you two argue?

Tefelo: No and even if we did guys don't hold grudges... He would have said something

Kaone: Maybe Nathan losing his kids affected him .

Tefelo: Maybe... You just reminded me, i should give my boy a call. The way he cried at the burial was sad..

Kaone: I understand his pain... Imagine if we lost Marshall and Yari

Tefelo: It'll painful... (looked at the time) We have a flight in a few hours re seka ra lebala..

Kaone: Mmh...

At the police station...

Boi swallowed uncomfortably as a detective walked in on their interview...

Saleshando: Hello, i remember you... We crossed you out last week from the arson case, right?

Boi: Yes

Saleshando: What's going on?

Officer: Ke case ya the pastor's daughter... The man she moved in with is her husband.

Saleshando: Oh... Well the boss

wants to see you Officer: I'll be there

Saleshando: Cool... (walked away and paused turning back to Boi) Off the record.... If you get out of this one you must consider a divorce or something because your husband is going to get you in trouble...it seems he gets around a lot and as his mistresses get in trouble you'll be the first suspect and one day all evidence will point at you and you might actually go to jail for something you didn't do.

Officer: Shando please leave... Don't interfere

He closed the door..

Officer: Where is Genesis?

Boi: (tearfully) I told you, i don't know... Why

would i take her? I accepted that my husband moved in her house

Officer: I have a record here... You're a violent person Mrs Nkomo... You have beaten 4 women since you been married to Aaron, the recent one is when you bitten.. (read the name) Lillian, the same Lillian whose house was burned...I'm aware that the fight wasn't reported but you did

hurt her... Why do bad things happen to the women whom your husband cheats with?

Boi: I don't know where that girl is... (tearfully)
How many times do I have to tell you ? Yes I'm guilty of letting my anger get the best of me each time i caught my husband cheating but I'd never kidnap a grown woman. I don't even have P20 for fuel and i have children to raise, did Aaron say its me?

Officer: Mrs Nkomo where is Genesis? I'm not going to let you go until you tell me where she is, we have a few hours to find her and you're going to help us...

Boi: (tearfully) I don't know where she is..

Officer: An innocent pastor's daughter disappears days after getting caught and moving in with your husband? So you mean all of sudden you matured and stopped attacking your husband's mistresses? By the way where is your ring?

Boi: You think she is innocent? (shook her head)
I must have missed a lesson on what innocence is. (dropped tears) This girl is the reason my children are hungry, before she walked in to our lives we were fine and you say she is the pastor's innocent daughter?

Officer: See... That's the anger I'm talking about,

so you hate her? You blame her for your current situation?

Boi: Yes i blame her but i didn't do anything to her..

Officer: I'm going to give you a few hours to think about your answers, i can still hold you in our cells for 24 hours in which you'll tell me where Genesis is.

He got his file and walked out.....

»»

Minutes later the officer bumped on Shando...

Shando: Hey, did

she leave? Officer:

I'm still holding her

Shando: Do you really think she knows something? She has kids and it seems her husband been cheating since he said i do, why would she do this now? Besides its not like she would run, let her go home.

Officer: I don't trust her

Shando: No the monna let her go... Ke

go kopa personally Officer: Fine but if

she is guilty she is gone

Shando: No problem...

Officer: Did you finish your suspect list?

Shando: No, there is one lady whose fingerprints we haven't taken and she is giving me the runaround but I'll get her

Officer: Alright... I'll let your crush go

Shando: (laughed) She is not, i just kind of

understand her situation... My brother in law behaves like her husband. My little sister is going through the same thing so...

Officer: Shap..

Somewhere in Maun...

Genesis quietly approached the bed in her robe as Barona dozed off, she looked at the car keys and the door but her heart was pounding way too loud she thought he could hear it or what she was thinking...

She stood on the middle of the room for about 10 minutes then she tiptoed to the door...he turned his head, she paused as her knee joints got cold and her heart pounded louder and louder. He was still asleep so she slowly turned the key.

She carefully opened the door and tiptoed out as her heart pounded even louder, as soon as she stepped out she ran towards the gate without looking back....

She slowed down by the road and stopped a taxi...

At Genesis's house....

Minutes later she walked out of the house and paid the driver then she went back inside and locked the door...

She fell on her knees crying loudly covering her face then she heard her phone ringing, she reached for her handbag and took a deep breath before answering the phone...

Genesis: Hello?

Aaron: Hey... Jesus you scared the crap out of me, I'll be home in an hou-

Genesis: Aaron its over... Don't come to my house. I'll meet you tomorrow and give you your clothes. Bye

She hung up and dialed her father...

Michael: Genny?

Genesis: Papa...I'm sorry if i scared you... I met old school mates-one thing lead to another and i was too drunk to come home.. I had to spend the night to sleep it off

Michael: You scared us, your mother was worried sick about you... Pass by later

Genesis: Okay, bye

She hung up and dialed Barona...

Barona: (sleepy) Hello?

Genesis: (tearfully) It's me.... I'm sorry for all the trouble i caused you, i want you to promise me that you will never talk to me and i won't report you or tell anyone. Promise me

Barona: (looking around)

Where are you? Genesis:

(crying) Promise me...

Barona: I

promise

Genesis: Thank

you...

She hung up and covered her face crying.....

FIVE MONTHS LATER....

Like for a weekend bonus. Good night!

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #110

At Genesis's House...

Sea knocked on the door and walked in, Genesis was lying on the couch watching TV...

Sea: You didn't show up at church

again Genesis
Genesis: I'm not
feeling well

Sea: Genesis I'm this close to cutting you out of
my life, I'll accept that i don't have a daughter if
that's what you want. Is sleeping with married

men and breaking happy marriages the only thing you're good at? (tearfully) Can't you see you're embarrassing your father and i? How does the congregation look at us? I thought after what happened years you'd never do this again

Genesis: (tearfully) Mama when are you going to forgive me for what i did?

Sea: I thought i forgave you but after finding a married man in your house i doubt it was the best decision le gone o tsaya monna wa motho abo omo ipeela mo ntung ngwanaka, o sethogo.... O pelo e thata, oka bolaa motho....the things you do one would think your father and i are not doing something right kana there something we are doing wrong? Why can't you serve the Lord?

Genesis: Mama it was months ago, can't we let it go? all i wanted was to have fun, i was never serious with Aaron and i have never loved any man in my life. You're being unfair mama, i didn't force him to come here..but I'm sorry. Please forgive me, i can't go to church because.... (tears filled her eyes then she rubbed them) I'm not worthy of stepping in church right now. I'd embarrass the family if i do

Sea: meaning what? Baby If you come back to church-

Genesis: I don't mean to be disrespectful but i

really want to be alone.

Sea: If you need to talk you know where to find me, i don't understand you anymore. Bye

At Tefelo' s office...

Later Tefelo pulled the biggest calculator and punched numbers balancing the books then he leaned back biting his pen...

Sea knocked and smiled walking in, Tefelo stood up and showed her the chair then he poured her a drink...

Tefelo: Good afternoon...

Sea: Afternoon papa, how are you?

Tefelo: I'm fine... Those drivers were stealing, since i started driving months back i made quite a recovery. I'm replacing them ASAP... What is wrong with black people? Babereki baa senya waitse

Sea: Workers are like that, that's why Indians and Chinese people search workers, it seems barbaric when done by another race but honestly workers can terrorise business people, they started taking advantage when you were hospitalised because they knew Kaone knew nothing about the business.

Tefelo: These people... (sighed and sat) Sorry i missed church today, i wanted to look at the job applications for the drivers

Sea: (laughed) It's okay, Serati took

the boys to church Tefelo: Wow really?

Was Kaone there?

Sea: No

Tefelo: Okay, she had extra work i guess she decided to go finish off so she can up have a fresh start on Monday.

Sea: Mmh... There is something we must talk about Tefelo: (attentively)

Okay...

Sea: Years ago, Genesis dated a man in church...he was a married man and a close family friend of ours. The wife was broken to find out that the pastor's daughter is the reason her husband has been misbehaving and limiting their finances, she filed for divorce and the upper pastors dismissed Genesis from church, when we came here the Maun branch

decided to give her a second chance... The pastor's at the headquarters gave a go ahead and she was accepted but months ago i found a married man in her house, apparently this man is in the process of a divorce...

Tefelo: (frowned) She was staying with him in her house ? Isn't she afraid to get sued?

Sea: Well.... I don't know what is wrong with your sister but we scolded her together with your father and we didn't want to make noise about it because we don't want the church to know about this incident but she won't go to church, I don't know if she feels guilty or she is still herself trying to get the next married man, i don't know what to think anymore. The past few months have been tough between us because she avoids me i even feel bad for scolding her... Can you talk to her? I know you two are close and maybe she will talk to you

Tefelo: I'll talk to her this evening at the party, I'm sure she will be there, I'm surprised she didn't tell me about this married man because Genesis can't keep a secret, her mouth always spills things even when she is not aware

Sea: Maybe it's because the married man is your brother
Tefelo: (frowned confused) Which brother?

Sea: Aaron

Tefelo: (dropped the frown in total shock) Aaron and Genesis shared a bed? How come i didn't know?

Sea: Genesis begged me

not to tell you Tefelo:

(shook his head) I see...

Sea: Let me not disturb you, see

you tomorrow Tefelo: Bye

She walked out, Tefelo checked his time and dialed Isago...

Isago: Dad?

Tefelo: Hey, where are you?

Isago: Walking from the taxi stop, I'm with Serati and Yarona, we went to church

Tefelo: Alright, when you get home help Rati with the chores okay? Isago: Okay

Tefelo: I don't want her to work too much because she is pregnant. Isago: Okay...

Tefelo: Give Yari the phone

Isago: (put on loudspeaker) He is here

Yarona: (put his arm around his brother and leaned over) Hello? Tefelo: Hey Yari gale goroga you make a drink for Rati akere?

Yarona: Yes...(Serati smiled) I'll prepare her bread too so that she can give us a strong baby brother

Tefelo: (laughed)

Exactly Isago: Yak

maybe it's a girl

Tefelo: Guys we

need a girl

Isago: So she can cry? No ways girls like crying

Serati laughed as she walked along them talking to their father, she'd never seen such a good father and up to then she still couldn't understand why her own father never bothered to support her... Tefelo was one of a kind....

Yarona: I don't mind a girl, i have a friend who is a girl and she is really nice. Her name is Sasha

Tefelo: Why are all the girls in your classes named these funny names, it sounds like Prisha

Isago: (laughed) I saw Prisha at the mall days ago and she jumped on me like we have been talking throughout the years, i didn't even recognise her until she started doing her sign language thing

Tefelo: (laughed) That girl likes you, She is going to be your girlfriend when she is grown

Yarona: Ewww

Isago: (laughed) No thanks, I'll pass. Her dad has a gun

Tefelo: That's why I like her because you'll always behave when you're with her.

Isago: You don't love me

Tefelo: Guys I'm leaving the office, I'm going to Barry's office for a while then I'll be home.

Both: Shap

Tefelo: Heela naare ke mo

loudspeakereng? Yarona: Yeah

Tefelo: Lona the le di bari,

neelang Rati phone Rati: Hello?

Tefelo:
Wareng?

Rati: Ga
kere sepe

Tefelo: I didn't mean what i said about Prisha

Rati: (laughed) I understand and i didn't hear anything. Tefelo: How was church?

Rati: It was okay

Tefelo: How is the baby?

Rati: (rubbed her belly smiling)

fine... Kicking Tefelo: Really? The baby kicks at five months? Rati:

Weren't you there for the boy's pregnancies?

Tefelo: It was complicated, i didn't get to experience the pregnancy and most of the other things

Rati: It explains why you treat me the way you do, I'm not a sick person. I can prepare myself food and do my job. I don't want to cross Ma Rampha

Tefelo: (laughed) Is this what this is about?

Rati: Mrs Rampha tells me to keep my distance every day Tefelo: I get it, anyway gawa lapa akere?

Rati: The stop is not too far from home, we are fine. Tefelo: If you say so..shap

Rati: Go siame..

She hung up and handed Isago the phone...

At Barona's office....

Minutes later Tefelo stuck his head in and knocked then Barona looked at him trying to read him...

Barona: what's up?

Tefelo: Aaron slept with my sister, did you know that?

Barona: (licked his lips and swallowed) What makes you think that?

Tefelo: My mother told me hours ago, is Aaron trying my patience or what?

Barona: Genesis is an adult, it's not like she is 15

Tefelo: It's not about that, it's about loyalty... Nna ke dumela gore we are all family. I shouldn't drool over your wife, Amo's wife and your daughters even your sisters... Would you be okay if i slept with Fenke just because she is over 16 and it's not defilement?

Barona: No, of course not...I'd be pissed, don't make such examples

Tefelo: I'm not picturing her like that but Genesis and Fenke are the same thing to me, if you're going to sleep with my kid sister what should stop me from making moves on your daughter... Koore does Aaron understand that i can be heartless?

Barona: (heart begun pounding) Ya neh...

Tefelo: Now it makes sense why Boi is divorcing, i knew it was more than just her being tired of him. No wife just divorces because gaa bate monna it's because he did something...

Barona: What are you going to do?

Tefelo: For now nothing, I'll see him later at the pool party ...

Barona: The monna don't spoil Nathan's divorce party, the past couple of months have been rough on me tonight i just want to chill....i hope I'll see mmagwe Fenke and strike a conversation...

Tefelo: I'm just going to confront him, whatever happens next depends on his answers. I can't believe Boi kept this from me...

Barona: Yeah hei...

Tefelo: How are things between you and Angie? Barona: Same thing, she is accusing me of cheating...

Tefelo: It's just pregnancy hormones, she will be fine. As soon as the baby is born you'll be back together, gagona sepe sa separation... Nna gake dumele mo divorcing. I believe gao dirile phoso wa ikoba and rectify it then move on but you must also expect lack of trust as you work on recovering. You're my support system, i hate to see you breaking down like this... You're just not yourself...

Barona: (staring at him) I don't know who i am anymore, i got confused for a minute and by the time i snapped out of it i had lost everything. I always thought I'm strong but ke lemogile gore I'm weak, i just didn't meet serious temptations. I can't believe i hurt Angie like that after everything she did for me... This is the woman who gave me hope after my ex broke me.

Tefelo: Barry talk to me, what's going on?

Barona: Nothing... I'm just talking about general stuff... (sighed and stood up) Let's go prepare for

this little come together... I hate working late during weekends...

He grabbed his jacket and followed him out....

At Tefelo's house...

Later on after doing laundry Serati put the beef pieces in the pot, Isago walked in and peaked in...

Serati: O taa sha mathonyana a... O okomela eng?

Isago: Daddy said you shouldn't work too hard, you didn't rest after church and you did laundry

Serati: I'm hungry and everyone has to eat...your mom and dad will be hungry when they get home.

Isago: I can help you cook

Serati: (laughed) Do you even know how to turn on the stove?

Isago: (laughed) Lady my mother is a chef, she is not just a chef but a damn good one... I know how to prepare Italian and Mexican food too...

Serati: You're lying..

Isago: (laughed) The only reason i never cook here is because you're doing it but since you're pregnant i can give you a hand. My mom doesn't have a helper so i cook for myself and do everything for myself when I'm at her house... Go sit down, I'll help you

Serati: Isago... Mma Rampha is going to- Isago: She won't be

home until late, chill... Go

Yarona walked in and poured a juice listening to their conversation...

Yarona: (sipped a drink) Rati Isago can cook

Serati: How come i never saw him do any thing other than make tea?

Isago: (laughed) My mother is a chef, cooking is in my blood... Just go, you'll see...

She reluctantly walked out and sat in the living room where she watched the soapies...

»»

Almost an hour later Isago paused the Hip hop music he was playing on his phone and dialed his mother...

Kim: Hello?

Isago: Mama wee kante Green pepper e red le e yellow ke kgona goditsenya tsothe hela akere?

Kim: There is Green pepper, yellow Peper and red pepper... I have never heard of green pepper e yellow ..

Isago: Come on beautiful you catch my drift, I'm in the kitchen and you're delaying me

Kim: (laughed) Isago I'm hanging up the phone so you can call again and talk to me like I'm your mother, I'm not one of your little girlfriends.

Isago: (laughed) Mama ema pele... Sorry ee ska

dropa. I'm helping

Rati cook so I'm stuck here; we have three types of peppers, should i put them all in or what?

Kim: They taste the same to me but you can add a bit of each for coloration

Isago: Cool..

Kim: Is your dad

home? Isago:

No, he is at

work. Kim:

Kaone?

Isago:

Work too

Kim: Shap

Isago: Bye

He hung up and finished cooking..

»»

A short while later Kaone opened the door to Serati lying asleep on the couch as Isago woke her holding a plate of food..

Isago: Rati? Rati? Tsoga oje...

She slowly sat up and got the plate as Yarona handed her the spoon, they both stared at her smiling as she reluctantly tasted the food...

Serati: (chewed with a smile) Its actually tastes better than mine.

..... Isag
o
how dare you make me cook all this time?

The boys bursted into laughter as Kaone sat on the couch taking off her heels...

Yarona: Told you he

can cook Kaone: Hi

guys

Boys: Hello

Serati: Dumelang,...

She put her food down and served Kaone as the boys cleaned the kitchen then she sat on the couch and got her plate but for some reason food couldn't go down her throat with Kaone sitting next to her...

Kaone: Who cooked

this food? Serati:

Isago

Kaone: Why didn't you cook?

Serati: He convinced me he could cook

Kaone: So you let a 12 year old cook and go to sleep? What if he burned the house? Then what?

Serati: I'll never let him cook again

Kaone: Why do i get the feeling that you want to act like you own the house?

Serati: Ha ke reng?

Kaone: Sleeping all day and making my children work, i pay you to do the house chores.

Kaone put her food on the table and walked away, Serati walked in the kitchen and spilled her food in the bin then she went to her room.

She closed the door and sat on the bed as her heart pounded, part of her wanted to go in there and give her a piece of her mind but another retreated, tears filled her eyes then she walked out and into their bedroom where Kaone was taking off her clothes....

Serati: Why do you say i sleep all day and make the boys do my job? Why would you accuse me of something like that? I do your laundry, make your breakfast, make the bed that you and your husband sleep on...

I clean after you and even water the plants for you... I do all these while carrying your child for you, don't you think i get tired?

Kaone: Don't raise your voice at me gake monkane wa gago Serati

Serati: Maybe if you knew how it feels like to be pregnant you'd understand why i keep dozing off, I'm not lazy but if my body is fighting me there is nothing i can do. Isago is old enough to do what he did and he offered to help me, i didn't ask him.

Kaone: (swallowed) "If i knew?" Are you trying to mock me? And why are you raising your voice at me? can't you speak like a civilised person? What's your problem o dirwa ke go golela mo di

shebining?

Serati: (held her words back) I'm going home...

Kaone: Not with

my child Serati:

Watch me...

She walked out as Kaone took a deep breath and blinked several times trying to get rid of her tears then she followed her and found her packing her things....

Kaone: (tearfully) I'm sorry for being rude... Please stay... Serati: (tearfully)

I'm leaving

Kaone: (rubbed her falling tear) You're carrying my baby, you're not supposed to leave... We made an agreement

Serati: An agreement we made when i thought you were a good person, you're always accusing me of things i didn't do and you expect me to work jaaka lekgoba yet the baby is growing exceedingly. You heard the doctor saying the this baby is growing too fast so on top of that you want me to work like a machine gake robala 2 minutes ke phoso. Nkase kgone....

She got her bag and bumped on her walking out, Isago and Yarona quietly watched as Serati approached the door. Tefelo opened the door at the same time with her and frowned looking at her...

Tefelo: What's going on?

Serati: (tearfully) I'm leaving, le taa bona gore ngwana wa lona lemotsaya jang because Kaone doesn't respect me... She says i grew up ko shebining and-

Tears overwhelmed her and she begun crying as Kaone walked over rubbing her tears...

Kaone: I said that because she was making fun of me about not having a baby... Tefelo Serati must know and understand that she is working here, she can't make the children do her chores while she sleeps all day.

Tefelo got her bag and put it down then he rubbed her tears and looked at her...

Tefelo: (to Serari) But you can't le-

Kaone shook her head and dropped the tears sniffing...

Kaone: Why are you wiping her tears? Why?

He quickly let her go and walked over to her for a hug but Kaone moved back pushing his hands off...

Tefelo: I'm tryin-

Kaone: Stop it, you can't do that... Look at her! She is manipulating you... (to her) Serati i can see right through that innocent face, I'm not a child

Serati: (angrily) You need to make peace with your insecurities and stop torturing me because of your fears... If you didn't cheat on him you wouldn't be so scared to-

Kaone walked over and slapped her across the

face...

Kaone: (angrily) E nne labohela wa nkutwa?

Tefelo grabbed Kaone by the waist and pushing her back as the boys watched sitting on the couch...

Tefelo: Kaone you need to stop this... (to the boys) Guys can you visit Eric? I'll call you

They both walked out then Tefelo closed the door...

Tefelo: Serati get your bag and go to the car, I'll find you a place to sleep tonight until I figure out what to do next...

Serati glared at Kaone and shook her head walking out. Tefelo closed the door and looked at her...

Tefelo: You're beginning to irritate me with your insecurities....at first it was cute but now you're pissing me off, what gives you the right to beat a pregnant woman? I'm going to talk to Barry or Nathan so they can accommodate her at the lodge until I find her a house because my child is not going to stay ko gabo Serati, it's not a conducive environment for a pregnant woman.

Kaone: (tearfully) Tefel-

Tefelo: Don't do that... Enough with your tears, i have had enough of them. You're supposed to be the adult, Rati is just a kid and she is pregnant, her hormones are high and she is carrying our baby...

Something we can't obviously do on our own, can we appreciate her a little? Is that too much to ask for? I'm not a moron, i won't cheat on you with her but damn Kaone you're saying it way too much I'm beginning t-

(sighed and surrendered) You know what... Take a bath and relax, I'll see you a little later... I have to make sure she is fine first...

He closed the door and walked away, Kaone covered her face crying....

Kaone: God why can't i just have my own and not go through this....

(crying) God what did i ever do to deserve this... I just want a baby..... I just want to be pregnant... Why must i go through this...

She stood by the window and watched as Tefelo closed Serati's door and drove off then she turned back and slid down crying. She grabbed her phone and dialed Bongani....

Bongani: Hello?

Kaone: (crying) Why? Why can't i have my own baby instead of suffering like this? Why ke tshwanetse go lopela mo go kana?

Bongani: Where

are you? Kaone:

I'm home

Bongani: Where is your husband
and the kids? Kaone: They're not
here...

Bongani: I'm on my way...

He hung up and got in his car.....

.

.

- .
- .
- .

.Always remember to Like and drop us a comment, the next insert follows at 11am tomorrow.

My Wife's

Boss #111

At Tefelo's house....

Bongani parked in front of the house then Kaone got in and closed the door. He looked at her swollen eyes and sighed handing her a bottle of water...

Bongani: What happened?

Kaone: (tearfully) I thought i could do this surrogacy thing but i can't..Its like I'm the outside one now...it feels like she stole my husband's attention and TC... Even my children love her and cook for her...

(dropped the tears) I didn't even know Marshall can cook and he cooks for her... They laugh with

her like I'm not there anymore. My
husband
puts her before me and i don't think he even
noticed that... We were crying and she was the
first he attended then he wants to touch me with
her tears on his hands, NO! Am i unreasonable? If
I'm being unreasonable tell me...

Bongani: (sighed) Well... You're both unreasonable... But before i say anything about the two of you tell me about the girl, does she respect you?

Kaone: She used to respect me but not anymore and i think my husband discuses our problems with her so she thinks she can just talk to me anyhow. I think she is beginning to feel important because she keeps saying if i knew how it felt to be pregnant, why should she say that knowing my situation? I don't like it when people remind me that i can't have a baby and she doesn't have the right to do that. What she said really hurt me and when i hurt her back by telling her she grew up in filth she wanted to pack and go, that's when my husband walked in and took her side, gorian he went to find her a hotel room, koore this girl must be feeling so big knowing she was given more attention... Who knows what they're doing in the hotel right now.

Bongani: Okay... She obviously spotted a few weaknesses and she is taking advantage but she is doing it so smart your husband won't notice until he is on top of her-

Kaone: (crying) Bongani i don't want to-

He leaned over and hugged her as she cried pouring her heart until she felt a little better then

she let go of him leaning back wiping her tears....

Kaone: I'm sorry-

Bongani: Don't worry about it... Anyway i was about to say there is nothing wrong with surrogacy, a couple of my friends have had children through surrogacy and it was a beautiful experience for them. I think your fear that he might cheat is driving you crazy.....Its kind of stopping you from being close to her... Also maybe being unable to have kids makes you look down on yourself and even think other's are looking

down on you... I'll give you an example... Do you know that if a husband said to his wife, "your child is doing 123 mo kgalemele before i beat him" well it becomes that... It just shows the father is disappointed on their son but if that man is a step father that woman would interpret that statement differently, "your child" in this scenario would mean more than it was meant...like he doesn't regard the child as his. So it's the same here, maybe this guy is genuinely happy about having a baby and he is pampering her just to appreciate besides all we know as men is during pregnancy you shouldn't stress her and you bring whatever is needed, maybe that's all but if you keep complaining he is going to start seeing her the way you see her and I'm telling you if he falls for her while she is pregnant it will be hard to break that bond. Don't create a scenario where by they feel like they have to stick together against you... Don't make him think he should protect her against you... Rather be part of the support system so he can feel guilty if he ever thinks that way or take the easiest way and be the victim... Works all the time...(they both laughed)

Kaone: I'll be the support system but this girl-

Bongani: That's my girl, now you're thinking like a boss... Keep your enemies closer. If that girl moves out... Oh you'll have a problem because whenever he goes there she can do whatever she

wants with him and he won't tell you because he already knows you'd accuse him. Men are very foolish, we are stupid and where there is an erection all our thinking capacity reduces to zero... Don't put him in such an awkward position because he might fail even though he still loves you, he can pin her on the wall and fuck the shit out of her then come home to you...

Kaone: God... Okay....

Bongani: That's me sticking up for his ungrateful ass now coming over to you... He is supposed to put himself in your shoes, he can't seriously expect you to smile from ear to ear every time you see him showing a little affection on her, he is a husband he should know wives by now... Its not rocket science... He should try to make you part of this as much

as possible, and about that crying scene... The way I'm interpreting it he didn't have to wipe her tears, it's not like she will miscarry the baby if he doesn't.. Such small tc is not necessary because she is just a business partner. He can't be treating her like she is you... That girl deserves support not funny little things that will make her fall in love with him... He might do it innocently but it will be a disaster if she falls for him. He should be considerate... It doesn't take a guru to know that if you put two women in the house they'll fight for your affection. I can't put Lindie and Mbali in one house and expect things to go smooth... Just an example

Kaone: I understand but he doesn't... I wish you could talk to him

Bongani: He would kill me, i think he is dying to punch me... Kana ronare lwela le Kimmy gape

Kaone: (laughed) You're still seeing her?

Bongani: Not really... I... I couldn't see her because she and my youngest wife are identical, they would have turned Maun upside-down

Kaone: (laughed) But nowadays she is calm... Kana ke go gola

Bongani: (laughed) true... Anyway I have to go before your husband comes back and have more reason to sleep with your maid

Kaone: Thanks, i appreciate your help... I know i sometimes snap at you and-

Bongani: Don't mention it... I can be annoying but honestly i... (looking at her) I understand the situation you're in... And feel free to talk to me anytime you need someone to listen I promise I won't kiss you.. (they laughed) at least not tonight and I'll be very fair, I'll even speak for his ungrateful ass too

Kaone: (laughed and hugged him) Thanks...

She stepped out and waved at him...

Kaone:

Bye...

Bongani:

Bye...

He drove off then she got back in the house....

At the lodge...

Tefelo unlocked the door talking to the phone and opened the door, Serati sighed in relief looking at the clean spacious executive suite. a big flat screen was mounted on the wall, three remotes on the head board one for the air con, one for the TV and another for the decoder....

The bed was huge, she sat on it and it's softness invited her to lay on her back holding her bump, she turned on her side looking at the small fridge and opened it... There was a bowl of several fresh fruits and two bottles of juice...

She walked to the window and looked out

through the blind folds, Thamalakane was flowing like never before...

Serati: Wow.....

Tefelo: (on the phone) Ke eta the banna
ao»»»»««««I had to wait for the manager to get
her room ready»»»»««««(laughed) What's going
on?»»»»

««««I'll be there there in an hour or two, i have to
go back home before coming there. Cheers

He hung up and slid his phone in the back pocket then he put her bag down...

Tefelo: Um... This is your room, you'll be staying here for a week that's if they don't get fully booked because they would have to move you to the low cost rooms or the chalets.

Serati: Okay...

Tefelo: (handed her a code) If you want to order anything use this code... It's Nathan's tab. The phone is over there, you don't have to go to the restaurant you just make a call and they'll deliver unless maybe you're at the pool, do you know how to swim?

Serati: I grew up in Maun

Tefelo: (laughed) Some people who grew up in Maun don't know how to swim

Serati: (laughed) They're not serious... How do you grow up next to such a big river and not know how to swim

Tefelo: (laughed) My grandfather used to beat us for going to the river after school

Serati: (laughed) Hey don't remind me wena... This other time... The schools were closing for

Christmas holidays so about half the class went to the river at the swimming spot and we found a dead crocodile, apparently it was shot i don't know if it was by the wildlife department or by people who had cows drinking there so we started playing on this dead crocodile poking it's eyes and opening it's big mouth. I guess one of the neighbours saw us and told my mother we were amongst the children playing with the dead crocodile kana we weren't even supposed to be at the river. When we got home my mother whipped rhythmically gotwe...

"Go-tshamekela-mo-kweneng-kwena-kwena
Serati-Kwena ngwanaka- (they both laughed out
loud) Since then ka bakela swimming in the river
until i was old enough...

Tefelo: (laughed) I know hey... My grandpa didn't
want me there but Nathan and I just liked it, He
was going to a private school so imagine a rich kid
leaving a big safe swimming pool at his school and
the one at home just to join government school
students at the river, his Setswana sucked and
they'd laugh at him but he just loved hanging
there. (laughed) He was the only yellow kid in the
crew and his mother would throw a fit when she
couldn't find him and even call the police looking
for Nathan while rona we went to the river and
later breaking into Maun senior school fence to
steal Motsaodi fruits, we were trouble makers....

Serati: (laughed) So you guys come this far
together?

Tefelo: Nathan has been my boy since we were
kids, i don't even know why he liked hanging with
me because we were living different lives, he
always did his best to help me. We are like
brothers he could hustle sex for me a ntshwarela
banyana ba bante but ne kele bari blind..... (they
laughed) Nathan ene re tswa kgakala laitame...

Serati: But you're close to Barry, why?

Tefelo: Well... He made a mistake that took me

years to forgive but we are building our friendship again, i kind of understand why he did what he did. He is human...(sighed and sat next to her)
Anyway i want us to talk about Kaone

Serati: (sighed) Okay...

Tefelo: I didn't like what you said to her about cheating and stuff, it's none of your business and you should respect her despite what she is doing.

Serati: I feel bad about that, I'm sorry.. I was too angry..

Tefelo: It's okay, you'll apologise to her once everything settles down and another thing... I'm very sensitive about how people talk to her regarding her inability to have children. I don't want anyone to mention that at least negatively because it hurts her, it's something she can't change so don't ever talk to her like that..

Serati: I didn't say it in that tone, i said if she knew how it felt to be pregnant she would understand why I sleep all the time. She doesn't want to understand what pregnancy does and she makes me work like a slave

Tefelo: I'll talk to her about it, she is wrong but i just wanted you to understand that okay?

Serati: I do... And I'm sorry the kids had to see all that drama.

Tefelo: (laughed looking in her eyes) Wow... Okay... Let's hope they don't get to see that again hey

Serati: Yeah... Anyway you should taste Isago's food, he is an excellent cook...

Tefelo: I'll do that, if he cooks like his mother then his future wife is blessed

Serati: He shocked me, its like go apeile mogolo

Tefelo: Yeah... Take off your shoes before your feet get swollen.. (stood) Give me a call if you need anything..

Serati: I'll do that... Um... Am i allowed to have a visitor?

Tefelo: What kind of a visitor? We agreed you won't be having sex with anyone until the baby is born. It's for the saf-

Serati: (laughed) It's my friend, she is a girl... I don't have a boyfriend
Tefelo: (laughed) Sure, just one friend.

Serati: Thanks

Tefelo:

Shap

Serati:

Shap...

He closed the door and left..

At Mantle's house....

Peo sat on the bed looking at her phone scrolling down her formerclassmates wall...

Peo: (tearfully) Who throws a divorce party? It's like i was abusing him or i was a bad wife... Why does he have to embarrass me like this?

Mantle: (got the phone) Party ya eng?

Peo: This girl just posted pictures of herself in the pool with these other girls, bona hela how many people are there... The whole of Maun is there why is he doing this to me?

Mantle: Mxm bona bo Lele le bo Angie sitting on the grass having drinks, these bitches are witches koore it's like you never existed.

..... Th

ey

should have been in that fire... Gaba swabe, koore whenever a new woman comes they accept and discard the old one, i bet now they're best friends le Lilliannyana wa bone yoo sheleng menwana She should

have died or her face should have

been burned. Peo: (crying) I love

him Mantle...

Mantle: He is going to give you your child one way or the other, if he wanted custody ya ngwana so he can give it to Lillian he is lying to himself...

There was a knock on the door, Mantle sighed and opened the door then detective Shando smiled at her...

Shando: (smiled) Hey... Its me again, let's go for a ride... Mantle: (heart skipped) I...

Shando: You can do it voluntarily or we can make you do it... Peo: (came to the door) What's going on?

Shando: We don't have all day...

Mantle put on her shoes and turned to Peo...

Mantle: (tearfully) I love you... I'm sorry for what you are going through... Please take care of Maosha and her brothers for me..

Peo: (confused) Mantle

what is it? Mantle:

Bye...

She turned around and walked towards the police car.....

At the mall....

Tefelo stepped out of the shop with a plastic full of treats, he unlocked the car and got in dialing his wife's number...

Tefelo: Come on babe answer the phone...

It rang answered as he put the plastic on the seat and drove out of the parking lot trying her again...

At Lindiwe's house...

Jason and his brother played ping-pong not far from where their father had parked the car.

He paused playing and looked around....

Jason: Tommy do you hear that?

Tommy: Yini?... (Looked around) the phone?
It's probably ringing ngaphandle kwebonda
maybe someone is standing this side

Jason: No..

He took a few steps towards his father's car and leaned over looking inside then he reached for the phone and looked at it...

Jason: Nayi la... (threw it over) Go give it to
ubaba...

Tommy ran inside the house and knocked on the
bedroom...

Lindiwe: Just a minute...

A few minutes passed as Tommy waited then she opened the door and stuck only her head out..

Lindiwe: Yes mfana wami

Tommy: I-phone iyakhala, it was
in daddy's car
Lindiwe: Thanks
baby...

She closed the door pressed the phone then she sighed looking at Kaone's face...

Lindiwe: What's her phone doing emotweni yakho?

Bongani: (wiped the sweat) Singakhuluma about it after this? Come on...

Lindiwe: Ngeke..you lied to me, you told me it was Mbali who called kanti it was her?

Bongani: Bekunguye uMbali babe, that phone has been in the car sinc-
Lindiwe: Should i call Mbali ngimbuze?

Bongani: No, yes it was Kaone... She is going throug-

Tefelo called again and she answered...

Lindiwe: Hello?

Tefelo: (confused he looked at the screen again and put it on his ear) Who is this?

Lindiwe: It's Mrs Vilakazi, Can you please tell your wife to stay away from my husband? I have had enough of her. I just found her phone in my husband's car, in fact he just arrived home from seeing her. I don't know if you can't satisfy her or what but i don't need yall nonsense in my house. And tell her to come get her phone from me if she wants it, she has until tomorrow at 12.

She hung up and wrapped herself with a towel, Bongani jumped off the bed and almost tripped naked by her feet...

Bongani: (grabbed her wrist) Babe we were on the middle of something, you can't just walk away leaving me like this..

Lindiwe: (angrily) I just did...

She slammed the door and walked away....

At Tefelo's House....

Minutes later Tefelo parked the car and stepped

down looking at the ground and his big tyre tracks weren't hard to notice.

His phone rang...

Tefelo: Hello?

Nathan: (noisy background) Where the hell are you? Tefelo: I'm going to be a little bit late but I'll be there..

Nathan: Are you okay?

Tefelo: I'll be fine... Shap

Nathan: (laughed) Are you getting a quicky from Kaone? The ladies sayshe is not answering their calls

Tefelo: Very funny... Bye

He hung up and opened the door, Kaone was sitting on the couch watching a movie in her robe...

Tefelo:
Hi..

Kaone:
Hey...

Tefelo: I tried calling you so you can get ready for Nathan's party then we can go for a short drive after and get some fresh air...

Kaone: (looked around) Oh.. Um....

She lifted the cushions looking for her phone and

walked in the bedroom, Tefelo locked the door and put the plastic on the table then he followed her and sat on the bed watching her as she looked for it...

Kaone: I don't know

where i put- Tefelo: You
left it in your boss's car...

She paused and stared at him as her heart pounded....

Tefelo: (angrily) The boss you fucked in the office, the very same boss you promised me you'd stay away from.....

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #112

At Tefelo's House....

Her heart pounded as she stared at him holding a pillow...

Kaone: It's not what you think... I called him because i was hurt, i needed someone to talk to...

Tefelo: (slapped the pillow off her hand and got on her face) So he was your best pick? Bongani was your best pick for a crying shoulder?

She staggered to the corner and covered her face

crying, Tefelo clenched his jaws as tears filled his eyes and moved back...

Tefelo: (sighed) What do you want me to do? Am i crazy or what? Maybe I'm being unreasonable.... Is it right for you to cry on this guy's shoulder? (she kept quiet then he shook his head and picked his keys) Mrs Vilakazi said you must get your phone in person before 12

tomorrow... (walking out) I'm going to the party,
i guess Bongani will keep you busy again.

He closed the door and drove off....

At the mall....

Kimberly walked out of the shop and passed three
young men walking in, one of them looked at her
and smiled, she shook her head and brushed it
off...the nerve of young men...

She opened the door and got in the car then she
reversed the car, as she joined the road she
noticed a white ranger following her, she ignored
it and listened to her music... As soon as the road
double by the roundabout he drove besides her
and rolled down the window...

Young man: (smiled) Pullover...

Kimberly: Move away tsela ya helela,

tota o ira eng? Young man: I said

pullover...

She looked at how close he was and pulled over as soon as she left the roundabout then he parked next to her and stepped out. okay besides

the fact that his face showed he was a young man the boy had the right height and he was fit. His jeans looked perfect for his legs and his shoe was classic.

He smiled and took out his hand...

Young man: Hi, pardon my manners... My name is Aratwa... You're? Kimberly: Kimberly, what do you want?

Aratwa: (looking in her eyes) I want to kiss your hand... Kimberly: Excuse me?

Aratwa: (smiled) You heard me the first time... Do you doubt your hearing abilities?

She looked in his eyes and he smiled a bit looking in hers, it was weird how he looked like Bow wow and even the lips...

Kimberly: I'm too old for you, didn't your mother teach you to respect elders?

Aratwa: She did but my father also told me go for whatever i want.. Kimberly: Even older women?

Aratwa: (smiled) No woman is ever too old for me, if there is something you should worry about is whether you can handle me or not... Can i kiss your hand?

Kimberly:
No...

Aratwa: Why
not?

Kimberly: Because you're
too young? Aratwa: Too
young for what?

Kimberly: Boy i don't have time
for this, bye... Aratwa: So you
seriously don't know me?

Kimberly joined the road in shock and drove off dialing her workmate...

Her: Hello?

Kim: I just got approached by a 24 year old boy who looks like BowWow... Well he is dark but he looks like him.

Her: What's his name?

Kim: I forgot... Um... Something rata... Aratwa...

Her: Sounds like a name only your mind would create, you really need dick Kimmy... Did he tell you he is 24?

Kim: I knew you'd say that...why did i

even bother myselfHer: What does he

do?

Kim: I don't know... I just met him...and his punchlines suck. I'm just

shocked that such young men can approach grown women, I'm sure I'm old enough to be his aunt if not mother. He could be 20 for all i know

Her: If men can fantasise about teenage girls what's stopping young men from wanting mature women, besides you're not old.....He probably

thought you are

30 Kim: This is

madness...

Her: I want to hook you up with this other guy who always eats at the resort.

Kim: No, i don't need anyone to find me a man.

Her: You do, you really need a dick before o thibana. You're going to be a virgin again... Do you ever put a finger down there to check if the hole is still there? It could have long closed itself years ago. You need dick... Seriously don't you ever get horny?

Kim: (laughed) Of course i get horny but dick is not oxygen okay? I'm fine... God will send me a man...

Her: Whatever if you need dick tell me, you're sad. You're very sad... What do you do at night when people are fucking?

Kim: (laughed) Ka go itebatsa kana... Go shapo mma....

She hung up and drove in her house. Minutes later she walked in the bedroom and threw her new panties and face products on the bed.

..... She
e
sat and admired her new panties one by one. A call came through....

Kim: Hello?

Tefelo: Hey... Can you take Isago for a few days? Kim: Sure, what's going on?

Tefelo: (sighed frustratedly) urh... What can I say... Its complicated Kim: Okay... I'm here if you need to talk.

Tefelo: Yeah. Thanks

Kim: Sure

She hung up and put her phone down....

At the party...

Lele and Angie were lying on their towels by the pool chatting as Boi approached talking to the phone...

Boi: (smiled) Who is this?

Shando: You wouldn't remember me... It's the detective who once got your prints for-

Boi: (smiled completely surprised) Shando... Hey?

Shando: (laughed) Yeah... Would you like to go out on dinner? You're divorced right?

Boi: Separated. I think it will be finalised end of this month because it's been a while.

Shando: Should we wait for it to be final or?

Boi: Um...yeah, let's wait for it to be done. Its just 2 weeksnyana hela anyway

Shando: Alright... That's my number, call me anytime you need anything
Boi: Thanks, I'll save it.. Thanks once again for calling

Shando: Sure

She hung up with a smile and laid next to the ladies....

Lele: And then?

Angie: Who was that?

Boi: (blushed) Just some guy.... You guys i

really can't wait to get divorced and start my life again...

Lele: I never encourage divorce but o bona wena Boi. You have my blessings... Aaron was just too much. If Amogelang did that to me I'd definitely think about getting divorced. It's a risk enough to forgive a cheating husband because we have diseases all over but a man who just won't stop cheating like Aaron... Uh...

Boi: I tried, if anyone ever says ke paletswe ke nyalo oka mpalela

Lele: Well expect it... And you'll get those words from the same women who say women should stand up for themselves.

Angie: (sipped her juice) I'm just wondering what i was looking at when bo Lele were picking husbands, was i looking at the face eseng character?

Lele: Guys Aaron is not an angel, remember he was with the guy at the bachelor party?

Angie: And that was the last time he cheated, that's what I'm looking for...someone who means what he says when he says he won't cheat again, a man who can stay for so long without looking at other women. We don't expect a man that will be perfect and never even misplace the toothpaste but what Barona did is just unbelievable...

Fighting for another woman?

Boi: I'm glad i took my grandma's advice when she says no matter how sweet your marriage gets don't get too excited and have over 4 children because one day that man might show you another side of him you never knew existed. She always said i must have a number i know i can handle even if my husband walked away and guess what? After so many years it finally did....

Angie: Barona has been good since we got married

and he..... He was really good. He respected me until he met Genesis.. That's when he lost his mind and now i don't trust him...

Kaone approached from the pool...

Lele: Shhh Kaone is coming...

Angie: I can barely keep this secret, let's tell her and ask her not to tell Tefelo...

Kaone sat down and took off her t-shirt remaining with a vest and the shorts then she laid down staring at the sky...

Lele: Hi...

Kaone: Serati disrespected me and i slapped her, Tefelo took her side and i called Bongani. I forgot my phone in his car and his wife contacted Tefelo, now he thinks I'm sleeping with my boss..

Angie: Are you? (Kaone looked at her surprised)
What? You're always flirting with him...

Lele: Are
you?

Kaone: No

Lele: So you brought another man to your husband's house... A husband like Tefelo? You can never predict monna wa gago and you test him like that?

Boi: What did he say?

Kaone: I... He didn't say much and it scares me. He left me home... Is he around?

Angie: (pointed) Right over there... No wonder

he has been drinking since he got here

Kaone: (stood up) I'm

going over Lele: Bad

idea... Sit....

Angie: Yeah

Kaone: I want him to know i came so we can leave together when he is done...

She stood up and walked away...

»»

Meanwhile Tefelo finished his fourth glass and stood up almost missing a step, Barona and Amo grabbed him before he could fall...

Tefelo: Shit.... Let go...(trying to balance himself) I'm fine... Barona: T4 what's going on?

Tefelo: I'm fine...

Amo: You don't look fine to me

Barona: (supported him) Come on, let's go to the house... You're fucked up

They put him on the middle and walked towards the house as Kaone ran behind them...

Kaone: Hey...

Barona: (turned around) Tefelo?

Wifey is here... Tefelo: (pointed at her) Stay the fuxk away from me

Kaone: (tearfully) I didn't sleep with Bongani

Tefelo: Kaone the last thing i need to hear right now is your boss's name okay? I came here to blow of some steam and I'm going to do just that... If you enjoy saying his name that bad go talk to your girlfriends about him.. Oh wait.. They're not really your friends because your new best friend is him...

Kaone: You sound crazy...

Tefelo: Kaone stay out of my face, i don't want to put my hands on you but don't tempt me like that. You brought another man to my house... (angrily smacked his chest) My house Kaone.

..... You're clearly not the same woman i married years ago. I should have known you were a better version of Lolo the night you approached and started following me....

He turned around and walked in the house as the guys followed him inside, he sat on the couch and rubbed his head tearfully...

Tefelo: Why would she bring him to my house? Why not keep that shit in the office....

Amo: (rubbed his shoulder) I don't know what to say

Barona: She is sorry... Forgive her... She forgave you for the gangbang...

I'd give anything for Angie to cheat just so i can forgive her and we be even...

Tefelo: (tearfully) That's why i forgave her for fuxking him in the office... She knew i was downstairs and she still allowed him to spread her legs and shove his tongue down her throat! I forgave her for that...

And now she is doing more damage because she doesn't take care of our surrogate mother, i thought we were in it together but she is harassing the poor girl. I feel bad because I'm the one her mother knows, Kaone didn't bother to go see Rati's mother i did and that woman asked me to

look after her daughter... I'm trying to make things better but Kaone is fuxking each and every thing i do. (sighed standing up) And now i have to deal with Aaron sleeping with my sister... What use is this friendship if we can't trust each other with our families?

Amo: (put his glass down) I honestly tried to talk Aaron out of dating Genesis, i told him she is our little sister... L

Tefelo: But Amo you knew what I said and you still kept that away from me and now my sister is known as a home wrecker. I would have asked her to stop and you know she respects me, she would have stopped.
You're part of this...

Amo: Barona has something to tell you

Barona: What?

Amo: Tell him..

Barona: (swallowed) Tell him what? Amo what are you trying to do? Amo: Tell him, i can't keep this stupid secrets anymore...

Nathan walked in holding Whiskey...

Nathan: Hi guys... Um... I want to go get Lillian, she hasn't showed up...I think she is sleeping.... (picked the awkward silence) What's going on?

Amo: Barona was just about to tell Tefelo that he and Aaron both slept with Genesis, they fought for her and she is the reason they're both getting divorced.

Nathan: What?

Tefelo turned and looked at Barona

Barona: I'm sorry... I actually loved her if it makes any difference... And she dumped me when it wasn't working out, that's all. It wasn't anything serious...

Amo: Fuck it Barry! Why are you leaving all the details out? They fought in her house... I know she told you her furniture was stolen but it was actually broken in a fight, they fought and broke her door too. The landlord got rid of her, that's why she moved...

Tefelo: Did all these happen when i was in South Africa?

AWwmo: It happened a night before you left, that's why they couldn't meet you at the airport... They had cuts and bruises

Nathan: This is crazy...

Tefelo: So all of you knew all these and kept me in the dark?

Nathan: I didn't know... I was still mourning with Lillian, you know Lillian could barely control her tears. I didn't know.. And I'm sure Lillian doesn't know because she would have told me

Amo: (sighed) I knew... I even broke off the fight and took Genny to my house because none of

them was willing to leave. I had a protect her and part of me regrets taking her home because now Angie thinks my wife knew when she really didn't know anything so i...

Tefelo: But for so long..? You all kept this from me for so long

Amo: I wanted them to tell you but none of them had the guts to tell you... I'm sorry

Tefelo turned around and faced Barona then he shook his head and walked out, Barona ran after him...

Barona: T4 I'm sorry... Trust me when I say i really loved her and it was nothing like the women i been with...

Tefelo unlocked the car and got in then he blocked the door before he close it...

Barona: Say something... Please

Tefelo: Move away from the door

Barona: I know you want to break my jaws.... I deserve it and more....

Tefelo: I said move..

Tefelo angrily turned and kicked him on the chest, he fell on his back then he closed the door...

Tefelo: I said move...

He started the car and drove off....

At the lodge...

Later that evening Lillian approached the pool with a towel on her shoulder and a small bag, she placed them on the lounge chair and sat down putting on her swimming cap...

It was a quiet night and the lights by the pool area were dim except the ones inside the pool...there was a white couple at the far corner chatting and giggling while another lady floated on the inflated ring with a face mask and a juice on her hand....

Lillian's phone rang again and she picked...

Lillian: Hello?

Nathan: Hey... Why aren't you here?

Lillian: I have been divorced before, there is nothing to celebrate about it... (sighed sadly) besides I'm not ready to party yet..... I'm still dreaming about the fire and the kids I can't-

Nathan: I understand... I'm also thinking about them but I'm trying to forget by inviting all these people over. When there is noise i get distracted...

Lillian: I can't be there

Nathan: It's going to be a bore without you...

Lillian: I'm at the pool, i couldn't fall asleep so i thought coming here would get my mind off the kids

Nathan: I'm coming

there Lillian:Leaving
your party? Nathan: It's
not a party without you
Lillian: Bye...

She hung up and stood by the pool then she dived
in the water and swam to the other end where she
emerged out of the water and rubbed her face.

The lady in the ring moved closer to her...

Her: Hi

Lillian:

Hi...

Her: My name is Serati...

Lillian: Lillian... Why are you swimming alone at this time of the night? Her: (laughed) I don't have a boyfriend...

Lillian: (looked at her bump)

Where is the father? Her: He is...

He is married...

Lillian: (laughed) You slept with a married man?

Her: (laughed) No, I'm a surrogate mother... Its not my baby Lillian: I didn't know people do that here... How does it feel? Her: Everything is awkward for me, it's my first child so...

Lillian: I lost my children in a fire... It would be nice to have another baby but I'm single and i

don't want to rush into having a baby before choosing the best father to make it with because the last thing i need is to be running from court to court trying to get child maintenance.

Her: Hahaha true...

At Genesis's house...

Tefelo knocked on the door, minutes later she opened the door tying her night gown...

Tefelo: I told you to stay away from my friends, why did you do it?

Genesis's eyes filled with tears as she stood at the door looking at her big brother...

Tefelo: How come you don't listen to me when i tell you something? If i say don't do something it's because i care and I'm trying to protect you... Barona loves only one woman, he won't divorce his wife for you and i promise you Angie won't divorce him... I have watched Barona use and discard women like they're tissues, is that what you want?

Genesis: (dropped a tear) No...

Tefelo: And Aaron takes ARVs... Did he use protection? Genesis: Yes

Tefelo: I'm disappointed in you...you're making me a failure at this big brother thing... I want to protect you, why don't you let me do it? Am i not open to you?

Genesis: (tearfully covered her mouth) Felo I'm p-(rubbed her eyes) I'm.....

Tefelo: You're what?

Genesis: (shook her head and rubbed her tears)
I'm sorry...

Tefelo: It's okay... At least you are not pregnant.
..... And ma-ma
wants you
back in church

Genesis: (smiled) I see you're still struggling to say
mama

Tefelo: (laughed) It's a little awkward but I'll get
there, Isago and Yari say it so easily

Genesis: They're kids... Le nna ke auntie ga bana leha ele bothata... By the way i want to meet Kimberly and learn how to cook, if you don't mind

Tefelo: No, problem. I'll talk to her so you can visit her ka weekend

Genesis: Yeah, Isago made me a delicious pizza with extra cheese are his mother taught him so i want to learn.

Tefelo:

Sure...goodnight.

.Genesis:

Goodnight...

She watched him walking away, she knew how his mother's traumatic childhood had affected him... There was no doubt in her mind what happened to his grandfather and she knew if it wasn't for her big mouth the old man would be alive. His reaction if he heard the whole story was very much predictable, the love her he had for the women in his life was enough to put blood on his hands and she wasn't about to make him get an extra tint than he already had...

Genesis: (smiled)

Felo? Tefelo: (turned around) Yeah?

Genesis: (faked a smile) They didn't use me and I'm the one who started... I know it was wrong but i seduced Barona and he fell for it, he is a guy of course if you touch him he will give in regardless of whether-

Tefelo: I understand but he should have known better

Genesis: Just don't do anything stupid and don't blame your friend for something i did,.. (tearfully) I'd really feel bad if you and Barona don't make up... As for Aaron he was just a gentle idiot, he didn't even harass

me when i dumped him. These guys didn't use me, i was just playing them and i know its wrong... I won't do it again. Goodnight

Tefelo: Goodnight...

He got in the car...

Genesis: (laughed) And please go to bed, you're drunk... Tefelo: (laughed)
Goodnight

He drove off dialing Nathan.....

Nathan: Hello?

Tefelo: I want to check on Rati ma security ga bana go ntsenya dingalo akere? I'm a little drunk

Nathan: No, gape those guys know you... I'm on my way there too, I want to check on Lillian, how far are you?

Tefelo: 10 minutes away

Nathan: Me too, see you at the parking lot. Room yaga Rati le Lillian are next to one another.

Tefelo: Alright, cool...

At the lodge...

Lillian and Serati chatted and laughed out loud
in the middle of the pool....

Serati: (laughed) I'm telling you, it was my first time to see moving stairs and i was shaking... Rragwe Isago noticed i was shaking and held my hand... His wife gave him the evil eye and he let go of me, i swear I could have peed on my pants... I almost fell at the top because my shoe got stuck, i didn't know that i was supposed to lift my feet at the end

Lillian: (laughed) You have seen it all my friend... But tell me who approached you between the two of them? It seems like his wife doesn't like you or maybe she is just frustrated about not having a baby?

Serati: They both called me so i don't know who picked me

Lillian: Maybe it's him and part of her still

questions why he picked you Serati: I don't know mma...

Lillian: (laughed) Ska bona ke go tshoga jaana mma i also grew up poor and i saw most things ke di supegetswa ke Nathan... The other time he took me flying... I almost vomited

Serati: (laughed) I vomited....

Lillian: So where is your boyfriend?

Serati: I don't have one... He broke my heart so bad i want to try dating girls

Lillian: Do you ever get curious about kissing another woman? Serati:

sometimes...

Lillian: (laughed) I sometimes do too. I have sick fantasies

Serati: How sick?

Lillian: Very sick, sometimes i think I watch too much TV....

They laughed loudly as the guys approached the pool, Nathan took off his clothes and dived in the water but Tefelo sat on the chair holding his car keys, Serati swam over to the edge and smiled looking at him...

Serati: Hey...

Tefelo: (sadly) Hey...

Serati: Shouldn't you be home with your wife?

Tefelo: (sighed) We had another argument... I wanted to be with the baby...

She sighed looking at him then she paused and touched her bump...

Serati: I think she wants to be with you too, she is kicking? Tefelo: (smiled) Really?

Serati: (splashed him with water and laughed) Yes silly...

He took off his clothes and dived in the water as she covered her face against the splashes then he swam back to her and they backed up in a corner....

She looked up at him and smiled putting his hand on her bump, he concentrated and felt a little movement then he smiled looking in her eyes...

Serati: (staring in his eyes) Can you feel that?

Tefelo: Yeah... Its beautiful... (staring in her eyes) Thank you so much for this... I don't know how to thank you...

Serati: You're drunk, wh-

He leaned over and kissed her, Nathan and Lillian turned and looked at them then they looked at one another awkwardly, Lillian looked down then Nathan lifted her chin up and kissed her....

Tefelo hopped out of the pool and helped Serati out, he laid her on the bed and leaned over kissing her then he slowly pulled out her bikini bottom and kissed her....

Nathan hopped out and gave Lillian a hand pulling her out, they kissed standing a few feet from Tefelo and Serati and staggered on the next bed where he laid Lillian and got on top of her kissing her....

Tefelo kissed Serati's neck as she turned and looked at Lillian who was looking at her while Nathan tongued her nipples, she stretched out her hand then Serati stretched out hers and they held one another's hands as the guys spread their legs and #removed..... (click on ➡ TWIM followers

to see more)....

Like and comment....

-
-
-

·
·

My Wife's
Boss #113

At the Lodge...

Lillian picked her towel and bag as Serati picked hers...

Lillian: Rona rago
thapa bo rra... Nathan:
Alright..

Tefelo: (to Rati) Come here...

Serati walked over to him and knelt by his side whilst he dipped his feet in the water...

Tefelo: How are you
feeling? Serati:
(blushed) Great

Tefelo: Good girl,
kiss me

She kissed him and joined Lillian as they
walked away chatting and giggling.

Nathan and Tefelo sat on the edge of the pool with their feet in the water having wine, Nathan sighed in relief and laid his back on the pavement kicking water...

Nathan: I missed you man...

Tefelo smiled and laid back as they both stared at the stars...

Tefelo: (laughed) Yah

neh... Nathan: (smiled)

That kiss bruh...

Tefelo: (laughed) That fucking kiss...

Nathan: Ever thought about doubling and swinging?

Tefelo: But not now because she is pregnant, she is not supposed to have sex with anyone because she has been tested for everything, she is as clean as fresh milk... I wouldn't want any funny infections affecting the baby. I was tested when they took my semen too so i can deep in...

They both laughed...

Nathan: I understand, besides there is no rush and as long as she is pregnant we will always be limited... Lillian and I went for testing weeks ago. (laughed) I just tricked her into coming with me because i wanted to knock her up the first chance i got..

Tefelo: (laughed) She needs a baby, she is always crying...

Nathan: Exactly...so when Rati gives birth Lillian will be next, it will be a while before we can consider it

Tefelo: Yeah...

Nathan: So ware gorileng ka Kaone?

Tefelo: Kaone is cheating on me with her boss, I'm beginning to think I'm stupid because every time she does this i do nothing... I know if i slap her it will be all over gotwe Tefelo is a woman beater and you know what the worst thing about Kaone is? Refusing to give me sex koore she gives it to me when it suits her, nna nkase kgone go lopela sex ka tsela e ntseng jalo ke nyetse. Ke ntshitse magadi gake ke basimanyana ba melodi mo di tseleng le bo exeh mo...I have just decided that if she doesn't want to have sex with me I'll take it somewhere else. I was understanding until i found out that Amo gets the best sex life has to offer...

Nathan: Shit Amo the monna gets the best sex ever but he is so secretive about it, kana o akanya gore toga re bata Lele, i once overheard him on the phone talking about sex role playing... I just dropped my jaws in shock Amo o tshela big...

Tefelo: Lele ene akatswa ale monate because she has a nice body gape she is energetic... (laughed) I saw her dancing at the party the other time and her waist is just so flexible

Nathan: (laughed) Women like that are good at doing women on top, gaago palama ha ngwanyana wa teng gaa emelela wa rota...

Tefelo: (laughed) Meme once humbled me, always thought I'm good at delaying my ejaculations until she took me by stirm5i just saw my semen flying on the air kesa itse gore go diragetseng...

Nathan: Working too much made me miss out on life, only now do i realise how valuable Lillian is... Can you imagine how things would be if Fifi was here able to babysit her siblings so we can travel world...

Tefelo: Wena o dirile blandara ka divorce, divorce e bata oe akanya pele for about a year or two because people who love each other always forgive each other. I thought about divorcing especially the day Kaone disrespected me in front of her boss and everyone... It was painful for me and having to see Bongani kissing her broke me but that was nothing, i almost cried when she fucked me in the lingerie he bought even now i wonder if he said go fuck that fool and keep him quiet kana jang... Barona ego ya gagwe ele kae? Kaone has no idea what she done to me...

Nathan: I know the pain ya cheating, did you forget what your brother did to me gape ale makgakga Aaron o kile a ntwaela a njela mosadi. (sighed) enough about sad things... I don't like talking about bad memories.. Let's take the girls to Victoria falls or the Namibian deserts

Tefelo: Just like that?

Nathan: Yeah, why not? Rati isn't really showing unless you know she is pregnant.. It will be fun

Tefelo: Bruh in my world there is what we call a budget, you don't just wake up and point to the map then take off...

Nathan: (laughed) I'll pay for all the expenses, i know you have expenses for the surrogacy and your workers have been messing things up. I still have the children's insurance money Lillian

refuses to use it...

Tefelo: Let's draw the budget and see how bad it is, if its not bad we will go...

Nathan: Cool...

In the room....

Serati and Lillian piled the pillow by the headboard and leaned back scrolling between the channels...

Lillian: Wait...

There Serati:

(smiled) Uh...

Lillian: So how was it?

Serati: It was nice...(laughed) Mme hela Tefelo waa bolaa batho, i felt like i needed a break... No wonder Kaone skips weeks after giving him... (they laughed) mosadi wa batho wabo a ipha sick leave

Lillian: (laughed) Sorry.. And the kiss?

Serati: (looked in her eyes) It was the best part of everything there... Lillian: I think so too...

You're a good kisser

Serati: (smiled) Really? I didn't know...

The door opened and the guys walked in, they threw themselves on the bed and faced the TV....

Lillian caressed Nathan's curly hair as Tefelo

played with Rati's soft hand... He glanced at his ring and lost the smile on his face. He had no idea how much guilt a ring could bring. By the time he snapped out of it everyone was laughing and he had to fake a smile to a joke he didn't hear....

At Kaone's house.....

Meanwhile Kaone curled up on the couch hugging a big Teddy bear watching a movie, her eyes fell on her ring and she remembered her wedding vows... Even went to remember their boyfriend-girlfriend relationship...how Tefelo would miss work just to hold her all day... Tears dropped when she remembered Tefelo mopping her vomit before she had her surgery...

Kaone: (tears falling) Babe what's happening to us?

She picked her son's phone and dialed her mother...

Her: (sleepy) Hello?

Kaone: (tearfully) mama Tefelo o letse nageng and i can't fall asleep... (looked at the time) It's almost 3 am and he is not home or answering his phone.

Her: Baby please tell me you didn't know that at some point you'd have to deal with this kind of behaviour.

Kaone: I think marriage is the worst thing that can ever happen to a couple... Couples can be so good to one another, loving each other le ba eletsa but once they get married something changes... There is always fighting and crying...

Her: That's because the devil hates marriage my girl, the devil hates marriage so much... When a couple decides to get married they must understand that they're fighting against the devil himself. Ask a lot of married people they will tell you that when you get married even your relatives will show their true colors, some will go as far as to badmouth you to your fiancée just so you don't get married.. Weeks before the wedding Satan brings all kinds of temptation and confusion but if by the

grace of God you defeat the devil and get married.. Oh my girl, everytime you smile the devil will get angry and find weaknesses in your marriage.... Don't give him the satisfaction...

Kaone: I have been frustrated by work so much i haven't been paying much attention to my husband and i think part of me almost forgot who i am because of the power i get at work. Mama i don't want to be a woman who doesn't respect her husband just because she makes money... (tears falling) My boss has been enticing me and i fell for it... I developed some feelings for him and got close to him... Talking to him was easier than even my friends and my husband picked this.. We argued about it and he left, i followed him to the party but he was already drunk, he talked crazy and now i don't know where he decided to sleep. I want to check on our surrogate because part of me believes he is there... (crying) I can feel it in my heart mama

Her: Don't go there... Just sleep, never follow a man. Where are the children?

Kaone: With their mothers

Her: Those are your children, they shouldn't be chased away each time you have a fight... You must be home with the children not running after him at the parties... As for that girl, she is pregnant and hormones can be a problem, i know

because i have been there but baby you have to be more appreciative.

Kaone: (crying shaking her head) Mama she wants my husband, how can i like a woman who wants my man.. I can feel it

Her: Kana malatsia gao reetse, o itirile thogo nkopa kana ke one maemo ako tirong? You're a boss at work not your house, use your brain.. You can't control everything... Don't make this girl feel unwelcome because this is why he took her out... You were supposed to be intelligent about this, if you allow yourself to hate this girl you're going to hate your

baby, I'm telling you every time you look at your baby you'll remember her and your baby will just bore or irritate you...

Kaone: I waited so long to be a mom, i don't want to hate my baby...

Her: What happened to keeping your enemies closer? Whatever attention this girl is getting you could have used it to your advantage gore a bone gore yoo monna wa gago, ko ateng jaana wa ipoka because she can see you're both fighting... Never show your enemy your tears or the satisfaction of your sadness, be sad but in private and with the right people. Bring that girl home and the selfless Kay i know. I know dealing Kimberly destroyed you and made you doubt yourself my girl, i know how you were when you first dated Tefelo but just be yourself. You don't have to be rude or talk back to show you're not a doormat...

Kaone: I hear you...

Her: Fix your home and baby girl there are so many ways of punishing a man besides crying and chasing him away..

Kaone: (rolled her eyes) Praying? Or silent treatment? That thing doesn't stop the pain at all...

Her: (laughed) First bring your husband home and that girl too, prepare yourself emotionally for the war and have one goal, delivery day... Just set your eyes on the day you get your baby.. Get

yourself excited about the baby, buy things and get the house ready forget him and what he does because even if you were carrying that baby he might have been still cheating. Women who can bear children also get hurt... Since Maun is so far away I'll be coming there to help you... You're going to have the best confinement ever, ke tsile gogo baya botsetsi jwa maemo.

Barrenness shouldn't punish you anymore in fact you should take advantage of it... That body there... Mhhh my girl don't focus on the bad only. Stop crying for that man and see the bigger picture....appreciate his good side and enjoy life, gase gore garena di emo but we don't walk around the mall crying...

Kaone: (smiled) I think i know what to do... I know what to do... Goodnight

Her: (laughed)

Goodnight Kaone:

(smiled)

Goodnight...

She hung up....

At Angie's house....

Later on the same morning around 4am Angie tossed and turned then she sat on the bed closing her eyes as the labour pains struck her then she packed her baby's things and knocked on her daughter's door....

Angie: Fenke?

Fenke? Fenke:

Maa?

Angie: Ke mo dithabing, come drive me to the hospita-

Fenke jumped out of the bed and switched the lights on with a wide smile on her face....

Fenke: The baby is coming? Holy cow....

She jumped in her pyjamas and fixed her hair on the mirror then she rushed out...

At the hotel....

Later that morning around 6am Serati woke to the smell of shower gel and toothpaste, she sat up and looked at Tefelo as he zipped his jeans and slid on his t-shirt...

Serati: What's
going on? Tefelo:
I'm going home...

Serati: I thought we had a good time last night...

Tefelo: (looking at her) Rati I'm still married and i love my wife. We had a fight last night and i was pissed... I got drunk and did this but that doesn't mean i want to divorce her. Marriage is not like a relationship where you just pack and go

Serati: (tearfully) What are you saying?

Tefelo: I'm not saying anything, i never said anything about us...

Serati: So when you love your wife you cheat on her? Is this what marriage is all about? Is that what a good husband does? You just sleep with your maid and carry on with your wife the next hour?

Tefelo: I was drunk... You know i have never

touched you until last night

Serati: So you're going to blame the alcohol? You sounded sober to me you could even see my tightness under the deem lights.

He kept quiet and tied his shoelaces as she continued talking then he crawled on the bed and kissed her.....

Tefelo: Stop talking you're stressing the baby

»»

Meanwhile Kaone approached the room talking to the phone...

Kaone: (smiled) Congratulations....

Angie: I feel so relieved...

Kaone: (laughed) Send me a picture, Now you're making me curious about mine... I can't wait to hold my own blood on my ar-

She paused looking at Tefelo's car....

Kaone: I'll call you back...if Tefelo slept with this girl I'm going to break his little heart so bad he will hang himself. I'm sick of this.

She hung up and bursted through the door. (9t)

We know its holidays but appreciate the story by Liking and commenting whenever you get a

chance. Next insert follows at 11am

-
-
-
-

.

.

My Wife's

Boss #114

Kaone walked in on Serati lying on the bed, she put her handbag on the table and headed to the bathroom but it was empty then she walked out and folded her arms leaning against the wall facing Serati as she sat up looking at her...

Serati: (pulled the sheets up covering her breasts)
How did you get in my room?

Kaone: Good morning...

Serati: I'm going to talk to their manager about my safety, this is bad customer service

Kaone: I can't believe you have grown so much confident you even talk to managers about getting a better customer service... Where is my husband? His car is running outside and his door is open so i know he is in here...

Serati: He knocked on my door minutes ago and told me to get dressed because he wanted to take me to the scan but i went to bed, i think he is next door with his friend Nathan. He didn't come in here.

Kaone: I see... Well... Get dressed, i came to see you. We need to talk, I'm going this side to check on him when i get back we will talk

Serati: Okay...

She stepped out and closed the door...

»»

Tefelo slid out from under the bed and fixed his t-shirt....

Tefelo: (whispered) Nothing happened between us and please do what she wants.

Serati: (tearfully) I can't believe you are doing this..

Tefelo slowly opened the door and stuck his head out looking on the left and the right where Kaone was leaning against the wall with her arms folded....

Kaone: Good morning...

He sighed disappointedly and walked towards the car as Kaone followed him...

Kaone: So you spent a night with her?

Tefelo: I just got here i was afraid you would think like this, so are you following me now?

Kaone: I wasn't following you i came to talk to Serati because i want her back at home, all these is crazy. We planned this and it must happen according to plan. Tefelo did you sleep with her?

Tefelo: I didn't, what do you want me to say? I didn't sleep with her but if you want to use this against me as an excuse to sleep with your boss... Hey knock yourself out. I kind of expect it from you... It wouldn't be the first time you sleep with him so why should I care?

Kaone: So you slept with her?

Tefelo: Did you sleep with your boss? If you did I did and if you didn't I didn't...

Kaone: I didn't sleep with him, Tefelo did you sleep with her?

Tefelo: Kaone I'm not your little toy, I'm your husband and you must understand that. If you're not going to give me sex I'll go out there and get it you know why? Because I'm tired of begging you to have sex with me.... And when you finally do you just open your legs, you're not serious about me and o ntseela ko tase if you think I deserve that kind of bullshit gotwe ke sex... One more thing you won't be hearing a word from me about your boss, screw him and give him the blowjobs I never get and see how it all ends. If you can't do your wifely duties I'll find you somebody to help you, I'm sick of this.... The reason you're so jealous is because you know what you're doing in secret and you thought I was doing the same thing... I never thought about this girl in those lights until you suggested it. She was just an

innocent poor little girl until you opened my eyes...You're always complaining about something and it makes me sick. Gakesa thole ke nale le sepe gore go diragala eng because you still kiss your boss when I'm faithful to you...

Kaone: (tears rolling down) Do you honestly believe I'd sleep with another man? I didn't-so you slept with her to punish me?

She quickly wiped her tears and took a deep breath....

Kaone: I don't care what you think but i didn't sleep with that man and i forgive you for sleeping with Serati, i forgive you for our baby's sake and i forgive you because i love you and last night was terrible without you...(he swallowed sadly looking at her) I forgive you because you have been a wonderful man in the past... I forgive you because I believe you are frustrated too... I forgive you because i want this marriage to work and if it takes me putting this behind us I'll do it, i forgive you because I know you know what you did was wrong but your pride won't let you say you're sorry, you believe you're justified to cheat and i forgive you for that too. I forgive you for breaking your vows.

She paused looking in his eyes as he remorsefully swallowed looking at her with puppy eyes...

Tefelo: (softly) I'm sorry....

Kaone: (dropped a tear) It's okay. Did you shower?

Tefelo: Yeah

Kaone: (wiped herself and smiled) Go home and get some sleep, I'll be there to make breakfast in a few minutes.

He quietly dragged his feet in the car and closed the door looking at her as she bravely wiped off her tears and took a few deep breaths...

Kaone: Since you slept with her we have to introduce new terms and conditions because things are going to be awkward with the three of us.

Tefelo: Of course, whatever you want as long as its good for the baby I'll do it.

Kaone: Okay...

She leaned in the car and kissed him as tears fell, he reached for her cheek and kissed her back rubbing her tears then he slid his hand under her t-shirt caressing her breasts, he put his hand in her panties and flicked her clit...

Tefelo: (breathing heavily) Let's go home...i missed you...Kaone: Let me talk to her first, I'll find you at home..

Tefelo: (kissed her) Don't be too long....

She leaned out then he reversed the car, she watched him driving off and took another deep breath pushing her hair back...

Kaone: Here we go...

She opened the door and walked in as Serati put on her clothes then she sat on the chair and crossed her legs...

Kaone: (sighed) We are both women and we are bound to argue with one another every now and then but that doesn't change the conditions of our contract. You're supposed to be staying with us until the baby is born.

Serati: I didn't breach the conditions, Rragwe Isago brought me here

Kaone: I know and you're right it's us not you but my husband and I have come to an agreement so you have to come home with me.
When

you go there you'll realise that there are a few changes, you'll be using the other room from the 2 and half at the back, i want the boys to each have their rooms instead of sharing... Although I'll be paying you the P800 per month you won't be our maid anymore, you're fired.

Serati: Why?

Kaone: You can't prepare our meals anymore, i don't trust you to give my plate the same care you'd give to hub's food... Besides I'll prepare my husband's meals, he is losing weight because he has been forcing himself to eat whatever is presented though it doesn't meet his desired standard. Anyway I'll be doing everything in the house and you'll be in your room. If you need anything you'll let me know not my husband, you have been banned from talking to him even over the phone especially on the phone. (sighed and smiled) Is there any question?

Serati: Nothing

Kaone: (stood up and sighed) Good! I'm glad we had this conversation, it was really good...

Lillian opened the door in her pajamas holding a big container of ice cream and two spoons but the smile on her face disappeared when she locked eyes with Kaone...

Kaone: (laughed and shook her head) Waitsee... Lillian:

Morning...

Kaone: Morning....

Lillian: I just came to spend time with her since she spends time alone.

Kaone: Lillian you don't owe me any explanation. Serati please hurry up i have somewhere to be.

Serati: Kea hetsa... Hey Lilly

Lillian: Hey... Um so we will talk over the

phone akere? Serati: Sure

Lillian: Bye Kaone

She walked out then both ladies walked out....

At Kimberly's House...

Kimberly sat on the bed and walked to the bathroom yawning, she sat down and peed, as she spread her legs a foul spread aired her nose and she frowned, she took off her panties and smelled them...

Kimberly: (curved her lips disgusted) Mhhh...

She later got ready for work and knocked on Isago's door...

Kimberly: Isago I'm going to work okay?

Isago: (playing a game on his phone) Sure beautiful...

Kimberly: (rolled her eyes) Yes mother
would be appropriate Isago: Next time
beautiful..

She sighed shaking her head and walked away...

At the hospital.....

Later on she waited on the queue with headsets in her ears, the other patient walked out and signaled her to get in, she took off the sets and walked in as the doctor was facing the other side scribbling something on the paper...

She took a seat and put her handbag on her lap, the doctor turned around and looked in her eyes...

Doctor: (smiled) Well hello there

Her Jaws dropped...

Kimberly: Are you kidding me?

Aratwa sat down leaning back and smiled taking her medical card....

Doctor: What's the
problem? Kimberly:
You're a doctor?

Aratwa: First

month...

Kimberly: I need an older doctor

Aratwa: I'm the only one on duty right now,
what's the problem? Come on don't be shy... Is it
your first time to come to the hospital?

Kimberly: (sarcastically) Haha very funny...
(sighed and looked down) I have a bad smell down there and a whitish thick discharge, ekare gatwe madila..

Aratwa: (smiled) Okay... Go on...

Kimberly: But i haven't had sex in almost three years unless STDs take years to show. I haven't been with a man since i had my daughter not even a kiss...

Aratwa: Have you bought new panties recently or started using a different foam bath? Do you wash your(smiled) pussy with soap?

Kimberly: Why can't you use the word vagina instead of a pussy.

Aratwa: A vagina is a pussy, that thing between your legs is a pussy... It's a cookie... It's a tang... Its a honeypot... Its a slice of heaven... Its a love portion... Its a spell... Ke kuku... Borothon... Tswina... Ke sejeso... Ke phona autwa?

Kimberly held her laughter and finally laughed out loud...

Kimberly: O logeditswe ka morogano nnaka...

Koore ibile gao thabiwe ke dithong o rokana ha pele game kele motona mogo wena...

Aratwa: You don't have to remind me of my age each minute you know, kea itse gore gare lekane mme hela ke monna o mosadi.. So? Have you?

Kimberly: (sighed) To answer your question i don't wash my womanhood with soap because i know its wrong, i use plain clean water but i recently bought new panties, it had been a while ke rekile new panties.

Doctor: Okay...

He put on his gloves with a serious face and pulled a mask over his face...

Aratwa: Can you take of your clothes and lie on the bed please.. Kimberly: Okay..

She uncomfortably took off her panties and laid on the bed, Aratwa moved closer and stared at her smooth shaved kitty....

Aratwa: (smiled impressed) it's fine, put on your clothes Kimberly: (confused) Weren't you checking something? Aratwa: I did...

Kimberly: and?

Aratwa: It's could be yeast infection..

Kimberly : Did you diagnose that from the symptoms or by just looking at my thing...you didn't even touch me

Aratwa: (smiled) Who is the doctor here? Me or you?

Kimberly: I'm just wondering if one needs to be naked to be diagnosed with yeast infection, you didn't even touch me

Aratwa: You really want me to touch you isn't it?
I'll lock that door and really touch you, touch you
so bad you'll walk out of here limping...

He grabbed her card and wrote down the
prescriptions then he handed her the card. She
stood up walking out then he grabbed a book...

Aratwa: Wait... There is a book we fill in with every patient, what are your full names? (she answered) Where do you work? (she answered) Your cell number? (she answered) Great, have a good day

Kimberly: You too, bye

She closed the door....

At Lindiwe's house...

Later on Kaone drove through the gate and parked in front of the garage, she pulled down the mirror and freshened her makeup, Serati glared at her as she applied the lipstick one more time and stepped out...

Kaone: I'm coming...

Kaone pressed the button and waited, minutes later Lindiwe opened the door yawning in her pajamas and a head wrap...

Kaone pressed the fake call button on the phone

and confidently walked in as her heels echoed on the floor...

Kaone: Good morning... Its Lindiwe
right? Or is it Mbali? Lindiwe: It's
Lindiwe, (pointed at her) What exactly-

Her phone rang then she pointed at Lindiwe with a smile and turned around answering the phone.....

Kaone: Mrs Rampha speaking... (laughed) Of course Mr Williams I'm on my way, i just had to pass by a friend's house. (paused listening) I know... I know... (laughed with no trace of stress) Or my husband just arrived? Yeah you can give him the phone..... (smiled blushing)

Hey

honey... I'm on my way... Really? What kind of a present? Aww....

Thanks.. I love you too.... Or yeah I'm at his house getting the phone....

(laughed) Yes she is here... No, its not funny she is actually taking it serious. (laughed covering her mouth) Babe stop it. You're going to

hell for making fun of things other people don't find amusing. you're crazy, I'm hanging up....

She hung up and rolled her eyes...

Kaone: I'm sorry about that, you were saying?

Lindiwe: (calmly) What's going on between you and my husband?

Kaone: Uh he is my boss though we don't work together anymore, he took charge of the new company. I'm sorry can i have the phone? Its a company phone so if i don't answer certain calls people are going to be angry...

Lindiwe: If its a company phone why would he deny it at first, he lied about meeting you yesterday

Kaone: I have no idea why he would lie about certain things, you must ask him but can i have the phone? My husband is waiting for me, we are planning a getaway so i must leave.

She walked back in with the phone and handed it to her staring at her suspiciously...

Kaone: Thanks...

Lindiwe: If i find out you are being unprofessional with my husband you'll regret it

Kaone: (turned around and waved her wedding ring) I'm a married woman... A happily married one... But whatever makes you feel better. I understand how you feel.

She walked out and drove off.....

At the hospital...

Barona walked in with a sad face looking at Angie as she smiled breastfeeding the baby, she looked up at him and stopped smiling. He could tell she wasn't angry but the smile he always got after delivering the kids wasn't there anymore, there was nothing to smile about and it worried him...

Barona

: Hi

Angie:

Hi..

She handed him the baby and slowly got her bags, he grabbed the bag and hung it on his shoulder then he followed her out carrying the baby...

Barona: She is beautiful... Angie:

She is...

Barona: What did you name her? Angie: Her name is Hope Barona

Barona: Any particular reason?

Angie: I hope she will understand that she is not the reason for the life she is going to live, she will only hear stories of a family. I hope it doesn't discourage her from enjoying life and i hope she will know that basing your happiness on another person is a risk not worth taking because you might find yourself starting your life from the beginning at the age of 39.

Barona kept quiet and followed her to the car where they got in and drove off...

Barona: (driving) I'm not trying to stop you from divorcing me because i know I'm not worth it not after what i did but don't you think we should call our parents and deal with this? Put it out there and let them know what we been fighting about and

why we are quitting, after getting their opinions you can continue with the divorce. I spoke to my uncle and he said he will talk to the rest of the family.

Angie: Did you tell your mother?

Barona: (shamefully) No, my uncle said he will talk to her.

Her mother in law called and she picked...

Angie: Hello?

Her: I'm at the bus rank, i tried to call Barona and he is not taking my calls. Should i take a taxi?

Angie: He will come get you, we have been discharged. I'm on my way home.

Her: I thought you'll spend a night so i can get the house ready for you, please tell him to hurry up. I don't want you to stay long without eating, tala ya botsetsi kana e dingalo ngwanaka.

Angie: (laughed) Ee mma

Her: Kana mogatso hao bona asa arabe megala yame o ithaa are ke leletsa ka kgang e ntseng malomago a e mpolelela kele mo baseng...

Angie: (looked outside the window and laughed) Maybe

Her: We will talk about it later, i understand why you took the decision you took but i just wish you could have included us. You're married so when things get tough you must come to us so we can help both of you, we shouldn't just hear about divorce when we don't know what the problem is. You know very well that I'll never side with Barona when he does this... I called his father and told him, he was angry that Barona took you this far and mistreated you here without our knowledge. He is coming tomorrow.... You should speak Angie,

i know we say don't go around telling people about your husband's mischief but when things get out of hand you must speak, o raya gore Barona okago sota kele teng osa mpolele ngwanaka? Am i an evil mother in law?

Angie: (tearfully) No

Her: I think I'm a bad mother in law because if i wasn't you would have told me what's going on, did you even tell your mother?

Angie: (tearfully) No...

Her: Why are you fighting your battles alone?
Aren't we supporting you enough ne my girl?

Angie: You're...

Her: Let me not finish my airtime, we will talk when i get home and please call your mother and tell her, i would call her but she will be disappointed to hear this from me, she might blame herself that maybe she doesn't do something right like I'm blaming myself now.

Angie: I'll

call herHer:

Bye

She hung up and rubbed her tears sniffing as Barona quietly drove the car.....

Barona: I'm sorry...

Angie: You have to go get mama at the bus rank, she has been calling you.

Barona: I'll tell Fenke to

go pick herAngie: Why

can't you go get her?

Barona: I have to go to work.

Minutes later he parked the car, Fenke hurried over and helped her mother. Barona carried the baby inside and handed her to Fenke who laid her down...

Barona: Go collect your granny at the buses

Fenke: Can't you collect her? I want to serve mama with motogo and get the tub ready for her... I also have laundry in the machine..

Barona: Switch everything off and go get her

Fenke: I still don't understand why you can't collect her, it's almost lunchtime

Angie: Fenke don't talk back at your father...

Fenke: No mama, Daddy has to tell me why i should switch off the machine while it's packing a load of laundry, why should i stop cooking and why i shouldn't help you just to collect granny when i don't even have a driver's licence in the first place..

Barona: (angrily) Why are you talking to me like that?

Fenke: Daddy I'm sorry i can't drop everything and go to something else because mama's eating is important, and those clothes should be out in a few minutes. The lunch should be served in a short while too so the children can eat. I know why you don't want to collect her but you can't run away from your mistakes. At some point you have to face everyone and tell them you tore this family apart... (tearfully) You should be apologising to me le bo nnake for putting us in the awkward position of a divorce. I don't want to end up like Refilwe, Resego and Nathaniel and I'm beginning to hate you for making us walk into the same path...

She walked out rubbing her tears, Barona slowly sat on the chair with his head down and rubbed his reddish eyes...

Angie: I'm sorry about that... I don't know where she gets all that because i don't discuss such with her.

Barona: She is old enough to read between the lines and she is right... (stood up and looked at her tearfully) I just wish i knew what to do fix all these...

He walked out and drove off.....

At Tefelo's house.....

Kaone stepped out of the car together with Serati and headed to the back where the door was open, the cleaning lady stepped out holding a cloth...

Kaone: You're still cleaning?

Her: I'm done, i was just doing

the last touches Kaone:

(pointed) That's your house...

Serati walked in the one room and put her bag on the bed, she looked at her things on the table...

Kaone: I told her to move everything that's yours and bring them here...the bathroom and toilet are on the next door, there is no one in the other

room, ke storeroom hela. If you need anything you'll knock at my house and I'll assist you...

Serati: There is something i have to tell you...

Kaone: What?

Serati: You'll need to sit down...

Kaone sat next to her on the bed, for some reason she knew what she was about to say... It was all over her face and her intentions weren't really hard to get...

Serati: Rragwe Isago had sex with me last night, it was unprotected sex and he spent a night on my bed.

Kaone: (smiled and couched her cheek) I know baby... And it's a good thing you're already pregnant because now we don't have to worry about him getting you pregnant. Let's just pretend it never happened because it doesn't make any difference, you two are so clean i don't even have to worry about bringing me diseases and don't worry he won't bother you, Men are the most emotionally disconnected human beings, I'm sure he forgot all about it. To him it was about sex and self medicating, it doesn't really matter where he gets it, wame monna ene tota is sick enough to even get it from a woman whose face he never seen because he doesn't care or get emotionally attached. You're not the first and I'm sure you won't be the last. If you're worried about him harassing you relax my girl, he is done.

Serati swallowed tearfully and dropped a tear then she quickly rubbed it as Kaone looked at her without a single trace of hurt or bother...

Kaone: Let me tell you something about married men and their wives, see having sex with another woman other than their wives is just curiosity and once they have tasted they zip their pants and go home. For them It's like eating in a restaurant every once in a while, just because my husband decided to eat a couple of chicken pieces in a restaurant doesn't mean i don't know how to cook or that he doesn't like my

cooking. It just means he happened to be hungry when he was out and whatever restaurant he eats from was convenient... KFC, Nandos or Wimpy? It doesn't matter.... In this case you were KFC because he was hungry and i didn't prepare his meals but now he is back home for heavier healthier meals....

She stood up fixing her wedding ring and paused looking at her...

Kaone: If you have any little cuts they heal faster when you do sit baths.... (Serati rubbed her tears) Sit baths ke go kotama metsi o tsentse letswainyana mo go one, i know how he can be when he has been hungry for a week or two, feel better soon....

She closed the door and walked out as Serati covered her face crying....

»»

Meanwhile Kaone headed to the main house and straight to the bathroom where she sat down crying for a few minutes then she wiped her face

and freshened her makeup...

She slowly walked to the bedroom and leaned against the door frame looking at her husband lying asleep on the bed. It was funny how handsome he looked asleep. As she went down his shirtless chest she couldn't help but smile at his dick print on the sheet..

She walked to the other side of the bed and slowly pulled down the sheet, he slowly opened his eyes and looked at her...

Tefelo: Hey...

Kaone: Hey...

Tefelo: You look beautiful, did you go to work? Kaone: No... I'm all yours today...

She bent and unhooked her high heel..

Tefelo: Leave the shoes on... Come here

She crawled on the bed and kissed him then he flipped her down and kissed her....

»»

Meanwhile Serati got an empty bottle headed to the main house for some cold water, the noises coming from the master bedroom window caught her attention and she paused.

She walked closer and slightly moved the curtains; Tefelo was sweating on top of her kissing her with his D deep inside. She quickly walked back to her room and sat on the bed crying....

Serati: (crying) Oh my God, he used me....

She picked her phone and searched for something on Facebook then she came across a local number and copied it.

She dialed the number....

Voice: (foreign accent) Hello?

Serati: Hi, how much is Cytotec? I need it in Maun.....

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's

Boss #115

At Tefelo's

Kaone and Tefelo cuddled on the bed with a sheet covering only their privates as the fresh

rain smelling breeze aired the room....

Tefelo: (kissed her
forehead) Thanks Kaone:
(smiled) Mhh...

Tefelo: About Serati, i think the best way is for me to stay away from her and if she needs anything she should let you know... I don't want to have to explain little things i do for her. To some extent i understand why you were worried...

Kaone: Thanks for understanding... Can i tell you something? Take it in good faith...

Tefelo: Okay...

Kaone: I know i haven't been giving you enough sex and at times it wasn't because i was tired... It's because i just felt you didn't appreciate me. Have you noticed that you never take me out? You never buy me gifts...You complain about sex but for a woman sex starts with a little romance, you're not a romantic man babe... I have been afraid to tell you but since it affects our sex life and my sex performance i wanted you to know. I know a thing or two about sex, trust me now that I'm expecting a baby I'm so happy i can do monkey styles but i wasn't getting turned on the right way. Instead of demanding sex make me want to ride you... I'd appreciate little gifts and surprises... Dinners or trips... The last time you took me out was after the gangbang, don't do things for me only when you are feeling guilty... I'll appreciate it more.. Sex should always be about a woman pleasing you, turn me on so i can

please you in bed.

Tefelo got up and looked at her...

Tefelo: what was the last gift i got for you and what was it? Kaone: I don't know...

Tefelo: I don't remember either, this is bad waitse... But babe why didn't you tell me? I wasn't even aware I'm doing that... (thoughtfully) Your birthday was last month and i didn't even.... Did i even say happy birthday?

Kaone: No, the only happy birthdays i got were messages from the bank and these other service providers

Tefelo: Okay, this whole thing has been my fault waitse... Please forgive me, i swear I'm going to change.

Kaone: It's okay

Tefelo: You're a patient woman, u know a lot of women who wouldn't tolerate a man who never does these small things... To think i expected you to be active and do all crazy things for me while I did nothing...

There was a knock at the door, Kaone put on her gown and went to open the door...

Serati was standing there in her long dress and handbag....

Serati: I'm going to the mall

Kaone: You know the conditions, I'm supposed to take you to wherever you are going.

Serati: Even for a 10 minutes mall stroll? Kaone: Yes, let me get dressed and drive you

Serati: (sighed) This is going to be the longest time of my life..

Kaone: There is only 3 months and a few weeks left..its not that bad....

So should I get dressed?

Serati: Never mind.... I'll play games on my phone....

Kaone: Good idea....

She walked away then Kaone closed the door and went back to her husband....

At the mall....

Later on Lillian parked the car and dialed the number...

Voice: Hello?

Lillian: I'm at Spar in a white Subaru

Voice: (Nigerian accent) I'm on my way there now
Lillian: From where?

Voice: From Jet side madam I'm going fast now

She hung up and dialed Serati...

Rati: Hello? Did you get it?

Lillian: I'm waiting for him, what am i collecting again?

Rati: It's pills for my mother. I'm not allowed to leave so you'll have to bring them over

Lillian: Okay...

She hung up then a man smiled standing by the window, she unlocked doors then he jumped inside and took out a small box of pills.

Him: Here you go... These ones are antibiotics, she must take them all or else she might get an infection and bleed to death.

Lillian: Is this Cytotec?

Him: Yes, I wouldn't cheat you ladies, come on now. You don't trust me?

Lillian: I trust you i was confirming. I once bought from you years ago.... I was wondering where i heard this accent.

Him: Then you know i

never lie... Lillian:

Thanks

She paid him then she drove off dialing her...

Rati: Hello?

Lillian: I got them, I'm

on my way... Rati:

Thanks

At Barona's house....

Barona's mother put Angie's clothes on the line as Fenke arrived with a plastic bag, she turned to her

granny and smiled..

Fenke: Granny there is a washing machine, did you use your hands to wash all those?

Her: Hai i don't know how to use those things...
It's fine. I'm finished. Don't wake your mother,
she is resting...

Fenke: I got the things you asked me to buy

Her: Thanks, madila is very important for a breastfeeding mother... How have you been my girl?

Fenke: Just fine...

Her: I know you're scared about divorce... Don't bottle everything in, i know how hard it is for the first born at times like this

Fenke: I don't know who is going to win our custody, nowadays men win children's custody in divorce cases and i don't know what kind of a woman daddy is dating right now, it could be one of these women who say i must go through her if i need something from my dad... Or maybe mama might meet these men who molest children and then i have to keep quiet because he will be pretending and if i say something it will be like I'm lying... I'm scared because i don't know what's going to happen to my little brothers and sisters. They might fail and start acting up

Her: Have you told your mother and father?

Fenke: No, I had so much respect for dad but he disappointed me and I'm afraid to tell mama because she might get stressed and feel like she failed us. Part of me wants her to divorce dad because he is not serious but the consequences of a divorce scare me...

Her: I'm sure things will workout for the best as for your father the whole family won't spare him. We don't divorce in our family, we die happily married and i keep telling him that a happy marriage is created by two people and i thought he knew but after this I'm just speechless... Go put that milk in the fridge, I'll serve your mother when she gets up...

Fenke walked to the house as her phone rang...

Fenke: Hello?

AJ: Hey.. Nisha told me your parents are getting divorced Fenke: Why TF is she telling you my stuff? I need new friends

AJ: I don't think she meant to tell me, she was wrapping a present for you and asked me what I'd write for a friend whose parents are getting divorced. I'm sorry about what you are going through, i know it gets messy for others but mine wasn't so bad... My dad was a bad ass baby machine, we all pretty much grew up without our mother's, we were raised by a step mom but the experience wasn't that bad once we got used to having a new mother...

Fenke: Really? I'm kind of scared right now...AJ: Can i come see you?

Fenke: So that your crazy girlfriend can beat me? No... I'm scared ofCarol

AJ: (laughed) She won't know, i just want you to know that divorce can be messy but if you have supportive friends it can be less traumatic besides I'm not doing anything with you... My shift ends in an hour but i can pick you up now if you don't mind...

Fenke: Nothing is going to happen right? You won't touch me or anything?

AJ: No, i won't. I'll call you when I'm close by
so you can run over Fenke: Okay...

She hung up...

At Barona's room....

Barona stepped out of the bathroom wiping himself with a towel and ran towards the bed as his phone rang. He paused for a minute looking at his father's call then he sighed and answered....

Barona:
Hello?

Him:
Barona?

Barona: (rubbed his head) Rra?

Him: Ke utwa sente gore gatwe o tshwenya mosadi koo ibile go pegile divorce?

Barona: I made one mistake... Just one, it's not like i have been doing bad all along... I might have wronged her at the beginning of our relationship but after getting married i changed. All the advice and tips i was given on how to keep a family i put them in action

Him: Did we teach you to cheat

on your wife? Barona: Except i got tempted once

Him: Once how? because i heard you even buy sex from the prostitutes? Didn't i hear you shared a woman with your friends at the party?

Barona: It wasn't like that but yes i was wrong...

Him: I'm disappointed in you, throughout all the years of your life have you ever heard your mother crying or trying to leave me?

Barona: No

Him: So where do you get the mentality to do all these to woman you asked me to help you marry? Men who cheat don't progress in life...

That's why your life is stagnant, you're a COO but you are still renting, you haven't built a house for your children. At your age you should be having cattle that have a herd boy who takes good care of them. You should be thinking about running your own company instead of running

your friend's business, he is making money with your brains because you can't think of anything better than sex. The time you should be using to reflect on life you use for cheating... You don't want Angie to work and you're having children each week, i don't even know the names of the last two children because go kopakopanye hela... You need to change your life...

Barona: But papa its too late... I want to change all that but its too late Him: Its not too late until the divorce is final..... Fight for your girl

before

you lose everything, you have a teenage daughter now and if she starts

dating while you're doing this she will only be thrilled by boys who behave just like you. Boys will take advantage of her pain.

..... Daughters
date their fathers...

If you were a father would you let you date your daughter?

Barona: Not really

Him: You see the minute you get on top of another woman just know that you're hurting more than your wife You're affecting your

children's view of marriage and their future, your boys will be heartbreakers and your daughters will find rough men attractive, they're going to believe

it's normal for men to cheat on them, such daughters die of diseases, heart problems and depression or they kill themselves. Your decision to let a skirt pass or follow it means more than just the 2 minutes of fun....

Barona: (sadly) But it's too late for me to fix my problems even my daughter hates me... I was her hero but now.... I mean it when I say I'm sorry, i never wanted to hurt my wife... I thought i could play my cards right and have it both ways but kea bona gore it doesn't work like that.

Him: Approach your children, face them and apologise to them for what they're going through... Explain to them that whatever is happening is not their mother's fault but yours tell them you're going to fight for their mother until the last whistle....

Barona: (nodded) Okay... Okay...

Him: You better pray she drops the divorce case because if you lose a good woman like Angie you'll never find another one, you can't be lucky twice.....

At Tefelo's House.....

Lillian parked the car and stepped out heading to the back, Kaone moved the curtains and sighed...

Kaone: Would i be unreasonable if i said i don't feel comfortable with Serati's relationship with Lillian as long as she is carrying our baby?

Tefelo: (laughed) I'm sure it's harmless, Lillian is a good girl. She just made mistakes but we all humans...

Kaone: Iyo maybe I'm jealous or something let me just brush it off...

At Rati's room....

Lillian sat on the bed and sighed....

Lillian: Babe you can't abort this baby, it's your ticket out of poverty you told me that... Remember your mother...? You're three months away from owning a car and having your own house... Your mother would be proud of you... Don't lose focus now...

Rati: (crying) He used me...

Lillian: He didn't... We had fun together me and you and we are going to have more fun together even without Tefelo... Nathan and I were planning a trip to Victoria falls but I asked him to postpone it just for you my love. There is nothing i want more than to be next to you... You bring out something in me... I think I'm falling for you...

Rari: (blushing) God...

Lillian: I have done an abortion before and its not worth it...just finish the contract and watch us have fun. To hell with Tefelo.

..... (sighed
) I
threw away the pills and bought you something better...

She handed her the present then she tore the box and smiled in shock....

Rati: (smiled) Nooooo... You didn't..... Tell me I'm dreaming....

Lillian: (smiled) Nope.....

She covered her mouth tearfully looking at her, Lillian leaned over and kissed her, she touched Lillian's neck and kissed her back as they laid on the bed and #removed....

-
-
-
-
-

My Wife's Boss

#116

At Serati's House....

She leaned over and kissed her slowly going down her bellybutton and all the way to her thighs then she knelt down with her head between her thighs and her phone rang, she looked at the screen and moved back sitting up...

Rati: (whispered) It's my mother....

Lillian: (kissed her) you'll talk to her after the mma...

Rati: No..

She answered as Lillian continued kissing her all over.....

Rati: Hello?

Her mother: (shaky voice) Rati?

She moved away from Lillian and pulled her dress down....

Rati: Yes mama?

Her: (weak voice) I'm hungry...

Rati: Where is auntie?

Her: She went on a church trip and I'm remaining with her children, they don't cook for me ba nna mo nageng. I stay alone. I'm very weak, the last time I ate was yesterday mpa e molelo ke tala... I want to go to the toilet but the wheelchair gets stuck on the sand

Rati: (tearfully) I'll be there.. I had given auntie my whole pay of 800 as your contribution to the groceries did she buy anything?

Her: No

Rati: I guess she used the money for her trip, I'm on my way now...

She hung up and rubbed her tear...

Rati: You have to go, I'll call you.

Lillian: Sure... Um... If you need help let me know... (leaned over and kissed her) You're my girl now so whatever you want I'll do my best..

Rati: Thanks

Lillian: And remember, you only have 4 months to deal with Kaone and Tefelo's nonsense, be polite until you get your pay and start your life far away from these fools... I'm going to help you recover after delivery.

You'll probably be sick for about 2 to 3 weeks, that's how long it takes to recover from child birth...that's why I got you a laptop, i loaded over 40 movies for you to watch. I realised how bored you get alone, Kaone intentionally brought you down here knowing there is no TV or any form of entertainment but i got you. After 6 weeks I'm taking you out for a spin somewhere nice... (Rati smiled) There we go. I love that beautiful innocent smile... (kissed her) I'm a phone call away okay? Serati: Okay... Um...

Can i borrow P50?

Lillian: (checked her purse and gave her a 100)
Don't return it..

Serati: Thank
you... Lillian:
Sure, any time...

She got dressed and kissed her on her way out,
Rati smiled at the thought of being on a getaway
after giving birth then she remembered her
mom, the smile disappeared and she went for a
bath....

Minutes later she walked out putting her money in
the handbag and knocked on the main house....

»»

Tefelo opened the door in his shorts and moved
back for her to walk in, she looked in his eyes and
got in....

Rati: Hi..

Tefelo: Hi Serati.. Wait there, I'll call her...
(walking to the kitchen) Babe?

Kaone: Yeah?

Tefelo: Serati is here...

Rati rolled her eyes and sighed. Minutes later
Kaone walked over wrapping herself with a
towel...

Kaone: Yeah?

Rati: I need to check on my mom.

Its an emergency Kaone: Okay let
me go and take a bath

Rati: you always take an hour to bath but i don't
have an hour, my mother needs me right
away...(Kaone held her waist shrinking her eyes)
I'm asking with respect this time gakena attitude,
please just put on your clothes kea kopa. Please,
I'm begging you

Kaone: (looking in her tearful eyes) Alright, give
me a minute.

She went back inside, Tefelo laid on the couch
watching a movie and his phone rang....

Tefelo: Hello?

Aaron: Yeah, can

we meet? Tefelo:

For what?

Aaron: About Genesis, i real-

Tefelo: (angrily) Ronny wee ntago roga, nxla!

He hung up and watched TV. Kaone walked out
fixing her hair and stopped standing behind the

couch then she leaned over and kissed her husband as he watched TV, he turned his neck and kissed her back...

Kaone: Ke eta...

Tefelo: Love you Babe.....

Rati followed her outside, though she didn't say much it ate her that a person can change so much within a short period of time. Who could have thought rraagwe Isago would refer to her as Serati and it was like she didn't exist in there yet just a night before he was sweating all over her. She was beginning to think men were all the same... Liars, cheats and users...

Kaone: Aparala lebante.. O itebetse jaanong?

Rati: (put on the seat belt) Oh.... I want to buy mageu if that's okay with you

Kaone: Okay

She drove off.....

At the restaurant

Nathan sipped wine and leaned back sighing as he dialed Lillian's number, she walked in holding it as it rang then he hung up, she sat down with a huge monkey ass smile and took a bite in his food

Nathan: You have a lipstick smudge,

did you kiss her? Lillian: (wiped her
mouth and took out a mirror) Where?

Nathan: I was kidding so you did kiss
her

Lillian: No, don't be silly

Nathan: Don't you think we need to talk about it?

Lillian: what about it?

Nathan: I want to know if you still love me, i thought we were getting back together... That sex on the pool was great and if you want to add spices to our sex life especially when it's another woman I'm totally cool with that but i want to know your thoughts and intentions about her and us...

Lillian:
Honestly?

Nathan:
Yeah

Lillian: I don't want kids.... There is no use in having children all over again and maybe lose them again when they're Fifi's age... I'm not meant to be happy like that... I have so much bad luck when it comes to this wife thing. I don't want to feel the pain i felt when I buried my kids again. I don't want to see my own children burning to death...

Nathan: But i thought you wanted a child right away, you have been making remarks about it... I thought-

Lillian: I thought so too but I'm scared to have another baby and watch her die

Nathan: Nothing like that will happen to our baby.... (reluctantly) Mantle was arrested for

causing the fire... Her fingerprints are all over the petrol container, the padlocks and tracks they got are her shoe size. She still hasn't confessed but they got her...

Lillian: So Peo asked her sister to kill my children?

Nathan: I honestly don't know but maybe, because it was just hours after telling her i want a divorce. Prior to that we had been arguing about how much I'm spending on the kids.

Lillian: I can't believe this...

Nathan: About us... (looking in her eyes) I really love you... I want us to try again... Go all out... If its marriage its in community of property... No

doubts and worries... I want to take a different route this time, re nne open and free with one another...

Lillian: (laughed)

Okay Nathan: Why are you laughing?

Lillian: I kind of didn't take you seriously until you said something about property...

Nathan: (laughed) I'm serious... I want honesty Lillian: Can i be honest?

Nathan: Yeah

Lillian: I guess it wouldn't hurt to try again but before we focus on us there is a certain fantasy I have about you and Rati... And me.. Um i-

Nathan: (sipped wine and laughed looking away) I remember...I'm down for that...(leaned over and kissed her) I'll be honoured

Lillian: Thanks

She leaned back as the waitress placed her food on the table...

Lillian: Do you ever dream about the kids?

Nathan: Yeah... You'll be fine as time goes on. I

want us to go for counselling concerning losing the children. You shouldn't be afraid to have children.. What do you think?

Lillian: Okay...

At Mantle's house.....

A car parked at the gate and Peo approached, she greeted the driver and exchanged pleasantries then she handed him her phone...he tested the phone and smiled...

Him: Nice Its new

Peo: Yeah

Him: Why are you selling it if it doesn't have problems? Peo: I have financial problems so I'm selling my things....

Him: What else are you selling?

Peo: Hair dryers, curling wand, clothes and shoes. Its expensive clothes... Maybe you can buy for your wife

Him: And she is just about your body size, I'll come with her tomorrow so she can take a look

Peo: Okay...

He handed her the money and drove off, Peo dialed Nathan as she walked towards the house...

Nathan: Hello?

Peo: Can i have Leah? I really miss her... I sold

my phone and I want to take the children out

Nathan: She is with her grandparents with her cousins, i thought you'll be in prison by now. What are you doing calling me?

Peo: (tearfully) Nathan i didn't know my sister would do that, i swear on my mother's grave i didn't know... I'd never want Resego and Nate dead, i loved those children le ene Fifi i loved her and she was respectful. She

was a good child because even after Lillian had a talk with her she begun respecting me. Why would I do it now after everything we been through?

Nathan: I'm seeking full custody... You're sicker than i thought, so you thought killing my children will stop me from divorcing you? You know if you hadn't started complaining about me taking care of my children we would still be together but no you just had to be selfish and want everything for yourself knowing i have three children out there..

Peo: (tearfully) Nathan i want my daughter... I'm supposed to get her on holidays.

Nathan: Go and report me, my lawyer will delay it until holidays are over and then what? I get a warning? Besides you'll be in jail by then... If you try to report me I'm applying for full custody on the basis that you are a suspect in the murder of children therefore you're a danger to children.

He hung up, she rubbed her tears and got in the house. Maosha was lying on the bed facing the wall as her brothers sat on the floor surrounding a pot of rice eating...

Peo: I sold my phone, let's go buy combo and other things, put on your shoes

The boys excitedly ran outside licking their hands, Peo sat on the bed and touched Maosha...

Peo: Are you sleeping?

Maosha: (shook her shoulder and pushed her hand away) Don't touch me... I don't even know what you're doing here

Peo: (tearfully) Maosha please...

She got up and put on her jeans as tears fell down...

Maosha: You're the most evil person i have ever met.... How can you use my mother to fight your battles and now she is in prison and you're out here? Money corrupted you but then why am I surprised, i mean you're the same person who ate chickens and pizzas while we ate paleche with soup...

Peo: (tearfully) i didn't send your mother to do that and i don't know if she didn't tell you but i was giving her P800 per month since Nathan begun giving ne wife allowance, why don't you give her a visit and ask her if I'm the one who made her do this?

Maosha: Because i know she won't admit ir, she probably thinks you stand a better chance at supporting us but little does she know that as soon as you find another colored rich man you're gone until they dump you again

Peo: Okay you know what? I'm older than you and

you shouldn't talk to me like that

Maosha: You used my mother and I hope you are happy, what did you archive by marrying this man? You left school on the first year and you don't even have a house to call your own you sleep on my mother's bed... The same person you didn't have time for because hanged with rich desperate housewives and now they can't stand you you come here...

Have you no shame? You have shoes costing P780 yet you don't have a house, didn't you know you would have nothing after divorce?

Peo: I'm not arguing with you(stood up) I'm going before i say something that will make you cry if you looked in the mirror, you're disrespectful

Maosha: Just say it... I'm used to people using my vitiligo to shame me... There is nothing you can say that will hurt me more than I'm hurting right now. I lost my mother! (tears dropping) She is probably going to get a death sentence especially since she killed children! This whole thing doesn't even affect your daughter because she is eating cheese and getting fat at her father's but nna le bo nna we will be orphans.....
(shook her head as tears fell) I lost everything because of you. I hate you and my mother, none of you thought about me and my brothers.

She stormed out rubbing her eyes....

By the river.....

Later on AJ parked under the thick and rolled down the windows then he leaned back and looked at Fenke...

AJ: So... What's the worst that can happen during

your parents divorce? Fenke: My dad being given our custody and then having a step mother... (tearfully) i don't understand why he had to do this. (rubbing her tears)

As much as I'm angry with him part of me wants mom to forgive him because I'm scared to be a step child... I don't want to move out of our house. The house is boring because he is not there and mom sometimes cries alone in her room... My brothers miss him and they don't understand why they have to visit him at a rental small room...

AJ: It won't be as bad as you think though, you're just too scared... You should have a hobby besides doing house chores and helping your mom... Do something fun to get your mind off everything

Fenke: (rubbed her tears) I don't even have friends... Nisha and i are more of classmates than friends because she has a lot of sisters

AJ: (laughed) My dad gave us quite a lot of siblings... My buddies are always complaining that I'm always with Jordan... But anyway listen... (he turned to her) If you need someone to talk to or just a shoulder to cry on I'm here...

She looked in his big marble eyes, his lips were smooth and his smile was just....

He leaned over and kissed her rubbing her egg size breasts. He pulled down her top string exposing her little breast and tongued her little nipple...

Fenke: (reluctantly) AJ... I have never done it before....

He paused and looked in her fearful eyes then he

leaned over and kissed her....

AJ: I'll be careful. Don't worry

He kissed her and adjusted her seat lying her down...

Fenke: (pushed him) I don't want to lose my virginity in a car
AJ: (held her hand and kissed her) Should i go pay for a room?

Fenke: (trying to get up) No-i just-

AJ: (grabbed her wrists and tried kissing her)
Charity please. I know you're scared and it happens... Trust me, it won't hurt...

He leaned over and kissed her unzipping his jeans, his black thick veined anaconda fell on her thigh and she lifted her head looking at its big shiny circumcised head in shock. Her heart skipped when she imagined it going inside her little hole...

Fenke: (swallowed fearfully pushing back) You want to put that thing inside me?

AJ: (pressed her down) Just half of it, relax...

Nkase tsenye gothe
Fenke: I want to go home...ntogela...

AJ: Wait. I'll be gentle

Fenke: (tearfully) Atang stop it... please take me home...

AJ: (impatiently) Charity don't be a baby...

Fenke: (crying) Please take me home... Mama wago omana gore ke diegile ko semausung

AJ: It won't hurt-

He kissed her and got on top, Fenke pushed kicking and screaming loudly as he held his anaconda trying to get between her thighs...

Fenke: (shaking) HELP! Atang please stop it...
You're going to hurt me...(crying) Please stop

AJ: Stop pushing...

Tears fell as he blocked her entrance, she pushed herself up and kicked him on the chest then she opened the back door and jumped down falling on her knees...

Fenke: Ouch..

He stepped out of the car and she quickly got up running away

AJ: Charity?

He ran after her zipping his jeans...

AJ: Get back in the car, I'm sorry... I wasn't trying to rape you

She continued running while crying..

AJ: Charity??

He bent down tying his shoes and she hid behind the big tree trunks then he walked from tree to tree and found nothing...

AJ: (punched the air) Fuck! (calmly) Charity I'm sorry... Can i take you home now? (there was no movement) Okay seriously don't play like that... Its not safe out here. There is a hippo that stays this side of the river and usual comes this side.... Let me take you home

He walked around looking behind the big tree...

AJ: Charity? I'm sorry, please forgive me. I didn't mean to scare you like that... I guess my erection controlled me for a minute but i swear I would have never injured. I know it looks a bit bigger but it's not... Its probably because you're a virgin or you have never seen dick before i don't know but I'm sorry...

His phone rang and he answered....

AJ: Hey babe

Carol: I still haven't been able to get out of bed
AJ: I'll be there in a minute

Carol: Love you

AJ: I love you a million times than that(he hung up) Charity? Can you stop hiding.. I need to go home, Charity? (took out P50) Okay fine.

.....

I
get it, i scared you and you don't trust me so I'm going to leave you money right on top of this log so you can take a taxi home. And i hope Nisha doesn't get to hear about this...she is my little sister and I don't think she would want to know you touched my dick or whatever angle

you use to tell her... (he put a pebble on top of the money) I'm going! I'm sorry...

He went back to the car and drove off.....

»»

Meanwhile Fenke ran between the thick trees breathing heavily as branches whipped her face, she blocked and continued running until she stepped on a big thorn that pierced through her shoe and into the skin....

Fenke: Ahhhhhhhhhhhh

She remembered he might be following her and quickly kept quiet then she staggered and supported herself by the trunk. She sat down crying and pulled it out grinning...

Fenke: Urrrrrrr.....

She wiped her tears and took off her shoe as blood flowed profusely then she got her phone from the

back pocket and dialed her mother but she thoughtfully hung up before it could ring...

She looked around the thick bushes and swallowed, loud birds twitted and things ducked in the grass... Her heart pounded as she dialed her father's number...

Barona:

Hello?

Fenke:

(crying)...

Barona: (swallowed emotionally and sighed)

Baby? Are you okay? Fenke: (crying) No...

Barona: I'm sorry, (clenched his jaws emotionally) I'm really trying... I know i hurt mom and you guys but i really-

Fenke: (crying) Someone just tried to rape me! I thought we were just driving around but when we got here he wanted sex.... I'm in the bush somewhere in Boro but i don't know where, i ran into the bush but nowke thibilwe ke mmitwa and i don't know where i am

Barona: (grabbed his keys and put on his shoes) What's the last thing you remember seeing... A building or something, a tuck shop...

Fenke: I.... I don't know, i was listening to music and pressing my phone... We passed UB research centre and some field or garden but we drove a very long way after that..

Barona: Can you hear cars passing at the road?

Fenke: No, i can only hear birds and frogs...i don't

think I'm too far from the river

Something ran into the thick grass and she turned startled. She paused and looked around as her heart pounded...

Barona: Baby? Fenke are you there?

Fenke: (tearfully) Daddy there is something here.. What if people kill... (her phone reported 5% low battery) battery ke 5% please come and get

me I'm scare-(the grass moved again and she started crying) Are you coming?

Barona: He must of drove into... (thoughtfully)
Okay, I want you to go towards the river and find something distinctive, there should be boats...
Most people staying by the river have boats then you'll describe the house for me. What are you wearing?

Fenke: I'm wearing a mini skirt ya Jean and a string top... The trees are scratching my thighs and these shoes are as good as walking barefoot
kea thabiwa daddy come get me

Barona: Shit... (overtaking cars) Don't you have a shirt? If you meet a man dressed like that they might trouble you

Fenke: (looking around) I see a man in a horse, he is a bit far though, should i call to him?

Barona: No... A man in a horse on the middle of the bushes doesn't sound safe. Keep low and go to the river, if anybody talks to you don't panic, act like you're with someone close by

Fenke: Okay

Barona: I'm hanging up

Fenke: Can i talk to you until i arrive at the river? I don't know if I'm going on the right direction

Barona: No, the battery is low. You have to figure out where the river is and call me from there, please be careful. Follow the frogs or small animal tracks, there are always small paths animals take when they go to the river.. I love you baby okay?

Fenke: (crying) I love you too

He hung up and dialed Angie...

Angie:

Ee

Barona

: Hi

Angie: What do you want?

Barona: Fenke is lost in the bush, some boy left her there after trying to rape her.

Angie: What?

Barona: I just wanted to let you know, I'm on my way to get her. I don't know where she is exactly le ene gaa itse gore o kae but I'll bring her back.

Angie: (shaking) Barry please hurry up, is she okay? Barona: She is fine...

Angie: Jesus... Please go find her, i trust you. LBarona: I know babe i love you

Angie: please

hurry Barona:

Bye

He hung up and drove off shaking his head...

At Rati's mother's....

Kaone waited in the car pressing her phone until it switched off then she sighed exhausted and stepped out of the car...

She quietly walked towards the one room and stood by the door watching Rati as she put her mother on a diaper..

She pulled the clean sheets over and got the dirty ones together with her dirty wheelchair...

Rati : (ashamed) You don't have to watch my mother naked just because you're renting my womb. She deserves respect even if she is poor.

Kaone: (tearfully) I'm sorry, i was tired of sitting in the car, I'll sit under the tree...

She followed her to the tree and sat down, Rati got a bucket and fetched water from the neighbours then she washed her mother's clothes and sheets.

She put the wheelchair in the metal bath and washed off the feces with the sack of oranges as Kaone watched. Her hands could barely function as Kaone quietly watched...

Rati: (angrily) Why can't you stay in the car? Why are you guarding me? Do you enjoy seeing other

people suffer?

Kaone: (tearfully) I'm sorry

She sniffed and drove off then Rati burst into tears, after crying she finished washing and put the wheelchair under the sun...

She washed her hands and got back in the house, she put her mother's blankets outside and lifted her up heavy as she was and laid her under the tree then she cleaned the house thoroughly and opened the windows... She got the little plastic of things she bought at the mall and sprayed air freshener the entire house.

She sighed and got the soft porridge she bought and sat by the blankets and fed her mother spoon by spoon....

Her mother: I wish i could just die so that you can have a normal life like children of your age...
(tearfully) It haunts me that I'm a useless mother who can't do anything for my daughter instead she sells her body to rich people just to survive

Rati: Mama stop talking like that, you're discouraging me...

Her : (tearfully) I'm sorry that I'm making you go through this. I know I'm the reason you failed your Form three... I pray every day that you find a good job, a good husband and have a happy family. You had a bad childhood but at least if you can have a happy adulthood my soul will rest in peace

Rati: (tearfully) Life is not that easy mama... And i

think I'm very ugly because no man ever wants me, they all sleep with me once and the next day they pretend nothing happened.

Kaone parked the car and stepped out with a plastic bag, she greeted her mother and handed Rati the plastic...

Kaone: I bought more food, i noticed you returned other items P100 a heletse

Rati: Thanks

Her mother: Is there something salty inside? I don't want motogo
Kaone: There are French fries and fried chicken...

Kaone went back to the car then Rati watched her mother eat the whole plate and a half of the 1liter juice...

Her mother: (sighed) I almost died...

Rati: (smiled tearfully) I won't let you die...

By the river....

Later on Fenke limped along the river holding her bloody shoe and dialed her father but her phone shutdown, she tearfully put it in the pocket and sat on the green grass then she heard a hooter.

She turned around and saw her father driving over then she got up and limped towards the car, Barona stepped out and hugged her as she cried loudly on his chest....

Fenke: (crying) I'm sorry... He is not my boyfriend, i don't have a boyfriend and he promised me he won't touch me but he started touching me and i pushed him off but he was too strong he almost....

Barona: (swallowed a painful lump) Did he? Fenke: No i ran off and never looked back...

Barona: (looked at her) Please be honest with daddy... You don't have to be afraid of me, its me... If he didn't do anything why are you limping?

Fenke: Ke thabilwe..

He squatted and lifted her foot as she supported herself with his head...

Barona: I'll need a pin, there a little part of it inside

Fenke: It's painful.... Ahhhh. (he tried to squeeze it out but she screamed so loud birds took off the nearest tree) Haaaaa..... It hurts....

Barona: Alright, I'll do it at home. what's his name?

Fenke: Atang David jr

Barona: I know a doctor by that name, your mother's gynaecologist is Atang

Fenke: He is a doctor too

Barona: But you said its a boy, he is a grown man

Fenke: I guess that's his dad, he is a doctor too and they work together.

Barona: Re tsena ha police, i want you to tell them exactly what happened because if i meet this boy I swear to God...

Fenke: But what if he loses his job? Then he will blame me

Barona: He should blame himself for trying to rape you, what he did was wrong. I only have two options, it's either i got straight to the clinic tomorrow and teach him a lesson then get reported for assault or we report him and he gets punished for trying to rape you, which is it?

Fenke: The second one is better i guess...

He opened the door for her then she limped inside and joined the road....

Barona: So why did you meet him?

Fenke: He said he has been through his parents divorcing and i thought maybe-

Barona: I understand... Its okay...

There was silence in the car as he drove....

Barona: I'm sorry that I put everyone in this position, i was selfish and i didn't think about my actions but i love your mother very much and i wish she could take me back. All i need is one last chance to show you all how sorry I am. Does she ever talk about me?

Fenke: Sometimes but i think she is looking forward to being single and losing weight...

Barona: I can't believe I'm about to lose my family....

At Nkomo's farm.....

Later on Nkomo sliced the wild dog's meat salting

it and hung it on the line, he put on his shoes got the skin and a shovel....

Nkomo: Mummy I'm going to bury this skin toga sere golega...

Mma Nkomo: (washing a pot) Okay...

She made the fire and put the pot on the fire as he walked into the bush, his dog followed him wiggling its tail as he whistled...

After a good distance and threw the skin down and begun digging, the dog barked at the trees and he turned around looking but there was nothing..

He ignored the dog and continued digging as it barked going into the trees then he heard its last whimpered like it was struck with something...

Nkomo: Smakgane? (whistled) Smakgane?

He dusted his hands and walked into the bush, he spotted the dog lying on the ground bleeding and turned around to a smack on the head and everything went black....

Seconds later he opened his eyes and looked up as the sun blinded his vision, all he could see was a figure raising his hand and hitting his chest... He tried to scream but the knife man covered his

mouth and stabbed him right below the
breast.....

Him: (whispered with a smell of Vodka) Remember
my promise? I don't forgive and i fucking meant
every word of it.....

The voice rung a bell as his heart skipped, he raised his knife again and stabbed him several times as he gagged drowning in his own blood trying to beg...

Nkomo: (tearfully spat blood) Please.... Please... You're... (losing his breath) You're my.....

He got up and watched him struggling to breath as blood dripped from the blade of his knife then he dragged his backpack over and opened a packet of new sharp knives.....

Him: Brace yourself, I'm staging...

He pulled down his pants and sliced his privates out as he lost his breath trying to scream, he spat blood and gagged as the knife sliced him. The knife man moved up and pulled his Jaws apart then he sliced his tongue out as blood splashed on his blue overalls and threw it in the bag.

He put his gloves in the bag together with the knives and walked into the bush.....

.

-
-
-
-

My Wife's Boss

#117

At Barona's House...

He sat on the bed pressing his phone talking to Angie as Fenke slept on the other side of the bed.

Deep in her sleep she slowly shook her head with a low pressed cry, Barona turned around and looked at her, her thighs had scratches and the foot he had just attended was swollen...

He shook her and she got up startled....

Barona: Are you okay?

Fenke: (caught her breath) Yes... I'm fine... I need water...

She walked in the bathroom and he got lost in a memory he had decided to bury.

For the first time he wondered how much damage he had done and how her recovery was... Could it

have had the same effects on her as his daughter? Come to think of it he heard how rare and quiet Genesis had become...

He dialed her with a private number

Genesis: (low voice) Hello?... Hello?

Her voice brought tears to his eyes, he hung up and walked out for a short walk.....

At Genesis's House...

Genesis parked the car and took out the baby's bathset and a big plastic bag, she kicked the door closing it and got in the house....

She sat on the bed and rubbed her tummy as her little boy kicked, she opened her maternity card and took out the ultrasound picture....

Tears filled her eyes as she stared at the black and white picture of her son then she swallowed and closed the card... Her phone rang...

Genesis: Hello?

Sea: Are you home baby? We are

passing by from church Genesis: Yes I'm

home...

Sea: Okay, rea tsena

She hung up and quickly hid the baby's things in the wardrobe including the card...

»»

Minutes later she put on a Jersey and opened the door for her parents as they walked in..

Sea: Why are you wearing a Jersey when it's this hot? Genesis: I was feeling a little cold...

Michael: Are you still sick?

Genesis: No im fine.... I took Flutex when I got home minutes ago, its the air conditioner at work.

They both sat down, minutes later she walked in holding a tray as her mother observed her...

Sea: You have gained a lot of weight, maloba ne ke tsaya gore gakea boba sente

She swallowed uncomfortably, she wasn't sure how to respond with her father sitting right in front of her...

Genesis: I haven't been going to the gym lately

She handed her father the tea and took a sit then she spotted her Folic acid and Ferroglabin supplements on the glass... Her heart pounded as

she glanced at them wondering if they could see it, her mother looked at her clearly aware of the situation but she was the least of her worries...

Her father reached for the tablets and read....

Michael: (turned to her) Are these yours? Genesis:

(softly) Yes

Michael: Why are you using them? It's not like you are pregnant... You're not married and you haven't introduced any man to me Why would you take these tablets?

Tears filled her eyes as her father slowly put the cup down.

Genesis: (shaky voice) Because I'm pregnant papa....

Michael: Who is the father?

Genesis: (reluctantly) Its..... (swallowed thoughtfully) I don't know...

Ses: How can you not know who got you pregnant

Genesis? Sa gago ke go bata go ntshotisa batho hela

Michael: (angrily) I need his name so we can call him and his parents, you know how it goes

Genesis: Papa i don't know who the father is, i was with several men Michael: How many?

Sea: Jesus Michael can I talk to her in private?

Michael: (angrily) No! I'm tired of this girl's immaturity! What did i do to deserve a daughter like this? You'd swear she wasn't raised in church

surrounded by the word of God, she has a very evil spirit sa ga Jezebel... There is no way a normal woman would find what she does morally correct. (faced her) I'm going to ask you one last time to tell me who got you pregnant and if you don't answer me I wash my hands off you.

..... I'll
|

no longer be part of your life because you don't respect me. I know it's probably from one of the married men in Maun because as soon as you got your periods that was the first thing you did back home. You got me demoted in church because of this behaviour. Now we are in Maun and you're doing the same thing, your actions affect us. They might have made excuses as to why i couldn't be lifted higher but i know it was because of your behaviour of sleeping with people in church...

Genesis looked down and covered her face crying as her father angrily got his glasses and stood up...

Michael: So you won't
tell me? Genesis: I
don't know the father

Michael: how many men are we looking at here?

Genesis: i don't know their names, it was night stands.. I don't even have their numbers

Sea: Is it not

Aaron? Genesis:

No, its not him...

Michael: Genesis may God forgive me but I'm done with you. I'm done. Don't ever come to my house or anywhere

near me and my wife- Sea: (tearfully) Honey pl-

Michael: (angrily turned to her) Do you have a problem with what i said?

Sea: I can't abandon her like this... Not when she is pregnant... My daughter won't struggle with a pregnancy when I'm alive. I'm not my mother... She made a mistake and as a mother with a girl child i expect pregnancies amongst the rest... I'll stand by her..... I'll help her through this pregnancy and guide her through it all so she doesn't find the need to hide it or be ashamed... I don't want her to throw this baby in a toilet because she is scared. Tefelo taught me better than this. I won't repeat the same mistake agai-

Genesis bursted into tears and knelt before her father crying loudly....

Genesis: Papa I'm sorry for everything i have done in the past, i wasn't thinking straight but now i know better... Please don't let my mistakes change the type of a father you're. I know ke nna kego leohisang mme intshwarele ka gore you never hold a grudge I'm begging you

Michael: (looking down in her eyes) So now you know better right? Who is the father of your child? He is married isn't he? (she sighed tearfully) Isn't he? (she quietly stared at him) I

thought so.

.....(nod
ded

disappointedly) I knew it.... You're predictable....
I'm disappointed that with this beauty and
intelligence you still decided to be the other
woman. Indeed being book smart has nothing to
do with wisdom....you're a disgrace... I am
ashamed to have raised a cheating husband's
secret... That's what you are to him... You're a
big secret....

You are not worth marrying and presenting to the
world as his other half just worth passing time.
Why don't you value your body? Don't you know
facial beauty fades? Why are you abusing your
body like this?

She continued crying then her father walked out
swallowing a big painful lump... Her mother
hugged her as she cried on her shoulder...

Sea: So what's his plan?

Genesis: I haven't told him and i don't want him to know, I'll support my son by myself. He is my burden... I am a hard working person and i don't need a man to be happy or raise a child... Not every woman dreams of being a wife. I don't want that kind of life and I'll be fine.

Sea: Who is he? (she kept quiet) Genny? Genesis: I'm sorry mama, i can't tell you...

Sea: (offended) Why not?

Genesis: Its for the best....

Sea: You're unbelievable... (got her handbag) When your ready to be my daughter you know where to find me...

She walked out then she sat down crying.....

At Tefelo's house.....

Later on Kaone walked in the house answering her phone....

Kaone: Hello?

Tefelo: Hey babe.... Sorry i left without a goodbye.
The other garage in ftown found the part ya bus
and i really have to go get it before someone else
gets it, I wish i could just pay for it but then
paying thousands of Pulas for something you
haven't seen is hard

Kaone: Oh okay... (smiled) At least we finally found it and the bus will be working soon.

Tefelo: Exactly,um.... Roadblock ahead, I'll call you on the way... Kaone: I love you

Tefelo: I love you too.

At Barona's house....

Later on Fenke served the elders with drinks and took her siblings out. All the sofas were occupied by elders including 6 extra plastic chairs on the sides, Angie slowly walked over and sat next to her mother in law who smiled at her a bit and fixed her headscarf....

Barona kept his head down as Angie narrated her story in tears...

His father: Can you see how much she is crying son? Barona: (rubbed his hands together and swallowed) Yes....

Him: What do you have to say about that?

Barona: I'm sorry for all the hearbreaks i caused you

Uncle: Apologising over and over takes away the value of an apology do you know that? I don't understand boys these days... We didn't remain faithful to our wives because they were perfect. Faithfulness is a decision that one takes... Why should you lose your family over little things like this?

His mother: What angers me is how he then walks around with his head down as if someone forced him to do all these, is Angie not enough for you? Is there anything wrong with her?

Barona: No...

Her mother: I don't understand how a married man can fight for another woman, I'd lean towards the forgiving side but this part concerns me...

Angie: (tearfully) That's the part that-(shook her head teary) He fought for her! It meant that much to him

Barona: (teary) IT MEANT NOTHING! I was just angry at my friend... It wasn't about her, it could have been someone else. Please stop making this bigger than it is... I love you and I'm sorry.... Our daughter is breaking down, she can't cope! It's only a matter of time before the young ones start acting up. Please give me a chance to correct myself.

Tell me what i should do and I'll do it...

His father: I don't think Angie doesn't love you, she does and I'm sure she wants to take you back but the fear of you doing this all over again is what's keeping her away. Le nna as your father i can't speak on your behalf anymore because you disappointed me several times.

Barona: Okay... I see... So gatweng gatwe ke ithoboge kana jang?

Everyone looked at Angie...

Angie: I'll think about it for a while...

»»

Meanwhile Fenke took out her phone and texted her mother...

Fenke: Mama please forgive papa, i know he hurt you but please forgive him one last time. I really think he is sorry for what happened. I'm not saying this because he saved me today but we had a talk and it's my dad, i know when he is being honest. He might not be using a lot of words to express himself but I know he is sorry.

Angie: You wouldn't understand

Fenke: It was worth a try, i love you either way and thanks for being the best mom ever.

She leaned back and sighed, a call came through....

Fenke: Hello?

Nisha: Really? You're tarnishing my brother's name for something he didn't do?

Fenke: He almost raped me!

Nisha: What were you doing in his car if i may ask? Fenke: He tricked me

Nisha: You wanted him and maybe he rejected you and now you're creating funny stories. Seriously have you looked at yourself and his

girlfriend Carol? Why would he want you? (her sisters laughed in the background and she joined in) I can't believe this. Trash!

Fenke: You're not going to make me change my mind because you weren't there, it didn't happen to you and you don't know how it feels like to fight off a rapist.

She hung up....

At Amo's house.....

Lele walked in her panties and laid on top of him as he pressed his phone preoccupied....

Lele: What's going on?

Amo: I been trying my father's number but its not going through
Lele: Did you try mme?

Amo: Yes, hers is not available too... I texted Aaron he says he hasn't called them in a while... I'm a little worried

Lele: I'm sure it's nothing, we will try again tomorrow maybe it's the battery

Amo: Yeah

She got his phone and sat on his stomach kissing him as he moaned gladly....

At Kimberly's house....

Later that night Kimberly got a loud knock on the

door, she put on her gown and headed to the door....

Kimberly: (switched on the lights) Who is it?

Voice: It's me...

Kimberly: (confused) What?

She unlocked the door and widened her eyes
staring at him....

Kimberly: (shocked) Jesus Christ! What happened?
Are you OK?.....

Like and leave a comment, happy new year!

-
-
-
-

.Daily More New Chapters PDF Downlaod Here:
www.eBooksTeach.Com